

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Home

- Home

- The Political and Man

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- Introduction to Pavese

- Melancholy and Polemics

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- Translator's Page

- blank page 5

- blank page 6

- Readers' Page

- blank page 7

- blank page 8

- blank page 9
- Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi

• A Dialogue between I and S on Positions

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Panagiotis Kondylis in English

***"Everyone has equal rights to a delusion,
since not everyone has the same ability or the
same courage in attaining knowledge" (P.K.)***

***"When one reaches the Summit of Human Thought,
everything else (apart from Homer) can seem like a
Waste of Time" (C.F.)***

This site is dedicated to making some of Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis's voluminous work available in English.

Those who know Kondylis's writings well in either German or Greek will appreciate that Kondylis (1943-1998) produced books and articles of unparalleled value in relation to the history of ideas, and in particular the European Enlightenment; general or macro social theory; the theory of knowledge; conservatism and political terminology emanating from Europe including during the 19th century; liberal modernism and mass-democratic "postmodernism"; the theory of war; international affairs; as well as in relation to a number of other more specialised topics.

[Some conclusions after nearly 20 years of translating Panagiotis Kondylis into English and reading what others have translated and commented regarding his work:

- 1) No text can adequately, let alone fully, represent Kondylis unless it has been written by Kondylis himself. That is why Kondylis stated that he never considered giving someone else his own work to translate.
- 2) My translations constitute some kind of first (major) step in translating Kondylis into English – at best.
- 3) The next necessary major step is for a team of German and English-language scholars (historians, sociologists, political scientists, philologists, "philosophers" et al.) to work on any attempted "final" English translation (this is a very unlikely occurrence given that e.g. Otto Brunner, Werner Conze, Reinhart Koselleck (Hrsg.), *Geschichtliche Grundbegriffe (Basic Historical Concepts)* has never been translated into English when it should have been many years ago).
- 4) Any commentary on Kondylis's work, including very long-winded and grossly verbose commentaries which purport to say something profound but in essence are saying something already said much more incisively by Kondylis himself, is ultimately superfluous. Kondylis's books, whether long or short, are complete in and of themselves (at least up to the time of being published, but often, if not always, for *all time*).

5) Translating Kondylis or writing about Kondylis almost invariably amounts to a luxury not earned.

I especially thank G. Horst for “opening my eyes” to some home truths (of which I was at least vaguely aware but had not yet fully articulated) in her austere but ultimately kind manner.

C.F., Nov. 2017]

ANYONE CONNECTING KONDYLIS'S THOUGHT AND WORK WITH A PARTICULAR POLITICS AND IDEOLOGY IS EITHER IGNORANT AND OR ACTING IN BAD FAITH. ALL ADMIRERS OF KONDYLIS REJECT ABSOLUTELY ANY ASSOCIATION BETWEEN KONDYLIS'S WORK AND PARTISAN POLITICS AND IDEOLOGIES. AN AT LEAST BASIC UNDERSTANDING OF KONDYLIS REQUIRES FAMILIARISATION WITH HIS CORE BOOKS AND ARTICLES, AND AT THIS STAGE, SUCH FAMILIARISATION CAN ONLY OCCUR IN EITHER GERMAN OR GREEK.

“The sometimes frustrating extent and the detail or thoroughness of my historical works is due to my endeavour to make evident the fertility of the methodological approach in the apprehension of entireties. Only when a whole is interpreted gaplessly (i.e. completely) can one be convinced to some degree of the validity and matter-of-factness of the interpretation, whereas normative and content-related bias as a rule accompanies the selective handling of the material (i.e. subject matter). This implies that a refutation of my results can be legitimised only on the basis of an at least just as comprehensive analysis of the material”.

Kondylis’s “core” books and articles:

History of Ideas

- 1) The Enlightenment in the framework of new-times rationalism (*Die Aufklärung in Rahmen des neuzeitlichen Rationalismus* (1981) – ‘Ο Εὐρωπαϊκὸς Διαφωτισμὸς (1987))
- 2) The new-times critique of metaphysics (*Die neuzeitliche Metaphysikkritik* (1990) – ‘Η κριτικὴ τῆς μεταφυσικῆς στὴ νεότερη σκέψη [Greek text Parts I – III by Kondylis] (1983) [Part IV; 2012 Greek text not by Kondylis])
- 3) The Introductions to: *Der Philosoph und die Lust* [= The philosopher and pleasure] (1991), and, *Der Philosoph und die Macht* [= The philosopher and power] (1992), and the article: “Utopia and historical action (Utopie und geschichtliches Handeln)” (1993) – ‘Η ἡδονή, ἡ ἰσχὺς, ἡ οὐτοπία (1992)

4) The article/"Epilogue" on Carl Schmitt (1995 German; 1994 Greek) and the two short books on Montesquieu (1996 German; 1994 Greek), and, Karl Marx and ancient Greece (1987 German; 1984 Greek), are also too brilliant not to mention...

General Social Theory (Social Ontology)/History/Sociology/Culture/Anthropology

The Political and Man (*Das Politische und der Mensch* (1999) – Τὸ Πολιτικὸ καὶ ὁ Ἄνθρωπος [Greek text not by Kondylis] (2007)) [The Political and Man.

Basic Features of Social Ontology (*Das Politische und der Mensch. Grundzüge der Sozialontologie*) was initially planned as a trilogy comprising: Volume (Band) I Social Relation, Understanding, Rationality (*Soziale Beziehung, Verstehen, Rationalität*); Volume (Band) II Society as political collective (*Gesellschaft als politisches Kollektiv*); Volume (Band) III Identity, Power, Culture (*Identität, Macht, Kultur*) - what is available is nearly all of the first volume and notes for the other two volumes]

Conservatism/Liberalism/Mass Democracy

1) Conservatism (*Konservativismus* (1986) – Συντηρητισμός [Greek text not by Kondylis] (2015))

2) The decline of the bourgeois thought form and life form. The liberal modern era and the mass-democratic postmodern era (*Der Niedergang der bürgerlichen Denk- und Lebensform. Die liberale Moderne und die massendemokratische Postmoderne* (1991) – Ἡ παρακμὴ τοῦ ἀστικοῦ πολιτισμοῦ (1991))

The theory of war/International Affairs/Geopolitics

1) Theory of War (*Theorie des Krieges* (1988) – Ἡ θεωρία τοῦ πολέμου (1997))

2) Planetary Politics after the Cold War (*Planetarische Politik nach dem Kalten Krieg* (1992) – Ἡ πλανητικὴ πολιτικὴ μετὰ τὸν Ψυχρὸ Πόλεμο (1992))

3) The Political in the 20th century. From Utopias to Globalisation (*Das Politische im 20. Jahrhundert. Von den Utopien zur Globalisierung* (2001) – Ἀπὸ τὸν 20ὸ στὸν 21ο αἰῶνα (1998))

The theory of knowledge/World Images/Values

1) Power and Decision (*Macht und Entscheidung* (1984) – Ἴσχυς καὶ Ἀπόφαση (1991))

2) “Science, Power and Decision (*Wissenschaft, Macht und Entscheidung* (1995) – Ἐπιστήμη, Ἴσχυς καὶ Ἀπόφαση (1994))”

[After reading, studying and understanding the "core" books and articles above, you will probably realise that science (as consistently "plain, neutral or cold" description and explanation) is possible - but not very likely - in the social (human) sciences or the humanities. The reality however is that Kondylis, who has, so to speak, intellectually and analytically conquered *for all time* at least four major disciplines (philosophy, social ontology (and sociology), political science (and sociology), war and military theory - all imbued with the strongest possible sense of (the science of) history (and anthropology)) in the broadly understood social sciences, philosophy and the humanities, with literally dozens and dozens of groundbreaking insights, is and will always be "too much" to handle for the average professional academic, scholar or amateur intellectual, who invariably need to make a living and need to survive in a particular social milieu...]

A (near) complete bibliography is available at:

<http://www.lsr-projekt.de/kondybib.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Complete list of books translated by Panajotis Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) into Greek from English, German, Italian, French and ancient Greek, and Greek-language titles for which Kondylis was Editor (Manager) of Series:



[Complete list of books translated by Panajotis Kondylis \(Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης\) into Greek from.....pdf](#)

Size : 946.501 Kb

Type : pdf

**ONLINE IN ENGLISH, KONDYLIS'S
ASTONISHING SHORT BOOKS:**

***POWER AND DECISION (MACHT UND
ENTSCHEIDUNG)***

and

***PLANETARY POLITICS AFTER THE
COLD WAR(Planetarische Politik
nach dem Kalten Krieg)***

as well as the articles:

**"Science, Power and Decision
(Wissenschaft, Macht
und Entscheidung)"**

and

**"The German "special way (Sonderweg)" and German
prospects"**

and the short book consisting of three sets of questions answered in writing, i.e.:

**Kondylis's answers to 28 questions put to him in the
last years before his premature death.**

**FOR NEW READERS OF KONDYLLIS WISHING TO BEGIN
TO SERIOUSLY COME TO TERMS WITH KONDYLLIS'S
THOUGHT, START BY STUDYING CAREFULLY HIS
ANSWERS TO THE QUESTIONS**

(e.g. 1 (philosophy, normativism, science, description), 3 (polemics, logic, value freedom), 4 (Plato, The Enlightenment, nihilism), 5 (scepticism, (scientific) knowledge), 6 (peace, war, friendship, enmity), 10 (Spinoza), 12 (Marxism, Is and Ought), 13 ((Western-)European conceptuality, (Western-)European and Greek history, Conze, Koselleck), 14 ((The end of) Europe, Man, Nature, liberalism, mass democracy), 15 (The Classics, metaphysics, nihilism, ideology), 16 (social ontology), 19 (scientific method, Marx, Aron, Weber), 20 (science, rationalism and irrationalism), 21-22 (Carl Schmitt), 27 (Spengler, Huntington, Fukuyama) - Thucydides (5, 15, 19, 21), Machiavelli (6, 19), Clausewitz (6, 11, 26), etc.)

PARTICULARLY BEFORE TACKLING *POWER AND DECISION* OR "SCIENCE, POWER AND DECISION".

ALSO: READ Reinhart Koselleck's speech on Kondylis! It's one thing for a "nameless nobody" to tell you, it's quite another thing to read it "straight from the horse's mouth"...

The first example in English of Kondylis's complete and unique analytical mastery of the history of ideas (in the sense of the history of "philosophy") is now online:

"Introduction" to *The Philosopher and Power*.

Also online:

"Introduction" to *The Philosopher and Pleasure*,

and:

"Utopia and Historical Action"

Theory of War - Summary Notes

"The multi-dimensional Enlightenment"

Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

The Political in the 20th century. From Utopias to Globalisation

**Addendum to the Greek Edition of
*Planetary Politics after the Cold War***

[[Just read the opening paragraph written in 1991/92 and think about the absolutely retarded inanities being spouted by Academia and the Mass Media back then! + Even if modern Greece does not interest you at all - and fair enough - this still contains P.K. gems for everyone if you are patient and diligent enough to find them.]]

Epilogue to Carl Schmitt's *Political Theology*

Being Translated NOW:

Marx and Greek antiquity

To be Translated NEXT:

Melancholy and Polemics

Next, in the event the translator finds the strength and motivation and does not opt to engage in the pleasure of merely being a reader of Kondylis's, and other, works,

The Political and Man (Das Politische und der Mensch)

will be presented in toto within certainly no less than eight years (as of 30-12-2014; Chapter I was completed on 17-10-2015. Translation of Ch. II commenced 18-11-2015 and was completed on 02-02-2017; Ch. III commenced 27-2-17, completed 27-3-18). This is, for those of us who know, the most important work of macro social theory published since Max Weber's *Economy and Society* and it is an absolute tour de force in terms of length and scope. One could even argue it is the greatest book ever written (depending of course on what one values in relation to books).

THE POLITICAL AND MAN - PAGES TRANSLATED: 304 of 652 (46.63%)
(304 online)

Chapters I - III are online!

Note: Chapter II, Section 3 constitutes a high point (if not the high point) in the history of general social theory!

[Translation of Ch. IV (= total Nightmare!), "God Willing", to commence in 2019. Until then, I hope to translate some of Kondylis's articles and short books, particularly in relation to the history of ideas, so that English readers can gain a further taste of what a "never-to-be-repeated" Phenomenon Kondylis was...]

For a definition of "power", see "Science, Power and Decision", II, p.5ff.
(and the translator's notes on the site page: *Power and Decision* - including reference to Nietzsche and Foucault).

Rationalism, irrationalism, the mystical-irrational, ratio, Reason, content, argumentation, polemics, self-preservation, truth and power claims, and their interweaving, are set out in *Power and Decision*, pp. 121-123 (= *Macht und Entscheidung*, S. 94-96).

Nihilism, value-free descriptive decisionism, values, anti-values, value neutrality, Is and Ought, destruction, moralism and normativism feature in *Power and Decision*, pp. 162-164 (= *Macht und Entscheidung*, S. 124-125).

Tönnies, Durkheim et al., the conceptual shortcomings of community and society, "mechanical" and "organic solidarity", etc. feature at pp. 96-108, *The Political and Man* (= S. 50-56, *Das Politische und der Mensch*); as does the "cultural anthropology" of e.g. Ruth Benedict and Margaret Mead, which corrected certain gross simplifications of the anthropology of drives, of Reason and of race, but simultaneously overshot the mark, in terms of science, and ended up itself being a crude sociologism, i.e. an ideological phenomenon of mass democracy (loc. cit., pp. 108-109 = S. 57). Moreover, it is also highlighted that the end of anthropocentrism and or anthropology does not and cannot mean the end of man (pp. 110-111 (= S. 58), loc. cit.). For the scientific inappropriateness of the term "totalitarian" see pp. 120, 157-158 of *The Political and Man*, and pp. 111-113 of *Planetary Politics after the Cold War* (as opposed to "liberalism"). T. Parsons, N. Luhmann, J. Habermas et al. (systems and communication theories etc.), come under some scrutiny in *The Political and Man*, pp. 21ff., 33/39ff., 50ff. = S. 10f., 16/19f., 26f., loc. cit., including some theoreticians' naive and epistemologically lazy recourse to a philosophy of history.

To find out the real reasons why Karl Marx was one of the greatest thinkers in the history of the social sciences (it has nothing to do with "class struggle", "capital", "exploitation", "alienation", "scientific (dialectical) materialism (socialism)", "communism", etc.), see *Answers to 28 questions*, pp. 67-69, and, *The Political and Man*, Chapter II, pp. 195-202 (= *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 105-107).

Nietzsche's (Freud and Bergson's) existential (will(volution)-based) understandings of knowledge regarding pre-intellectual (situational) states of mind ingrained in the senses, occurring in a sociological and historical vacuum, are referred to at pp. 204-205 (*The Political and Man*) = *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 107.

To find out why Heidegger is often grossly overrated (it has nothing to do with "national socialism" or "ethno-nationalism", the "critique of technology", etc.) see *The Political and Man*, Chapter II, pp. 182-191, 198-199, 203, 358; Chapter III, pp. 472-477 (= *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 97-101, 104, 107, 185, 245-246). (See also:

<http://www.telospress.com/heideggers-being-and-time-a-collection-of-pretentious-and-vague-platitudes?temp-new-window-replacement=true>).

With regard to Sartre, see loc. cit., pp. 186-190 (= *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 99-100).

Max Weber takes centre stage regarding social action, the social relation, sociology presupposing the fact of society, subjective meaning, understanding, etc. at pp. 207-219 (*The Political and Man* = S. 109-114, *Das Politische und der Mensch*). Chapter IV, Sec. 2A and Chapter V, Sec. 1C deal with Weber, his types of action and the problem of rationality (to be translated hopefully by the end of 2020/2021!).

For a fascinating discussion of social facts (and both their empirical and ideational/ideological ontic aspects), the heterogony of ends, meaning, methodological individualism as militant liberalism, quantity v. quality, laws v. causalities, microstructures v. macrostructures, etc., including in relation to the great sociologists Durkheim and Weber, et al., see *The Political and Man*, Chapter II, pp. 222ff.

(= *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 116f.), as regards sociology's interrelation with history, pp. 235ff. (= S. 123f.), and in respect of Popper, Hayek and v. Mises (S. 141f. = p. 271ff.), and I. Berlin (S. 164f. = p. 316ff., and S. 172f. = p. 332ff.).

Social ontology is closer to History than Sociology, pp. 362ff. (= loc. cit., S. 188f.).

From Plato to Leibniz and Kant,... to the very crude (and rather imbecilic) "race and gender", "social construct", "(inter-)textuality", etc. ideologues, propagandists and - filled with an unending lust for Power - morons, as well as of course Utopians of ALL HUES AND SIDES OF THE IDEOLOGICAL-POLITICAL SPECTRUM, to the not so silly "cultural relativists" who confuse value relativism with scepticism (knowledge relativism), the following can help put things in their proper non-normative place: "... Social ontology elucidates the terrain on which ideas grow and makes clear why on this terrain, the terrain of an elementary or complex culture, the social-ontic factors or forces in their necessary bond with concrete humans can only develop via ideas. **The necessity of the ideational mediation (or intervention) of everything social is a social-ontic fact and must be explained social-ontologically; but ideas as particular content(s) do not possess social-ontic necessity, and in this sense one can in principle assert: there are no ideas, there are humans living in society and culture, whose social-ontically determined and explainable action must be connected with what one commonly calls ideas.**

Thus we have come to the second implication of the distinction mentioned above between the levels of understanding. This time it is a matter of the much-discussed alternative "cultural relativism vs. universal understanding". Cultural relativism is based on the perception that the criteria for the understanding of a society are put at one's disposal by this society itself, that understanding therefore comes about only when one is able to understand (fathom or re-enact in one's mind) a society's self-understanding in all its details and ramifications in social life; but no member of a foreign society would be in a position to do that. Here a coming undone (or absorption) of social action in the very same subjective sense connected with it is postulated, and no distance is perceived between the becoming (or events) in the social-ontic field and the ideationally articulated self-understanding of actors. As soon as this [...] distance comes into view, the conclusion follows that understanding and observing actors find themselves in the same social-ontic, if not necessarily the same historical or sociological field, and that that aspect of their action, which lies on that side or this side of their each and every respective self-understanding, must be common to them on the basis of the social-ontic field's compelling given facts, as much as their various kinds of self-understanding may also differ from one another. This opens up a secure perspective for mutual understanding on a social-ontic basis, as a common example can illustrate: two foes, who cannot and do not want to "understand" each other culturally etc. at all, understand each other, nevertheless, very well and without talking to each other on a battlefield, by one of them directing his action in accordance with what the other is doing or will presumably (or likely) do. In this way, the social-ontological way of looking at things makes the bounds (or limits) of cultural relativism, and at the same time the possibilities and meaning (or sense) of universal understanding, visible; because understanding as the fundamental mechanism of the social relation lies likewise originally, and regardless of its each and every respective cultural formation, in the social-ontic field."... (*The Political and Man*, Ch. II, Sec. 3A, pp. 376-377 = *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 194-195).

"Society" is defined by Kondylis in Ch. II, Sec. 3C, pp. 409-413 (= *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 212-214). Ch. II, Sec. 3 in general defines and explains social ontology as it pertains to the social relation, the political (social cohesion and social order (social disciplining)) and man (the anthropological (the philosophy of culture = culture as man's nature = man as both nature and culture; Ch. III, Sec. 1A)). Of especial interest is the fact that the friend-foe criterion cannot be the differentia specifica of the political as C. Schmitt purported, since such a criterion applies to the very being of society (loc. cit., footnote 242, p. 404 = S. 209 (*Das Politische und der Mensch*)). Both Schmitt, and his critics who hope to efface or minimise the "foe" in the said criterion, overlook that the existence of both "friend" and "foe" (even if only as potentiality) is something which is a necessary feature, empirically observable, of society *as society*, i.e. of both the political within the social as well as more broadly of non-political (human, social) relations, and not because "philosophers" think, talk and write about friendship and enmity, and want to make the latter "disappear"...

The spectrum of the social relation and its friend-foe polarity, inter alia, particularly as regards Simmel and von Wiese, feature in Chapter III of *The Political and Man*. Friendship and enmity are explored (Sec. 2B) by way of Bacon, Empedocles, Plato, Aristotle, Sophists and Rhetoricians, Democritus, the *Pantschatantra*, Cicero, Montaigne, Rivarol, Tönnies, Durkheim, Sorokin, Charles H. Cooley, Hesiod, Weber, R. Michels, Spinoza, Hegel, Plutarch, A. Ferguson, R. Thurnwald, La Rochefoucauld, G. Halifax, Saint-Exupéry, Ovid, Xenophon, Thucydides, Clausewitz, Virgil et al., in what amounts to a breathtaking exposition of this well-known "Schmittian" (!) topic... Also included in Ch. III is "The Death Chapter" (the anthropology of drives (urges) does not provide the basis for the spectrum of the social relation's polarity, but man's mortality does) = Sec. 2A...

"... Identity does not constitute a psychological variable, but an anthropological constant, that is, a ubiquitous human attribute with direct social-ontological implications. Identity can be connected with the most different feelings and thoughts; however, exactly because of that, identity does not depend on any particular feeling or thought act, that is, on any special psychological content; it stands or falls by the subject concerned as bearer of often varying, contradictory and reciprocally alternating feelings and thoughts. Identity does not exist without feelings and thoughts, however it cannot be abolished by a feeling or a thought act in the same sense as a feeling abolishes another feeling, or a thought act abolishes another thought act. On the contrary: identity can force special psychical content into its logic, that is, modify or replace such content, proceed against instinctive preferences, or in general supplement or even overcome the pleasure principle through the principle of reality or of power. The manner in which the subject behaves in concrete situations turns out to be the resultant of the manner in which the subject deals with, on a strategic and tactical basis, its problem of identity, and the problem of extra-subjective facts; the latter determine behaviour, and consequently diminish the weight of psychological factors only to the extent that they are recognised and acknowledged by the identity as such, while at the same time, the identity, for its part, has at its disposal its own, independent of the situation, means and ways in order

to bring psychical factors and content under control. That is why it would be very one-sided to summon against psychologism exclusively the logic of the situation, and to overlook that the acting in a situation is mediated by an interpretation of the situation, which in turn remains at any time interwoven with the process of the formation, the purposeful (end(goal)-oriented or expedient) restructuring and the self-assertion of the identity [...]. When one wants to conceptually separate what is objectively inseparable, then one must in fact allow the constant “identity” the theoretical precedence before the polarity in the spectrum of the social relation. Because only from the perspective of self-preservation comprehended as identity, that is, beyond biological connotations, can the constellation be described in which friendship and enmity come into being and alternate; such self-preservation behaves in itself indifferently vis-à-vis the choice between friendship or enmity, that is, the choice is subordinated to self-preservation. If one held, on the other hand, friendship or enmity to be original, then the criteria are missing in order to make the choice between friendship or enmity understandable. There are two different things meant by the process of the formation and assertion of identity inevitably entailing the distinction between friend and foe, and assuming that this distinction is at the beginning of that process. However, as we have already said: those are conceptual clarifications and hierarchisations rather than clearly provable causalities. With the complexity and the tight interdependence of the factors having an effect, the following general ascertainment is merely permitted here: where the question of self-preservation – and this anthropologically and social-ontologically means: the question of identity – is posed, there the question of power is posed too, and consequently the distinction between friend and foe, and the choice regarding this distinction, become unavoidable. That is why the thesis seems plausible that the spectrum of the social relation becomes occupied and shaped by concrete subjects in accordance with which way, to what extent, and with what intensity these subjects pose the question of identity in relation to themselves and to other subjects. Between both poles of the spectrum, indeed for long stretches (or to a large extent), namely, in very many social relations, the question of identity is not posed directly and openly – not for instance because the question of identity does not exist, but because it can, against the background of already solidified private or public power relations (or circumstances of power), be left aside, in fact even must be left aside. If the question of identity is to be posed explicitly and uncompromisingly, the social relation must be driven to one of both poles of the spectrum: (extreme) enmity is the absolute negation of the identity of the Other up to its intellectual(-spiritual) and physical annihilation, (extreme) friendship is the absolute affirmation of the identity of the Other up to intellectual(-spiritual) and physical self-sacrifice. In total enmity, the identity wants total recognition for itself; in total friendship, total recognition is given to another. Yet in both cases, and regardless of reverse signs (i.e. symbolism), the question of identity as a question of recognition, i.e. as a question of power, remains all along the line decisive. Regarding the question of identity’s weight, the observers of human affairs, incidentally, were clear since ancient times. Friendship, according to Aristotle, is based, on the one hand, on the common choice with regard to friends and foes; on the other hand, on the readiness (willingness) of both sides to recognise and to confirm each and every respective Other, precisely in regard to the activities in relation to which the said Other would like to most of all distinguish itself [...]. And Cicero praised Scipio’s efforts in treating himself as an equal in friendship with the inferior person, since Scipio knew how annoying friendship becomes for him who sees himself always and everywhere surpassed, or believes he is despised, by his friend [...].” (*The Political and Man*, pp. 486-489 = *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 251-253).

Absolutely hilarious, and rather poetic in a Nietzschean fashion too! It’s worth learning to read basic German just to read this: „Wer auf die Feststellung dieser Banalität wie Pawlows konditionierter Hund reagiert, indem er beim Hören des Wortes „Feindschaft“ wild um sich bellt, erweist dem Wissen um die menschlichen Dinge keinen guten Dienst.“ (*Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 266 = *The Political and Man*, p. 514). Also in Ch. III, Sec. 3A, which emphasises the co-extensivity of society with the social relation’s continuous and polarising, polarised friend-foe spectrum, is an eye-opening discussion of Hobbes, Rousseau and Clausewitz with regard to the state of nature and war. Sec. 3B includes discussion of Durkheim in relation to “normality” and “exception”.

The mechanism of the social relation, as well as the dimension of time, which will be expounded in Ch. IV of *The Political and Man*, is essentially a theoretical bridging of the distance between the pure formality of the social relation’s spectrum, and, the reality of (social) action as infinitely variable content (S. 277 = p. 537).

The question of the monopoly of interpretation = a question of power (norms and rules are binding only if they are viewed as self-evident and accepted as to their interpretation by all sides (it's the correlation of forces, and not the norms and rules as such, which determine whether conflict will involve violence or not) - opposing content and opposing positions go with common thought structures and common concepts). "Total" or "absolute" (or: "limited" and "relative") means can be used for "limited" and "relative" (or: "total or absolute") ends (S. 281-282 = pp. 545-546). "The fragility of friendship is not due merely to the pressure which the other half of the spectrum of the social relation exerts, but is due to friendship's own structural presuppositions (preconditions or prerequisites) in its connection with the question of identity. ... enmity dwells (or is inherent) in friendship in the sense that friendship objectively entails the (partially and in fact ... gladly accepted) loss of independence, that is, duties and considerations [i.e. care, respect for others], whilst at the same time the objective loss must at least be made good (or made up for) to a certain extent by subjective advantages or feelings. If the making good of (or making up for) the loss of independence is considered to be inadequate, then an element of dissociation creeps (worms its way) into association, which easily steps over the threshold (i.e. enters into the realm) of enmity...." (S. 283 = pp. 547-548).

Epicurus, who had a soft spot for both perceptions, i.e. friendship could take root in utility (gain, advantage or benefit), and simultaneously regarded the torment (anguish, agony or pain) of the one's friend as more painful than one's own torment, indeed left himself open to some logical weaknesses, in regard to which however he summarised the examination of the problem, and did the same once again e contrario (i.e. from the contrary point of view), when he wanted to make out of friendship a secluded private sanctuary against the storms of public life. Because friendship had long ago become a social and political concept, and this happened in a dual sense: on the one hand, as the union of persons of a common cast of mind (mindset or mentality) and common interests in the pursuit of political goals; on the other hand, as the designation (description) of the bond which holds society together in general as well as the conditions (prerequisites) of partial or general social cohesion. With remarkable swiftness, the classical term for friendship (φιλία [= love, affection as friendship] as a neological replacement for the archaic φιλότης [= love, friendship as hospitality]) was extended to peace treaties and alliances between states. However, above all the classical term for friendship was used purposefully in connection with concepts like order and justice, in order to make the co-operative social relations, which constituted life in the framework of organised society, recognisable (S. 289 = p. 561). Read about the all-time Great Aristotle's phenomenology of friendship at pp. 561-566, *The Political and Man* (= S. 289-291, *Das Politische und der Mensch*), including that elements of hierarchy and equality are to be found in all societies, as well as implying that social cohesion and social order are social-ontological phenomena beyond a stylistic separation between "community" (e.g. Plato and egalitarianism) and "society" (e.g. the Sophists and contractual relations). From kinship to agreement, multiple kinds of friendship, every one of varying intensities, can also include the master-servant(slave) relation (notwithstanding present-day "abhorrence" of "slavery") or more generally the struggle over (variably understood) utility, money, honour and pleasure (apart from altruism), etc.. Socially decisive friendship types (incl. in regard to the political, law and justice, agreed interests and concord as social cohesion) are not in any necessary relationship with ethical factors and motives, and can and do flow into various states of relative unsteadiness and upheaval.

Notwithstanding the change in ethics regarding friendship and enmity, both in antiquity and in the Christian era up to the 18th century, friendship and enmity were seen as co-existent based on derivation from the anthropology of drives (urges). The "death of God" and the predominance of Man meant that enmity-free existence had to be transferred from Heaven (of the after-life) to Earth (of this life), and, combined with eschatological philosophies of history and the emerging "capitalistic global economy", meant that war, conflict and "evil" were to be overcome, from the Liberal Chiliasm of a world order of unified global markets, or its flip-side, Marxist classless Messianism, to other less significant variations and manifestations of Utopias which are supposed to arise in the Here and not the Hereafter. From the ethicising of Tönnies in seeking to diminish or even extinguish the role of enmity (conflict) at the "higher" stage of "(anti-capitalistic) community", to Simmel and von Wiese grasping the originality of enmity as conflict, along with peace, in all societies, and then the distinction between peace and war (which presupposes the existence of enmity as at least non-violent conflict) and the role of violence in Weber, after Clausewitz, the great modern social theorists laid much of the groundwork for Kondylis's finer distinctions and clear general, non-normative, non-ethical, conceptualisation of society. Of great interest is that, apart from the limited theoretical value of the findings of social psychology, an "enlightened liberal" like v. Mises, in opposition to v. Wiese, but along with Radcliff-Brown (and functionalism), ethically-normatively asserted that the social relation (inclusive of utility) is synonymous with friendship whilst excluding enmity, and thus such assertions can be seen (by the translator, not necessarily Kondylis) as representing an early articulation of the contemporary ideology of "right-wing" "globalisation" and "globalism", with the "left-wing" of such ideology (or simply nonsense) being represented by e.g. Horkheimerian "objective rationality" following in the footsteps of the mystical "mutuality" and "authenticity" tradition of a Buber, as well as being represented by the "to the left" of Parsonian "equilibrium", (cybernetic) "open system", ..., all of which in turn finds expression in e.g. Coser's rather silly distinction between "rigid", "fake" and "flexible", "genuine" systems, with the former supposedly only capable of being broken open through violent means (based on the psychical unloading of tension and not rational considerations) unthinkable in the latter (!), and Dahrendorf's inability to see conflict in all

its breadth, depth and (at least potential) (hierarchical) power crystallisations and concentrations [again = translator's words, not Kondylis's, who writes "the concreteness of the circumstances of dominance and of the relations between humans"], whilst believing and hoping that "change" and "conflict" could and would be contained within some kind of framework of "eternal peace" and "institutionalised liberalism" [= western mass democracies as the "Final Solution" to the history of social formations, written more than two decades before Fukuyama!!! (my words, not Kondylis's)]. P. Blau, notwithstanding any "differentiation" from Parsons, further sets the stage for today's "happy-go-lucky" attitude that Western mass democracy, consisting of social relations "into which men enter of their own free will rather than... either those into which they are born or those imposed on them by forces beyond their control", somehow constitutes some kind of "eternal" self-renewing social formation (incl. a constitutional-parliamentary polity) which will supposedly never experience the inimical half of the spectrum of the social relation towards or at its extremes. To conclude Ch. III, after highlighting Luhmann's ludicrous attempt at presenting society as a "system", whilst also acknowledging conflict as a "social system" which "somehow" arises as an "autopoietic" system - as if conflict in its extreme form cannot destroy any "system" and as if the existence of conflict has not been known to theory since ancient times! - Kondylis refers to two all-time greats, Machiavelli and Tocqueville, who acknowledged the role of conflict in invigorating and or even stabilising polities under certain circumstances, whilst also not forgetting that conflict can reach a point where certain kinds of society can and do eventually move onto other kinds of social formations. And it is not by a long shot clear that Western mass democracies are here to stay forever... **The mechanism of the social relation exists equally from (extreme) enmity to (extreme) friendship...** or in other words: your Utopia, however you might dream about it, IS NOT GOING TO HAPPEN, EVER! (*The Political and Man*, Ch. III, Sec. 4).

In the more distant future, this site's author would hope to translate or at least would hope to see translated:

The Enlightenment in the framework of new-times rationalism (Die Aufklärung in Rahmen des neuzeitlichen Rationalismus),

The decline of the bourgeois thought form and life form. The liberal modern era and the mass-democratic postmodern era (Der Niedergang der bürgerlichen Denk- und Lebensform. Die liberale Moderne und die massendemokratische Postmoderne),

Conservatism (Konservativismus),

Theory of War (Theorie des Krieges),

as well as other works by Kondylis such as:

The new-times critique of metaphysics (Die neuzeitliche Metaphysikkritik),

The Political in the 20th century. From Utopias to Globalisation (Das Politische im 20. Jahrhundert. Von den Utopien zur Globalisierung),

Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws (Montesquieu und der Geist der Gesetze),

Marx and Greek antiquity (Marx und die griechische Antike),

the two articles from: Otto Brunner, Werner Conze, Reinhart Koselleck (Hrsg.), *Geschichtliche Grundbegriffe (Basic Historical Concepts)*: "**Reaction, Restoration**" („Reaktion, Restauration“), and, "**Dignity**" („Würde“),

the article "**Jurisprudence, State of Emergency and Decision. Fundamental remarks on Carl Schmitt's "Political Theology"**" („Jurisprudenz, Ausnahmezustand und Entscheidung. Grundsätzliche Bemerkungen zu Carl Schmitts „Politische Theologie““),

as well as Kondylis's anthologies with their respective introductions: *Der Philosoph und der Lust (The philosopher and pleasure)*, *Der Philosoph und die Macht (The philosopher and power)*;

the articles "**Utopia and historical action**" („Utopie und geschichtliches Handeln“), "**Melancholy and Polemics**" („Melancholie und Polemik“), "**Regarding the intellectual(-spiritual) structure of utopian constructions of the 16th and 17th centuries**" („Zur geistigen Struktur der utopischen Konstruktionen des 16. und 17. Jahrhunderts“), "**The old and the new godhead**" («Ἡ παλιὰ καὶ ἡ νέα θεότητα»),

and,

Kondylis's essential introduction to, and essay on, **Machiavelli**,

and introductions to: Chamfort, Lichtenberg, Rivarol and Pavese;

if the vicissitudes of life permit...

[unfortunately, a translation of Kondylis's first book: *Die Entstehung der Dialektik. Eine Analyse der geistigen Entwicklung von Hölderlin, Schelling und Hegel bis 1802 (= The coming into being of dialectics (The emergence(/birth/origin/creation) of the dialectic). An analysis of the intellectual(-spiritual) development of Hölderlin, Schelling and Hegel until 1802)*, cannot be contemplated as a possible translation project given that the above list of works will almost certainly not be translated in toto]

Any enquiries or comments concerning "Panagiotis Kondylis in English" should be directed to:

pkproject@live.co.uk

The translations and any other text within this website, including within all this website's pages, should not be reproduced in any form whatsoever without the express written permission of their author, C. F., who can be contacted through the email address above.

I note that my main motive in producing the translations is a deep appreciation of the honest attempt at achieving "value-free" (or "axiologically free") knowledge in the social sciences or humanities (i.e. knowledge that is descriptive, explanatory (theoretical) and ethically, not methodologically, non-normative (regarding method: empirical verification (or e.g. reference, in the case of the ideal type) and logical consistency, but nothing more, are sine qua non)) - something little appreciated in institutions of "higher learning" (at least as far as the "social sciences", "philosophy" and the "humanities" are concerned), by and large staffed by people involved, more often than not, at best in sophisticated cultural critique or insightful microanalyses, but alas more commonly, in the reproduction of (moralising) normative ideology, if not complete and utter nonsense (e.g. a "professor of the history and philosophy of science", who is a psychologist and does not, compared to Kondylis, even have a basic working knowledge of the history of philosophy, or the history of science, or even the philosophy of science, is nonetheless an "expert" on "feminism" and "gender stereotypes", etc. etc. etc....). The translations are not "easy-to-read" and "linguistically attractive and pleasant" English texts and obviously require further proofing and editing, however, they do err on the side of faithfulness to the German text, and it is hoped that the English reader will not be dissuaded from developing a genuine interest in Kondylis's thought. It goes without saying that even the best of translations

are always poor substitutes for any original text, particularly if we are dealing with a body of work at the peak of human achievement - the translator wants readers to know that the text they are reading is "faithful", but is also a *translation*.

[Paul Gottfried, leaving aside for the most part whether his substantive criticisms of *Power and Decision* etc. have any validity (they do not, Gottfried, inter alia, misattributes to Kondylis monocausal reductionism when *Power and Decision* already implies the centrality of the factors or forces (the social relation, the political and man (the anthropological)) in the multi-dimensional (human) social-ontic spectrum expounded in Kondylis's social ontology, as well as misunderstanding the notions of "will", "power", "value freedom" and the operation of a syllogism...), has found the original German text "testing" to read at best: "What renders these particular reflections particularly inaccessible is the ponderous prose; and it is hard to see how the editor could characterize them as stylistically elegant" (Gottfried Paul: "Review of Piccone and Kondylis", TELOSscope, Sunday, August 2, 2009, <http://www.telospress.com/review-of-piccone-and-kondylis/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>)]

Anyone who particularly values Thucydides, Machiavelli, and Max Weber (as well as many other remarkable thinkers or "observers of human affairs" - Aristotle, Montaigne, Hobbes, Spinoza, Clausewitz, and Marx readily come to mind*) will probably become very fond of Kondylis's work. The reading will be (very) difficult, but the gain in knowledge immeasurable.

[*Because almost inevitably most great (and not so great) thinkers in the social sciences, history and philosophy display both varying degrees of empirical and logical-argumentative weaknesses or even serious flaws, as well as all their strengths and insights, or at least while maintaining their value as "negative" polemical points of reference, those I have named are just a small list which could very easily be expanded to include: the great classical historians (Herodotus, Xenophon, Polybius, Sallust, Livy, Tacitus, Appian, Priscus et. al.), the Sophists, Socrates and Plato, the Cyrenaics, the Stoics, La Rochefoucauld, Montesquieu, La Mettrie, Hume, Helvétius, Adam Smith, Adam Ferguson, Kant, Tocqueville, Nietzsche, Pareto, Simmel, Durkheim, Schumpeter, E. H. Carr, K. Mannheim, Raymond Aron, Werner Conze, and many, many others: from Epicurus, Duns Scotus, Occam, Bacon, Galilei, Descartes, Locke, Vico, Rousseau, Chamfort, Lichtenberg and Comte; to Grotius, Pascal, Pufendorf, Diderot, d'Alembert, Holbach, Turgot, de Sade, Herder, Rivarol, Schiller, Hegel and Schelling; to Leopold von Ranke, F. Engels, W. Dilthey, Tönnies, Husserl, Bergson, Werner Sombart, G.H. Mead, Lenin, E. Cassirer, Leopold v. Wiese, Levin Ludwig Schücking, Bernard Groethuysen, Karl Polanyi, Pitirim Sorokin, Morris Ginsberg, Fernand Braudel, T. Parsons; to H. Mackinder, Arnold Hauser, E. Kantorowicz, Karl Löwith, Otto Brunner, Hans Morgenthau, J. Burnham, Cesare Pavese, J. Plamenatz, Geoffrey Elton, Reinhart Koselleck, K. Waltz, Hedley Bull, Michel Vovelle, G. Arrighi, Gerd Althoff, P.M. Kennedy, G. Contogeorgis, J. Mearsheimer and so on and so forth.]

[The great (as a matter of the translator's (personal) taste, but also (once) acknowledged as "classic" or of extremely high quality and craftsmanship) authors, artists, composers, painters, sculptors, artistic achievements, (social) psychologists, et. al., etc. include: Homer, Aeschylus, Sophocles, Euripides, Aristophanes, Pindar, Sappho, Pheidias, The Parthenon, Horace, Virgil, Ovid, Cicero, Juvenal, The Bible, Hagia Sophia, Byzantine iconography, Boccaccio, Dante, Cathédrale Notre-Dame de Chartres, Basilica Papale di San Pietro in

Vaticano, Michelangelo, Da Vinci, Raphael, Titian, Cervantes, Chaucer, Shakespeare, Milton, El Greco, Velázquez, Rembrandt, Kölner Dom, Hieronymus Bosch, Bach, Mozart, Beethoven, Wagner, Verdi, Handel, Rossini, Schubert, Goethe, Dostoyevsky, Tolstoy, Chekhov, Balzac, de Maupassant, Baudelaire, Monet, Cavafy, Pirandello, T. S. Eliot, César Vallejo, Camus,... Yasujiro Ozu, John Ford, Jean Renoir, Kenji Mizoguchi,... Picasso, Stravinsky,... and of course many, many other achievements and many other creators, performers, et al., too many to name and admire...]

Kondylis in historical context:

Kondylis's oeuvre draws together all the main strands in the social sciences (historical science, sociology, anthropology, the humanities etc.), philosophy and the history of ideas, which contain the elements necessary for someone to engage in absolutely consistent science (as far as the human-social sciences are concerned at a macro or general level, consisting of three main overlapping branches: history, sociology, social ontology (incl. anthropology)). In other words, where (cultural-critical, deconstructivistic, (self-)ironising) "post-modernism" in its various forms draws on aspects of the thought of e.g. [La Mettrie, de Sade,] Marx, Tönnies, Nietzsche, Freud, Boas, Wittgenstein, Heidegger, et al. - apart from, inter alia, reflecting, recycling and reconstructing thought patterns emanating from highly technicised and performance-based, hedonistic-consumeristic (massifying and atomising, urbanising and secularising, levelling and equalising, ideologically more spatial than temporal, also in practice relatively more mobile than static) Western mass democracy (with its extremely intricate division of labour, "taken for granted" access to water, energy, mass production and a general overcoming of the shortage of goods; blurring of public and private spheres, universal suffrage, mass bureaucratisation of the state, corporations, the mass media, and, historically more fluid attitudes to collective identities such race, nation(-state), religion, sex, or "gender", etc., including (individualistic) "self-realisation" and "minority" group "identity politics", non-eurocentric exoticism (Other worship) and dissolution of bourgeois anthropocentrism, at times ideologically "eliminating" Nature (biology) in Culture; a (mass-democratic) analytical-combinatory thought figure rather than the (bourgeois) synthetic-harmonising thought figure; as well as featuring (the illusion of) Novelty, Kitsch, Fashion, an emphasis on Youth(fulness), Change, Pluralism, the loosening of traditional morals and attitudes as to sex(uality), (depictions of) violence,...; the dissolution of traditional substances (and "grand narratives") into variable functions, but with a persistence of "metaphysics" (and "grand narratives") in ideological beliefs and constructs centred on concepts like

“equality”, “tolerance”, “human rights”,... normatively driven “deconstruction” (which conveniently does not “deconstruct” itself just as Marx conveniently did not apply his notion of “false consciousness” and “ideology” to his own normative (eschatological) ideology), etc., etc., etc.) -, and not infrequently, but not always, correctly acknowledges the relativity of values, the centrality and ubiquity of (relative degrees of ideational, ideological and/or physical) power in human-social relations, and the perspectivity (historicity) of knowledge, but errs in maintaining a relativity of knowledge, notwithstanding its own claims to knowledge and irrefutable empirical and logical criteria, as well as (contradictorily) usually adhering to some kind of normative programme and having certain aesthetic preferences, Kondylis managed to build on the great Western tradition of empirical observation and logical coherence, to the extent it has existed, in order to produce a body of work which essentially brings to a near as humanly possible completed high point or "perfection" what thinkers like Aristotle, Marx and Weber (Thucydides, Machiavelli, Hobbes, Clausewitz et al.), at least in part or albeit imperfectly, sought to achieve with regard to understanding human societies at a macro or general level: description and explanation of what *is*, without, so to speak, contaminating the description and explanation of reality with an *ought*. It goes without saying that absolutely consistent knowledge of the *Is* is politically-polemically at best only partially useful, because human societies and the individuals that comprise them exist per definitionem in various forms of ideological (and usually less frequently, physical) struggle over *Ought* (as part of the social-cultural-human manifestation of the natural-biological drive (urge or impulse) of self-preservation) - apart from the quantitatively insignificant exceptions, who can *also* observe human affairs consistently dispassionately. Kondylis's oeuvre therefore constitutes the ideational (ideological) domain of the few.

This site is reproduced with further links at:

www.panagiotiskondylis.wordpress.com

© all rights reserved 2009-2018.

Translating Kondylis into English since 1999...

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - The Political and Man

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)

- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

The Political and Man by Panagiotis Kondylis

Chapter I (and all subsequent chapters) in two versions:

a) the "plain English" version:



[The Political and Man by Panagiotis Kondylis Chapter I.pdf](#)

Size : 1055.035 Kb

Type : pdf

and b) the "alternative words and phrases" version with some German text:



[The Political and Man \(Das Politische und der Mensch\) by Panagiotis Kondylis \(Panajotis Kondylis\) Chapter I.pdf](#)

Size : 1522.571 Kb

Type : pdf

Title pages and table of contents (updated upon the

completion of the translation of every further (sub-)section. For chapter and (sub-)section summaries, [scroll down this page](#)).



[The Political and Man by Panagiotis Kondylis Title pages and table of contents.pdf](#)

Size : 125.352 Kb

Type : pdf



[The Political and Man \(Das Politische und der Mensch\) by Panagiotis Kondylis \(Panajotis Kondylis\) Title pages and table of contents.pdf](#)

Size : 151.889 Kb

Type : pdf

Chapter II:



[The Political and Man by Panagiotis Kondylis Chapter II.pdf](#)

Size : 1362.646 Kb

Type : pdf



[The Political and Man \(Das Politische und der Mensch\) by Panagiotis Kondylis \(Panajotis Kondylis\) Chapter II.pdf](#)

Size : 2141.081 Kb

Type : pdf

Chapter III:



[The Political and Man by Panagiotis Kondylis Chapter III.pdf](#)

Size : 887.626 Kb

Type : pdf



[The Political and Man \(Das Politische und der Mensch\) by Panagiotis Kondylis \(Panajotis Kondylis\) Chapter III.pdf](#)

Size : 1561.26 Kb

Type : pdf

For *The Political and Man's* bibliography (with around 1000 references) and index, a German edition of *Das Politische und der Mensch* by Panajotis Kondylis can be purchased in hard copy book form at:

<http://www.amazon.de>

or in pdf form at:

<http://www.degruyter.com>

PANAJOTIS KONDYLI

DAS POLITISCHE UND DER MENSCH

GRUNDZÜGE
DER
SOZIALONTOLOGIE
BAND I

Akademie Verlag

Ο ΕΥΡΩΠΑΪΚΟΣ ΔΙΑΦΩΤΙΣΜΟΣ
ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ
Ο ΕΥΡΩΠΑΪΚΟΣ ΔΙΑΦΩΤΙΣΜΟΣ

Β
ΘΕΣΣΑΛΟΝΙΚΗ



Some citations from Chapter I and Chapter ((sub-)section) summaries

.... "Thus, so-called cultural anthropology, as it was popularised for instance by Ruth Benedict or Margaret Mead, aimed originally at breaking up everything which gave the impression of an anthropologically inherited constant, into cultural influences. In this way, many unilateralities (or one-sidednesses) or coarsenesses of the conventional (or traditional) anthropology of drives, of Reason and of races, were of course shown in their true light. Yet in the process, the mark was widely overshoot, and that which was now called anthropology was hardly to be distinguished anymore from vulgar sociology, which by the way is also a genuinely mass-democratic ideological phenomenon: just as the old notion of social hierarchy was frequently justified by means of anthropological fictions, so mass-democratic egalitarianism sought backing in respect of the

assumption that humans constitute the resultants of their social conditions, that is, equality amongst humans could already be guaranteed through the equality of conditions."...

... "Now, as soon as the exclusion of anthropological formulations of a question (or examinations of problems) at the level of the social-theoretical construct has seen to the dispelling of the imponderabilities of human behaviour, only a single step remains to be taken for the safeguarding of ponderability at the level of complex society: the (direct or expected) identification of the construct with social reality. Where humans behave for instance in the sense of "system rationality" or according to the communicative logic of language, as these are described in the social-theoretical construct, there a particular knowledge about man is actually unnecessary (or superfluous)."...

..."First of all, it is obvious that the aforementioned paradigm shift, which put an end to bourgeois anthropocentrism, is of an ideological character; it therefore may not serve as the starting point of a scientific argumentation. That means: an argumentation, which, with reference to the end of anthropocentrism, would demand the putting aside of anthropology, would a limine be false. Because anthropocentrism, anthropology and man as a historically-socially acting being constitute three different magnitudes; the elimination of the first does not have to mean the elimination of the second, and the elimination of the first two (at the level of ideology or of social theory) can in no case mean that man in actual fact ceases to exist. Formulated differently: the beginning and the end of anthropocentrism do not coincide with the beginning and the end of anthropology, and the end of anthropology, i.e. talk of man, cannot be the end of man, just as man has not taken his beginning from anthropology. There were, and in fact are, always only humans, who pursue (or are involved in) or abolish anthropocentrism or anthropology – and a scientific theory, which wants to take into account this fundamental fact, must argue anthropologically in a comprehensive (or broad) sense, that is, thematise man (i.e. make man a subject of discussion) in respect of his action and his motivation (also in his quality (i.e. characteristic) as author (or originator) of theories about the value (or merit) and anti-value (or demerit) of anthropocentrism and anthropology). The necessary social-ontological depth is therefore reached when the perceptions of humans on

the value (and status) of man and his objective doing (i.e. acts) are distinguished very thoroughly and it is ascertained that the latter [objective doing (i.e. acts) of man] are more stable and more homogenous than those convictions are; the base (or terrain) of practical or theoretical doing (i.e. acts) accordingly constitutes the base (or terrain) of the scientifically indispensable talk of man, that is, the base (or terrain) of an anthropology which can also account for all the respective represented (supported or justified) anthropologies or negations of anthropology."...

... "Aversion to the insight that humans and their acts lie at a deeper level than their anthropological or anti-anthropological perceptions, is actually much more frequent and much more widespread than the postmodern uprising (or rebellion) against anthropocentrism and against anthropology as science. It takes root in the ideological-polemical need to anchor normative positions, which in the final analysis can have meaning only in relation to humans, in higher and more comprehensive authorities, whose objective constitution (or composition) sets as narrow as possible limits on (or boundaries around) human imponderability, while the ponderability of the world and of society correspondingly rises. The polemical component consists in that these normative positions, and the "objective" authorities bearing these normative positions, come into being as counter concepts and often as downright conceptual reversals of earlier concepts. The age of theocentrism defined God as the authority before which the imponderability of concrete man had to stop – either through his conscious subjection to divine commandments or, by contrast, through the absolute prospectlessness (or futility) of an uprising (or rebellion). But also the epoch of bourgeois anthropocentrism typically avoided as far as possible leaving concrete man to his own uncontrollable preferences (or predilections); bourgeois anthropocentrism therefore demanded him to live in accordance with the commands of supra-human hypostases, namely Nature or History. Bidding farewell to anthropocentrism and at the same time to anthropology gave rise to new authorities inside of mass-democratic social theory. The said new authorities functioned, as it were, as stream (or river) beds that could channel human action all the more easily as this time they did not have to go into the reasons and depths of the same human action; "system rationality", frictionless communication laid out on the structure of language, reasonable (or prudent)

economic calculus (i.e. calculation) or the behaviouristic symmetry of stimulus and response, were now supposed to ensure ponderability in the same sense as formerly god-willed or nature-conforming behaviour did.

Behind the facade of all these past and present constructions, however, concrete humans stir in their endless variety of form, in the imponderability (or incalculability) of their action and the uncertainty of their action's consequences. These irreducible facts of the matter can of course be largely discarded through rationalisation (i.e. as explanation or justification), but every social theory some time or other has to stumble over these irreducible facts' effects, and then the question is directly or indirectly posed as to what then might these beings be, which have persistently disregarded the numerous representations of, and proposals for, harmony, in history until now.

Anthropologising (or talking about man) remains inevitable, even if anthropology is forced into abdicating [its power and pre-eminence in (social-scientific) theory]. The age of anthropocentrism, when Pope opined, "the proper study of mankind is man", understandably provided anthropology as a discipline certain opportunities. An anthropology, though, had already developed in the womb of ancient ontology (we remind ourselves for instance of the Platonic parallel between the strata of being (Is) and the strata of the soul), whereas the theology which came later had to likewise acquire an anthropology with the intention of making understandable what drives humans to the violation of the harmony of the Good. But mass-democratic social theory too does not in actual fact make do, despite its in principle repudiation of anthropology, without (tacit) anthropological premises and assumptions. Between the inevitability of these latter (tacit) anthropological premises and assumptions and the adhering to that repudiation of anthropology, an internal guerilla war takes place, which can never end in peace. One often believes in having already disposed of anthropology because one can, without major losses and complications, do without the old anthropology of drives (urges) and of Reason; already in regard to calculating or ethical rationality, however, things become much more difficult, since this calculating or ethical rationality, without sufficient anthropological underpinning, hovers in the air."...

..."One basic component of the mass-democratic thought figure in Foucault consists therefore in the declaration of war against bourgeois anthropocentrism and its anthropology. The other basic component appears above all in his later work and consists in the demand for self-realisation, which, as we know, even formulated in code, ends up in a certain image of man or presupposes the same such an image of man. In declared agreement with "present-day struggles" against the ruling forms of power (or power forms), Foucault typically enough

wants to raise the same question as the supposed originator of anthropology, Kant: “who are we?”; with that question, he connects the aim of “bringing about new forms of subjectivity, while we reject the kind of subjectivity which was imposed on us for centuries”. Foucault of course does not pose that question as a diachronically thinking anthropologist, rather he wants to know how it relates to the present-day historical moment. All the same: no reason and also no possibility exist in respect of shaking off a centuries-long ruling – and obviously harmful and dispensable – subjectivity, if no, until now, suppressed forces in man as genus (i.e. species or race) (“we”) conflict with the said harmful and dispensable subjectivity. What is, therefore, in man treated like a child (or led by the nose) and held down (or oppressed), what justifies the highly evaluative (value-bearing or judgemental) statement that we have become “captives (or prisoners) of our own history”? Foucault would have to go into (or take on) this aporia (i.e. doubt, contradiction or paradox) because he requires a new subjectivity not simply as a functionalistic sociologist and social engineer, who ascertains a gulf between conventional (or traditional) modes of behaviour and new social conditions (relations or circumstances), that is, between “psychical” and “social systems”, and wants to remove this gulf, no matter with what signs (i.e. symbolism). On the contrary, he thinks in normative categories, and from the new subjectivity he expects emancipatory effects (consequences or results).“ ...

...““Human dignity” and “human rights” constitute just as little truths which the social subsystem (or part system) of science discovered and then put at the disposal of society, as for instance the doctrine (or teaching) of man as image and likeness of God, whose place the said “human dignity” and “human rights” took. The positivisation of the law (and justice) takes place at a logically subordinate level (or stage), at which the ultimate questions of the polity as regards meaning and identity are not posed, because at the level of premises they are held to be solved; essentially things are not different in respect of the Code of Hammurabi or in respect of Roman law (and justice). That area (or realm) of the law (and justice), which is seemingly or really indifferent to those ultimate questions, can be called positive law (and justice), its existence however proves nothing about the power and lack of power of politics, but only that a more or less greater part of the law (and justice), under conditions of social stability, can be seen as politically irrelevant. Moreover, this part of the law (and justice) can never incorporate in itself (or assimilate within itself) the entire area (or realm) of the law (and justice); as much as it may expand (or extend

itself), it must remain outside of the ideologically sacrosanct place in which the articles of faith mentioned above linger undisturbed. And if positive law (and justice) in its indifference vis-à-vis ultimate questions seems relativistic and arbitrarily manageable, then this relativism only constitutes one side of the dualistic complex “relativism-universalism”, which, as we know, characterises the ruling ideology in mass democracy. The consequence of the relativism of the content pertaining to positive law (and justice) should, in any case, be the formalism of a legitimation, which would be based on the mere following of (or compliance with) certain procedures. However, the formal (i.e. form-related or form-adhering) procedure and the modes of acting connected with such formal procedure in themselves keep intellects(-spirits) (or minds) busy only when the essential content-related questions have found an acceptable solution for the socially decisive forces, when, that is, the material foundations of the social system appear so solid that a reference to the said material foundations of the social system could serve as direct confirmation of ruling ideological topoi (e.g. affluence as proof of the superiority of democracy). Should these foundations crackle, then the procedure itself becomes a content-related question, or else the content-related questions bluntly disregard all questions of procedure.”...

...“Contemporary history therefore does enough for its part in order to heighten awareness of the examination of problems of a social theory centred on man and the political – provided of course that one is in a position to put in order (or classify) contemporary history in terms of universal (or world) history, and to recognise deeper continuities, without being put off by the evolutionistically underpinned arrogant self-assessments of modern society. Our main concern here, however, is not the status pertaining to universal (or world) history of contemporary history, but that dimension of depth of social theory, which is called social ontology. As our preceding arguments (or discussions) have hopefully shown, no large-scale social theory can manage without an – even reluctant or tacit – recourse to basic anthropological and political categories. The political and man were and are the most comprehensive and most flexible theoretical framework for the putting in order (or classification) and the understanding of social-theoretically relevant phenomena. This priority of the *theoretical*, that is, of the descriptive standpoint implies, on the other hand, that for us our concern cannot be to protect “man” against the inhuman anonymity of “systems” or to save his ethical personality from its supposed degradation by materialistic economism etc.. Those, who project onto man’s nature an ethical-normative ideal so that the lack of realisation of the same ethical-normative ideal amounts to a degeneration or devastation of man, complain and worry about “man”. Man is, however, indestructible and is in complete existential fullness here, and the only presupposition (or precondition) with regard to his indestructibility and complete existential fullness lies in the fact of his mere existence, not in a certain way of life. That is why both the functionalistic dissolution of the human [sphere or element], as well as the

human [sphere or element]'s ethical-normative interpretation, which directly or indirectly pays homage to a substantialism against which functionalism then turns, are to be rejected. A third, social-ontologically and historically sound way of looking at things has to start from the banal ascertainment that since the times of the primeval (or primordial) horde there is no period of history in which we would not recognise specifiable (namable or assignable) basic given facts of our own behaviour. Similar considerations enable insight into the social-ontological importance (status or value) of the political, of which we likewise expect exclusively theoretical and not ethical-normative explanations (insights or information). Indeed, the theoretical fertility of this insight can be proved in several and important part questions (i.e. secondary (incidental or minor) questions), thus e.g. during a methodical (i.e. methodological) clarification of the relations between social theory and the science of history, or in the attempt at an overcoming of the artificial alternative in "individualism vs. holism".

The programmatic putting first of the political and of the anthropological allows, finally, the constant, positive or negative continuing (or picking up the thread) of a thousands of years old social-theoretical tradition – and indeed not only of the West and not only of the (Western) modern era. The frequently mentioned smug self-confidence of mass-democratic social theory, the conviction in respect of a radical break with the "pre-modern age" etc. is often articulated in the form of an ignorance or ignoring of older theoretical positions. The translation (or transmission) of age-old questions into an ever-changing and all the more complicated vocabulary gives rise to the impression of constant theoretical progress, in relation to which the claim to originality is based not seldom on the lack of sufficient knowledge of sources and of the literature; what for the obscure doctoral candidate is prohibited, brings others fame (or glory). The reminding of the age of central methodical (i.e. methodological) and content-related questions seems to cause uneasiness because the said reminding eo ipso refreshes the memory in respect of the age of the (social) world and of man." ...

In **Chapter I**, post-World War 2 (mass-democratic) ideology in social theory (e.g. as represented by Parsons, cybernetics or cybernetic systems theory, the open system, Luhmann and functionalistic systems theory, Habermas and the theory of communicative action, "intersubjectivity", an evolutionistic philosophy of history, the evolutionism of differentiation, Foucault; rational choice theory, economism, economistic anthropology and economistic social theory; G. Homans and behaviourism etc.) is pulled apart and exposed in order to set the scene for Kondylis's own comprehensive theory of the social relation or social-ontological perspective in Chapters II-V, which draws and builds on aspects of formal sociology and interactionistic points of view,

whilst having a non-substantialistic and non-normative understanding of the political (or political factors) and man (or anthropology). Chapter I includes mention of: the difference between anthropocentrism, anthropology and man as a historically-socially acting being, the spectrum and (intersubjective) mechanism of the social relation, (historical) changes in values, the inseparable co-existence of man and the social, how various aspects or activities of society (political, aesthetic, religious, scientific, economic etc.) interrelate at a general level; the centrality of, and inevitable tension between, both relativism and universalism in the ruling mass-democratic ideology; a distinction between politics and the political against a common backdrop of the (social-ontological question of the) cohesion of society and the maintenance of social order, the conceptual construction of "world society", as well as telling references to Herbert Spencer, Piaget, the Is-Ought and "community-society" distinctions, Tönnies, Durkheim, Gehlen; the (bourgeois) modern era's philosophy of the subject, anthropology and ideals of Reason; the confusion of anthropocentrism and anthropology, Weber, Giddens et al..

Chapter II

Chapter II (Section 1) begins with the very important contrasting of Dilthey and Husserl as to the (social)ontic roots or foundations of philosophy, and it is pointed out how Western philosophy reached the threshold of social ontology in the 20th century, whilst also indicating the polemical origins, in the history of ideas, of the emergence of the (ideological) critique of culture associated with "instrumental thought", "thoughtlessness of technology (technique)" etc.. Kierkegaard appears within the boundaries of the discussion, only to leave in search of the ideology of "genuine" existence rather than stay in the exploration of the constitution of the social (or society). Preliminary comment is made about the social relation between individuals (and aspects of anthropology) as being part of social ontology's research area, but not exhaustive of such a research area, since logically the social-ontic or society as a whole must exist prior to, and be broader than, the examination of the social relation between individuals. As regards philosophical analysis of the social relation, inter alia, Heidegger's supposed non-ethicism is exposed in the struggle between the so-called actual (real, true or genuine) and the unactual

(unreal, untrue or ungenuine), and Sartre at best only touches upon the fundamental issues (e.g. the spectrum of the social relation) while remaining beholden to his own rather impressionistic, literary or theatrical style. Significant points are made about Schütz and the social relation, as well as about the ethicism and normativism of Buber and the dialogicians [in fact, the I-Thou interrelation(ship) can be seen as a "philosophical" precursor of the ideology of "tolerance" and "diversity" in Western mass democracies] - the dialogicians' precursor, so to speak, Feuerbach then leads us to a high point, if not the highest point, in the development of the social sciences. Karl Marx is seen now, for the first time in the exposition of the history of ideas, in the light of his true and colossal theoretical value: as theorist of the social relation as regards man's existence vis-à-vis man in society, i.e. on the basis of the pre-existence of society and from the point of view of society, and as regards man's ((human) society's) existence in and vis-à-vis nature (as well as the (changing) reciprocal effect of both human society (man) and nature on each other to the extent there is such an effect); furthermore, Marx's theory of ideology is highlighted as a first-rate social-scientific achievement in how it at least touches upon the fact that every ontology or theory must be preceded by a social-ontically determined state of mind and that every ideology regarding social and extra-social being contains elements found in all such ideologies (power-claims and the drive of self-preservation (as anthropological constants), belief in and attribution of meaning, separation of the world into "good" and "bad", identity (the familiar) and anti-identity (the Other), etc. (as social-ontological constants encompassing the anthropological constants)), notwithstanding that Marx's (recurrent) economism and (at times full-on) ethicism do not allow him to develop a social ontology worthy of value-free (i.e. descriptive, non-normative (and explanatory)) science [of course man's evolution is totally beyond the scope of *Das Politische und der Mensch* and is therefore not addressed, i.e. it is not of concern here to draw a distinction between e.g. the various types of hominidae (great apes), nor to draw attention to evolution up to and throughout homo sapiens sapiens etc. - the distinction between man and animal as can be observed by the layman suffices here]. The discussion of philosophers in the realm of the social ends with Schopenhauer and

Nietzsche, whose anti-intellectualistic epistemological and anthropological, existential views exist in a sociological and historical vacuum.

Section 2A of Chapter II surveys the two major kinds of founding of sociology (as represented by Weber and Durkheim respectively), having first hinted at the (structural or formal) points of commonality and difference between social ontology, sociology and historical science. The discussion in respect of Max Weber shows how the great sociologist did not theorise the social relation or social action as part of a fully developed social-ontological analysis of what is a constitutive part of all societies, but rather at best mixed (or confused) the social-ontological level of analysis with sociological(-historical) analyses or in trying to differentiate between historical science and sociology. The intractable problem of deriving averages and regularities from the different subjectively meant meaning of a variety of actors exposes Weber's (and Schütz's) analytical weaknesses when the heterogony of ends brings about social facts. Weber's use of "meaning" and "understanding" also does not serve to adequately found sociology as a scientific discipline with its own specific differences and traits (vis-à-vis history and social ontology) - since such use would more likely apply to the distinction between the humanities and the natural sciences at a much broader level - but rather, inter alia, polemically sought to rebut Comte or Marx's (natural law-related, and highly unscientific) sociological philosophy of history. Apart from dealing with the discrepancy between Parsons's (social-ontologically relevant) theory of action and Parsons's (normative) sociological analysis, Kondylis highlights Weber's epistemological failings in combatting the philosophy of history with methodological individualism, while in practice employing ideal types corresponding to social facts (cf. Durkheim's theory) in basing his often brilliant sociological-historical analyses on the difference between conceptual constructs and reality. Seemingly paradoxically, the other great sociologist, Durkheim, notwithstanding the normativism and relative lack of historical depth in his sociological analyses, was able to go one major

step further than Weber (in terms of the clarity of his methodological stance, if not in practice) in founding sociology as a scientific discipline. Psychologism and the individual psychologies of humans are not irrelevant to the observer of human affairs (e.g. in scientific historiography), but social facts and the study of such social facts in sociology arise from an epistemological decision based on social facts' existence through human action. Such social facts, which as facts are ontically obviously more than just tangible things or objects (since they result from human action), are what can be apprehended beyond mere introspection, i.e., they incorporate, apart from the humans acting in relation to the social fact, the socially held (by the said humans) notion and or ideology of (belief in) "the navy", "the government", "the economy", "the law", morality, religions, movements, fads, languages, social groups, etc.. Furthermore, the heterogony of ends also plays its part in requiring sociology to examine social facts beyond individual psychologies, goals etc.. We are again reminded that in practice Weber's view regarding representations (or notions) of collective constructs in humans' minds, amounted more or less to Durkheim's view of the existence of social facts. Reference is also made to Comte's and Spencer's functionalism and the limits and inflexibility of social facts when compared with historical reality, particularly when social facts are imbued with normativism. Accordingly, Durkheim's ethical-normative tendencies come into conflict with his own understanding of the social fact and his (explicit and implicit) acknowledgement of the heterogony of ends, as well as of the full spectrum of human action, i.e. not only order, agreement or concord etc., but also, anomie, disagreement or conflict etc..

Section 2B commences with a discussion of how the epistemological clarification of the difference between sociology and history is confused with research practice in regard to social-historical reality, whose existence cannot be simply confined to the necessary epistemological distinction, since social-historical reality exists as a constant becoming or continuum which both sociology and history (as well as all other disciplines in the social sciences and humanities) deal with. The discussion specifically turns to Durkheim's treatment of social facts and

his failure to not include diachrony sufficiently and (logically) consistently in his research practice. The importance of comparisons and research into causes, inter alia, make the boundaries of historical science in practice fluid with regard to those of sociology, and vice versa. Historical science and sociology are both a science of man's social action, but only sociology of the two must be defined as the science of social action in social facts, whereas the science of history can also deal with facts other than social facts (e.g. specific acts as between specific individuals). In any event, Weber as a historian, and his use of the ideal type, ensured that his historical research would not be confined to psychologism as an (extreme) idiography. The benefit of Weber's approach was a heightened ability to isolate the laziness or ideology behind viewing individual cases as reflections of general situations from having a clear notion of the epistemological-fictive character of types, classes and generalities. Kondylis then goes into the very fine distinction between the uniqueness and singularity of a historical event, as well as into the status of a historical event as a cause or effect in a causal interrelation; the avoidance of psychologism in focusing on observable action rather than personal psychology is particularly noted, as well as the almost automatic extending of historical individuality into the sociological realm. A strict concept of individuality cannot be consistently employed either in historicism or any research practice; the use of abstractions is unavoidable if one wants to generalise in regard to what will be more than one concrete case, or in the illumination of just one concrete case, including as regards causes. The close interrelation between, or unavoidable intersecting of, history and sociology is looked at in detail from the perspective of the practice of these disciplines. The social fact is by no means sociology's exclusive object of study, and the historian cannot but come to grips with clashes (of interests, ends (goals), (individual and collective) subjects etc.), and the heterogony of ends, if he wants to achieve scientific insight into human affairs; Durkheim's understanding of the social fact remains attached to its static-institutional aspect, and his evolutionistic philosophy of history constitutes anything but a strict historical science, notwithstanding that evolutionistic philosophy of history played a pivotal role in the development of modern sociology and historical science. A scientifically and methodologically valid functional way of looking at historical-sociological matters is distinguished from functionalism as such, as well as from eschatology and evolutionism. The predominant mass-democratic thought-figure, however, offered functionalism fertile ground to take root in sociology while rejecting not only a philosophy of history, but historical method or consideration in general (e.g. Parsons). On the other hand, the scientific explanation of social phenomena that seeks theoretical explanation beyond a narrow horizon necessitates that the

sociologist also deals with historical matters (see the noteworthy or remarkable work of: Weber, Marc Bloch, Tilly, Eisenstadt, B. Moore et al.). Content is historical, or has a decisive historical component, and without an analytical flexibility to explain *the relations* between factors in regard to every specific situation, sociology will inevitably be trapped in e.g. functions, (sub)systems, normative preferences, ideology. C. W. Mills has pointed to the necessarily limited scope of the scientifically valid use of many concepts in sociology, particularly when their use claims validity in regard to world history and social formations beyond the West European world. A sharp distinction between historical and unhistorical sociology can therefore only have (a very) limited scientific (theoretical-descriptive-explanatory) application in the investigation of social phenomena; whether e.g. individual action or structure has primacy can only be a matter of the specific analysis of a specific situation in sociological and historical research. A fixed hierarchy of causal factors in the form of a (scientifically) universally valid table of categories is thus an impossibility, as is a (scientifically) universally applicable method which depends on a categorial hierarchy or established conceptually. Research interests since the 1960s with regard to once unimportant or irrelevant matters (such as the everyday life of the common man, sexuality, deviance, difference etc.) reflect the (then new) ruling mass-democratic ideology.

In **Section 2C(a)**, the modern origins of methodological individualism are noted as developing in liberal ((social-)economic) polemics (e.g. Menger) against both the holistic and organicistic foe (with roots in Catholic Aristotelian scholasticism), which had Adam Müller as its major proponent after the French Revolution, and the historical school of economics in general. Politics or ethics have no necessary correlation with methodology (Schumpeter); Weber did not, however, share Schumpeter's perspicacity in rejecting the individualistic point of view as a methodological approach to be used in sociology (notwithstanding its use in economics). Thereafter, Hayek and Popper achieved fame in the climate of the Cold War as theorists (i.e. polemicists) of methodological individualism without contributing anything of substance to social science - their only substantial "scientific" value being in the use of their respective positions as objects of criticism, which Kondylis easily picks apart as, inter alia, lacking in logical coherence, and being overly prone

to a one-sided ideological representation of their foes' position(s), and of course, of empirical reality. Röpke, along with Hayek, and their "neoliberalism", are referred to, as are (logical) issues pertaining to utility maximisation, psychologism, homo oeconomicus, behaviourism, Popper, Homans, Coleman, and the ethicising-normativistic and fundamental empirical errors of both methodological individualism as well as a holistically meant ontological independence of a supposedly indestructible society.

Hayek and Popper feature in **Section 2C(b)**. Their methodological individualism falters in their own acknowledgement of the heterogony of ends - and they do not even realise it. There is discussion of psychologism, Weber and Hegel, as well as Hayek's and Popper's zealous, contradictory and fatuous polemics (they are e.g. in favour of methodological individualism but inadvertently make arguments against it when they support the notion of the unintended consequences of action (in a one-sided fashion), as well as, in Hayek's case, the ideology (myth) of the "invisible hand"). Of course, Hayek and Popper use the heterogony of ends selectively, and not logically consistently vis-à-vis their own avowed methodological individualism, or supposed opposition to "historicism" or philosophies of history, as well as vis-à-vis historical reality and argumentation in general. Reference is also made to von Mises, Menger, Mandeville, Adam Smith, Vico, Marx, Engels and Durkheim.

Section 2C(c) delves into the social-theoretical implications of the unintended consequences of action. Durkheim may have erred as to these consequences' supposedly necessarily beneficial effects, however his use of the social fact ensured he did not fall into the logical-epistemological trap of methodological individualism. The social whole, never frozen in time, is something (notionally and actually) more than the mere sum of its (always moving, dynamic) parts (individuals and their acts); not of course as the existence of a metaphysical being or other entity other than individuals and their acts, but as a social fact or social facts in which the ontological autonomy

of the social is condensed: it is one thing for A not to attack B because A fears B's strength, and it is quite another thing if A does not attack B because A has contemplated the likely or certain legal consequences, or the "scandal", which such an attack will provoke. Society materially consists only of individuals, but the individuals as individuals do not constitute indispensable constituent elements of society such that if one individual e.g. is removed from society, that society becomes another society or ceases to exist as a society; society is not reducible merely to individuals as individual people (in a particular space in time) without the effects of other individuals' acts, groupings, thoughts, etc. (taking place in spaces and or times other than where we are at any given moment). Kondylis employs a distinction between quantity and quality to assist in understanding the existence of various ontological (including invisible and intangible) levels (of society and social facts in general, apart from individuals as separate individuals) without at any moment suggesting, in terms of matter, anything other than the existence of individuals in making up society. Only those who have a metaphysical belief (e.g. in ethically-normatively meant individualism and an individualistic monism) insist there is *one* being (Is) and its strata are homogenous. Society (i.e. human society, as human culture to the extent it distinguishes itself from the animal kingdom, and from the groupings or societies in the animal kingdom) not only pre-exists every (human) individual, but also provides a framework of social facts (obviously not larger in scope than society): rules, norms, customs, traditions, laws, ideologies, myths, religions, etc., with which every individual (at least potentially) interacts, and very often restrict individuals in acting upon their wishes or desires (whether shaped (in part) by society or not, and regardless of whether individuals do act contrary to the said mechanisms of social disciplining). Every social fact has a social-historical(-structural) background, i.e. (often innumerable and over time unknowable separate) interactions of individuals without which the social fact could not exist, and in relation to which present-day individuals act. Social facts (which apart from institutional constructs include the imponderable effects of the heterogony of ends, the (often) unforeseeable outcomes of collective action) reside in and come from an ontological zone of supra-individual factors both necessary for the comprehension of individual behaviour as well as being beyond directly

observable individual behaviour (since e.g. the said ontological zone of social facts/supra-individual factors resulted from historical individual and group behaviour beyond what is directly observable by any given individual at any given time and in any given space); however, this ontological zone is always materially identical with individual humans' acts. Subjective individual sympathies and antipathies cannot and do not consistently or absolutely dominate the relations between people since the said ontological zone is a zone of some kind of normative social disciplining. Reference is made to other attempts by methodological individualists to get around social facts (e.g. Homans, Watkins, Danto), but of course their efforts are (scientifically) to no avail. Moreover, in respect of methodology, concepts pertaining to the collective cannot be (fully and adequately) conveyed with concepts pertaining to the individual, otherwise there is only one ontological level or zone and no society. No matter what methodological individualists do, say or write, they cannot ever get around the fact of society; ex post facto observations (common to all methodologies) of a fact as a result of individual actions is related to the fact of society, otherwise the heterogony of ends would not be a recurrent social phenomenon and individuals would be able to predict the future. Mention is made of Hayek's misunderstanding of Weber's ideal type, particularly as regards empirical reality's role in ideal-typical construction, and the sub-section ends with instructive exemplification by way of two of the greatest (macro-)sociological historians: Tocqueville and Marx - Hayek and Popper had more in common with Durkheim than what they thought. Every society and every institution consists of individuals and the relations between individuals, including in the (historical) background and in view of the heterogony of ends.

Methodological individualism's wrong equating of social facts with a teleological view of history (as in Marxism) is discussed at the beginning of **Section 2C(d)**, before attention turns to Popper and his unsuccessful attempts at unifying methodologically both the natural sciences and the humanities, while, inter alia, trying to avoid monism, induction, "historicism", "holism" or "fatalistic determinism" - all to the displeasure of methodological individualists such as Hayek (cf. I. Berlin). The discussion then examines in detail both Popper's failings as regards "societal (or generally scientific) laws" and under what circumstances such "laws" may have valid scientific

application. The vital distinction between law and causality then arises - law is causality; not every causality is a law. In rejecting the possibility of teleological law bindedness in history and pure nomology, it does not follow there is no causality in history, that there can be a pure idiography (with reference to chance in the name of human "freedom"), that regularities signify the existence of laws in regard to (historical) human action, or that the natural sciences necessarily only find and examine laws in the strict sense. However laws, strictly speaking, can only exist in nature; laws and causalities are only ever *necessarily* methodological and ontological points of orientation - where they actually apply is a matter of case by case examination. There is mention of I. Berlin's (partly correct, partly skewed) view of two "determinisms" which supposedly abolish "free will", and his ideological individualism is exposed in trying to argue for meaning and purpose at the level of the individual, but not at the level of history and the human race, whilst leaving open the possibility of free will leading to "evil" (something most ethicists-polemicists don't want to be accused of doing). The equating of all kinds of causality with law ultimately serves an ideological - not scientific (strictly descriptive and explanatory in terms of logical consistency and empirical reality; never normative) - purpose. Thereafter follows an enthralling discussion of how the notion of free will is irrelevant for sociological and historical research practice, including definitions, in passing, of what sociology and history are, and references to Herodotus, Thucydides, E. H. Carr, M. Weber et. al.. Berlin had doubts about Popper's epistemological monism, notwithstanding their common methodological individualism; the latter thinker's "Covering Law Model" and its inherent flaws (e.g. in supposedly unifying the ontological levels of nature and human existence formally-epistemologically while supporting that personality and free will at the human ontological level do not and cannot exist at the ontological level of nature) give at least some credence to Berlin's doubts. The difference between the natural-scientific and sociological-historical way of explanation is highlighted with reference to phenomena, classification, causality and law bindedness, and Popper and Hempel's confusing of epistemology and ontological levels is further dissected, including Popper's misconstrual of the burning of Giordano Bruno, of situational logic in the light of his own Covering Law Model, and of course Popper's preference for ideology and polemics over strict scientific and logical coherence. The sub-section ends with Homan's methodologically individualistic anti-Popperian psychologism, which, however, cannot explain why, on the basis of nomological presuppositions and since Homans

ignores the social relation and the primeval (or original) social dimension generally, universal psychological laws have in different times and places produced different value content(s).

Section 2C(e) gives an overview of methodological individualism's various encounters with Parsons and "holism", the "(norm) system" e.g. in regard to the question of social order and disorder, and in particular of the varied confrontations or even reconciliations between proponents of microstructures and macrostructures, including "corporate groups", "networks", the restoration of the individual to the centre of theory, the discussions surrounding ethnomethodology, microsociology, macrosociology, (communicative) interaction etc. in the 1960s and 1970s (Homans, R. Collins, R. Emerson, J. Alexander, J. Coleman, G. Ritzer, et al.). In turn, the theoretical inadequacy of such approaches is highlighted (especially in respect of the transition or influence between microstructures and macrostructures), and the subsection makes a preliminary reference to the anthropological and, more tellingly, the social-ontological dimension, whose existence for the purpose of logically and empirically consistent sociological or social-scientific investigation has not hitherto been fully or adequately fleshed out.

Social-ontological factors or forces in the case of specific societies are consequently connected with the most different of historical and social phenomena, in many different ways, and constitute a spectrum whose parts and aspects can come into conflict, and often do, as regards content. No sociological concept in a strict sense can be applied to all societies without exception.

Sociological research (ultimately) cannot but have a historical character. History (historical reality) shows us the relativity of content and values. While social facts as crystallisations of (collective and or individual) social action are the main concern of sociology and can never last permanently, social ontology has as its central object the fact of society - social facts can only ever occupy a part or aspect of the social-ontologically ascertained overall spectrum of the fact of "society", and "society", which can only exist as social facts and under the

pressure of the overall social spectrum, is always prone to, and must (eventually), change.

Chapter II, Section 3 is in many ways the theoretical high point of *Das Politische und der Mensch*, and of social theory in general. In **Section 3A**, social phenomena are seen in relation to the social-ontic forces or factors of the social-ontic field upon which social phenomena temporarily and precariously crystallise. It then becomes clear that social ontology is the study of those forces or factors which are constitutive of society (social being) as "order" and "disorder", whereas the other social sciences deal with the social phenomena which exist always and only against the background of pre-existing society, i.e. social-ontic forces or factors (spread out in the form of a spectrum). Social ontology is strictly non-normative without ever formulating regularities, causalities, laws, or without ever stating what will specifically happen in terms of collective or individual social action, apart from outlining in an ideal (or abstract) formalised fashion the framework within which social action takes place and what exists in general. The other social sciences investigate specific causalities and regularities, and without an adequate appreciation of the social-ontological background against which all social action takes place, they will invariably have difficulty in their investigations and explanations. In the case of social ontology, because all the social-ontic factors or forces are ubiquitous, because such factors or forces always exist at least as possibilities, they are never examined as causes of specific phenomena or events; the variety of form of the social world (throughout history) can only be accounted for descriptively-empirically because of the said

ubiquitousness and potentiality of all social-ontic factors of forces. Social ontology investigates the necessary but not the sufficient conditions of socially living humans' behaviour and action - the social sciences trace causal relations, i.e. the sufficient conditions. For instance, from the point of view of social ontology, the chances of war and peace are equal, but from the social-scientific standpoint, the said equal chances are distributed unequally in accordance with the situation and period in time. Social ontology examines the social-ontic common denominator in order to shed light on the individual social sciences and their respective limits, whereas the boundaries between e.g. sociology and history are of a thematic and methodological kind, determined by these disciplines' logic of founding and their respective power claims in the realm of knowledge. A lack of social-ontological insight ensures confusion and quarrelsomeness in the social sciences generally. Social ontology, which treats the factors or forces of the social-ontic becoming without going into the specific outcome of human action on each and every occasion, is a strictly nomological science, whose generality is broader than, and superior to, the social sciences. Regularities described by sociology and the (probable) outcomes of human action are of no concern to social ontology, which is always multi-dimensional and whose various dimensions manifest themselves in the content of the individual social sciences. While the boundaries between historical, sociological, political and anthropological studies, i.e. the social sciences in general, remain fluid, social ontology in its examination of the spectrum and mechanism of the social relation, the internal dynamics of the political, identity formation, power etc., offers the individual social sciences a point

of orientation and a refining of social scientists' powers of judgement in light of a general notion of humans and human behaviour - without of course, as social ontology, going into the sufficient reasons of the phenomena being explained. With the assistance of social ontology, and in the knowledge of the openness and flexibility of the social-ontic field, an always wide-awake observer of history does not permit sociology to lapse into ideological and superficial generalisations. While social facts as crystallisations of (collective and or individual) social action are the main concern of sociology and can never last permanently, social ontology has as its central object the fact of society - social facts can only ever occupy a part or aspect of the social-ontologically ascertained overall spectrum of the fact "society", and a society, which can only exist as social facts and under the pressure of the rest of the parts or aspects of the overall spectrum of the fact "society", is always prone to, and must (eventually), change. The fact of society is therefore broader and more fluid and more open than every individual social fact, and this fact of society produces the social facts which gnaw away at or destroy other social facts; social-ontological viewpoints bring to light only necessary, never sufficient reasons and conditions. Social ontology is the examination of how social facts interrelate with the fact of society. Social-ontological factors or forces in the case of specific societies are consequently connected with the most different of historical and social phenomena, in many different ways, and constitute a spectrum whose parts and aspects can come into conflict, and often do, as regards content. No sociological concept in a strict sense can be applied to all societies without exception. Sociological research (ultimately) cannot but have a

historical character. History (historical reality) shows us the relativity of content and values. Formal sociology and symbolic interactionism or micro sociology confuse the social-ontological and the sociological, though are of use in contemplating the spectrum and the mechanism of the social relation. Next, the discussion leads us to the two great sociologists, Weber and Simmel, and how each of them, for different reasons, operated within both the realms of sociology and social ontology, without ever clearly separating the disciplines and producing analyses fully consistent with both empirical reality and the conceptual-logical founding of these disciplines. Such lack of epistemological separation between sociology and social ontology has further worsened after decades of the phenomenology of the lifeworld and symbolic interactionism. Social ontology is the study of the original and always present and active (complementarily and or antithetically) aspects of the social-ontic, which ensure the openness and endless productivity of history; social ontology deals with the slowest time flow regarding human affairs given that the spectrum of the social-ontic forces and factors has remained stable since the beginnings of mankind's history. Change in historical and sociological phenomena is qualitative, and such phenomena struggle, ultimately in vain, to prolong themselves in time (even if the period of time in question lasts for millennia). The spectrum of the social relation, its diachronic stability and the synchrony of its original aspects, constitutes an age-old knowledge found in all cultures, particularly in relation to human social behaviour and motivations. However, a scientific pre-education is necessary to understand the subject matter of historical and sociological research: customs and institutions, world theories (i.e. world views) and rituals.

The social-ontic as a deeper stratum of existence found in all social formations (notwithstanding that different aspects of the social-ontic may feature more intensely or more broadly than other aspects in different times and places) means that social ontology does not examine the history of ideas or ideologies as history and sociology do. Social ontology recognises the terrain on which ideas, which are necessarily connected with concrete humans, flourish, and explains why social-ontic factors can only unfold through ideas. The necessity of the ideational mediation of everything social is a social-ontic fact and must be explained social-ontologically. But ideas as specific content do not possess any social-ontic necessity - in this sense, there are no ideas, there are only humans living in society and culture, whose social-ontically determined and explainable action must be connected with what one commonly calls ideas. Sociologically-historically and culturally different societies are able to be understood (at least in part) by outsiders because the social-ontic field is common across all societies, notwithstanding actors' different self-perceptions and the (sociological-historical) reality of cultural relativism. Understanding is thus revealed as the fundamental mechanism of the social relation. Social ontology is the study of the social-ontic field and constitutes the social-ontic field's conceptual reconstruction. Social ontology is an empirical discipline, it is always tested against empirical reality, but it is not positivistic in terms of using only the inductive method, nor does it proceed nomologically like the physical sciences. The factors or forces it conceptualises are never necessarily uniformly active; they are spread across a spectrum whose aspects also in part come into conflict as to their content.

Section 3B of Chapter II begins with a discussion of what is relevant as society (i.e. society as the social) for social ontology. Why cybernetic systems theory (lack of insight into the necessary preconditions of historical and sociological phenomena), sociology (cannot comprehend even the sufficient preconditions of historical and sociological phenomena), and functionalistic systems theory (the biological and anthropological constants expounded as basic human needs do not pre-exist human societies, since humans only exist in (relation to) societies, but intersect with the institutions humans create for the socially regulated satisfaction of needs), cannot constitute a social ontology, is explained. Social-ontological description deals with the social-ontic factors or forces which are indispensable and equiprimordial in all societies. There is nothing else beyond such factors or forces for the purpose of understanding society with reference only to ascertainable empirical reality. Researching nothingness may be of interest to certain "philosophers" or "great thinkers", but we have neither the being nor the time for such inquiries. Social ontology, in its study of social-ontic forces and factors and the spectrum of the social relation, should always allow free two-way transition to sociology and history in order to be of use to the latter two content-specific disciplines, and in turn, to itself be reaffirmed as empirically valid. Kondylis then turns to the crucial concept of social "order" (and "disorder", which is an impossibility in the social-ontological sense given that the fact of society as order is always taken for granted). Such social-ontological order as the fact of society, free of content and hierarchies of factors, however, is contrasted with historical-sociological order,

which is always ultimately subject to change since it is always connected with content and a hierarchy of factors, and whose relative "order" or "disorder" is always dependent on, and sociologically-historically examinable in relation to, a concrete situation. It is not surprising, however, that sociologists have confused the "socialisation" of individuals with normative preferences. From a non-normative and strictly descriptive point of view, there is no conflict between the social and the individual. The individual does not exist separately along with society, but always inside of, or in relation to, a society (or collective) of individuals and their culture and institutions. In other words, social-ontologically, the social, the collective, and the individual always overlap in one way or another with one another and can never be fully separated. It follows that the personal, narrowly defined, is what uniquely belongs to every individual (even though much of the personal - emotions, opinions, behaviours - is the product of collective influence), but social-ontologically the (human) social is made up of humans who are all individuals. The social is therefore not merely collective, nor are the individual and the social opposite notions, but the individual and the collective are manifestations of the social against the background of the fact of society. The action of an individual is not collective, but is necessarily, just like collective action, social. Social ontology is therefore the field of aspects or constituent elements of the fact of society (e.g. the individual and socially living peoples' individual action, groups, group action, ideas, ideologies, culture, etc.). Society cannot be reduced to isolated (plain, ontically autonomous) individuals because all individuals exist with social attributes, i.e. the fact of society is primary (or:

everything to do with humans occurs against the background of the fact of society). Kondylis then makes reference to various thinkers' positions which imply a (possible) conceptual demarcation of sociology from what would potentially amount to a social ontology (Geiger, Pareto, Weber (the examination of important social facts such as the economy and religion, and their correlation, constitute Weber's indirect dealing with social-ontological questions regarding the being and coherence of society), Durkheim (correctly saw that social facts as interactions are the object of sociology, but did not grasp that the fact of society itself cannot be a mere social fact, nor can the fact of society be understood by using customary sociological (theoretical-conceptual) tools; social facts only exist against the background of a pre-existing society, and Durkheim's talk of "collective ideas" amounted to a normative mysticism rather than to an insight of social ontology), Simmel (did not realise that society as a complex of socialised individuals is a tautology; hence, society includes interaction which is constitutive of society, but is not just the mere interaction of previously isolated individuals), Vierkandt (saw that apart from mutual interaction, a joining together (union or amalgamation) was also needed to effect a society; Kondylis further points out that whilst interaction per se cannot constitute the differentia specifica of society, the factor or element which is the differentia specifica of society is necessarily a certain interaction - giving unfolding space to, and setting limits for, other interactions - *with* specific features which give society its specific characteristic), Parsons (his examination of institutions and society's need for union, delimitation and self-sufficiency, which can never exist permanently

since all societies (eventually) change, leads us to questions of the social-ontic dimension of the political and the political's ubiquitous presence in the social; social ontology as teaching of society's being has at its core the relationship between the social-ontic dimension of the political and other social-ontic dimensions)). Just as the social-ontic field, compared to historical and sociological crystallisations, is more fluid and more open (all social institutions are eventually destroyed (transformed or created anew) by the tensions inside of the spectrum of social-ontic factors or forces in the social-ontic field), likewise the social-ontological concept of society is always more fluid and more open than every sociological concept of society. Whether there are state institutions in the modern-era sense, or no need for state limits and political government as in the case of a hypothetical world society or the primitive horde, the political in its interaction with the other aspects of the social-ontic remains decisive in any talk of (social cohesion and) the being of society in the context of the social-ontological concept of society applying to all societies both theoretically and empirically.

Chapter II, Section 3C reiterates that social ontology is not an unambiguous and one-dimensional study of the social which leaves real social phenomena unexplained, but must deal with the multi-dimensional nature of the social-ontic existing in a spectrum full of tensions in order to adequately describe human phenomena (relations, behaviour or action). Three factors or forces are from the outset found in such a spectrum: the social relation, the political and man. The social relation, as a constituent of society, represents the being of society. The spectrum and mechanism of the social relation can only be fully developed in society or against the background of society. Society is not merely relations between separately observed individuals or the sum of such relations. However, society contains interactions which do not necessarily relate to all individuals, yet seek to create a binding framework of interactions for all other interactions. Such

(potentially) binding interactions, like all relations, have a spectrum and mechanism, but also have the character of the political which refers to society as a whole acquiring order and cohesion. The political is the interaction of all interactions. Wherever society is fundamentally a binding correlation of interactions, the political exists. The anthropological, i.e. man, is obviously a necessary part of all relations (since we are not for instance talking about ants or bees), more so in the case of the mechanism than the spectrum of the social relation. Man's involvement in the creation of the political is of particular interest, especially since man's nature is culture. The being of human society is the being of culture. Social ontology and social-ontologically oriented anthropology do not deal with cultural content and the sufficient conditions of this or that culture, but only with the necessary conditions of culture as human nature. The social relation, the political and anthropology (the study of man) are in no way ever hierarchised or prioritised, they are always equiprimordial and mutually dependent aspects of the social-ontic. Neither sociological "holism" or historical methodological individualism will do. Next, the social relation's examination is distinguished as between sociology and social ontology. Permanent movement within the social relation's spectrum between the extremes of friendship and enmity helps ensure that individual and collective social phenomena are never subject to nomological explanation. The social relation's mechanism, which never changes and permanently operates throughout the social relation's spectrum, applies to social action, understanding, rationality and language - also ensuring there is never any permanency (or permanent ubiquity) of concrete historical social phenomena, no matter how such phenomena are defined or how much they are taken for granted in any given historical period (e.g. from nomadism, feudalism and racism, to feminism, deconstruction and post-racialism). The political is, of course, a social relation, and the spectrum and mechanism of the social relation fully apply to the political (so that everything social has the potential to become political); however, not all social relations are political. That is why the friend-foe criterion cannot be the differentia specifica of the political as C. Schmitt purported (since such a criterion applies to the very being of society). Both Schmitt and his critics, who hope to efface or minimise the "foe" in the said criterion, overlook that the existence of both "friend" and "foe" (even if only as potentiality) is something which is a necessary feature, empirically observable, of society *as society*, and not because "philosophers" think, talk and write about friendship and enmity. The political is a particular social relation which gives (and seeks to give) society, order and cohesion. In society, everything is interaction, however not all all

interaction is political. Kondylis next draws a distinction between "the political" and "politics", the latter being the different (institutional and non-institutional, changing) historical concretisations of the former - the political is always constitutively existent in society as social cohesion and social order. Both the political and politics are therefore to be found in every society, and any imagining of society without them is precisely that: imagination (always with concomitant normative-political preferences and power claims). [In fact, the constitutive nature of the political means that e.g. two great philosophical-political strands in Western thought (that of Hobbes and that of Rousseau) and the debates surrounding them, have existed and burdened thousands of thinkers without having a sound conceptual-factual (i.e. scientific) basis: in short, there is no pure "state of nature" for humans; society and the political must always be presumed when talking about humans, and the spectrum of human action from extreme friendship to extreme enmity is always at least potentially omnipresent in toto]]. In recent decades, contractualistic liberalism, individualism and economism have been used in polemics against the state and politics to promote an ideological understanding of society (or supposed lack thereof). The quantitative extension of crystallisations arising from relations between individuals cannot explain how social cohesion and social order remain in place notwithstanding the chasm which may exist between social rules, laws etc. and their real-world operation - the theoretical inadequacy arising from a lack of understanding of the political, the pre-existence of society and the stricter or more flexible binding interpretability of rules at the social level rather than the arbitrariness at the personal level, is what follows from the positions of R. Nozick, J. Elster et al.. The political exists because society exists, and human-social activities and institutions develop from the political not instrumentally but within the context of society with its inherent or necessary social cohesion and order (i.e. its political), irrespective of how such cohesion and order is defined or operates on each and every respective occasion. The political is interwoven with human society from the beginning of human society, whereas politics, as the political from the perspective of subjective bearers, constitutes that human activity through which various individuals and groups seek to impose (support etc.) their understanding of society's cohesion and order and or of how society's cohesion and order should be. Society is then defined as a certain interaction (or mutual influence) of individuals which attains such an expanse and density that in society the question of cohesion and of order in the form of a specifically political question as to the common good is posed, in relation to which the thereby outlined field

of tension of the political is set in motion as soon as it is a matter of bindingly defining the common good, that is, of the political, by invoking the political's specific point of view to be put in the service of a concrete politics (in contrast to another politics). And since politics exists on a particularistic basis, interpretation of the common good is multi-faceted as well as ideological, and hence the struggle for the bindedness of interpretation of the common good becomes inevitable. Every current governmental state of affairs in all societies, from the primitive horde to modern mass democracies, seems to be ongoing because particularistic politics must always draw from aspects of the particularisable generality of the political, i.e. from cohesion and order. Society can now be defined as a collective of humans, every one of whom can raise a claim to bindingly define the common good, so that the social-ontologically necessary rules of living together (i.e. co-existence) make up the object of an incessant activity in respect of definition and of interpretation, and consequently represent both bearers of social cohesion and of social order as well as vehicles for the attainment of particularistic ends (goals). Common, at their face value, meanings and notions, such as the common good, thus turn into a battlefield for their binding interpretation, as a specific aspect of the political commands. In regard to the third ontic aspect of the social, a social-ontologically oriented anthropology, which is concerned with human nature as culture in its interaction with the social relation and the political and with the openness and plasticity of the social-ontic field, is not the same as anthropology in general and associated disciplines, which often deal with cultural content. Kondylis then briefly touches upon the mechanism of the social relation and the role it plays with the social relation's spectrum in shaping what is specifically human. The need for identity and meaning, and associated power, in the context of culture, merges with the drive (urge or impulse) of self-preservation, or such need even takes the drive of self-preservation's place (self-sacrifice as the command of identity). On the basis of understanding, rationality and language, which make up the mechanism of the social relation, an "intellect(mind)-spirit" is developed and branches out. And finally, identity, power and intellect(mind)-spirit are channeled into the political, which in turn crystallises in one or another kind of politics while trying to bindingly define social cohesion and social order. Hence, the anthropological, the political and the social relation are intertwined with one another in constituting a unity, which is the being of society as the object of social ontology. Neither the anthropology of Reason, nor the anthropology of drives (urges, impulses), neither substantialism (as concrete qualitative metaphysics), nor

functionalism (as abstract quantitative metaphysics), suffice for a social-ontologically oriented anthropology. What counts, based on the empirical evidence of human action throughout known history, is "humani nihil alienum". And even though human nature might be culture, man can never be totally free of the determinations of nature, nor can man be formed purely on the basis of cultural criteria. The openness and malleability of culture, which has produced so many different cultures, does not exist beyond the causal determinations of nature and history, nor is what is called freedom something ethical-normative, particularly if one considers that all actions commonly known as atrocities and are attributed to "blind or bestial" nature, occur in culture with culture's means. Culture can be a normatively charged concept only in the language of ethics, not of social ontology. Man has always been, and will always be, in culture and nature. The latter two cannot be separated as far as man is concerned - neither can they be separated from society. The social relation and the political mediate between man and culture. Man develops as a cultured being and has the capacity to historicise his own nature, and even external (to him) nature (at least to some degree). The structure of social cohesion and of social conditions is determined not least of all by the outcome, on each and every respective occasion, of the struggle of mankind against external nature. Marx's great truth is even more telling today when the surpassing of the shortage of goods due to rapid technical progress (Industrial and Technological Revolutions etc.) has put in place societal changes of a planetary magnitude. Yet culture remains embedded in nature. Kondylis ends what is for the translator the greatest chapter in the history of macro or general social theory by reiterating that the social-ontological analysis of the social relation and of the political, just like social-ontologically oriented anthropology, only deals with the necessary, not the sufficient conditions of human action. Since the anthropological factor only exists *in* society and never *before* society, and is consequently omnipresent, and since the historical record identifies a plethora of cultures, not only can future human cultures not be predicted, but neither can human culture be limited ethically-normatively. The truly great Thucydides, an incomparable milestone in the history of the social sciences, saw that man's stable nature meant that either in war or in peace, in cooperation or in conflict, man's "good" and "bad" side are simply facets of the same man who seeks self-preservation and the extension of his own power either through physical and or intellectual(-spiritual) means. Something similar applies to the great La Rochefoucauld. The point is, that for anthropology to be of scientific (i.e. non-normative, descriptive, explanatory (theoretical) and empirically valid) use, it must be

social-ontologically oriented, that is, it must accompany the other two social-ontic aspects: the social relation and the political. Empirical research can then deal with historical, sociological and psychological expositions. Kondylis's general theory can only be falsified by empirical findings of human relations and situations which burst open the Kondylisian conceptual framework. The translator wishes anyone who wants to find such empirical data, good luck.

Chapter III

Chapter III, 1A commences by outlining from the history of ideas the transition from a content-laden view of History as Progress, accompanied by Man as a participant in such History, to the functionalism of formal sociology in which there is no longer any substance or essence in History and Man, but society as a functional ensemble with humans functioning in different ways according to the functional requirements of the social(-functional) ensemble. In contributing to the paradigm shift from the (bourgeois) synthetic-harmonising thought figure to the (mass-democratic) analytical-combinatory thought figure, formal sociology separated history and historiography from society and sociology; whereas Comte and Marx had a philosophy of history which catered for both history and sociology. Interestingly, formal sociology's emphasis on forms and rejection of any philosophy of history led to a supra-historical founding of sociology, which has implications for social ontology, something the formal sociologists did not even consider. From Lazarus to Dilthey, Vierkandt and hermeneutics, Kondylis then traces notions of society as involving relations, interaction (mutual influence), while shedding the last vestiges of the philosophy of history and even individuals as stable subjective bearers and objective meaning contexts, to end up in function, force and movement (rather than the fixed, [in] itself same, and substantial) in the thought of the young Simmel. However, Simmel, who never let go of the community-society (ultimately false) dichotomy, failed to see the political which makes a society out of interactions, nor did he understand that functionalism (in his thought, and moreover in later systems theory supporting the supposed "rationality of the system") amounted to an ideological metaphysics in need of an explanation like substantialism. Functionalism in Simmel's immediate successors such as Vierkandt (as it were, a precursor of cybernetic systems theory), not only turned its back fully on the philosophy of history, but also referred to natural science, which had replaced the (fixed) object of knowledge with the relation and relativity. The "popular way of thinking" had overestimated the "unity of the personality", and with the dissolution of substances into functions, everything became interchangeable in space, and time was displaced as the main form of understanding the social (see also L. von Wiese). Nonetheless, Simmel and von Wiese's conceptual and epistemological confusion surrounding formal sociology's notions of "pure", "general", "special" sociology, including the empirical inability of associating much disparate content with specific forms (e.g. forms of socialisation), as well as the fact that sociology, to the extent that it is not history, is per se a matter of formalisation in any event, mean that Simmel's distinction between pure and general sociology (or general and special sociology according to v. Wiese) is ultimately of ad hoc (e.g. micro-sociological) use, and cannot provide the scientifically-descriptively more useful conceptual tools found in Kondylis's epistemological distinction between social ontology and sociology. The problems surrounding pure forms as an omnipresent criterion (e.g. "union and

disunion" or "nearness and distance"), and law bindedness (determinism or law-based necessity) as the recurrence of phenomena and correlations to which the criterion is applicable, given that such law bindedness does not actually exist (only causality exists in the human world of interaction), as well as the confusing of pure forms as formal criterion with pure forms as a steady constellation or correlation of relations which acts constitutively in every social construct (e.g. "primus inter pares"), plagues Simmel's and v. Wiese's efforts. Moreover, the very criterion of "nearness and distance" is not a form but a pair of concepts representing, in part a datum or force under whose influence forms come into being, and in part an analytical criterion which can be applied to forms, which came into being in such a manner. V. Wiese inadvertently arrives at the fact that the separation of form and content can only happen at a level where the main matter is the spectrum of the social relation in general. However, he did not draw the necessary conclusions which would have led him to a social ontology distinct from formal sociology referring to historical content as a stable constellation or crystallisation of relations (i.e. as formalised content) - nor did formal sociology ever accept the existence of anthropological factors (absolutely necessary for a social ontology, along with the political, a philosophy of culture (the nature of man (human nature) is culture, and culture is man's nature, i.e. man is always also a part of nature, as well as being a cultural being), and the mechanism of the social relation which lead to the manifold historically attested social and cultural forms), since formal sociology always functionalistically deemed such anthropological factors to be "substances (or essences)". Interestingly, Max Weber's social action or social relation, which identified the importance of meaning, did not place social action or the social relation against a background of anthropology and the philosophy of culture; he too, including in his lack of investigation of the mechanism of the social relation, fell short of formulating a social ontology. Finally, Simmel did not manage to ever fully accept the pre-existence of society, because formal sociology sought a purity, even though Simmel realised that individuals could not be, free from such a pre-existence; but social science cannot be a zoology of animals living alone, and Simmel erred in asking about the possibility of society in relation to society's genesis rather than its cohesion.

Section 1B explores formal sociology's (v. Wiese's) notion of the formal criterion of "nearness (proximity)" and "distance", and how it touches upon, and points to, Kondylis's spectrum of the social relation (for Kondylis sociology deals with matters of content as they pertain to the social relation; for v. Wiese, the individual social sciences concern themselves with such matters, whereas sociology deals with the aforementioned formal criterion). The relationship between the said formal criterion and psychological factors, as well as the misunderstandings Simmel and v. Wiese lapse into, become the subject of a discussion, which in turn leads to a clarification of the concepts of "nearness" and "distance". The crucial difference between spatial-physical and social nearness and distance (two lovers embracing each other and two enemies fighting each other bare-handed; A might be embracing B passionately while secretly, however, wanting to kill B, etc.), is highlighted, because exactly therein do social-ontological-anthropological categories (forces and factors) of identity and power (in the broadest sense) assume their multifarious ((historical-)sociological) content in the juxtaposition between one's own identity and power and another's identity and power.

Thus, "pure sociology's" formal criterion of nearness and distance is transformed into a component of a social ontology. Nearness (proximity) and distance are then also looked at from the point of view of supra-ordination or subordination, as well as from the point of view of for (with) and against. Nearness (proximity) and distance are then also looked at from the point of view of supra-ordination and subordination, as well as from the point of view of For (With) and Against. Kondylis explains how For (With) and Against (or "association - dissociation", "friendship - enmity") as representative of a genus, whose species is supra-ordination and subordination, constitutes a form of a relation containing all the polarity in the entire spectrum of the social relation.

L. v. Wiese is at the centre of attention at the commencement of **Section 2A**. In particular, it is highlighted that v. Wiese, in contemplating notions relating to association and dissociation (nearness and distance), eventually held that (formal) sociology drew its teaching regarding "fellow man" and "anti-man" from "anthropology", i.e. there are always "elementary forces" in man, notwithstanding all the variation in the "historical form of a phenomenon". The result was that v. Wiese breached his own prohibition in respect of connecting forms with content(s): the polarity in the anthropology of drives (e.g. "love" and "hate") now explained the polarity in the spectrum of the social relation. Consequently, the psychological could no longer be clearly separated from the sociological. A social ontology is now one step closer. Kondylis then explains that there are many forms and degrees of nearness and distance, which create the spectrum of the social relation, whose outer limits are extreme nearness and extreme distance. Between the said two extremes (or poles of the social relation's spectrum), however, there is a great variety of forms and degrees of the social relation, which in any event cannot escape from certain anthropological factors or content(s) such as life and death, the most basic, fundamental and protogenic factors of all. Life takes place always at least potentially in view of death, which is irreversible. Life cannot be the criterion of death, since the dead do not know what life means, but death becomes a criterion of life, because the living can imagine (one's own and others') death at any moment. As far as the spectrum of the social relation is concerned, without the anthropological basic fact of death, the spectrum's two poles, i.e. extreme friendship (sacrificing one's life for another or others) and

extreme enmity (killing another or others) would cease to exist, and human immortality would have led to vastly different societies. That, however, is not the case. The role of death in defining both extreme enmity and extreme friendship was something acknowledged since ancient and early Christian times, and all politics (and war), as well as action as between citizens without state involvement, have always been characterised by the presence of death at the extremes of the polarity of the social relation. It must be reiterated emphatically that the social relation's polarity does not define the political, as it is part of the social which encompasses the political. Nor does the said polarity have anything to do with any kind of value judgement regarding man. All of historical and social experience attests that humans are all capable of "altruistic" and "egotistical", "friendly" and "inimical" acts. There is no absolute, extra-human measure of "good" and "bad (evil)". Everything humans do is solely within the compass of human action and part of the human condition. Someone who kills is not necessarily "bad (evil)", and someone who loves or dies for another is not necessarily "good". The anthropological fact of death, i.e. man's mortality, and the polarity of the social relation cannot be reduced to psychological factors. The human condition cannot be "improved" in the sense of the (total) effacement of the inimical or "bad (evil)" pole of the social relation. [On the other hand, social disciplining, in the sense of the ideological (and the attempt at the real) effacement of what is deemed "bad (evil)" necessitates a continual struggle against "evil", regardless of whether a particular content of "evil" has (largely) been or can be overcome in practice, because a new content of "evil" always arises to fill the void, so to speak]. Next, Heidegger's social-ontologically irrelevant, and philosophically-linguistically bloated and ultimately scientifically useless (narcissistically ethicising) ruminations in *Being and Time* regarding, inter alia, death, "authenticity" and "somebody (people or the They)" (German: "Man") are exposed by Kondylis for the "hot air" they constitute, and in the process the so-called "greatest philosopher of the twentieth century" now seems somewhat deflated (there is also a telling reference to one of the truly great Tolstoy's masterpieces: *The death of Ivan Ilyich*). The 20th century saw a number of "marriages" of radicalised theology and antibourgeois cultural critique, and Heidegger added nothing of non-normative, descriptive

(empirically and logically consistent) explanatory (i.e. scientific) value (why should "guilt", for instance, belong to the constitution of existence?). The great English thinker, Thomas Hobbes, whilst correctly identifying the drive (urge, impulse or "instinct") of self-preservation and the all-encompassing category of power as non-detachable elements of human existence, could not get past a social-ontologically inadequate naturalistic anthropology to see that symbolic-ideological mechanisms in human societies mean that the ideational need for identity not infrequently leads to action which negates personal physical self-preservation in the name of the common good, collective identity, etc.. The fact and inevitability of death, as well as the possibility of violent death, means that a number of perspectives open up with regard to the founding of the state other than mere Hobbesian fear of other individuals. Social ontology, in order to constitute a science, must apprehend these other perspectives.

Section 2B discusses the social spectrum's polarity as being in principle neutral regarding subjective, psychological or ethical, factors. The kind of the subjective stance or of the psychical act does not necessarily correspond with the kind of the social act, even though the latter must be accompanied by the former. Both association and dissociation can arise because of affective factors, end(goal)-rational (expedient) self-interest, objective reasons, ethical-normative positionings, etc.. Moreover, love and hate both belong to the same affective type of motivation as opposed to the other categories, but have different psychical content, and yet neither necessarily corresponds absolutely to one or the other pole of the social relation [e.g. I kill my enemy out of hate (and or even love) for him and his group as well as love for myself and my group, etc.]. The same psychical content is (potentially) active at different points of the social relation's spectrum. Social and psychical acts interweave with one another since it is at best extremely difficult to prove causal relations between psychical and social acts when types of motivation and contents of motivation continually mix with one another - and such proof can only be produced on a case by case basis. Psychological disposition may also be asymmetrical in respect of external acts (e.g. too many signs of friendship may provoke disbelief; inimical acts may be overlooked because of long-term self-interest; one may feel personal contempt for a business partner or political friend, respect or admiration for a foe; intense psychological disposition

can exist either in the direction of the friendly or inimical pole of the social relation, etc.). Thus, friendship and enmity constitute the decisive criteria for the construction of the social relation's spectrum. Motives, psychical content(s), thought acts are social-ontologically neutral and matters of study for the historian or psychologist in regard to specific circumstances. The formal structure of the social relation's spectrum always remains stable, no matter what the innumerable motives, contents, etc. are on each and every respective occasion. The common association of love with friendship and hate with enmity is not *social-ontologically* significant, in fact it is even misleading. Unlike other animals, humans are never bound by any eternal friendship or eternal enmity (e.g. the disposition of wolf towards lamb), and can often display love (hate) while hating (loving), or love (hate) slightly or deeply while acting more or less intensely, depending on the situation. Friendship and enmity are therefore structurally stable as forms of the relation, but the actual friends and foes (can potentially) interchange continuously in role allocation because they have no substance or essence as friends or foes (cf. *Pantschatantra*). Identity is not a psychological variable but an anthropological constant which, if viewed as an abstraction, is tied to self-preservation before the friend-foe polarity of the social relation becomes active, i.e. an identity never necessarily presupposes fixed friendship or enmity. Identity, which cannot exist without emotions and thoughts, is capable of opposing instinctive preferences and of overcoming the pleasure principle through the principle of reality and power in its (potential) interactions with other identities in any given situation. Neither psychologism, nor the logic of the situation alone adequately explain how an act in a situation is mediated by an interpretation of the situation, which in turn is always connected with the development, modification and maintenance of identity. Wherever the question of self-preservation is posed (= the question of identity, anthropologically and social-ontologically seen), the question of power is also posed, as well as the attendant distinction between friend and foe. Of course, very often, where personal and public relations of power are stable, there is no direct questioning of identity; however, when matters reach extremes, then extreme enmity (the killing of the foe and (the complete rejection of) his or its identity) and extreme friendship (self-sacrifice for one's

friends and (the complete recognition of) their identity) come into play (cf. Aristotle, Cicero). Friendship and enmity do not correspond directly to love and hate or to socialisation (sociality) and lack of socialisation (non-sociality). Society is not created through friendship and destroyed by enmity. Society is the field in which friendship and enmity occur. Morris Ginsberg correctly observed that sociality as such does not distinguish man from beast, but rather man's ability to turn against the will of the group or of the totality of men. Altruism can seek confrontation and enmity when its recipient is under threat. Someone can seek the praise of others, while being indifferent to, or even hating, them (cf. Chamfort, v. Wiese). Nearness and familiarity, just like sociality and socialisation, are neutral vis-à-vis friendship and enmity. Personal nearness and familiarity can lead to both (extreme) friendship and (extreme) enmity, and strangeness by no means necessarily leads to enmity; the examples are innumerable. It is friendship and enmity which determine the nearness or strangeness in any given situation, and not vice versa. Kondylis next, within about eight pages, proceeds to give an enthralling historical overview of the nuances of friendship and enmity by means of telling examples from the history of ideas: Bacon, Empedocles, Plato, Aristotle, Sophists and Rhetoricians, Democritus, the *Pantschatantra*, Cicero, Montaigne, Rivarol, Tönnies, Durkheim, Sorokin, Charles H. Cooley, Hesiod, Weber, R. Michels, Spinoza, Hegel, Plutarch, A. Ferguson, R. Thurnwald, La Rochefoucauld, G. Halifax, Saint-Exupéry, Ovid, Xenophon, Thucydides, Clausewitz, Virgil et al., feature in what amounts to a breathtaking exposition of this well-known "Schmittian" (!) topic. Some of the themes covered include: whether friendship and enmity correlate with equality (sameness) or relate to self-interest and utility, virtue and reciprocity, or a combination of the aforesaid; the role of the kind of interaction, dependency, self-understanding, and the understanding and expectations one has in respect of the Other, etc.; the centrality of the plastic essence (or nature) and behaviour of identity, including in relation to similarities and dissimilarities within the friend-foe spectrum; mutual love for something and/or a common aim or goal are not sufficient of themselves to guarantee friendship if there is no agreement about the role, position and "cut" of every side involved; impersonality, serving the "greater Good" **and extreme enmity**; the need for a collective (polity,

community, etc.) to have a collective foe, or foe as a class of certain people (thieves, atheists, racists, etc., etc., etc.); enmity, not as the product of blind passion and ethical decline, but as a necessary component in the shaping of personality; the ascertainment since ancient times that friendship and enmity cannot be divided on the basis of intellect and emotions, and that the worst of foes and the best of friends often have the same qualities and abilities; the capacity to coolly judge the situation and the strengths or forces of the other side can often be crucial; ethics and emotionality can be connected with both friendship and enmity; psychological and ethical motives cannot be taken into account by the social-ontological description of the spectrum of the social relation on a grand scale, and as a result there is no means available to anyone to effectively control what happens within the social taken as a whole.

Chapter III, Section 3A delves into the unalterable importance of the two poles (killing; self-sacrifice) and the polarity of the spectrum of the social relation in terms of, inter alia, "setting the tone" or giving the basic framework for (understanding) human action, but also explains how the (vast) majority of human action takes place between, not at, the two poles as extremes of killing one's foe and sacrificing oneself for one's friend. It is also highlighted that regardless of the order and significance of causal factors, such as "economic", "intellectual(-spiritual)" or "biological" causes, at any given time or in any given situation, the spectrum of the social relation as polarity and continuity always remains a social-ontological constant. Consequently, moralists of whatever hue or origin in trying to truncate or eliminate the inimical pole and or half of the spectrum of the social relation, at best, succeed in behaving like tricksters, magicians or animists. On the other hand, the social-ontological existence of enmity per definitionem means the social-ontological presence of friendship (and vice versa) so that the notion of the social as being a "war of all against all" is absolutely absurd. The three structural features of friendship and enmity (1) the mutual symmetry of the internal structure of the continuity in the spectrum of the social relation = symmetries as to intensity = an endless number of gradations and shades of friendship and enmity; 2) symmetries as to extensity - from the insignificant in peoples' lives to the all-important; 3) all the various kinds of social relations within the friend-foe spectrum can and do take place in both the private and public realm, as well as on an individual and collective basis), are then outlined. Even though social relations between individuals and or collectives do not have the same morphology as Simmel and von Wiese believed, many fields, from art and philosophy, to the economy and politics, to religion and science, are all constituted, split and transformed in relation to the friend-foe polarity and continuity of the social relation's spectrum. There are no hypostatized ideas, peoples, spirits etc. but continually transforming (inter)relations and groupings of concrete people bindingly defining on each and every respective occasion supra-personal and or supra-historical collectives. Continuity in the spectrum of the social relation exists because there can never be a state of absolute and continual existence at either of the poles of the spectrum of the

social relation. Society can neither exist based on everyone sacrificing himself for others nor on everyone fighting, with the intention of killing, others. Hobbes's "war against war" is wrong, but Rousseau and Montesquieu's peaceful state of nature is also wrong, even though their position correctly implies that war is the result and a fact of society. Clausewitz, probably more than anyone else, saw that war, which is not understood metaphysically or psychology by Clausewitz, could not be the only and permanent fact of society. Society, with its "large number of things, forces and circumstances", the fact that war is a political(-social) act, and man observed in the light of the philosophy of culture and anthropology, mean that war cannot be permanent, but neither can its potentiality be eliminated. Identity (and values and social practices or stances) in the context of the continuity of the spectrum of the social relation is, inter alia, a matter of taking a position relative to others taking positions. No identity can continually kill or sacrifice itself. But given the co-existence of identities with other identities, every identity is faced with limits on its own "room to move" or "unfolding space".

Section 3B of Chapter III is brief and to the point. Kondylis deals with "Normality" and "Exception" and shows that from the point of view of social ontology, which is closer to history than to sociology, wherever there is normality, there is exception, and vice versa. Human (social) reality is such that social ontology cannot be a question only of norms, let alone only of laws. Forces and factors are always in (potential) existence which will break open every "normality". Because of his normativism and ethicism, Durkheim ends up contradicting himself with his «espèce sociale». The criterion of quantity is totally misleading since e.g. in times of Peace, the killing of others is far more frequent than self-sacrifice for others. Durkheim again gets himself in a pickle when he counts crime amongst normal phenomena, even though for him what is normal is ethical and "healthy". Durkheim, however, being a great sociologist, came near to understanding that crime as quantitatively relatively rare, nonetheless is necessary in maintaining feelings of solidarity and "normality" in a community. Reference is made to Kierkegaard, H. Garfinkel, et al.. The exception thus is recognised as a steady component of normality. Even the most "liberal" of societies has never abandoned the threat and use of force (violence). The police and courts are not created anew every time there is a burglary. The scientific observer, not the ethicist who wants to eliminate enmity, must take into account the exception whenever he considers normality. What is an exception and quantitatively very scarce can actually show the way to (major) future social change. Only ethicists, whatever the starting point, dream of eternal normality. On the other hand, just as misleading is the (existentialist) extolling of the exception as bearer of "authenticity", etc.. Such a stance also cannot be reconciled with the polarity and continuity of the social spectrum, which arises from observable empirical reality. Exceptions are actually far more commonplace than the purveyors of "authenticity" like to think, especially as ultimately no social life can be based on an unending series of exceptional circumstances. Similar were the errors of the friends and foes of decisionism, dealt with in *Power and Decision*.

Further discussion of the phenomenology of continuity in the spectrum of the social relation takes place in the next Section (= **Section 3C, Chapter III**). Kondylis refers to v. Wiese and his table of "association and dissociation", and finds that it has no more than orientating value, because case-by-case investigation and analysis simply never ends. For every kind or degree of

friendship there is a corresponding kind or degree of enmity. It is no accident that self-sacrifice (extreme friendship) most often happens during war (extreme enmity). Social ontology can only tell us that actors move in all sorts of ways and to all kinds of degrees here and there within the friend-foe spectrum. The question of who is who, what is what, etc. at any given moment, is for historical and (or) sociological examination. The mechanism of the social relation, as well as the dimension of time, which will be expounded in Ch. IV of *The Political and Man*, is essentially a theoretical bridging of the distance between the pure formality of the social relation's spectrum, and, the reality of (social) action as infinitely variable content. From the social ontological point of view, THERE IS NO reason WHATSOEVER to prefer one or the other half of the friend-foe spectrum (even though many people, regardless of their "level" of thought and or praxis, try to make either friendship or enmity more influential). Both friendship or enmity ALWAYS CO-EXIST in one form or another (i.e. even if only theoretically(-potentially) e contrario). Kondylis shows readers the error of the McIver-Page position of society not being like two warring camps, and goes on to refer to the Arabian proverb which encapsulates brilliantly the friend-foe dynamic(s) of society. Reference is also made to Herodotus, Montesquieu, Sophocles, a wild bush tribe of tropical Africa, Plutarch, Simmel, A. Ferguson, Aristotle, A. Smith et al. in highlighting the absolute necessity of enmity for friendship (and vice versa). The polarity in the spectrum of the social relation makes for a clear understanding of friendship and enmity revolving around death, whereas the continuity in the social relation's spectrum means the friend-foe aspect takes all sorts forms with all sorts of meanings and nuances in extensity and intensity, starting with, but by no means restricted to, the Latin "hostis" - "inimicus" distinction, and including phenomena like the total crushing or partial (limited) defeat of the foe. Ultimately, whatever the extensity or intensity of confrontation or co-operation, the question of who bindingly defines or interprets rules and norms is paramount. Kondylis then refers to the question of the monopoly of interpretation as a question of power. It's the correlation of forces, and not the norms and rules as such, which determine whether conflict will involve violence or not. Total and absolute ends can, inter alia, be attained through limited and relative means, and vice versa. In the analysis of friendship **vis-à-vis** enmity, reference is made to Cicero, Ovid, Augustine, with particular emphasis being placed upon the fragility of friendship - after all enmity is inherent in friendship, since the latter ipso facto signifies a (potential) loss of independence which quite easily can turn into dissociation rather than association. Next, there is an examination of the refusal of, and exclusion from, friendship, societal prohibitions on "criminal friendships" e.g. between conspirators, neutral friendship, delimitation against third parties, the friendship of the so-called accomplished or perfect, attempts to relate friendship types to societal types, the misleading template of "community v.

society" since all societies contain the fundamental types of friendship in one form or another and notwithstanding shifts in vocabulary, etc., with reference to Diogenes Laertius, Rivarol, Cicero, Radcliff-Brown, Lessing, the tribe Kru, Y. Cohen, Bodin, Thurnwald, Sorokin, et al. in the lead up to the examination of friendship in ancient times, including the mixing of friendship with (homosexual and heterosexual) eros, the expansion of notions deriving from kinship to encompass non-relatives, friendship as a social and political concept encompassing, inter alia, social cohesion, public and private kinds of friendship, the spectrum of intensities of all the kinds of friendship,... Homer, Herodotus, Xenophon, Plato, Epicurus, and especially Aristotle's all-time valid and social-ontologically crucial treatment of friendship.

Notwithstanding the change in ethics regarding friendship and enmity, both in antiquity and in the Christian era up to the 18th century, friendship and enmity were seen as co-existent based on derivation from the anthropology of drives (urges). The "death of God" and the predominance of Man meant that enmity-free existence had to be transferred from Heaven (of the after-life) to Earth (of this life), and, combined with eschatological philosophies of history and the emerging "capitalistic global economy", meant that war, conflict and "evil" were to be overcome, from the Liberal Chiasm of a world order of unified global markets, or its flip-side, Marxist classless Messianism, to other less significant variations and manifestations of Utopias which are supposed to arise in the Here and not the Hereafter. From the ethicising of Tönnies in seeking to diminish or even extinguish the role of enmity (conflict) at the "higher" stage of "(anti-capitalistic) community", to Simmel and von Wiese grasping the originality of enmity as conflict, along with peace, in all societies, and then the distinction between peace and war (which presupposes the existence of enmity as at least non-violent conflict) and the role of violence in Weber, after Clausewitz, the great modern social theorists laid much of the groundwork for Kondylis's finer distinctions and clear general, non-normative, non-ethical, conceptualisation of society. Of great interest is that, apart from the limited theoretical value of the findings of social psychology, an "enlightened liberal" like v. Mises, in opposition to v. Wiese, but along with Radcliff-Brown (and functionalism), ethically-normatively asserted that the social relation (inclusive of utility) is synonymous with friendship whilst excluding enmity, and thus such assertions can be seen (by the translator, not necessarily Kondylis) as representing an early articulation of the contemporary ideology of "right-wing" "globalisation" and "globalism", with the "left-wing" of such ideology (or simply nonsense) being represented by e.g. Horkheimerian "objective rationality" following in the footsteps of the mystical "mutuality" and "authenticity" tradition of a Buber, as well as being represented by the "to the left" of Parsonian "equilibrium", (cybernetic) "open system",... all of which in turn finds expression in e.g. Coser's rather silly distinction between "rigid", "fake" and "flexible", "genuine" systems, with the former supposedly only capable of being broken open through violent means (based on the psychical unloading of tension and not rational considerations) unthinkable in the latter (!), and Dahrendorf's inability to see conflict in all its breadth, depth and (at least potential) (hierarchical) power crystallisations and concentrations [again = translator's words, not Kondylis's], whilst believing and hoping that "change" and "conflict" could and would be contained within

some kind of framework of "eternal peace" and "institutionalised liberalism" [= western mass democracies as the "Final Solution" to the history of social formations, written more than two decades before Fukuyama!!! (my words, not Kondylis's)]. P. Blau, notwithstanding any "differentiation" from Parsons, further sets the stage for today's "happy-go-lucky" attitude that Western mass democracy somehow constitutes some kind of "eternal" self-renewing social formation (incl. a constitutional-parliamentary polity) which will supposedly never experience the inimical half of the spectrum of the social relation towards or at its extremes. To conclude Ch. III, after highlighting Luhmann's ludicrous attempt at presenting society as a "system", whilst also acknowledging conflict as a "social system" which "somehow" arises as an "autopoietic" system - as if conflict in its extreme form cannot destroy any "system" and as if the existence of conflict has not been known to theory since ancient times! - Kondylis refers to two all-time greats, Machiavelli and Tocqueville, who acknowledged the role of conflict in invigorating and or even stabilising polities under certain circumstances, whilst also not forgetting that conflict can reach a point where certain kinds of society can and do eventually move onto other kinds of social formations. And it is not by a long shot clear that Western mass democracies are here to stay forever... The mechanism of the social relation exists equally from (extreme) enmity to (extreme) friendship... or in other words: your Utopia, however you might dream about it, IS NOT GOING TO HAPPEN, EVER! (*The Political and Man*, **Ch. III, Sec. 4**). Other thinkers referred to in this Section include: Plato, Thucydides, Leo Strauss, Augustine, Ferguson, Vierkandt, Schütz, Gurwitsch, Sorokin, McIver-Page, Bales, Shils, Lipset (who, in contrast to millennia of political philosophy or science, postulates the notion of a "stable democracy"!), K. Deutsch, et al..

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - The Philosopher and Pleasure

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).



[Introduction to The Philosopher and Pleasure by Panagiotis Kondylis.pdf](#)

Size : 323.651 Kb

Type : pdf

Kondylis, [Freud], Democritus, Plato, Aristotle, Cyrenaics, Epicurus, Cicero, Seneca, Plutarch, Epistle of James (Ἰάκωβος), Augustine, Aquinas, [Gassendi, Boccacio, Dante], Raimondi, Valla, Hobbes, Voltaire, Hume, [Balguy, Price], Maupertuis, la Mettrie, de Sade, Kant, Hegel, Bentham, Mill, Sidgwick, G.E. Moore, Nietzsche, Ryle, Marcuse

ΕΚΔΟΣΕΙΣ ΚΡΗΤΗΣ

Η Ουσία του Ἀβραάμ

Panajotis Kondylis (Hg.)

Der Philosoph und die Lust

Eine Anthologie

MAK
E

2007

Xenomoi

ΠΑΝΕΠΙΣΤΗΜΙΑΚΕΣ
ΕΚΔΟΣΕΙΣ ΚΡΗΤΗΣ

Ἡ Θυσία τοῦ Ἀβραάμ

Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης

Η ΗΔΟΝΗ,
Η ΙΣΧΥΣ,
Η ΟΥΤΟΠΙΑ



στιγμή

"The dominant or ruling behavioural norms constitute frameworks of orientation and authorities of invocation to which someone can appeal – not criteria on the basis of which social life could be reconstituted in its concreteness. If one takes them at their face value, then they differ from time to time, from culture to culture and from society to society far more as between one another than the concrete ways of life or modes of living of individuals in their daily activity – ways of life, which, nevertheless, the dominant behavioural norms essentially and substantially influence for the reason that they constitute ideational constants or points of reference which individuals or groups take as their starting point or initial motivation, and which they must confront when the inner game or inner struggle of ethical dilemmas and of, in practice, indispensable rationalisations, takes place."

"In the area of philosophy, which is principally of interest here, a third positioning vis-à-vis pleasure and striving after pleasure, however, appears too, which indeed quantitatively counts or matters little, and more likely has rarity value in the history of ideas, yet possesses enough strike power or punch and danger to be constantly at the epicentre or the focus of attention of polemics. It is a matter of the open confession of faith in pleasure in all its forms and without taking into account social and ethical normifications (i.e. normative standardisations), which are regarded as artificial or unnatural fetters."

"Despite all the varying of the motifs and themes, nonetheless, their logical and intellectual core remains, because the social disciplining of the individuals must be ensured in every case, irrespective of who precisely rules, and also irrespective of whether the current form of social disciplining, in comparison to an earlier or another form of social disciplining, is praised and celebrated as the realisation of “freedom”."

[Re: Plato et al.] "The contempt of the philosopher for the rabble deepens to the extent that he

believes he has established, or consolidated his conviction, that the inclination or propensity

towards animal, bestial pleasure must go hand in hand with metaphysical ignorance, that is,

spiritual(-intellectual) roughness, coarseness and brutality, or a lack of spiritual and intellectual cultivation. ... The prudent, understanding and insightful philosopher, and the "livestock or cattle herds", have entirely different notions of pleasure and of life experiences because the former constantly keeps in mind the intelligible true being, however the latter ekes out a miserable existence in the material world of becoming."

"... a consistent working out or elaboration in several representatives of the Cyrenaic School. Such nihilistic hedonism's core thesis is the decoupling of the legitimacy of pleasure from the legitimacy of its cause; even immoral, indecent action can therefore give rise to pleasure. From that results the leveling of the hierarchy of the kinds of pleasure, which, in practice, boils down to the priority of bodily pleasure, as well as the questioning of social assumptions, perceptions and institutions, which usually that hierarchy is based upon: good and evil, the virtuous act or action and crime, vanish into thin air as concepts, i.e. they appear as products of artificial settings or forms of institutionalisation, whereas Nature knows only striving after, and the command of, pleasure; Theodoros, in this respect, paves the way for la Mettrie and de Sade."

"The rationalism of the New Times, nevertheless, gave and won its first great world-theoretical battle in the former sector [[i.e. as regards Nature, rather than [[nature in socially interacting]] humans]] through the formation of modern natural science, whereas the philosophical working out, processing or analysis of the rehabilitation of human sensoriality (the sensorial dimension of man), was left to await the age of the Enlightenment. This delay is explained if we consider that the reshaping or transformation of ethics, and in effect of the social behaviour of humans, in the sense of the turn towards the From Here (i.e. This World or Life), touched much more directly upon, or adversely affected, the sphere of interest(s) of a still always ideologically almost all-powerful, omnipotent Church than for instance the heliocentric system and the laws of gravity."[[Oh my God! Am I in the role of Copernicus or Newton, or am I really like Mr. Bean as my better half thinks? ☺!!! = nothing to do with P.K.]]

[[re: Hume...]] "Hence, the moral-philosophical resistance to the philosophy of sentiments and feeling, which made its presence felt already in the

British debates for instance with regard to Balguy and Price, and later found in Kant, its most well-known representative in the 18th century; such resistance usually started from a sceptical anthropology and sought in the autonomy of Reason that for which pleasure in its automatic mechanism or effect could not vouch, i.e. could not guarantee. **Nonetheless, this solution, which seemed to open the road back to asceticism, could not win over the mainstream of the Enlightenment for itself, especially as it directly endangered the normative concept of Nature, this keystone or cornerstone of Enlightenment normativism. This mainstream preferred to self-consciously, with haughty self-conviction, overlook the conceptual difficulties, and remained with an ambivalent schema, which made both the orientation of ethics to the From Here (i.e. This World or Life), as well as the defence or pushing back against the suspicion of nihilism possible."**

"The two chief exponents of this hedonism are La Mettrie and de Sade. The former wants to rediscover pleasure in its original, primeval innocence, beyond good and evil, beyond questions and problems of conscience and of inhibitions, which the hard school of asceticism artificially created, in regard to which, however, over time, this school granted and conferred upon such questions and problems of conscience and of inhibitions, the appearance, semblance or pretence of the natural or naturalness. La Mettrie indeed distinguishes between merely sensorial enjoyment or delight, and, pleasure. But he does that only in order to imply that pleasure in the wider sense can captivate and put the whole of man under its spell, and, in the course of this, is capable of making the whole of man happy. The pleasures of the soul and of the spirit(-intellect), incidentally, remain connected to the bodily forms of enjoyment and delights; they basically constitute the latter's widening, broadening and completion, perfection. De Sade goes down another path, by not going past, whilst laughing, traditional hierarchies, but by, with dogged determination, seeking to overturn the same traditional hierarchies or stand them on their head. Pleasure, therefore, does not have the slightest thing to do with virtue, and its full savouring must in fact accompany the energetic pushing, thrusting

aside of the virtuous act or virtuous action. Virtue is artificial, pleasure is natural; that is why striving after pleasure, in conscious contrast to virtue, means just as much as, i.e. is equivalent to the defence of, or laying claim to, one's very own, primal natural rights (i.e. personal rights vested in nature). If virtue or humanity cannot grant, allow or spare pleasure, then one's own pleasure of necessity culminates where it runs into or meets the pain of another, who bows, bends and breaks to and before the stronger; pleasure therefore just as much means the unfolding of power, and not least of all, or precisely for this reason, man constantly thirsts for it, power."

[[It's as if The French Madmen could See where the West was Heading about 200 years before the West started Spinning Totally Out of Control!!!!... Ezra Pound wasn't "insane" - he just didn't properly understand Power and the Correlation of Forces, whilst also lacking a relatively deep or full sociological-historical knowledge... = my comments = absolutely nothing to do with P.K.!!! And by the way, Pound, the American, was a/the (last) Great Poet of the English Language when it still largely belonged to the English (subjective, matter of taste appraisal), like it or not!!!!]]

"This end came, not by chance, at a time when the bourgeoisie itself was losing, – as a result of the gradual transformation of industrial society into modern mass democracy –, its ruling position and its self-consciousness. The emancipatory banner of hedonism was now put into the hands of the anti-bourgeois cultural revolution, which freed the pleasure principle not only from the fetters of bourgeois convention(s) and (kinds of) moderation, but it also, in agreement with the ideal of self-realisation, turned this pleasure principle into the foundation of social organisation and wanted to put it in the place of, i.e. replace, the performance (or achievement) principle. The cultural-revolutionary dream, as it for instance was articulated in Marcuse's writings, was of course not realised, yet it could significantly and substantially influence the manners, customs, mores, morals, ethe and modes of behaviour in mass democracy, although this happened in a paradoxical way and strengthened, stabilised and consolidated rather than endangered or shook the "system". Because mass democracy requires in parallel with technical rationality, which secures the functioning of mass democracy's highly technicised basis, hedonistic stances and positionings too, which promote, foster and favour the economically just as indispensable increasing consumption of material and spiritual(-intellectual) goods.

Value pluralism, whose reverse or other side is the value neutrality of the state and of instrumental science, belongs, however, to mass democracy's mode of functioning as one of its elements. [[The translator notes and reminds the reader that the "value neutrality" of the state is part of the overall ideal type of mass democracy compared to oligarchic bourgeois liberalism, which certainly did not feature "value pluralism" in the sense of mass democracy. In the year 2018 it could be that we are beginning to see signs of further and or increasingly more intense variance of western mass democracies in their respective actual realities vis-à-vis the ideal type. "The Philosopher and Pleasure" was published in 1991.]]

"As said, in the philosophical and also practical powerlessness of nihilistic hedonism, the hard, unalterable, irresistible and inevitable necessity of the social disciplining of individuals is reflected. Both normativistic – of course diverging from each other and also in themselves split or manifold – perceptions of the ethical (position of) value of pleasure find themselves in the right in the sense that they contribute to the coping and coming to terms with an indispensable and unavoidable collective task and duty of theirs. That however does not mean eo ipso that they must be taken at their face value, or that their self-understanding is correct and holds up to [[scientific-conceptual]] scrutiny – although, on the other hand, they can fulfil their objective function only when they subjectively understand themselves in the way they do it (i.e. subjectively understand themselves). In their permanent and complementary effect on the winding paths of ideological consciousness two fundamental given facts of social, societal living together or co-existence come to light. The fundamental principle or axiom that collective self-preservation has absolute priority and precedence over the individual's self-preservation, is translated into the language of the ethical principle that pleasure should always submit to or conform with Reason, whose commands, by the way, are just as supra-individual as the command of collective self-preservation, whereas in the demand for pleasure, an individual desire and craving are always there, latent. **The philosophical differentiation and hierarchisation of pleasures, for its part, has an objective kind of backing and support in the fact that culture [[civilisation]] transforms man into a "spiritual(-intellectual)" being or creature, by transferring biological or biopsychical properties, qualities, origins, aptitudes, tendencies, (pre)dispositions or constants to the sphere of the ideational; and culture, through that, nuances, refines, and makes the aforesaid properties etc. or constants endlessly complex; that is why under the conditions or in circumstances of culture, the biological or biopsychical element cannot be lived through, experienced and cannot unfold without the mediation or intervention of ethical or other, remaining reflection,**

cerebration and contemplation. To the extent that society and culture transform biological and biopsychical magnitudes into ideational magnitudes, pleasure in the form of the elementary “animal and bestial” satisfaction of drives, urges, impulses is less and less in a position of constituting the axis of a coherent way of living or mode of life, although existential outbreaks, eruptions and explosions, which aim at such elemental satisfaction, must take place again and again.

"The question, nevertheless, remains whether the ensuing taming and subduing of “animal” striving after pleasure inside of society on a large scale is in actual fact a consequence of the effect of ethical Reason, irrespective of whether such taming etc. must understand and (re)present itself thus (i.e. as taming etc.), for the reasons mentioned just now. Were social life in reality the creation of ethical Reason, and were “animal” striving after pleasure truly the ultimate source of vice (evil) and of restlessness in social life, then this social life would have to calm down and be normalised precisely to the extent that the “animal” striving after pleasure is bridled, curbed, restrained, controlled by ethical Reason. But that by no means has been the case in history until today. “Animal, bestial” striving after pleasure could be and is indeed tamed or diverted, redirected, channeled in so far as social living together or co-existence was or became possible, or such that social living together was and is made possible; through that, however, competition, rivalry and conflict between humans have not in the least stopped. This elementary ascertainment suggests or gives birth to the thought that forces and energies, which were freed or even only came into being through the taming and or subduing of “animal” striving after pleasure, were channeled into conflicts of another kind, and that, as a result, that taming happened with regard to aims, goals or ends which cannot be, or cannot coincide with, the (nominal) aims, goals or ends of ethical Reason. In clearer words and terms: the law of power proved to be stronger than the law of “animal” striving after pleasure. Under the conditions or in the circumstances of culture and the, effected and brought about through culture, transfer of biological or biopsychical magnitudes to the sphere of the ideational, someone who cares or gives a damn exclusively about “animal and bestial” satisfaction in pleasure, enjoyment and delight, is and remains a social zero or an, on the periphery, marginal, disturbing factor, which is put aside or eliminated easily."

[[Typical Response of a typical person not too brain-dead to see what's really going on: "Oh my God!... is he for real? Yes, he's for real and it is so..." = not by P.K.]]

"Of course, inside the area of sensorial pleasure, a satisfying of the striving for power takes place in so far as the possession and dominating of the object of pleasure increases and augments pleasure. De Sade saw this correctly; however, the, thus viewed or comprehended, relationship between pleasure and power concerns only the narrower level of personal relations and can be transferred to life in culture just as little as nihilistic hedonism can become the way of life or mode of living of an organised society. The social boundaries of hedonism constitute at the same time the boundaries of its (abilities in regard to the) understanding of social reality, since one, from the point of view of, or starting from, the hedonistic identification of pleasure and power, can hardly bring oneself to the knowledge or become conscious that one must (want to) renounce or abstain from (sensorial) pleasure exactly for the sake of power. Nietzsche, for his part, apprehended the relationship between pleasure and power far more adequately. However, he got to that on the basis of a rather abstract, i.e. simply or merely ontologically conceived absolutisation of the factor of power, without revealing the concrete social mechanisms through which the relationship assumed and described by him himself comes about or is formed. **Apart from the strengths and weaknesses of philosophical thought, it must nevertheless be observed and remarked that insight and knowledge into these mechanisms must remain a sweet or bitter – depending on the taste of the researcher – fruit of knowledge, which must be forbidden to the many. Because only ignorance of such mechanisms secures their effect and functioning, and consequently also social living together, social co-existence."**

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - The Philosopher and Power

- The Political and Man

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- Melancholy and Polemics

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2

- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form

- Translations and Miscellany

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).



[Introduction to The Philosopher and Power by Panagiotis Kondylis.pdf](#)

Size : 362.618 Kb

Type : pdf

Kondylis, Thucydides, Plato, Aristotle, Carneades, Xenophon, Augustine, Thomas Aquinas, Duns Scotus, Hobbes, Spinoza, Rousseau, Helvétius, Diderot, Hegel, Nietzsche, Scheler, Plessner, Dewey, Gehlen, Kojève, Russell, Ricoeur, Kuhn, Jaspers, Arendt, Weber, Foucault.



ΔΗΜΟΣΘΕΝΗΣ

ΑΠΑΝΤΑ - Τόμος 6

292



ΔΗΜ

Panajotis Kondylis (Hg.)

Der Philosoph und die Macht

Eine Anthologie

KONDYLIS - MACHT UND ENTSCHEIDUNG

Platonische Politik



ΠΑΝΕΠΙΣΤΗΜΙΑΚΕΣ
ΕΚΔΟΣΕΙΣ ΚΡΗΤΗΣ

Ἡ Θυσία τοῦ Ἀβραάμ

Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης

Η ΗΔΟΝΗ,
Η ΙΣΧΥΣ,
Η ΟΥΤΟΠΙΑ



στιγμή

"As long as the kingdom of philosophers is not of this world, philosophy must more or less remain self-gratification".

"As producers and managers of meaning, philosophers are also producers and managers of power. The partly tragic and partly comical paradox of their situation consists in that they cannot transmute this power into their own social domination of others, and accordingly dream about rulers philosophising one day rather than about philosophers ruling."

"Irrespective of the reasons for its coming into being, philosophy has an effect only by legitimising power or dominance or related claims. Precisely this function belonging to it explains in the final analysis why it has until today for the most part devoted itself to the ethical coping with, transcending or taming of, the phenomena of power (i.e. with the assistance of ethical categories): only ethically legitimised power is able to exercise dominance, and only ethically legitimised power can support (or topple) an authority (a regime of dominance). Philosophy as such never talks of power unselfconsciously and impartially – that is, non-ethically, therefore without intentions in respect of power – but only very few philosophers did that. In our days, a freer tone indeed sometimes becomes audible, yet that is not due to a solution to, or untying of, the primordial bond between philosophy and ethical thought, but rather to the dissolution of the total traditional philosophical examination of themes and topics under the influence of the mass-democratic-postmodern thought style still being formed right now, in which everything may be combined with everything with a carefree and irresponsible nonchalance to do whatever one wants."

"When time-honoured, venerable institutions, or customs existing for a very long time, are thrown overboard without further ado, when the holy fetters of religion and of morals and ethics are suddenly ripped off, when even words change their meaning – then it becomes as clear as daylight that all this is artificial constructs, as well as statutes and institutions, not Nature."

"Of course, self-preservation has for its part a different meaning for the strong, who can only maintain his power by expanding it constantly, and for the weak, who saves himself by making concessions to the wishes and desires of the stronger."

"In Plato's efforts to reduce sophistry to buyable, venal rhetoric and a technique of power, the antipathy of the aristocrat resonates against the morals and mores which, in his opinion, were brought into being after the rule of the demos, that is, against the irrational prevailing or unrestraint of reckless selfishness and lust for power, and, despicable, base hedonism. And although the structure of his philosophy does not least of all come out of his endeavour to confront and oppose sophistical anthropocentrism and relativism with ultimate, i.e. ontological and metaphysical arguments, he does not want to or cannot, nevertheless, take the Sophists completely seriously as thinkers. Thought, which revolves around power and striving for power, constitutes for him a superficial, frivolous theorisation of ruling and dominant democratic or tyrannical praxis, at any rate, philosophy it is not. "

"Where several parts should constitute a unity or whole, there a hierarchisation into ruling or dominating, and, serving, subservient or servile, must also take place, which is in the interest of both sides; the lower tiers of the hierarchy benefit from their being controlled by the upper tiers in exactly the same sense as the body or flesh benefits from its management, direction or control by the soul, or, the faculty of desire or the desirous part of the soul benefits from its guidance by understanding. This crossing over or interweaving of ontology and ethics for the legitimisation of domination elucidates in itself how far away the thoughts world or ideological universe of ancient political philosophy is from the various kinds of self-evidence of our mass-democratic age. Should today the ethicisation of politics or the replacement of power by ethics as far as possible serves the dismantling of dominance, domination or authority, which is based on inequality, then the ethical shaping of politics meant for Plato and Aristotle the founding of authority as dominance exclusively on that inequality which emerges from the (normatively understood) nature of things. Equality in the newer anthropological sense is nearer to the perception of, or thoughts about, power of sophistry, however here also equality did not appear to be for instance a desirable social ideal or a recipe for the achievement of the common good or general bliss, but it meant that anyone can and is allowed to rule or dominate, only if he proves to be the most powerful or the most proficient and worthy. The thus unethically understood equality of course corresponded for its part with the anti-metaphysical underpinning and justification of inequality amongst men.

The almost complete extermination of sophistical literature as well as the full [[gapless]] handing down or transmission of the Platonic writings unequivocally answer the question of what the ideological options of organised societies must be and what ideational weapons cut, slice, chop the

sharpest and hardest, or are most effective, in the social struggle for power."

"One does not have to specifically explain what impression thinking and theories of a sophisticated provenance about power made on Christians. But the heathen or pagan *hubris* appeared to them just as impertinent, shameless and inexcusable when it arrived on the scene not as naked, blatant striving for power, but in the guise of the search and desire for honour, fame and recognition. Such striving for power was in the ancient Greek code of aristocratic ethics absolutely at the top and was also for the Romans, as a sign of true manliness, familiar and legitimate."

[[Substitute "God" with "Equality" or ...; "man" and "he" with "human" and "she" or "it"; "theological" with "ideological" if you want, and you get a situation which has not changed structurally or formally ever... the content simply changes...]]

"God's omnipotence reaches in the history of ideas its zenith at the moment in which it is assigned [[God undertakes]] the task of distributing power and authority amongst men, and men are called upon to wield power and authority as dominance in the name of God. Consequently, God's omnipotence becomes a political issue of the first order. Because it does not exclude the humble and meek from earthly, worldly office and dignity, it does not even abolish those important and sometimes or often also decisive spaces for wielding power, which are found away from office and dignity, but it forces humans in relation to that, to conduct their power struggles (nominally) on the terrain of the theological art of interpretation. The will of that all-mighty, omnipotent God, who alone can grant power, should now be interpreted; the powerful or the ruler is henceforth he who is capable of bindingly interpreting the will of all-mighty God."

"Hobbes and Spinoza still represent the New Times in their innocence. **With that intellectual uprightness, rectitude and honesty, which presumably perhaps only solitary spirits can allow themselves,** they draw from the basic ontological premises of new-times rationalism the ultimate conclusions, and in the intoxication of logical consistency, which as passionate thinkers thrills them and carries them away, they care little about the ethical scandal, which they put and set up in the world. That is why they must be turned into or regarded as *philosophes maudits* [= (ac)cursed philosophers], precisely when new-times rationalism, through the so-called Enlightenment, captured and embraced the broader educated strata and put its opponents on the defensive. To be pushed through and imposed socially, however, it had to energetically rid itself of, or repudiate and disclaim, the suspicion of nihilism, and outbid the

theologians at the auction of values. **If striving after power is seen as the fundamental anthropological given fact, then ethical relativism can hardly be avoided, since norms and values must be interpreted as functions of social power and social authority as dominance.** That is why as a rule (i.e. apart from complicated exceptions in the history of ideas like for instance Kant), it has been thus: the more ethically engaged and involved Enlightenment thinkers operated or appeared in philosophical politics, the more intensely and fiercely did they put Hobbes and “pessimistic” anthropology generally under fire."

"... the Ought is no norm, which is extrinsic to the Is (Being) and as a result must bring the Is (Being) under its violence and force, control, authority, dominance, if it wants to be realised (this Enlightenment perception of the Ought would have to end in revolutionary terror), but the Ought inheres in the Is (Ought), it constitutes, as it were, the driving or motive force and the soul of the Is (Being). That of course sounds strange, because ..."

"Nietzsche's incapability, despite all the delicate observations in the field of individual psychology, to apprehend the mechanisms of social power and authority as dominance concretely and against the background of a likewise concrete multi-dimensional anthropology, nourishes his belief in the possibility of a non-ethical-innocent power or in a prevailing of such power. Yet innocence was irrevocably lost already at the very beginning of culture; culture started with the adoption, assumption and acceptance of a meaning, and since then it reserves for the founder or donor, the custodian and protector or the interpreter of the meaning of things, the uppermost rank in the social hierarchy. The capacity, capability or function creating meaning and taking precautions for the future, that is, that which is called "spirit and or intellect" dynamises the biologically determined striving for, and drive of, self-preservation to an almost boundless extent, and turns such a striving for, and drive of, self-preservation into the striving for power of beings of culture or civilised beings, which unfolds, acts and fights first of all at the level of the aforementioned lies necessary for the preservation of life."

"During the execution of a decision taken, power as Can, i.e. an ability to do something, turns into the struggle for power, which for its part requires the distinction between friend and foe. Plessner stresses that the friend-foe-relation stretches or extends to all sectors of life, both to public as well as private, however, he simultaneously wants to call anthropology, which puts this relation at the centre of attention, a political anthropology. From that

one must infer a very broadly understood concept of politics, whose dubiousness can only be hinted at here."

"Without making use of the term "power", Kojève creatively made good use of Hegelian conceptuality and impressively outlined the question of power and of the power struggle. The tight connection of this question with the question of the human specific feature in comparison to the (rest of the) animal kingdom places here – differently to Nietzsche's late ontological approach – the analysis entirely at the level of human culture and human history, whilst at the same time, the teaching or theory of drives, urges, impulses tacitly undergoes in part a modification, in part a neutralisation. In place of the drive, urge or impulse, namely desire steps in, which as such of course stems from man's biological texture or composition, however, desire's specifically human character leaves the animal element far behind, i.e. it goes way beyond the animal element, and even demands the sacrifice of the animal element (that is, biologically understood self-preservation). In the often seemingly futile, fruitless and useless desiring of that which others desire – and indeed simply because they desire it –, in the desire for recognition and in a prestige struggle of and for life and death, the human being is constituted as self-consciousness, and with him, History too, whose end, ultimate or final goal or aim must as a result be determined by this constitution of the human being.

Since for Kojève that which was acted out in our century [= the 20th century]] materialised the end of History discernible already since Hegel and by Hegel, he could serenely follow and face the events and things that happened and derive no ethical concepts or conceptual plans and recipes from his analysis of the phenomenon of power."

"Arendt finds fault with the tradition of political thought for the ... very easy, uncritical identification of power and violence, without realising that this identification stems from a common and very familiar topos or commonplace of normativistic thought since Plato, who re-emerges in every contradistinction on every occasion of "good" or "just", and, "bad" or violent wielding of power, and also underlies and inspires Arendt's definitions of the concept of power (and of violence). In any case, she makes a gross mistake when she attributes the aforementioned identification to Max Weber. Because Weber does not connect or combine violence with power in general, but with the state and (authority as) dominance; for him, power in itself is amorphous, and as such is not an object or subject matter of sociological analysis, although he uses the term freely and loosely in order to outline or describe the aim of political struggle. If one overlooks

the exercising of (authority as) dominance, one therefore defines power too broadly ("meeting of minds or agreement and understanding"), and violence too narrowly ("instrumentally"), then one can easily assert that power has nothing to do with violence, and violence does not in the least belong to, or characterise, the deeper essence of the politically organised collective (or community). Naturally, no polity or political community can survive, for a long time, the daily exercising of violence to a great extent, that is, the raging of permanent civil war,— however, just as little can a polity or political community exist without the constant threat of violence, without an internal organisation and division of labour which allows it to translate or turn the constant threat of violence promptly into action, i.e. the use of violence. High cultures or developed civilisations have hitherto hardly existed without the institutional exercising of violence, and that of course cannot be a coincidence. The constant threat of violence can indeed rest on the broadest "meeting of minds", and as such is "power" in Arendt's sense, yet on the other hand, the fact remains revealing and instructive for the character of political and social organisation, that hitherto no meeting of minds was achieved in regard to the opposite – that is, in regard to the renunciation or relinquishment of every threat of violence. The meeting of minds, upon which this organisation is actually founded in the long term, contains a limine the threat of violence and the possibility of the exercising of violence, as e.g. the daily detention or arrest of people proves in every state and country, without exception. Arendt's saying that violence is or becomes applied where there is no power any more, constitutes, therefore, an empty or meaningless truism or tautology, which is based on definitional manipulation, namely, on the substitution of "(authority as) dominance" by "power".

"The theoretically confusing and misleading, and historically-sociologically infertile effacement of the conceptual boundary between power and authority as dominance also characterises Foucault's approach, although here the elimination of the concept of authority as dominance serves the convergence or approaching better than the contrasting of power and violence. Foucault is undoubtedly right with regard to his basic thesis that power is neither a massive essentiality (i.e. a self-contained and tangible entity or being), nor is it located or situated exclusively in certain political bearers, but it penetrates and permeates the whole of society and constitutes a net or network of relations or a correlation of forces. But that does not mean anything other than only that power in itself is amorphous and must be crystallised in innumerable, different forms. Underneath this crystallisation, i.e. if there is no such crystallisation, power can be the object or subject matter of anthropological and psychological, but hardly historical investigations; Foucault himself can in his search for, and

investigation of, the microcosm of power, barely discover smaller particles than facilities (establishments or institutions) like the clinic or prison. With that, however, the problem just begins and is simply touched upon. **Because there are greater and smaller, heavier and lighter, more complicated and simpler crystals of power, and the differences or the transitions amongst them require macroscopic analysis (too) in order to be explained.** Foucault's definition of the state as the institutional integration of power relations suggests that he has in mind an additive and quantitative relationship, and explains neither the social hierarchisation of power relations and of facilities and institutions, nor the existence of power relations outside of the institutional grip or control of the state – something of course which is due to the above-mentioned obliteration of the conceptual border between power and authority as dominance."

[[I wonder why Arendt and Foucault have been or still are "darlings" of the Academic Establishment in the English-speaking, and not only English-speaking, world, starting with the U.S.A.! How else could "Evil" and "Oppression" in social circumstances of historically unprecedented mass affluence - whilst "just happening to by-pass" particular forms of GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE power crystallisations in a certain very small minority group - be "Academically and Theoretically Justified"!!! Hahahaha!!! Personally, though, I'd say that there is at least some degree of merit in both their work, particularly H. Arendt's... the fact that the Homosexual has been much, much, much more of a "darling" than the German's Girlfriend probably says a lot too... grosso modo, the higher the overall standard of thought, the less of a "darling" one is... though on the question of "power", Foucault seems to have come closer to hitting the nail on the head than Arendt... (= translator's comment = nothing to do with P.K.)]]

"On the one hand, it was often disputed or doubted that striving for power belongs to human nature, if one means with that a primordial drive, urge or impulse for the absolute domination of other humans. Logically, however, it is not at all necessary to accept the existence of ineradicable and *aggressive drives, urges and impulses* of power in order to ascertain the always ubiquitous having an effect of the *striving* after power. To striving after power, the logic of the situations, in which social activity takes place in human societies, push – and this logic cannot be canceled out or abolished as long as humans are simply interested in their self-preservation. Culture and the, through culture, effected ideational redoubling, diversion and channeling or neutralisation of biological factors have turned self-preservation into a very complicated and multi-layered task, not least of all because they connected self-preservation and the question of meaning very tightly to each other."

"... the process of self-preservation, as Hobbes knew, is dynamised by means of the specifically human ability of imagining or picturing future situations and taking precautions for merely possible situations. One would have to accept a pre-established harmony of spirits(-intellects), that is of

ways of thinking or mind-sets, of wishes and of passions, in order to exclude, under these conditions, conflicts, even extreme conflicts. That is exactly the reason why ethicists, moralists and moral philosophers want to pinpoint and behold the essence of man in his Reason, and over and above that, stress the uniformity and bindedness of the capacity for Reason in contrast to the many questions and matters of taste."

NOT (directly) RELATED TO P.K.'s article, but perhaps of interest to readers regarding Kojève:

Kojève, nephew of renowned painter W. Kandinsky, following in the footsteps of Victor Cousin, further renewed Hegelian studies in France, giving lectures from 1933 to 1939 inter alia to G. Bataille, M. Blanchot, M. Merleau-Ponty, A. Breton, J. Lacan, R. Aron, R. Caillois, J. Hyppolite et al.. His interpretation of the Hegelian perception of the Master-Slave relationship greatly influenced Lacan re: the "mirror stage" and infantile self-consciousness, as well as the "post-structuralist philosophers" Foucault and Derrida. Kojève theorised the "Latin Empire" of France (as leader), Italy and Spain and their colonies, in addition to playing a part in inspiring the ECSC, the EEC, the use of Africans and Muslims from the colonies as "cheap labour", the instrumentalisation of Islam against and for the containment of Russia, whilst also foreseeing, inter alia, Germany "falling into line" within the Anglo-Saxon camp (of the U.S.A. and U.K.) and France's subjugation to Germany's hegemony. Kojève served in London-Washington inspired GATT negotiations (in force from 1948), which foresaw the gradual removal of tariffs and other protectionist measures in freeing trade etc.. ECSC, GATT and NATO by the early 1950s made up the basis for the anti-Soviet Western Bloc. Kojève thought "out of the square/box" on many matters, including that the USA had reached the final phase of communism of a classless society! [[obviously P.K.'s view of Western mass democracy being something like a caricature of communism is far more apt, though it is important to note that both thinkers' notions = capitalism as such, being taken over by (Burnhamesque managerial etc.) mass democracy]]. Kojève advocated that the Latin Empire be independent from both the "Anglo-Saxon Empire" (with N. Spykman providing the blueprint for the "Anglo-Saxon Empire"), and the "Soviet Slavic-Orthodox Empire" founded by Stalin (in defiance of both Trotsky and the "national Empire" of the German national socialists, which was always bound to fail since Empires cannot be (so) nation-based), influencing de Gaulle's thought in 1945. Kojève saw the said Empires as "supra-ethnic political unions, made up however of nations related to one another" incl. on the basis of Religion. He saw Protestantism as the basis for the Anglo-Saxon and German Empire. He agreed with Marx that the ultimate motive of progress was the increasing of "free time". Kojève wanted a world correlation of forces "balance" between a "Latin Empire" and the "Anglo-Saxon (Sea) and Soviet (Land) Empires", hoping that the "Latin Empire" would not be based on "liberalism" and "trusts" with high unemployment as in the "Anglo-Saxon Empire", but neither like the "barbarian statism

of the USSR". Kojève had no hesitation in saying that the colonies of the Empires should exploited. At the time the USSR was and or was seen as a real threat, and like Spykman in 1943 (with Great Britain still as the Sea Power and the USA in the Middle East), and Brzezinski in 1996, Kojève expressed concern in keeping the USSR out of the Mediterranean, and in particular by the "Latin Empire" allying itself with the Muslim world, without however the Muslim world entering and permeating the "Latin Empire", which had begun in earnest by the mid 1970s. De Gaulle always felt that France would become subordinate to the "Anglo-Saxon Empire" upon Great Britain entering the EEC, with the USA obviously being the Hegemon, and after de Gaulle's death (1970), the United Kingdom, Ireland and Denmark joined the EEC in 1973. Kojève saw the importance of production, including of armaments, for independence, as well as the trap of Debt. The Debtor nation or "Empire" was always prone to being subjugated (e.g. present-day Greece in huge debt, with very low productivity and with a totally parasitic, subservient and pathetic elite, is not going to be in any position to gain anything (significant) from natural resources in the Aegean and Ionian Seas). Kojève wanted Germany to supply the steel and coal for the "Latin Empire", which in effect = ECSC. [The above information is found in: Μάζης, Ιωάννης Θ. «Από τὸν Nikolas J. Spykman στὸν Alexandre Kojève: Τὸ ἄγνωστο ταξεῖδι στὴν ἀντίληψη τῆς ἀσφαλείας τῆς Δύσεως» σσ. 231-239 τοῦ Μάζη τὸ βιβλίο: *Γεωπολιτικὰ Ζητήματα στὴν Εὐρυτέρα Μέση Ἀνατολή καὶ τὴν Μεσόγειο* - I, ἐκδ. Λειμῶν, Ἀθῆναι, 2017. [Also of interest is to what extent Germany in coming decades will be in a position to play a role away from the "Anglo-Saxon Empire", perhaps in co-operation with Russia and China. Obviously, that is a scenario the U.S.A. wants to avoid at all costs (as e.g. STRATFOR repeatedly points out). It may not be feasible in any event. But the Future hides many surprises and all we can say is "we shall see (unless we die first!)"...]

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Utopia and historical action

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions

- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)

- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Dedicated by the Translator especially to those (human) Individuals and Groups (Collectives, Collective Subjects,...) who and which Overestimate their own Abilities and Strength, Powers, and, Underestimate Other (human) Individuals and Groups' Abilities and Strength, Powers, whilst being Totally Blind to the Heterogony of Ends and Live in the Dark in Hubris.



[Utopia and Historical Action by Panagiotis Kondylis.pdf](#)

Size : 280.324 Kb

Type : pdf

Politische Lageanalyse

Festschrift für Hans-Joachim Arndt
zum 70. Geburtstag am 15. Januar 1993

Herausgegeben von Volker Beismann und Markus Josef Klein

ΠΑΝΕΠΙΣΤΗΜΙΑΚΕΣ
ΕΚΔΟΣΕΙΣ ΚΡΗΤΗΣ

Ἡ Θυσία τοῦ Ἀβραάμ

Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης

Η ΗΔΟΝΗ,
Η ΙΣΧΥΣ,
Η ΟΥΤΟΠΙΑ



στιγμή

"... the tangible continued existence of institutions able to rule and dominate was, in any case, the reason why the utopian plan for the society concerned was taken at all seriously and instils respect – precisely as the actual political and military power of the Soviet Union demanded and imposed a more detailed and thorough activity or preoccupation with regard to Marxist theory, even of and on those who were not in the slightest deluded about, or deceived by, the true relationship between Soviet ideology and Soviet reality. The far-reaching, extensive calling off and abandoning of this activity or preoccupation after the disintegration and dissolution of communistic institutions and relations of dominance, constitutes a clear reminder of the priority of the real-political (= real, i.e. practical politics), and confirms ex negativo our conclusion or finding: just as communism was constituted as a real-political phenomenon or manifestation, i.e. a phenomenon of real politics (or realpolitik), so too communism's collapse is not due to the misfiring, ineffectiveness, and failure of the utopian promise in itself, but to real-political reasons, which could have brought, forced to its knees any other imperial construct or empire whatsoever."

"The liberal Utopia of the free market, of the state under the rule of law (or constitutional state), of public dialogue as a process for the arbitration and settlement of social conflicts and of autonomous subjects has been able to be realised in the best case scenario only approximatively, and very often it has constituted merely the facade behind which tangible particular interests became entrenched and fortified themselves, or, games of power politics were played and raged. This had, nevertheless, not hindered liberalism as a social-political movement at all from dominating in most of the large and rich nations, from encompassing and embracing almost the entire planet through imperialistic expansion, and finally, under the pressure of new forces and relations of production – but outwardly always under the influence of the same mottos and slogans loaded and charged in terms of utopian language –, **from being transformed into modern Western mass democracy; the conservatives, who after 1789 invoked the thousand-year-old reality of rule and dominance of societas civilis, and denounced or mocked the utopian essence or character of liberal natural rights, saw that they were bitterly disappointed in their prophecy that such alien/strange-to-men and unrealistic teachings would never be able to stand up to close examination in practice. Nonetheless, the liberal utopia did not at all need to be realised (and be taken) at (its) face value and pass by or circumvent,**

so to speak, reality; in order to fulfil its historical function it was sufficient for it to mobilise men for liberal goals, and after the social victory, ascendancy and domination of its representatives, to live on and survive in the form of an ideology for the legitimization of existing institutions. For the continued existence of these institutions, the full realisation of the initial, underlying utopian plan was superfluous – indeed, it can or is to be presumed that such full realisation would have been in fact a hindrance and or harmful; the tangible continued existence of institutions able to rule and dominate was, in any case, the reason why the utopian plan for the society concerned was taken at all seriously and instils respect – precisely as the actual political and military power of the Soviet Union demanded and imposed a more detailed and thorough activity or preoccupation with regard to Marxist theory, even of and on those who were not in the slightest deluded about, or deceived by, the true relationship between Soviet ideology and Soviet reality. The far-reaching, extensive calling off and abandoning of this activity or preoccupation after the disintegration and dissolution of communistic institutions and relations of dominance, constitutes a clear reminder of the priority of the real-political (= real, i.e. practical politics), and confirms ex negativo our conclusion or finding: **just as communism was constituted as a real-political phenomenon or manifestation, i.e. a phenomenon of real politics (or realpolitik), so too communism's collapse is not due to the misfiring, ineffectiveness, and failure of the utopian promise in itself, but to real-political reasons, which could have brought, forced to its knees any other imperial construct or empire whatsoever."**

"The long waves of historical action, which come to rest temporarily only after the formation and development of a new social formation, come into being, therefore, out of action which in its course and its consequences cannot be kept track of and controlled by any individual actor (active subject); it is in fact not surprising that the supra-individual stems from the supra-individual. Action in which the means and ends can be co-ordinated and harmonised with one another through rational weighing up, unfolds, on the other hand, in short waves, which in the course of time are absorbed by the long waves of collective action. The subjective intentions of individual actors, and the rational action plans are, so to speak, estranged from their initial goals and ends, and in accordance with or through and within the frequently and in many ways opaque effects of the heterogony of ends, are led, guided into channels, which flow into the great collective creations or debacles. It is, nevertheless, not for starters necessary that the short waves of action spring from rational plans in order to be able to bring forth and shape the long waves of collective action. Because it is not at all

true that only rational action brings about the desired results in good time or, the other way around, that irrational action – namely, such an action that “passes or misses, i.e. ignores realities” – only brings about the undesired, i.e. has unwished-for consequences. But regardless of how rational their corresponding components are: the long waves of historical action are set in motion through the energies which are contained in the short waves, and with the diversion, detour, rerouting, channeling or dispersal and scattering of these energies through the heterogony of ends, the energies are used up, consumed, spent very often more by the heterogony of ends than it would be absolutely necessary – purely mechanically or end(goal)-purposefully-expediently-rationally seen – for the achievement of the end result or the realisation of conscious intentions. Just as the accumulation of smaller endeavours and in themselves particular goals (ends) can change (abruptly) or lapse into a new historical quality, so too can the search for the absolute be put at or in the service of a new historical relativity."

"It cannot in fact be contested or doubted that the component or dimension of the uncompromising dream inheres in every utopian plan; this component gives the utopian plan wings and it drives the utopian plan in the final analysis to the act (deed). The said component cannot be comprehended with words, it however is behind or hides inside everything, which is comprehended, in Utopias, in words. It blends with longings which go beyond the wish for the conclusive harmonic regulation of human living together and co-existence, and concern the realisation of very subjective and very intimate desires, that is, these longings set their sights on inner rest and bliss, and not seldom even want to conquer the biological frailty of man and death. To this dimension of Utopia, an, as it were, supra-historical or anthropological character can be ascribed, because here not merely individual concrete evil (and trouble) is supposed to be overcome, but evil (and aching) in general and as such; oppression, struggle, suffering, pain have, however, marked the human situation in all periods and in all places, and that is why the desire for their definitive putting aside and effacement contains a desire for the overcoming of History and every finiteness (finite limit); in this desire, again, a statement on the true nature and the ultimate possibilities of man is articulated."

[[Translator: If you can understand this in depth, as to all of its implications, then this will definitely wipe that smirk, smile, grin off your Face:]]

"For the new-times Utopia as a time-determined or historically determined construct, it remains in general characteristic that early on it placed its

hopes on science and technology, and saw in them a central precondition for the realisation of its own plan for (the restructuring of) society. Under the aegis of science and technology, Utopia detached itself and broke away from the From There (i.e. That World or Life) [= life on the other side = the afterlife]], but also from primitivistic notions; Utopia was not supposed to simply be a dream of the return to a Golden Age already having beaten everything [[that came after it]], but was supposed to represent and constitute an essentially new achievement of history. As a result, new-times Utopia embraced and appropriated the idea of Progress, which – just like belief and faith in technology – not only inspired utopists. From this narrower perspective, the meaning of our thesis becomes clearer, that Utopia anticipates the future exactly because of the fact that it is articulated in the language of fundamental contemporaneous (with it) social-historical tendencies. Many are enthused and inspired by the sometimes astonishing, amazing prognoses which they find in technological Utopias, and stunned, they ascertain how (so very) much has been realised, in the meantime, compared to what was conceived and dreamed of a long time ago on a more or less speculative basis and as the daring extrapolation of still then embryonic attempts, approaches, undertakings. Often, however, the sense and keenness or readiness and willingness for similar ascertainments in the sector of political Utopia are lacking, missing."

[[Kondylis does the historical-sociological-conceptual analysis, grosso modo, and anyone interested in the actual correlation(s) of forces, crystals of forms of power, distributions of forms of power amongst groups, elites, etc.,... is to do the more specific historical research = by translator (and of course nothing to do with P.K.)]]

"On the other hand, the communists through their impact or their indirect influence inside of the large industrial nations helped to bring about the disintegration and dissolution of oligarchic liberalism, and the transition to egalitarian mass democracy. In these nations, important premonitions of or demands for the utopian plan for (the restructuring of) society were realised in modified form – not of course on the political road which Marxism had anticipated, but no doubt through the development of forces, to which Marxism had attached world-historical importance and key functions. That means: technology (technique) and industry developed an until then inconceivable, unimaginable dynamic; however, this did not lead to social polarisation and proletarian revolution, but to the defusing and easing of class conflict(s), and to **the formation of an in principle egalitarian social formation – which represents and constitutes an astonishing world-historical novum. Material social inequality was of course not put aside, eliminated or abolished, nonetheless, the overcoming of the shortage of goods and the new necessities of the division of labour entailed or dragged**

along with them, gradually, the simultaneous disintegration and dissolution (decomposition) of the traditional bourgeoisie and the traditional proletariat. But not only was the Marxist insight into the interrelation between the development of the forces of production, and the inevitable collapse of the class structure of bourgeois society, proven true: the principle of material equality, which socialism summoned and mobilised against the formal freedoms of the bourgeoisie, dominates today – despite actual inequality – the ideological field, and drives constantly towards the furthering of the process of democratisation. The interweaving of the utopian (elements) with the long waves of historical change makes it, incidentally, clear that **the great turn from bourgeois liberalism to mass democracy was accompanied by complementary intellectual(-spiritual) movements**, as for instance the artistic avantgarde at the beginning of the 20th century or the cultural revolution of the 1960s and 1970s, which had an intense utopian streak, element or hue, and in domesticated form deeply influenced the mentalities and daily life in mass democracy."

[[I vaguely hope to translate Kondylis's book and ideal-typical analysis on the decline of the bourgeoisie and the rise of mass democracy, "God Willing", sometime in the mid to late 2020s, after *Theory of War...* I further note that the extensive and very dense - unique in the history of scholarship - historical-sociological comparative ideal-typical analysis undertaken by Kondylis in *Der Niedergang... (The decline...)* does not contain a bibliographical list of sources, and whilst there could be many reasons,... or just one simple reason... for this, I personally see that such a bibliography would show that in the transition from Oligarchic Bourgeois Liberalism to Mass Democracy, overall - not as much c. 1900 (though still quite or even very prominently), but absolutely at the time of the cultural revolution of the 1960s and 1970s, the input of people from a particular (broadly defined) group is GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE, and of course a Social Scientist of the calibre of P.K. (in Germany of all places!) would never ever want to get involved in the Sewer with Them... it's up to others and other times to Decide Their Fate... and those times, sooner or (much)(, much, much) later... will come, as they come to an End for all.]]

"The classless society, on the basis of the overcoming of the shortage of goods, was therefore realised – and if it was realised only as a caricature, then the reason for that lies simply in the fact that it could only be realised as a caricature. It can in general be said that utopias can be transmuted or implemented in(to) social praxis (practice) as to their time-determined (i.e. historically bound or conditioned), not as to their absolute dimension. Presumably, all the elements in a utopian plan can be realised – only not its real matter of concern, i.e. apart from its deeper and more authentic, genuine intention: **the dream of the complete and definitive overcoming of struggle(s) and of suffering, troubles, pain. Nonetheless, this matter of concern, intention or longing is not a concrete historical magnitude, but rather an anthropological constant.** Action or the act remains, however, historical and concrete, and that is why in the area of action or of the act, the deeper and authentic, genuine utopian matter of concern or intention does not decide the issue, or is determinative; such a matter of concern or

intention functions only as the absolute motivation for necessarily and inescapably relative historical act(ion). Seen thus, Utopia suffers an unavoidable, direct defeat every time, and, all the same, in an indirect manner, Utopia carries itself to victory – and furthermore, that (element) which in it must be defeated, is its anthropologically ineradicable dimension, which cannot be eliminated by any historical defeat. That is why the collapse of communism does not mean a definitive farewell of world history to Utopia, but it is the defeat of a great nation (Russia), which in its struggle for world domination (or the world setting and positing of power) and world dominance (or rule) made use of Utopia – just as every other modern world power must also come on the scene as the herald of universal(-historical) ideas. At the time of the Cold War, the anti-communists often and rightly pointed out the instrumentalisation in terms of power politics of Utopia on the part of the Soviet Union. They commit today a logical error when they reverse the order and sequence of things, and declare the Soviet Union to be the sword or armed defender of Utopia to which the defeat that occurred actually applies (i.e. the anti-communists concluded that the defeat of the Soviet Union constitutes the defeat of Utopia). On the other hand, they overlook that communism in the East was defeated exactly because of the mass-democratic realisation of Utopia in the West, which despite all its shortcomings, bound and tied the masses to the “system”, and took the wind out of the sails of revolutionary movements.

Utopia appears to have historically run out of steam and become exhausted in the post-communistic present, and to be without a recognisable or discernible function; that, however, is not due only to the eye-catching, strikingly obvious failure of its absolute matter of concern or absolute goals, but also to the imperceptible prevailing of its own relative objectives and aim settings. Regarding Utopia, in whatever shape or (a or b) form, a dynamic re-appearance can be reckoned on and is not to be precluded in the future, as long as historical action or the historical act with specific features unfolds in long waves and stamps or moulds entire epochs. Yet Utopia could fall silent forever should the movement of planetary history reach a dead end, in which political action would be restricted and limited to basically the distribution of material and ecological goods becoming scarce on a densely populated planet. Then that sense of a new era, or the rejuvenating and radical disposition, which characterises the circumstances and conditions of Utopia’s coming into being, would tire and become paralysed over the long term; rather, ideologies, which would legitimise hard disciplining and rigid hierarchies would be in demand and flourish. After the fulfilment and realisation of the positive Utopia in Western mass democracies, the fulfilment and realisation of so-called “negative Utopia” could, at a planetary level, loom.”

The translator, not P.K., says: The greatest mistake Ideologues make is that they forget or are simply not aware that all societies are characterised by a dominant ideology or dominant ideologies (and often also by attendant Utopias or utopian plans), through and behind which individuals and groups with tangible, concrete interests wield forms of (grossly disproportionate) Power, and that all societies are absolutely eventually prone to transformation: hence, yesterday's values become today's anti-values, and today's values become the Anathema of tomorrow. (So stop being so Smug and Complacent, IDEOLOGICAL R????D!! - particularly if you're planning on pulling billions Out of Poverty when the Planet and Technology cannot Sustain so many billions Out of Poverty, and in the Light of, as it were, Human Nature, and Human Interactions (real, concrete human-social relations of the political and politics), from the geo-political and man-to-man to the Geo-Political (and perhaps even back to ape-to-ape)... Your "Colourless" Utopia with a "Special Place" for a "special" group of people, sooner or later - be it 50 or 500 years (I very much doubt the latter) - is surely going to put you in your place - where we are now - (human) A????S!!!!).

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - The multi- dimensional Enlightenment

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions

- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

• [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

• [Answers to 28 questions](#)

• [Answers owed and due](#)

• [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

• [Quotes and longer citations](#)

• [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

• [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

• [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

• [Introduction to Pavese](#)

• [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

• [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

• [blank page](#)

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).



[Afterword or The multi-dimensional Enlightenment by Panagiotis Kondylis.pdf](#)

Size : 290.73 Kb

Type : pdf

The Enlightenment, Reason (vs. Revelation and Authority), Kant, The French Revolution (Enlighteners and their Foes), Romanticism, Adorno, Horkheimer, Hazard, Cassirer, Dilthey, Newton, [Becker, Crocker, Roger, Vyverberg, Dieckmann, Ehrard, Mauzi], Galilei, Descartes, Hobbes, Hume, Gibbon, La Mettrie, de Sade, Rousseau, Shaftesbury, [Robespierre, Babeuf, Napoleon]

Karl
Vorländer

GESCHICHTE DER PHILOSOPHIE

mit
Quellentexten
Band 3
Neuzeit bis
Kant

rowohlt's
enzyklopädie

ro
ro
ro

998

KARL VORLÄNDER

GESCHICHTE DER PHILOSOPHIE 3

re 494

achiavelli

65 113

E. Cassirer: δοκίμιο για τον ανθρωπισμό



καλώς

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΜΕΛΑΓΧΟΛΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΠΟΛΕΜΙΚΗ

ΔΟΚΙΜΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΜΕΛΕΤΗΜΑΤΑ

ΘΕΜΕΛΙΟ

Ludger Heidbrink (Hrsg.): Entzauberte Zeit

EDITION ARZENTE
HANSER

The Enlightenment, Reason (vs. Revelation and Authority), Kant, The French Revolution (Enlighteners and their Foes), Romanticism, Adorno, Horkheimer, Hazard, Cassirer, Dilthey, Newton, [Becker, Crocker, Roger, Vyverberg, Dieckmann, Ehrard, Mauzi], Galilei, Descartes, Hobbes, Hume, Gibbon, La Mettrie, de Sade, Rousseau, Shaftesbury, [Robespierre, Babeuf, Napoleon]

New readers should keep in mind that P.K. does not need to provide any footnotes, references, sources,... whatsoever for this Afterword because all the claims regarding the history of ideas made therein are comprehensively referenced, inter alia, in his two main histories of ideas or of "philosophy" (see below) [1], which in an "ideal world" should have already been translated into English long ago, but which I might get to if I live long enough, many, many years from now (2018), up to about 2040 before both books have been translated into English (one is about 600 and the other about 700 pages (roughly A4 size, densely packed as always - every line, sentence, paragraph,... replete with meaning, description, explanation and argumentation). Needless to say, both books are absolutely unique gems in the history of Western "philosophy", which can be read, studied, appreciated and marveled at, again and again...

- 1) The Enlightenment in the framework of new-times rationalism (*Die Aufklärung in Rahmen des neuzeitlichen Rationalismus* (1981) – Ὁ Εὐρωπαϊκὸς Διαφωτισμὸς (1987))
- 2) The new-times critique of metaphysics (*Die neuzeitliche Metaphysikkritik* (1990) – Ἡ κριτικὴ τῆς μεταφυσικῆς στὴ νεότερη σκέψη [Greek text Parts I – III by Kondylis] (1983) [Part IV; 2012 Greek text not by Kondylis])

[1] References to commentators and critics of the Enlightenment can be checked by the reader getting off his arse and getting into a good University library to do some serious research rather than engaging in all manner of Moral Posturing and Ethical Pontificating about how the World can be "improved", when the Heterogony of Ends, long-term, is already preparing its many, many, many... (for future generations)... "surprises".

THIS AFTERWORD/ARTICLE IS JUST A SMALL TASTE OF WHAT P.K.'s TWO HISTORIES OF NEW-TIMES AND

(POST-)ENLIGHTENMENT PHILOSOPHY ARE LIKE, SO TAKE YOUR TIME, IT'S BEST TO READ THE TEXT VERY SLOWLY AND CAREFULLY, TAKING EVERYTHING IN AND PROCESSING IT ALL,... AND OF COURSE ENJOY! THERE IS LITERALLY NOTHING ELSE LIKE IT IN THE WHOLE HISTORY OF THE HUMANITIES/ PHILOSOPHY...

READERS CAN SIMPLY IGNORE COMMENTS IN [[...]] - THEY ARE NOT RELEVANT TO P.K.'S ARTICLE/AFTERWORD AND ARE BASED ON THE SATIRE, INTER ALIA, FOUND ON PAGES ON THIS SITE WHICH DO NOT CONTAIN P.K.'S WORK - YOU CAN ALSO IGNORE THOSE PAGES; THEIR PURPOSE IS TO PROTECT P.K.'S WORK FROM "EVIL" PEOPLE WHO WOULD DELIBERATELY MISINTERPRET HIM FOR THEIR OWN "EVIL" ENDS (THEY'RE ONLY "EVIL" BECAUSE THEIR GROUP IS RELATIVELY MUCH STRONGER THAN MY GROUP, WHICH EFFECTIVELY IS DEAD). OF COURSE, AMONGST THEMSELVES AND TO OTHERS, THEY ARE "BEAUTIFUL" AND "FAIR" AND "GOOD" ETC., WHEREAS TO ANYONE AWAKE AND NOT ASLEEP - IT'S WORSE THAN VOMIT-TIME... THE MORE ONE OBSERVES AND LOOKS INTO HUMAN AFFAIRS, THE WORSE EVERYTHING LOOKS, SO MY FATHER'S "DAGO" SOLICITOR WAS RIGHT IN SAYING: "MY DEAR (FELLOW ETHNIC) CLIENT, FORGET ABOUT IT. EVERYWHERE YOU LOOK, THERE ARE ONLY THREE THINGS: CORRUPTION, CORRUPTION, AND MORE CORRUPTION!"... THE ENLIGHTENMENT, LIKE MANY OTHER THINGS HUMAN WAS ABOUT BATTLES AND STRUGGLES (OVER IDEAS, WHICH WERE ALSO SELECTIVELY WEAPONISED IN THE POLITICAL ARENA). IN THOSE DAYS THE VARIOUS "INNER CIRCLES" WERE DIFFERENTLY COMPOSED. TODAY, IN THE WEST, THERE IS ANOTHER KIND OF "INNER CIRCLE". THE MASSES CONSUME, THE ELITES "PLAY THEIR GAMES". NO-ONE CAN KNOW FOR SURE WHO IS REALLY REPRESENTING WHOM, THOUGH AT THE SURFACE LEVEL, HOW CAN ANYONE NOT PUT TWO AND TWO TOGETHER AND NOT SEE WHAT IS HAPPENING AT LEAST AT THAT LEVEL? (THOUGH OBVIOUSLY MOST PEOPLE DON'T CARE, AND THAT IS NOT AN UNPRAGMATIC CHOICE - "LIFE IS SHORT" AND THERE ARE MUCH BETTER THINGS TO DO THAN ANALYSING OCTOPUS-TENTACLE-LIKE CRYSTALS OF POWER WHICH NO-ONE CAN DO ANYTHING ABOUT - ONLY A GREAT POWER OF ANOTHER "INNER CIRCLE" CAN "FIX THINGS",

WHICH INEVITABLY WILL MEAN, MAKE THINGS PROBABLY MUCH, MUCH, MUCH,... WORSE). AT LEAST P.K.'s CRYSTAL-CLEAR THINKING, IF ONE CAN GRASP THE MEANING OF HIS TEXTS, OFTEN BY READING AND RE-READING CERTAIN PHRASES, IF NECESSARY, IS A SANCTUARY OF EXPLANATORY SANITY IN A SEA OF MANIPULATED AND MANIPULATING IDEOLOGICAL MADNESS... (THE ARTICLE/AFTERWORD REFERS TO THE CIRCUMSTANCES IN WHICH AN UNDERSTANDING OF IDEOLOGY CAME ABOUT - MAKE SURE YOU PAY PARTICULAR ATTENTION TO THAT PASSAGE!)...

[[Does this, mutatis mutandis, perhaps apply to most if not all Revolutions and or significant transitions to or within a (new) (version of the

same) social formation?!!!]]

"Naturally, the protagonists or supporters and adherents of the [[French]] Revolution did not understand this same Revolution as, and make this same Revolution out to be, a piece of usual prose pertaining to power politics, but understood it as, and made it out to be, a radical political *and* intellectual(-spiritual)-moral/ethical turn in the history of mankind; seen in this way, the French Revolution constituted the practical realisation of that which the Enlightenment had thought and dreamed about. Just as naturally was, however, the fact that the foes of the Revolution started from an organic connection or binding between the Revolution and the Enlightenment – only with reversed signs, i.e. symbolism: in their eyes, the Revolution represented and constituted the loathsome and atrocious, **but unavoidable upshot of a long undermining of the estate-based-Christian values by a minority of power-hungry [power-thirsty] intellectuals, who managed to mislead the masses, and by invoking abstract universal ideals, to erect and establish their reign of terror."** {{HAHAHAHAHAHA!!! We've seen it all before (if we know our History)!!! The reality is, though, that the Losers or Vanquished are just as "power-hungry" - it's just that they LOST!!!!}}

"... the Enlightenment appeared to be intellectualistically oriented in the sense that its norms and values constituted mores, institutions, laws, etc. of autonomous Reason, which did not (necessarily) depend on experience, but commandingly or flippantly (depending on how one judged the matter) ignored or rode roughshod over the great chaotic diversity of empirically given data, facts); the social embodiment of this Reason or this self-conscious intellect making the world better was none other than exactly the intellectual – from the philosopher to the militant journalist." [[How about that! I wonder why since about c. 1900 or WW2, depending on the country, a certain

(near) monopoly in ownership or control of, or at the very least GROSS OVER-REPRESENTATION in the Mass Media... !!!]]

"Similar objections could be raised against the fifteen years older work of Cassirer, who indeed following Dilthey, does not want to accept the Romantic reproach of the ahistorical intellectualism of the Enlightenment, but instead attempts to force and squeeze the great variety of the history of ideas into what he calls the Enlightenment's thought form." [\[\[Make sure you read Kondylis's critique of Cassirer very carefully! It goes to the crux of many of the misunderstandings of the Enlightenment, which keep on being repeated, at times with much fanfare and publicity, until today... \(Adorno and Horkheimer did a neo-Romantic "job or hit" against or on P. Hazard and E. Cassirer, using old conservative anti-Enlightenment notions for their own polemical and political purposes\)...\]\]](#) [\[\[P.K. translated probably Cassirer's best, or at least most interesting, book into Greek, and I have a great deal of respect and a lot of time for Cassirer. An outstanding mind, whatever the flaws, far superior to today's \(comparatively illiterate\) Clowns of "the Academy"....\]\]](#)

[[It goes without saying that Newton and the Enlightenment were not per se, first and exclusively, about "Science"; "Reason" as rational thinking in the sense of (systematic) "philosophy", formally-logically seen, is something found in many eras and cultures; "Humanism" as a movement in Western Europe, coming from the Hellenic World, existed some two to three centuries before the Enlightenment; and the idiotic ideology of "Progress" is more or less present in much earlier Religious and other Utopian thought schemas... So why wouldn't anyone expect a (semi-)Retarded Tribal Warrior, who looks Uglier (though probably not as Ugly as me for most people) than the Ugliness of his Brain (which is very, very Ugly), who "just happens" to Sit in one of the World's "Great" Universities, to write a whole lot of moronic, imbecilic, downright stupid,... gibberish about...? Of course, that a Tribal Warrior would Fanatically Support His Tribe, first and foremost, by Hiding and Wrapping Up Grossly Disproportionate Accumulations of Power Behind and In Fanatical Particularistic Concerns of Control etc. vis-à-vis Universalistic Bullshit is a very Human Thing to do. Those of us though who belong to other Tribes, Dead or Not, of course will go our own Ways... the Strongest shall Prevail until the next Strongest comes along... I personally admire the Ancient Culture, or rather Ancient Cultural Roots, relative (but never absolute) Racial Homogeneity and Ethno-Patriotic Ferocity of the Chinese... Will they be able to pull it off?... The Parasitical Flea, some say, (at its Head) needs to be put out of its Misery (it is so disgustingly Ugly that it has to go for that Reason alone... those remaining, some say, can have their ethno-state if they are able to keep it...)... And if the Chinese don't do it, the APE = Anomie is coming for Everyone... Some of Hsiao-Hsien Hou's movies show that Most Admirable, Even Beautiful LOVE a People have for their People, Culture and Collective Identity, even though Civil War has caused so much Pain and Heartbreak... WHAT has just been written here could be seen as "totally irrelevant" to P.K.'s text on the Enlightenment. In ones sense it is, in another sense, P.K. himself emphasised that, grosso modo, one way or another, everything is connected to everything, since it is all human. Questions of Power, Culture, Knowledge, Identity, Meaning, Understanding, etc. are always intertwined... particularly when it comes to (historically) very strong ideological currents such as the Enlightenment, with exclusively strong Roots in North-Western Europe, which will perhaps or probably get some kind of an ideologically one-dimensional Revival/Spin to counter-balance the Manias and Hysterias of the imperialistic Globo-Homo Zio/Anglo/Franco/(Germano)/(?Russo?)-NGO/SJWs etc.,... Because when things go "too far" one way,

then an attempt will be made to "bring things back" to... Common Sense... and I wonder for what purpose, and in whose interests?... And who will GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY be there again... in all their GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE Disgusting Ugliness... HAHAAHAHA... Of course, Science qua Science could not care less about how Power is distributed/taken (GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY) and to whom... nor does Science care about who made good or great movies, and who is Beautiful and who is Disgustingly Ugly etc.,... all Science does qua Science is describes and explains... that's why P.K.'s texts are infinitely more important, and provide so much Pleasure to the... Reader... as Connoisseur...]]

[[Have a Read of this! Do you understand how much descriptive-scientific value is contained in so few words - away from all the Bullshit which Dominates both "vulgar" and "learned" discourse in today's Western societies?]]

"The investigation into the development of the Humanities in the Age of the Enlightenment likewise brought materials and facts to light which conclusively and definitively destroyed the Romantic – contested and disputed indeed for his part by Dilthey – yet surviving legend of the ahistorical positioning of the allegedly intellectualistic Enlightenment. The renewed readings or even the rediscovery of texts like for instance those of the Scottish School, from the point of view of question formulations and central themes which the modern social sciences posed and raised, showed that the Enlightenment had not merely left the old court historiography behind, but also political historiography (Hume, Gibbon), and could establish historically founded sociology. The opening up of the historical world in its material rootedness and great diversity was without doubt an intellectual(-spiritual) acquisition of the 18th century, which only during both of the centuries following it brought its fruits to full fruition. This ascertainment had to, for its part, make the conclusion compelling that the historical constructions believing and having faith in linear Progress, to which one was accustomed to simplistically reduce the historical thought of the Enlightenment, constituted only one side or one aspect of the actually proffered spectrum in historical positionings and general attempts at interpretation. Relativistic or sceptical positions, which were not merely opposed to the first-named (believing in linear Progress) positions, but very often also interwoven with them, by no means constituted a slighter or negligible and unimportant part of the same spectrum. Relativism and pessimism were recognised as organic constituent elements and parts of Enlightenment historiography (Vyverberg), and if this phenomenon could not be explained straight away and not always lucidly, then, at any rate, the indication of this was an additional cogent and valid reason to seek an overall picture of the Enlightenment rich in nuances and content."

"Nonetheless, already the fundamental (and familiar) contrasting and contradistinction between Reason and Revelation or Authority let us recognise that the invocation by the Enlightenment of Reason has a purely polemical or negative character, which again implies that a unifying way of looking at the Enlightenment movement may be undertaken only with regard to its demarcation against the Church-theological foe, although the latter was not combated and fought with the same emphasis and with the same arguments by all Enlighteners (i.e. Enlightenment thinkers, philosophers, journalists, propagandists, et al.). However, the polemical-negative agreement regarding the invocation of, or appeal to, Reason against Revelation and Authority was not translated and converted inside of the Enlightenment into a positive agreement over the concrete content of this same Reason; the suggested content-related definitions and determinations of the concept of Reason as well as of Nature by various thinkers and currents on each and every respective occasion, vary and differ considerably from one another, or they are in fact diametrically opposed to one another, so that a positive unification of the Enlightenment under the aegis of Reason, to which all [[sides]] nevertheless appeal, cannot be managed. If we want to make a certain definition of the concept of Reason our own and use this same definition as our measure, yardstick and guiding principle, then through that we would be merely announcing our readiness and willingness to identify ourselves with the self-understanding of a certain wing of the Enlightenment movement, and to sacrifice descriptive procedure and method in favour of normative options and choices."

"In a time in which God was still not dead, the threat to the spirit through the rehabilitation or even the ontological autonomisation of the senses and sensoriality had to have an effect as a threat to the normative and the ethical in general. This impression would have possibly disturbed less the great majority of Enlighteners, who let themselves be influenced by it, if

it had not put in the hands of the theological opponent an effective weapon, which understandably made the dissolution of the traditional hierarchy of values out to be the nihilistic dissolution of every value and every norm. Under the concrete circumstances of the 18th century, the whole Enlightenment had to in practice defend itself against the suspicion of atheism or of nihilism, if it [[incl. its various sides, factions, schools, groups, etc.]] wanted to get a hearing in society. The struggle carried out inside of the Enlightenment over the form and extent of the rehabilitation of the senses and sensoriality is therefore at the same time a dispute (quarrel, wrangle) over the better strategy and tactics for the handling, or at any rate, neutralisation of the theological opponent."

[[Oh my God!!! My life roughly coincides with USA geopolitical and culture Hegemony/Imperialism in which my parents uprooted themselves in their "total madness" from a *Vastly Superior Culture* (subjectively seen) to be immersed in the Barbarian Culture of the Satanic Circus Monkey (which has now taken over their place of birth too) (subjectively seen), which "just happens" to have GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE input from a particular group: i.e. the more sophisticated elements of the "F?? ??????" are ABSOLUTELY RIGHT when they say that there is a particular "discourse" or "narrative" of History, which if questioned, let alone ridiculed, means you are a "N???" (in other words, particular elites are protecting particular GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY DISTRIBUTED forms of Power and Use all their Means to behave just like, mutatis mutandis, mainstream Theology did in 18th century Europe...). On the other hand, what the "F?? ??????" does not understand is that their Proposals for the transformation of Society would inevitably lead to, one way or another, whether they are successful (very unlikely) or not (very likely), to a great deal of Heightened Anomie, Bloodshed, Violence, Hell. Yet, things are even worse, because the current Satanic Circus Monkey course is Leading Inevitably to Heightened Anomie, Bloodshed, Violence, Hell. Which means our children (which we should never have had) or grandchildren, are all FUCKED. The only Hope (to avoid the worst, and obviously not all conflict, strife, war, etc.) is to come to an agreement with China (and

Russia and India and...), avoid nuclear/WMD war, and then every Sphere more or less Shut its Borders and concentrate on sustainable national/Sphere-oriented production of food, goods and culture, whilst also lowering the world population (particularly in Africa, Arabia and West Asia) drastically - it is very, very, very doubtful, to say the least, that things can be steered that way...]]

"In view of that, – and once more, against the one-dimensional interpretations which always directly or indirectly start from a normativistic concept of the Enlightenment – we must make a double distinction. First, there is to be differentiation between the Enlightenment in the sense of intellectual(-spiritual) currents, which want to replace theological with a, as far as possible, secular and immanent explanation of the world, and, the Enlightenment in the sense of certain norms and values which defend not only against theology, but also against the scepticism and nihilism coming from the womb and bosom (from within) the Enlightenment itself; because the confession of faith in an immanent interpretation of the world does not necessarily mean also a confession of faith in a certain scale of values, unless one comprehends the concept of nature or of man normatively, as the great majority of the Enlighteners did." [[And of course Western mass democracy features dominant norms and values pertaining to "self-actualisation", which centre on individuals, compared to yesteryear at least, doing (relatively speaking) whatever they like,... as long as certain crystal(lisation)s of Power are not affected, within which a particular group of people "just happens" to wield (yeah, it's like magic!) GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power.]]

[[Also of interest is that theology had to adapt its positions to the intellectual climate promoted by various mainstream currents of the Enlightenment - today we see wholesale ideological-theoretical capitulations of Churches to all sorts of "degeneracy" and "weakness", turning many of today's doctrines into what would have been seen as completely unfathomable by theologians of yesteryear]].

"The rehabilitation of the senses and sensoriality sparked off the conflict between the causal element and the normative element. Logically, this conflict could be dealt with and gotten over, and indeed either by means of the abolition of the normative (this is what the nihilists did), or by way of the in principle separation of Is and Ought,[\[1\]](#) or sensoriality (the senses) and Reason (this was the path Kant went down). The mainstream of the Enlightenment could not and did not want, nevertheless, to accept both these consistent solutions: without the normative [[element or dimension]],

the Enlightenment mainstream possessed nothing upon which it could prop up and support its social claim of leadership, whereas dualism not only entailed a resurrection of intellectualism, but would also make newly discovered (human) Nature as the source of norms unusable, and through that, possibly would enable or in fact make absolutely essential a new reverting to the supra(over)-nature for the foundation of ethics.

[1] As nihilists, La Mettrie more consistently than de Sade, who in turn was more consistent than Hume separating Is and Ought, who obviously felt he had to pull back hard from the full consequences of such a separation (see Kondylis, P., *Die Aufklärung...*). "[Mutatis mutandis, today (c. 2017/2018), some in "The Academy", who tend to appear a lot on YouTube, are moving towards "balancing" the grotesque abandonment of science by the SJW mob, probably incl. because they have been given notice that over the next few years and coming decades there will inevitably be less "Globalisation", without of course doing anything to so much as touch a hair on the head of particular incl. GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE vested interests, incl. their own interests (since a lot of them belong, one way or another, to a particular group anyway). Now, that is not a reproach, because they are acting as any "normal" human being would, BUT it is nowhere near absolutely consistent science. They FAIL MISERABLY compared to the standards set by Max Weber and P.K., and at best take a Durkheimian approach to things, without being anywhere near as brilliant as Durkheim re: social facts or anomie.]]

[[Enlightenment moral philosophy and its teaching of the naturalness of Man, and anti-ascetic morality, were used against the teaching of Original Sin and God etc., so "post-modernists" should perhaps be more grateful towards a, or rather the, HUGE STEP taken to move, along with changing social conditions, to today's "normal" and "absolutely obvious" main world view]]

"Also, in the area of the philosophy of history, the conflict between causal and normative made its presence felt in the form of the contrast between the ascertainment that the mores, customs, manners, laws and norms of every people and every culture are dependent on material conditions and therefore relative, and the expectation that they can be influenced or even unified (and standardised) at the end of the historical process in the sense, and in

terms, of universal values. The incessant fluctuations and vacillations between the causal and the normative [[element]] under the pressure of the world-theoretical indispensable rehabilitation of sensoriality and the senses constitute an additional important reason for the content-related great variety of the Enlightenment or for the Enlightenment's one-dimensional interpretations' inadequacy."

"An analysis of the legacy pertaining to the history of ideas of the Enlightenment from this point of view, of course, must leave behind not only the legend of the intellectualistic Enlightenment, but also the normativistic perception of the Enlightenment, which reduces the Enlightenment to normative-emancipatory positions. Nonetheless, it appears to be impossible that normativistic abridgements of the Enlightenment will in the future stop dominating the broad scene, irrespective of what scientific research unearths and brings to light. All too many philosophers and intellectuals

understand and release and distribute their own thought on norms and on values as the continuation of a one-dimensionally interpreted Enlightenment, which they are in the habit of invoking as the higher or highest legitimising authority, whereas their opponents merely reverse the signs, i.e. symbolism. That is why the wrangle over the character and consequences of the Enlightenment will go on. Philosophical thought is of its essence no less political or polemical than political thought itself. The interpretation of the Enlightenment must, because of that, be just as much as the Enlightenment itself under the influence of politics and of polemics."

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - 16th and 17th century utopian constructions

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- Translator's Page

- blank page 5

- blank page 6

- Readers' Page

- blank page 7

- blank page 8

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Online by mid-2019?

Zur geistigen Struktur der utopischen Konstruktionen des 16. und 17. Jahrhunderts

Von PANAJOTIS KONDYLI

Inhalt

Einleitung

- I. Die geistesgeschichtlichen Voraussetzungen
- II. Gegensatz und Übereinstimmung von „Optimismus“ und „Pessimismus“
- III. Die Darstellung des utopischen Staates
- IV. Die geistige Struktur der Utopie

Einleitung

Im Vergleich zur Ideologiekritik weist die Utopiekritik eine gewisse Zurückgebliebenheit auf. Die Ideologiekritik ist im Grunde mit der marxistischen Sozialkritik in Zusammenhang gebracht worden und hat bezweckt, deren sozialpolitische und sozialtheoretische Ansprüche zu begründen und zu rechtfertigen. Die Utopiekritik, insoweit sie seitens des Marxismus unternommen wurde, hatte vor allem die Absicht, die vorangegangenen oder zeitgenössischen Entwürfe einer idealen gesellschaftlichen Konstruktion als idealistisch und nicht realisierbar zu entlarven, da sie den wirklichen, gesetzmäßigen Lauf der Geschichte nicht berücksichtigten: Auf solche Weise würde die Wissenschaftlichkeit des Marxismus um so mehr hervorgehoben. Dem „orthodoxen Marxismus“ genügte es, die Utopie als eine vorwissenschaftliche geistige Haltung zu bezeichnen. Der Marxismus bemühte sich, zum Teil zu Recht und mit Erfolg, die eigene Wissenschaftlichkeit in der Analyse der kapitalistischen Gesellschaft aufzuzeigen, vor allem in der Kritik ihrer ideologischen Verschleierungen. Aber die kritischen Impulse einer Sozialtheorie können (unabhängig von ihrem wissenschaftlichen Wert) utopisch sein, deshalb wäre in einem bestimmten Sinne eine konsequente Utopiekritik die Selbstkritik der Ideologiekritik. Diese Selbstkritik unternahm zumindest der militante Marxismus nicht – nicht zuletzt deshalb, weil seine eigene Kraft und sozialpolitische Wirksamkeit dadurch hätten beschädigt werden können, wenn er sich selbst durch eine solche Kritik relativiert hätte.

Während die lebendige Anregung der marxistischen Ideologiekritik der Kampf gegen die kapitalistische Gesellschaft war, bestand die unablässige Anregung der konservativen Utopiekritik in der Abwehr gegen Marxismus und Sozialismus. Die Utopiekritik dieser Richtung

Deutsche Zeitschrift für Philosophie

HERAUSGEBER

ARTHUR BAUMGARTEN · ERNST BLOCH
WOLFGANG HARICH · KARL SCHRÖTER

1. JAHRGANG 1953 HEFT 2

DEUTSCHER VERLAG DER WISSENSCHAFTEN
BERLIN

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis
(Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Montesquieu
and the Spirit of the Laws

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws **by Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis**



[Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws by Panagiotis Kondylis.pdf](#)

Size : 2321.923 Kb

Type : pdf

ΝΕΠΙΣΤΗΜΙΑΚΕΣ
ΚΑΘΟΣΕΙΣ ΚΡΗΤΗΣ

Ἡ Θυσία τοῦ Ἀβραάμ

Panajotis Kondylis

Montesquieu
und der Geist der Gesetze

ΜΑΚΙΑΒΕΛΛΙ
ΕΡΓΑ



καλόσσ

Akademie Verlag

ΜΟΝΤΕΣΚΙΕ ΤΟ ΠΝΕΥΜΑ ΤΩΝ ΝΟΜΩΝ



AKADEMIE

48



As repeated or implied many times throughout this website, you are welcome, or even encouraged, to totally ignore my endnotes and anything not written by P.K., but some of my endnotes and other comments might be informative or useful to some readers in regard to some matters.

Please ENJOY this short book, and don't forget, TAKE YOUR TIME!!! It really is an absolute DELIGHT from start to finish on key aspects of political philosophy as far as the modern, Western world is concerned. I referred to it when I was an undergraduate "mature" law student about 20 years ago, and needless to say, the Law Professor, who was a polite and very "serious" man, could not understand at all that the way he understood Montesquieu's notion of the "separation of powers" had little, if anything, to do with Montesquieu's own understanding... Just another example amongst dozens of why P.K. is an absolutely unique experience in the history of thought, from whom everyone, regardless of personal attributes, tastes, convictions, etc., can learn and gain so many new insights...

NOTE: References to page numbers of the English translation of the book on Montesquieu in respect of the cited passages and my comments below might be out by one or two or ? pages because of "last-minute" changes to the final PDF.

**"Max Weber's great truth,
that our concepts should
be so much the clearer and
fixed, the more fluid
reality is, applies not only
to and for the
understanding of social
phenomena, but also for
the interpretation of
texts."** [[Take That!!! RETARDS!!!]]

"... we could perhaps succeed in reconstructing the inner structure or at least the latent coherence of Montesquieu's magnum opus, which very often seems to disintegrate into short-winded fragments, to lose itself in excursus and digressions, to peter out in details. And, all the same, an almost continuous red thread, at times visible, at other times invisible, runs through the whole of Montesquieu's magnum opus. The first book defines the object and subject matter of the work, i.e. the concept of law, and marks out that part of the spectrum, to which the ensuing comments (and investigation following) should be dedicated. Books II to VIII treat the examination of the problem of the teaching of the state and of politics, first

of all in the narrower (Book II: the nature of the polity (constitution)) and then in the wider sense (Books III-VIII: the fundamental principle of the polity (constitution)), through which the bridge to sociological examination of themes and topics is built (see the next section). Books IX to XXV investigate without an apparent principle of classification and of order, the multifarious material, institutional and ideological factors, which shape and form laws as the legal articulation of the texture and composition of a society. In regard to these factors, it is a matter of the defensive and aggressive waging of war (Books IX and X), political freedom in the public and in the private realm (Books XI and XII), the taxation system (Book XIII), climate (Book XIV-XVII), the soil (Book XVIII), the customs, mores, manners and ways (modes) of living (Books XIX-XXIII) as well as religion (Books XXIV-XXV). Here the red thread begins to fray and be cut. After a general overview of the field of application of the various kinds of law (Book XXVI), two books with historical analyses of Roman and Frankish law follow, and then comes the renowned, famous Book XXIX with its exhortations to the ideal lawgiver (lawmaker). Books XXX and XXXI constitute a kind of appendix, which deals with a very topical historical and at the same time political debate."

[[German ed. p. 20ff = English translation p. 17ff.. It is very interesting to reflect upon how Montesquieu felt that a moderate monarchy was something like the ideal polity, yet the Baron had enough sociological-historical and empirical sense to see that Asia "went with" despotism; the ancient world, a republic; whereas today's Ideologues-Cretins in the form of Zio-Neo-"Conservatives" or "Democrat Leftists" (just the other day, June 2018, the former half-white President of a particular Super Power called for the abolishing of "nation-states" inter alia because Europe is "too white" and "not black enough" - if you make Europe any blacker Fucking Imbecile, it is going to become an extension of Africa, and I think it's fair to say there's enough Africa already -, though I heard not that the abolishing of nation-states should include, or even better, should start with I?????), centred in the present-day Imperialist-like centre of the USA think, in their by now, very boring but still extremely retarded fashion, that the the whole world is "good for democracy", and that *they* should not only define what "democracy" is, against all concrete historical evidence, but also want to impose it on the whole world (!) - so, what in fact these absolute Idiots and Psychopaths are saying is that they want the whole world to Submit to "International Usury" and "International Corporations" which "just happen" to have GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE Tribal Ownership and Control - this is a very SICK state of affairs, and unfortunately it seems to me that if the Chinese, preferably along with the Russians, don't deal with them, we're all FUCKED, though even if the Chinese manage to deal with these Manifestations of SATAN, we are still and again FUCKED, because Chinese Dominance and or Ape Anomie are going to be BAD NEWS for what remains of the West - a LOSE-LOSE situation is really unfolding before our eyes... and that's what happens when the West lets PARASITES take over or at least wield GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms

of Power (since c. 1850/1900 or c. 1945, but particularly since the End of the Cold War, depending on the Major Power in question)... What did you expect, ridiculous, fucking imbeciles?]] [[Let's not forget though, that Montesquieu (even though he did it for his own reasons pertaining to his own political preferences) and others of his time and their "equivalent" today, tend to fetishise the ancient republic, Rome, and or (Greek) democracy, life for the Fatherland and Honour rather than baser commerce/trade; patriotism, patriotic war, etc.. There is never any Utopia as real-world Praxis. The practical question always ultimately is, therefore, - unless someone deliberately seeks CHAOS or power for power's sake, etc. -, how can we realistically and pragmatically best achieve the highest possible level of social cohesion and social order, and the lowest possible level of Anomie (whilst surviving in an international environment or simply re: neighbours and or potential attackers, conquerors,...)?]]

[[READ THIS!!! A REAL LESSON IN POLITICAL SCIENCE!!!]]

"Already in 1734, Montesquieu expresses himself with warm words regarding the noble political mindset which inspired Rome and Sparta, and this warmth is never lost, although in his main work it is somewhat mitigated and subsides. In their ideal-typical apprehension, the ancient republics seem like magnificent, glorious political utopias, they are closed and manageable (limited in magnitude and population), (they appear to be) plain, moderate, austere and virtuous; their favourite occupation and activity is not (profitable) trade and all that promotes and reinforces self-interest (selfishness) and individualism, but politics and war as undertakings and ventures which nourish and strengthen the highest virtues of the citizen, i.e. readiness and willingness for self-sacrifice and love of the fatherland. This description was not inspired merely by Montesquieu's intellectual(-spiritual) gallantry and generosity, nor did it stem wholly from the fad of the ancient cult, which reached its peak at the time of the French Revolution. In saying something malicious, but not unjustified or not without foundation, we could assert here that a non-democrat fearlessly and openly praises democracy because he does not regard it as a live threat (living danger) for his own political ideal, but as irrevocably dead (at least from an overall historical perspective) – and vis-à-vis the dead, one is as a rule fairly generous than vis-à-vis the living. Montesquieu does not glorify and exalt ancient democracy in order to be an accessory to the imposition of a modernised form of this same ancient democracy.

In actual fact, Western mass democracies of the 20th

century were formed under completely different presuppositions and preconditions, i.e. the atomisation of society, consumption and hedonism.

However, just like the frugal, undemanding and high-minded democracy, – that which kept and deterred Montesquieu from becoming a democrat himself, what he in comparison with democracy held to be historically viable, sustainable and capable of surviving –, also disappeared and vanished from historical reality; his moderate and liberal monarchy today seems just as obsolete as the ancient democracies were in his eyes."

[[When Montesquieu referred to manifoldness and heterogeneity, he meant the variety of having a balance between various social classes of one broadly defined (sub-)race or group of related (sub-)races and or ethne, and not the "diversity" or "pluralism" of Western mass democracies - which means that all the catchwords or catchphrases achieving prominence in concrete eras and places, are ultimately, empty of meaning, because they change their content, i.e. meaning, according to the power relations, values and tastes etc. of the dominant social formation in any given era during the course of history (see German ed. pp. 25-26 = pp. 23 or 23-24 of the English translation)]]

[[THIS PASSAGE IS ABSOLUTELY STUNNING!!! - IN THE CASE OF WESTERN MASS DEMOCRACY, I'D SAY THE FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLE IS HEDONISM (based on ATOMISATION, CONSUMPTION) AND ONCE SOCIETY INCL. AS POLITY CHANGES COURSE, THAT PRINCIPLE, ALONG WITH ATTENDANT LAWS ETC., WILL CHANGE. AT THIS STAGE (2018), IT SEEMS THAT FEAR IS MAKING A COMEBACK IN THE WEST, AS WE MOVE TO "SOFTER" OR "HARDER" FORMS OF DESPOTISM, COMBINED WITH THE AFORESAID HEDONISM, INCL. IN LIGHT OF GENERALISED, INCREASING ANOMIE AND THE (LIKELY? TO BE CONTINUED?) (RELATIVE) RISE OF CHINA...]]

"The fundamental principle of a polity, as Montesquieu understands it, fuses the socially determinative ethos and the political kind of acting with each other. The constitution, founding and exercising of political authority as dominance can neither be explained by divine goals, nor by the mechanisms of naked violence. By distancing himself from Bossuet, Montesquieu, without wanting to identify with Machiavelli, goes on a search for the moral and mental legitimation factors of polities, in order to

come via the question of the legitimation of authority as dominance, to the question of the sociology of authority as dominance. The sociological investigation of authority as dominance makes it clear that not even a despotism, whose fundamental principle is fear, can be propped up by the pure and incessant exercising of violence. Violence, in the narrower physical sense of the word, is as a rule exercised either preventively (where the suspicion of resistance or rebellion exists) or repressively (where resistance or rebellion actually takes place); violence turns, in other words, as a matter of fact and in itself, against those who feel no fear and that is why they do not want to be subjugated. Fear paralyses souls, it makes, therefore, resistance impossible and the incessant or massive exercising of violence superfluous; it is not a matter here of the concrete fear from a concrete cause, but of the diffuse and vague fear, which day and night bites at and into the heart of society, and soaks its entire life and all its manifestations. From this perspective, the ethical (problem) is not at the centre of attention, but the sociological question is posed: how must a society be constituted (composed) so that its mode of functioning, as it can be described empirically, is based on the principle of fear? What threads do the institutions of the polity connect with the behaviour of the citizens? The same questions are posed with regard to both other main or basic types of polities, although their fundamental principles differ essentially from fear: in a monarchy, the feeling of honour rules and dominates, in a republic, virtue (rules and dominates). Montesquieu says, incidentally, expressly (III, 7, cf. V, 19), that honour and virtue function in his analysis as political-social, not as ethical magnitudes. The virtue of the republican citizen does not coincide with the following of the commands of individual morality, but it develops in the public sphere; honour can, for its part, even be directly in contradiction with individual morality, since honour is nourished by ambition and the wish for social recognition: but precisely these (i.e. the said ambition and wish for social recognition) drive the aristocracy to resistance against the arbitrariness or the despotic proclivities of the monarch.

In the language of Marxist sociology, we could therefore say that the fundamental principle of a polity is its “ideology”, as this is crystallised in forms of social-political behaviour and in corresponding psychical positionings and dispositions, which are important and crucial for the mode of functioning of the polity concerned. The fact that the collapse of a polity is due almost always to the degeneration of its fundamental principle (VIII, I), can easily be explained if we think about the most, i.e. very wide extent and range of this fundamental principle. Both the upbringing and education of the citizens, as well as that sector of legislation which directly regulates social living together, that is, civil and criminal law(s) (IV-VII), are under the influence of this fundamental principle. In short, the concept

of the principle of the polity theoretically enables the apprehension of society as a coherent whole, whose parts are connected to and with one another, determine one another and depend on one another."

[[Very informative reference is made to the development of Montesquieu's thought regarding the spirit of the laws and a multi-causal view of societies (p. 30ff. German ed. = p. 38ff. Greek ed. = p. 27 or 28ff. of the English translation) - and thereafter, inter alia, the distinction between the normative concerns of the "political philosopher" and the sociological impetus towards providing objective, concrete - based on empirical reality-, explanations and aetiologies, comes to the fore (incl. the theoretical handling of empirical reality in such a way so as to constitute ideal types in the sense of modern sociology [[cf. Ferguson, Clausewitz, et al. in the development and or indication of modern sociology]]) = **ABSOLUTELY COMPELLING DISCUSSION ON THE RISE OF SOCIAL SCIENCE IN THE HISTORY OF IDEAS**, incl. reference to physiology/biology, nature and the environment, and social-political institutions, all of which are at play in "the great debates" today, as well as in the propaganda and outright lies spouted and vomited out constantly by all sides, but especially the disgusting (subjectively seen, of course), **GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY**, tribally-controlled Mass Media and "Universities"!!!!]]

[[The development of the modern sociological ideal type, first clearly seen in Montesquieu, but also (indirectly) used by Clausewitz about a century later (see *Theory of War - Summary Notes*), before reaching full maturation in Weber about another century later...]]

"The isolated data constitute in themselves not experience (= the empirically given as the first, gross concept of experience), but merely the raw material, and they have no interrelation, consistency and coherence, that is, no *meaning*, if they are not organised around fixed, steady, firm and stable ideational axes, and on the basis of theoretical principles, from which, as Montesquieu writes with virtually arrogantly sounding methodological self-confidence in the Prologue of *L'Esprit*, the individual historical cases seem to stem, spring and result automatically. The theoretical principles and the empirical data reciprocally overlap with, interweave with, pervade, one another, and in this to and fro, back and forth, ideal types are formed and arise. These ideal types do not, of course, contain "reality" in its unending great variety, diversity and multiformity, and eternal mobility, **but they synopsis the only possible picture or image which science can make of reality** – i.e., they bring out, underline and emphasise

certain decisive features, and then make use of these same features as yardsticks of thought (*or*: as measures and criteria); not always convergence with these said ideal types, but possibly still more often divergence from them, indicates the scientific value, importance and status of the individual empirical data (*or*: sets the tone for reality on each and every respective occasion). Montesquieu knows that his types do not render reality as it is, but as it ought to be (e.g. III, 11); this nevertheless does not shake his belief in their cognitive necessity."

From the Greek text (p. 42), and not included in the German book!!! Combine this with the multiple ontological levels discussed in The Political and Man, and now you have a solid basis for (potentially) proceeding as a scientist, and not an Ideologue-Idiot-Clown-Monkey, in the social sciences...

"In actual fact, the typological reconstruction of every experience (piece of empirical evidence) is – for multiple, anthropological and logical, reasons – inevitable, and whoever does not understand that has not at all begun to learn the alphabet of science."

[[Interesting thoughts: in Montesquieu, we have ideological obfuscation and scientific misfiring and inaccuracies (as to a conceptually (ideologically-normatively) loaded or charged notion of political "freedom" etc.) because of the over-estimation of and placing too much weight on, generally speaking, the factor: polity/constitution; whereas in the case of economic Liberalism and Marxism it is: the economy; in the case of Feminism, it is: sex or "gender"; in the case of anti-Racism, it is: a one-sided view of race; etc., etc., etc.,... so, apart from the errors in scientific knowledge which eventuate, there arise Ideological Programmes for change in and or preservation of particular relations of forms of Power... and furthermore, Montesquieu and Marx and anyone else become "useful and famous" only when they are (grossly) Misinterpreted and Deformed to suit particular normative-ideological-political programmes... cf. German book, p. 36 = English translation, p. 34 or 35ff.. So, mutatis mutandis, this is the essence of all ideological theorisations purporting to be "objective" or even "scientific" throughout all of the history of "learned, written" thought:]]

"the sociologist Montesquieu shapes and structures his ideal types on the basis of the form of the polity because he, as a political philosopher, would like precisely to prove something particular as to these forms of polities."

"Accordingly, the tasks of political theory seem to fall apart, i.e. we distinguish two different conceptions of politics, in the sense of political theory: on the one hand, political theory sets about understanding political praxis by its (i.e. political praxis) being put in order in a social-historical framework which interrelates with each and every respective form of polity; on the other hand, political theory puts forward practical maxims with a universal claim, whether they now are maxims de prudence or ethical-normative maxims. From a number of points of view, it becomes manifest that the attempted marriage of the teaching of the state and of politics, and, sociology, with each other, generates friction(s) and tensions, ambivalence(s) and vacillations. Through and within all these stretch, run and act, again, the fundamental contrast and opposition between causal and normative consideration, a contrast and opposition whose origin and logic we shall now deal with and examine."

**WHATEVER YOU DO,
DON'T**

MISS Ch. III, Sec. 1 (p. 38ff. of the English

translation)

**!!! IT INCLUDES A
DISCUSSION OF IS AND
OUGHT WHICH EXPOSES
ALL SOCIETIES, incl.
today's, AND THE
LOGICAL AND**

ONTOLOGICAL BASIS FOR THEIR DOMINANT IDEOLOGY, ETHICS etc..

[[Chapter III, Section 3 deals with matters of causality incl. in relation to the kingdom of necessity and the kingdom of freedom, which constitute a kind of X-ray of *ALL* fundamental political behaviour, with particular emphasis on the nexus between power and ideology/ ethics. There is some truly incredible analysis which gets to the heart of the political, and is absolutely essential reading for any (would-be) political or legal "scientist". - And correct me if I'm wrong, but I can see the (albeit very rudimentary and crude) origins of modern geopolitics in Montesquieu's thoughts on climate and geography, incl. in relation to the general state of a population and the most common type(s) of governance for particular regions and or peoples, as well as more than implying that any scheme of a universalistic nature is always going to be ABSOLUTE BULLSHIT (cf. "globalisation" really just being about planetarisation and or a matter of managing (the potentially exponentially increasing) levels of relative CHAOS. P.K. though does not say so - he just does what he has to do, and leaves it to us "to figure it out")...]] **[[Particularly hilarious is the thought that whereas Montesquieu referred to the Legislator trying to make something out of sluggish people from**

warmer climates, today we could refer to various Satanic, subjectively seen of course, Globalist Animals, wanting to turn Peoples with historical, collective identities into Atomised Zombie Robots, whilst the Satanic Circus Monkey People are allowed to have a strong historical-collective Identity, and relatively pure, if and when possible, nation-state, etc.,... - HOW VERY FUCKING CONVENIENT, DISGUSTING ANIMALS!!! (German text, pp. 51-52; English, pp. 52-53). They are so fucking SICK - IT really is SICKENING...]] [[Another way of looking at matters (and assuming God is Dead and Out of the Picture) is to put it this way: if Nature does not mechanically determine all human behaviour, and if values and norms are man-made and not the product of Nature, then who is to say what the "correct" values and norms should be? A: He who is relatively more Powerful... = it's always ultimately a question of relations and interactions of forms of power "on top of" and "within" Nature...]]

[[This might upset some of our Ideologue "Friends" (HAHAHAHAHA!!!):]]

"However, obviously not all things have the same nature, and that is why the general validity of law (in the general epistemological sense of the word "law") is not equivalent to the ontological identity of

everything with everything; the problem lies precisely in finding out how the universal application of epistemology can be reconciled with each and every respective different ontological quality.'

[[The implication of p. 63 (German text) and pp. 65-66 of the English translation is that race as scientifically observable fact exists, imbeciles (and if we ponder *The Political and Man*, we could add that race exists at one level of analysis as biological-social-human fact, and at other levels of analysis, we can differentiate not only between races, but also between other groups, such as tribes, ethnies, nations, classes, sexes/"genders" or kinds of "mental illness", etc., depending on of course how these categories are defined and in relation to what, which contexts of analysis, etc. on each and every respective concrete occasion of analysis). How retarded (and or terrified or terrorised or simply lobotomised and or "EVIL") are nearly most in Academia. VERY, VERY, VERY RETARDED. The fact is that in the space of about 5-10 decades, the West went from Crude Anti-Black/Yellow etc. Racism, to Crude Anti-White Racism, and in both instances, was, scientifically and generally seen, WRONG. It is not coincidental that the ideological transition was accompanied by a tangible correlation of forces transition at the level of international affairs, and now as the West is Down and perhaps also Out, it is literally SPINNING TOTALLY OUT OF CONTROL. Well done "Chosen Ones"! Well done RETARDS!!!!]]

"Although Montesquieu highlights or even puts forward in advance, at times these, at other times those, "physical" or "moral" causes, he does not reach up to where e.g. historical materialism got to, by accepting, albeit only "in the final analysis", the primacy of the economic factor. One could or should (to one's benefit) in fact salute or greet this in fact as a sober theoretical stance, which mistrusts and suspects all schematisations and likes to remain

constantly open vis-à-vis the innumerable forms and possibilities of concrete social-historical reality. However:..."

[[READ about Montesquieu contradicting himself re: the state of nature/natural state, wars, natural law and Hobbes, pp. 67-69 German text = pp. 70-71 English translation!!!]]

"Thus, values and causes run into one another or intersect only sporadically and temporarily, and although here and there moral and political advances (forms and kinds of progress) are noted and recorded, general and united progress is not to be seen anywhere, just as nowhere the fear of a comprehensive and unstoppable, inexorable decadence is expressed; history remains open, fragmentary, fluctuating/vacillating and inconstant, fickle."

[[Parallels with today, perchance? HAHAAHAHA!!! (Don't miss pp. 71ff. of the German text = p.74ff. of the English translation)]] "The discomfort and unease of Enlightenment philosophers and thinkers was not fed, nourished and nurtured merely by the assurances of the prologue that *The Spirit of the Laws* does not want in any way to call into doubt the status quo; such assurances were often in difficult times given for tactical reasons, and in themselves did not count for much – either in the eyes of friends or in the eyes of foes. However, Montesquieu's scientific programme and its systematic carrying out gave rise to a deeper unrest. The social critique of the Enlightenment used as its weapons, general ethical and natural-law principles, so that the relativisation of these same principles through sociological analysis amounted to an ideological disarming of the opponents of the ancien régime...." [[SO, mutatis mutandis, as far as today is concerned,... NO WONDER P.K's WORK HAS ABSOLUTELY NO HOPE IN ANY ERA OF ACHIEVING RELATIVELY WIDE CIRCULATION... HAHAAHAHA!!!]]

[[The separation of powers is explained social-politically in historical (and textual) context in a manner hitherto unknown in the history of scholarship, German text p. 75ff. = English translation, p. 78ff..]]

Also included in P.K.'s exquisite, and much-loved short book, is discussion of Montesquieu, the separation of powers, and: Locke (German, p. 80ff. = English, p. 84ff); Bolingbroke, Walpole, the mixed polity/constitution; the balanced polity; moderation; equilibrium; the system of checks and balances,...

[[THERE IS NO NECESSARY RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN "DEMOCRACY" AND THE SEPARATION OF POWERS, FUCKING RETARDS!!!]]

"Moderation, this highest virtue and this highest aim of the legislator (XXIX, 4), is hence as a political principle superior to the criteria on the basis of which the typology of polities are constructed. Moderation can be realised in all polities (as in all polities the separation and the equilibrium of powers can be realised too), and moderation's existence indicates the common contrast and opposition of all such polities featuring moderation, to despotism, just as a lack of moderation makes it clear that all polities run the risk and are exposed to the danger of despotism." *[[Ditto: re: FREEDOM!!!*

- at least in Montesquieu's view... provided there is social heterogeneity and e.g. feudal privileges are defended and protected = a society with clear (legal)

class and other caste/social strata distinctions, and gross (from the present-day Western mass-democratic point of view) formal-legal social inequality... = concepts such as "freedom", just like all the various "-isms" and "-phobias", can be charged/loaded with content in any way the interpreter of the concept wants to do so, and in the public domain in our Age/Era/Epoch, if "the dominant interpreter" "just happens" to incl. GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE numbers of a particular group in tandem with Protestants and other groups such as "Leftists" and "(Neo-)Conservatives" - GOD SAVE US... this is why, or at least one of the primary reasons why, the WEST is almost certainly effectively FINISHED (at least it seems that way, c. 2018)... loss of Identity = loss of Power = loss of Will to Live... just as the (Western) European Aristocracies faded out of history in a process beginning at least a century or two before Montesquieu's life...]]

[[What the fuck could this mean re: USA, Australia, France, UK, (Germany),... c. (1850-)-1900(-1940)-present?!!!! HAHAAHAHAH!!!!]]

"Wherever there are already privileges, there freedom lies in their (i.e. the privileges') maintenance and preservation, whereas their violent (forced) abolition destroys freedom; wherever such privileges do not exist, there their (i.e. privileges') one-sided establishment does harm to and violates freedom."

[[Montesquieu views freedom as having absolutely nothing to do with legal equality (even though as a matter of natural law or natural equality all men are "equal", etc.), political freedom, universal suffrage, etc.,... and that freedom is about the security and safety of the "people" - who do not in the least coincide with the sum of the population - to enjoy their property rights, bodily integrity, etc.. Nor does freedom include a right to engage in politics (which even in a democracy means, owning property, etc.). For Montesquieu, freedom is about civil, not political rights. If freedom is submission to the law,

and if the law protects the personal belongings of every individual [[wife, children, servants, etc. belong to the Householder/ Man of the House etc.]], then Montesquieu's position is roughly the same as Hobbes's = KEY for FREEDOM = a sense of safety and security. (+ all men born equal according to "natural law" DOES NOT mean that all men should have the same political rights (which are commensurate with property ownership - even in a democracy), etc..)) **[[I - OBVIOUSLY NOT P.K. - would also add that Montesquieu's intense fears of democracy degenerating into tyranny are HIGHLY RELEVANT for Western mass democracies TODAY which have totally abandoned the LONG-TERM, VITAL CIVILISATIONAL-CULTURAL IMPORTANCE OF RELATIVELY STRONG RACIAL/ ETHNOLOGICAL AND RELIGIOUS RELATIVE HOMOGENEITY (of course, it does not have to be absolute homogeneity, but a 50+%, or better, 70+% or 90+% basis seems to be - though is by no means theoretically - absolutely ESSENTIAL),... IN ORDER, INTER ALIA, FOR A DISGUSTING - subjectively seen as a matter of Taste, of course - TINY MINORITY GROUP (i.e. its ELITES) TO PLAY EVIL, "SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY" DIVIDE AND RULE GAMES OF POWER PROJECTION AND IMPOSITION - THIS IS VERY SICK STUFF, AND THE WEST WILL PROBABLY FALL SOONER (WITHIN A FEW DECADES OR A CENTURY OR SO, RATHER THAN LATER (e.g. AFTER 500 or 1000 years))... THAT'S WHAT HAPPENS WHEN YOU LET REVOLTING PARASITES (i.e. their ELITES) - subjectively seen as a matter of Taste, of course - TAKE GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE CONTROL. AND WE AND**

OUR OFFSPRING and DESCENDANTS (if any) SHALL PAY A VERY HEAVY PRICE INDEED... AND THE FIRST PORT OF CALL IS INCREASING DESPOTISM - TO COMBAT THE INCREASING ANOMIE AND CHAOS - IN THE (ONCE UPON A TIME) WEST...]]

[[For Montesquieu (German text, p. 90 = English translation, p. 96), liberal notions of full legal equality for everyone and the attendant homogenisation, simplification and generalisation of society by, inter alia, abolishing legally enshrined feudal privileges etc., would be considered "despotism", let alone in the case of social democracy or mass democracy where all people have at least some kind of access to a historically unheard-of abundance of goods, which - if I may say so, and not P.K. - Montesquieu probably would or could have seen as some kind of mixed "tyranny and or (secret society) oligarchy and or ochlocracy" of the worst, nightmarish kind...]]

[[Sounds familiar? No wonder P.K. and I say - "No Public Appearances - EVER"!!!!]]

"Over and above that, it can be said that Montesquieu, despite his, in practice, non-binding praise for the ancient republican mindset, prefers inconspicuous, unobtrusive personal independence to the noise, din, kerfuffle of public militancy, and has the feeling or sense that where the whole of life becomes absorbed in political commitment and exertion, it becomes intellectually more narrow-minded rather than rich, extensive, varied, full."

[[Before getting "excited" about C. Schmitt, you should reflect upon Bodin and Hobbes and the establishment of

European state sovereignties from the 15th to the 18th centuries against Feudal Law, Rights and Privileges,... (p. 90ff. German text = p. 96ff. of the English translation). Cf. p. 50ff. of the German = English text, p. 50ff., where the Legislator as *deus ex machina* implies that the Decider of the Decision cannot be some "authentic" Schmittian-Heideggerian ideal... since all positions *ultimately* are of an irrational decision, starting point... out of Chaos, and not a priori... (which also knocks out Kant and all the Ethicist-Pontificating "professors" and other assorted smart-arses, who know how to "save the world", "if only you'd just listen"... power-hungry, "sophisticated and nuanced" ANIMALS!!!!)... also ponder the third (human) ontological level of positive law as compared to natural law (God), the law of nature (inorganic Nature) (pp. 56-57 (German) = pp. 58-59 (English)) in order to gain a better understanding of the emergence of decisionism in the 19th century in the context of the history of ideas of the 17th and 18th centuries, and earlier...]]

[[It is quite clear from the excerpt below that political concepts such as "despotism", and in other contexts, "racism" etc., can be filled with all sorts of (opposing) content, mean different things to different people and groups, and subsequently be weaponised in the political sphere...]]

"Nonetheless, the content-related shift becomes clear if we ponder that the combination of that demand of the separation of powers with the ideal of the mixed polity, as is alluded to in Montesquieu, was henceforth no longer possible. Because in accordance with the liberal and democratic perception, the monarchical, the aristocratic and the democratic components could in fact no longer have an effect together inside of the legislature on equal

terms. Both of the former (i.e. the monarchical and aristocratic components) had to be excluded, and indeed not merely in the sense that they were not allowed to be politically activated anymore and were kept outside, but much more radically: the legislature was supposed to now use its sovereign will to influence the texture of society and or for the reshaping (remoulding) of society, that is, it was supposed to abolish (at least) legal and political inequalities, and through that homogenise the social body all across the board. The internal logic of the liberal or democratic constitution desired and or demanded therefore a republic or a merely decorative monarchy and the indivisible sovereignty of a legislature, which emerged from a legally and politically, if not in fact socially, homogeneous people. It is to be supposed or guessed with a fair bit of certainty that Montesquieu, not differently to many an extreme or moderate conservative in the year 1789, would have seen and interpreted such a development as the victory of the “despotism of the many”, which in his eyes was not much better than the despotism of the one [[ruler/ despot]]."

"... These organs were not formed from the social correlation of forces, but they represent and constitute legal fictions which seemingly stand above social and historical given (actual) facts, so that the impression comes into being that this model could find application in all countries and in all societies. A one-sided juristic and legal formalism and a naive trust in the possibilities of the panacea-like effect of constitutional regulations and constitutional technique have thus characterised the

political thought of liberalism since its inception, especially in its reference and connection to the mythology of the separation of powers. Liberal praxis has of course been far less naive.

Seen in terms of the history of ideas, the separation of powers constituted, at any rate, a construction, which the more mythological it was, the more it estranged and distanced itself from Montesquieu's sociological way of looking at things, in order to be involved and get tangled up in the (over-)subtleties, nit-picking, hair-splitting and pedantry of liberal juristic, legal formalism...."

"For good or ill, the lexicographical concept(ual meaning) of terms differs, almost always, from the historical (concept(ual meaning)) – and scientific analysis would be superfluous to a great extent if perchance the two coincided. All the same, the ascertainment of the historical fertility of the theory regarding the separation of powers, can be uninhibitedly reconciled with the ascertainment that such a separation has, in the true sense of the word, never and nowhere become reality, above all not where a "system of checks and balances" was meant:..."

"The
existing "checks and

balances” – if they exist – are due much more to the express or tacit rules of the (political party) game, which guide the co-existence of parties, associations, organisations, unions etc. on the indispensable basis of an undisturbed reproduction of the material preconditions of the social system, than to general and abstract institutional and constitutional determinations or regulations and adjustments.

Still more than in the golden age of bourgeois liberalism, the

separation of powers constitutes in the epoch of mass democracy a mythologem, a point of contention and a flexible weapon. The struggle and osmosis of parties and associations etc. against the background of an atomised society are of course phenomena which can hardly be apprehended by Montesquieu's categories. And yet reading and studying

him always remains, even in this respect, instructive. Because the essential in the present-day becoming and events is inferred or revealed often only through comparison with the past."

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Marx and Greek antiquity

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)

- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Online by mid-2019?

ΔΗΜΟΣΘΕΝΗΣ

ΑΠΑΝΤΑ - Τόμος 6

292

Kondylis · Planetarische Politik

PANAJOTIS KONDYLLIS

MARX
UND
DIE GRIECHISCHE
ANTIKE

Zwei Studien



MANUTIUS VERLAG
HEIDELBERG

ΔΗΜΟΣΘΕΝΗΣ

ΑΠΑΝΤΑ - Τόμος 6

ΔΗΜΟΣΘΕΝΗΣ

ΑΠΑΝΤΑ - Τόμος 5

KONDYLIS, MACHINIS AND ENRIKIDON

Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης

Ο ΜΑΡΕ
ΚΑΙ Η ΑΡΧΑΙΑ
ΕΛΛΑΔΑ



στιγμή

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Power and Decision

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

• [Science, Power and Decision](#)

• [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

• [The Political in the 20th century](#)

• [The German Sonderweg](#)

• [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

• [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

• [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

• [Answers to 28 questions](#)

• [Answers owed and due](#)

• [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

• [Quotes and longer citations](#)

• [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)

- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

POWER AND DECISION by Panagiotis Kondylis - plain English version (see below for the

"alternative words and phrases" version including some German text)



[Power and Decision by Panagiotis Kondylis.pdf](#)

Size : 1259.34 Kb

Type : pdf

Panajotis Kondylis
**MACHT UND
ENTSCHEIDUNG**

Die Herausbildung
der Weltbilder und
die Wertfrage

- Klett-Cotta -

Ο ΕΥΡΩΠΑΪΚΟΣ ΔΙΑΦΩΤΙΣΜΟΣ

Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης

ΙΣΧΥΣ
ΚΑΙ ΑΠΟΦΑΣΗ

Ἡ διαμόρφωση τῶν κοσμοεικόνων
καὶ τὸ πρόβλημα τῶν ἀξιών



στιγμή

"The animistic prehistory of the mixing of Is (i.e. Being or To Be) and Ought is discernible here in the angst (or fear) in the face of the magical power of the word and of the curse: whoever expresses something ominous, wishes it as well, and contributes eo ipso to its carrying out. The defence of the close relation between Is (i.e. Being or To Be) and Ought, as sober and epistemologically well-founded as it may sometimes sound, has always stood under the aegis of this primitive thought style. This ascertainment is not here meant disparagingly; rather, one should conclude from it that exactly in this ascertainment the vitality of that defence, namely its perpetual reference to the constants of the human drive of self-preservation, which inside of culture strive for an objective, that is, taking root in life itself, meaning of life, is seen."

"At the human level, a transformation, through the mediation (or agency) of the "intellect(-spirit)" and its symbolic mechanisms, of the biological magnitude "self-preservation" into an ideational magnitude takes place, so that the question of self-preservation and the, understood in the wider sense, question of power, are transubstantiated into a question of identity" [*Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 242, referring to *Macht und Entscheidung*, S. 49ff., 80ff..]

Read the book...

which explains why a final "peace", "concord", "harmony", "reign of justice" or whatever else one may wish to conceptually concoct, will never be realised...

which explains why people, groups of people and the human race in general must struggle or fight to survive, without of course denying the existence of (even long-term, albeit macro-historically always temporary) cooperation, agreement, stability and peace, whilst acknowledging conflict is just as much as cooperation potentially and or actually existent in human interaction in many of its countless manifestations...

which describes and explains the existence of human culture and the mechanisms of power and domination which permeate all kinds of human action from outright violence, which necessarily quantitatively subsides as culture "increases", to in terms of content diverse, yet in terms of form identical, ideational influence, which signals the "development" of human

societies. Even the "best" or most "humane" or "altruistic" of human conduct is thoroughly permeated - albeit to varying degrees and in innumerable guises - by power claims and striving for dominance. [The definition of power is all-encompassing and infinitely variable in degrees and forms thereof: human life itself (all humans are in (relation to) society), in so far as it continues, is a form of power and extension or expansion of power; power resides as ideas (symbols) AND (potential) deeds, i.e. culture with roots always in nature (incl. biology), within individuals and groups (tribes, races, nations, institutions, corporations, states, etc.) and pervades all sorts of dynamics and combinations of individuals and groups; the political within the social is the realm within which power manifests itself in various forms through the mediation (or agency) of individual and group actors to bring about some kind of social cohesion and social order]...

which does not tell you what to do or what should be done, the book that does not concern itself with "change" apart from describing and explaining it, the book which explains that normative thought, and of course ideology, are socially necessary (as is the rejection of consistent value-free knowledge), but incapable of adequately describing reality scientifically. Even when the dominant ideology is "settled", read the book which explains the role of interpretation and why there is no "end of history" or "end of conflicts", but which also explains why the promotion of various ideological forms of Utopia (and or mythology) is an inevitable part of relatively "developed" (whether e.g. Aboriginal or advanced-technological) societies and their humans...

which is based entirely on historical fact and not on socially inevitable and indestructible fantasy or illusion, the book which does not try to fool itself and others that replacing one ideology with another ideology (e.g. a "failed traditional grand narrative" with a "micro narrative of harmonious pluralistic co-existence" based on "dialogue" or "universalistic human rights") can possibly constitute any kind of "progress" from a scientific point of view.

Read the book which explains why only strictly descriptive theory (accompanied by a certain perception of human affairs based on (historical) empirical evidence) is capable of explaining human behaviour (action), in all its (historical) variations as well as in its socio-ontological continuity or consistency, to the fullest extent that such behaviour (action) can be explained. The book which exposes why theory is never put into social practice on a mass-scale without being fundamentally altered by the reality of human action and the heterogony of ends...

which draws on the rich history of ideas to illuminate the main theoretical and ideological conflicts in that history with incomparable analytical insight, without of course ever losing sight of the fact that ideas as such do not exist, but only individuals in concrete situations, i.e. only people living in (or in relation to) society exist who make use of ideas in pursuing their own self-preservation and power claims. Normativism will always prevail at all levels of ideational endeavour, which is always connected to concrete human actors, and the fusion of Is and Ought lies at the basis of all thought which seeks to be socially accepted or influential, from "animism" to the most "complicated and sophisticated" philosophical argumentation.

Read a general theory regarding the militant, polemical character, and the corresponding symbolic functions, of the "intellect(-spirit)"; the role(s) of interpretation, taste and power.

Read the "short" book without footnotes (by Kondylis) which touches upon some of the core elements of Kondylis's thought fully referenced in his two grand projects as exemplified by: *Die Aufklärung im Rahmen des neuzeitlichen Rationalismus* and *Die neuzeitliche Metaphysikkritik* (history of ideas), and, *Das Politische und der Mensch* (social ontology or "macro social theory").

[For the "half-educated" reader (or today's reader tainted by one or many of the various forms of "political correctness"): Kondylis was never a supporter or advocate of Carl Schmitt's decisionistic theory (in actual fact *Power and Decision* is, inter alia, a polemic against Schmitt's decisionism in favour of a "descriptive theory of the decision")*. Decisionism, or variations of it, or forms of existentialism that have used the concept of the decision (and or the

friend-foe concept) have had various advocates at different historical moments and such thinkers were by no means of the same or similar political persuasions (e.g. as Kondylis himself has pointed out, Karl Jaspers and Karl Barth were not exactly outspoken supporters of national socialism, and it goes without saying that Kierkegaard (and also Nietzsche) lived in times pre-dating 20th century politics post World War I). Labeling thinkers and people in general based on a superficial understanding of their writings and positions is understandable if what is sought is polemical confrontation and ("final") ideological victory - it has, however, absolutely nothing to do with value-free (i.e. non-normative) description and explanation or analysis. Just as Kondylis acknowledged the extent to which slightly significant thinkers like Schmitt (Werner Conze and Reinhart Koselleck as exponents of the science of history were far greater influences on Kondylis than Schmitt), and extremely significant thinkers like Karl Marx were correct, he did not hesitate to point out their considerable shortcomings as well.

* Essential reading for a fuller understanding of Kondylis's stance in relation to Schmitt and decisionism, including in the context of the law, theology and political rule (sovereignty, domination or power), and also regarding the question of value freedom, with telling references to Kelsen, Bonald, Donoso Cortés, A. l' Houet, is: Kondylis, P. "Jurisprudenz, Ausnahmezustand und Entscheidung. Grundsätzliche Bemerkungen zu Carl Schmitts "Politische Theologie"", esp. pp. 343-344, 350-351, 352ff (pp. 154-156, 166-169, 170ff. in the Greek text: «Επιλεγόμενα» (στην Πολιτική Θεολογία του Carl Schmitt))]

READ "the book"... "the dynamite under the delusions of philosophers and theorists in general hardly anyone wants to touch" (C. F.).

TRANSLATOR'S HINT TO BEMUSED READERS: Whilst whatever I say cannot be a substitute for the hard work needed to read and understand Kondylis, the following may be of assistance: one of the points made in *Power and Decision* is that every kind of society creates its own ideologies and ruling dogmas, which all have a common conceptual structure, through and behind which concrete individuals and groups exercise power, i.e. influence and or govern others, and thus have differing and opposing thought content. In the Western context, the ruling dogma or ideology once said e.g. that the Son of God was God and born of a mortal Virgin. To openly doubt such absurdity

would be punished harshly. Today, in certain sectors of society, "rape has nothing to do with sex", "everyone (i.e. individuals from all over the world as compared to one another, and not individuals of the human race as compared to other non-human species of the animal kingdom or natural world) is the same", "women and men are equal" (even though their hitherto unchangeable biological differences as biology without human intervention are not exactly hidden and unknown - even to laypeople), "x race is inherently "good" compared to y race which has a history of inherent "evil" (even though race, however defined, does not really exist, whereas racism does)", "human rights exist notwithstanding that they are not enforced in respect of all humans everywhere (or are enforced only selectively on the basis of power politics)", "love and open borders will overcome hate and division", "even though humans are natural beings, human culture is totally separable from nature", "Islam is the religion of Peace [and only Peace]", or the once prominent: "people (i.e. humans) of x race are sub-human or not human", "Christianity is the religion of Love [and only Love]", etc., despite being such logically inconsistent (not to say ridiculous and ludicrous) statements or notions with no empirical foundation whatsoever, are nonetheless (blindly) believed and supported with zeal and fanaticism by (both relatively intelligent as well as mentally challenged if not retarded) people. Inevitably, such people, riding the high tide of polemics, emotion and sloganeering, will do everything within their means to sideline any doubters so that certain individuals and groups can wield power over other individuals and groups, i.e. the polemical zeal behind power claims overrides any logical coherence and correspondence with empirical reality. Thus, without supporting any dogma or ideology, i.e. thought content, what *Power and Decision* does is describe the basic thought forms through which human (social) action takes place, with an emphasis on world images, world views, ideologies, as they pertain to self-preservation, power, the intellect(-spirit), identity, meaning, the friend-foe spectrum as to common thought structures but disparate, opposed thought content, etc. (*The Political and Man (Das Politische und der Mensch)*) gives readers a more rounded and far deeper view of human (social) action, encompassing: 1) the social relation both as to its (friend-foe) spectrum, and as to its mechanism (understanding, rationality, language), which bring about the endless types of (historical-)sociological content; 2) the political as the interaction of all interactions achieving social coherence and social order (social disciplining); and 3) the anthropological, whereby human nature is culture, with humans always being *both* natural and cultural beings, no matter how much culture

can shape and control, rule or change nature) [neither Hobbes, nor Rousseau are absolutely right about human nature as far as "good" or "evil" is concerned; or, both are only partially right - both their positions are encompassed by empirically observed human action throughout known history. Furthermore, as far as we know, the Sophists first proposed that society was founded by way of contract between individuals, and that society is therefore seen as ensuring the exchange, utility (benefits) and protection of its members. On the other hand, the notion of "community" points to the always pre-existing reality of collective human and social existence, without being adequate, like the equally stylised aforementioned notion of "society", as a social-ontological concept (see *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 290 [= p. [coming soon], *The Political and Man*], referring inter alia to Aristotle's *Politics*).]

A note on terminology (the following acts as an introductory understanding of key terms and concepts. A reading of Kondylis's notes and reflections contained in:

1. «Ταυτότητα, ισχύς, πολιτισμός» (πενήντα δελτία) ("Identity, power, culture (civilisation)" (fifty statements (proclamations or assertions))), Εὐάγγελος Γκανᾶς (ἐπιμ.) in *Νέα Ἑστία*, Year 78, Volume 156, Issue 1769, July-August 2004,
2. „Reflexion[en] über Gewalt, Herrschaft, Macht“. (Zettel 3850-3880 und 3569-3577), übersetzt und kommentiert von Fotis Dimitriou In: IABLIS. Jahrbuch für europäische Prozesse, 12. Jg., 2013
http://www.iablis.de/iablis_t/2013/kondylis13.html ,
3. „Macht und Entscheidung - Nachgelassene Notizen zur Sozialontologie“. Aus dem Griechischen von Fotis Dimitriou. In: Tumult. Vierteljahresschrift für Konsensstörung, Sommer 2014, S. 36-44,
4. „Faktoren der Menschwerdung - Nachgelassene Notate zur "Sozialontologie"“. Aus dem Griechischen von Fotis Dimitriou. In: Zeno. Jahrheft für Literatur und Kritik, Heft 35 (Jg. 36), 2015, S. 58-71,

indicates that there are many further, finer levels and gradations of meaning and distinctions between at least some of the key terms and concepts...

“Power” („Macht“, in Greek: «ἰσχύς») is (human) life and (human) life’s continuation (self-preservation) in human culture (society), informed by the acceptance of meaning («νόημα», „Sinn“) (not found in the non-human animal kingdom), i.e. (restricted by and) relative to other (individual and collective) crystal(lisation)s of (forms of) power, as well as, in its broadest sense, encompassing all forms of the (in part usually, not always, overlapping in meaning) terms: dominance, predominance, domination, rule, ruling (over others), authority, sovereignty, dominion, control, influence, pre-eminence, hegemony,... violence,... force (as human coercion, strength, violence, etc. and not in the strict sense of the natural sciences as energy), etc.. Power and all its aforementioned manifestations can be physical and or (more often) ideational (ideological), and ultimately always refers to (human) society (and its culture, and the multifarious manifestations of identity, of individuals and groups) as the (a) political (collective) with some form of social order and social cohesion (as well as social disciplining)^o. ("Power" in a more general sense that is beyond human culture/society, i.e. in the non-human animal kingdom and in nature in general, is force akin to mere energy in living and surviving). [Nietzsche's conception of power is undifferentiated and refers to both organic and inorganic, animal and human nature, and thus is tantamount to force (energy) in the sense of the natural sciences; man then becomes the bearer of the Will to Power - and the concept of power loses its hermeneutic precision in relation to humans (i.e. lacking in Nietzsche is a social-ontological and sociological-historical understanding). Nietzsche's distinction between a healthy-innocent(-extra-ethical) (existing in all of the universe) and sick, degenerate (religion and ethics-based) Will to Power, notwithstanding his disparate (contradictory) positions through his life, leads him to comparing a bad nihilism to a good nihilism (when nihilism is simply normatively Nothing, i.e. (ethical and religious) Value Freedom), and to overlooking that any kind of power must take place in human society as human culture and amongst the humans and relations therein, including the falsehoods and lies necessary for the preservation of human (social) life. See p. 27-28 of Kondylis, P. (ed.), *Der Philosoph und die*

Macht (Anthologie). Hamburg: Junius. 259 S.. Einleitung = Introduction S. 9-36, i.e., S. 27-28 = pp. 82-85 of *Ἡ ἡδονή, ἡ ἰσχὺς, ἡ οὐτοπία* (1992)). Foucault, building on his interpretation of Nietzsche, effaced the conceptual boundary between power (*Macht*) and dominance (domination, ruling over others or authority; *Herrschaft* (ἐξουσία)) (but cf. S. 34, loc. cit., where Kondylis clearly shows that *Autorität* = κύρος = κῦρος (p. 94 of Greek text) = authority, in relation to Jaspers; at S. 24 (p. 79, Greek text) *Autorität* = ἐξουσία = authority (dominance or dominion), in relation to Diderot). Even though Foucault correctly understood that power permeates all of society as a network of relations or correlation of forces, he did not see that power crystallises into innumerable forms so that power becomes an object of historical investigations, and not just anthropological and psychological investigations. Foucault did not explain the social hierarchisation of the relations of power and of institutions, nor the existence of relations of power outside of the institutional grip (or control) of the state. Furthermore, Foucault's microphysical way of looking at power is incapable of analysing the coming into being, character and decline of social formations, and ends up ideologically reflecting the circumstances of Western mass democracy, including the interweaving of Public and Private and bidding farewell to traditional notions of power. The individual and its self-realisation (*Selbstverwirklichung*; αὐτοπραγμάτωση) take centre stage so that oppression is experienced in the affluent society; "... and so he is declared a great philosopher, [he] who promotes liberation through the unmasking of the mechanisms standing behind [such oppression]" (= Kondylis is telling us, in effect, that Fame (and a kind of Deification) goes hand in hand with what (a section of) the Public Believes, Wants and Craves, and has Nothing to do with Science as the absolutely consistently dispassionate and non-normative Observation of Human Affairs = As soon as the fundamental circumstances of Western mass democracy end, the post-modern CIRCUS will leave history's stage; then it becomes a question of whether another circus will take (its) place or whether the elements of Anomie will lead to greater relative Disorder (= relatively low levels of Order) or to relatively heavy-handed Authoritarian Order, under which the Fun is not so free and widespread). See, loc. cit., S. 35-37 = pp. 97-99] [Conceptual distinctions can reach rather frustrating levels of complexity: e.g. Kondylis in note 3656 (see °° below) confines "power" to

something like "influence", as opposed to "authority", which is like "dominance", "domination" with a strong component of "force" as "violence". See also my discussion of „Herrschaft“, which highlights that "authority" in English, at least as it appears to the translator, does not carry the weight and force of "domination/dominance" it used to when Parsons did his translation of Weber many decades ago (when the full effects of e.g. *The Wild One* (Brando) and *Rebel without a Cause* (Dean) had not fully "blossomed"). Presumably the new translation of *Economy and Society* by Keith Tribe will be of interest on this point. In any event, Kondylis's notes are NOTES, i.e. not in any "final form" (with the context of specific, refined distinctions between definitions being fully laid out), and fine conceptual-terminological distinctions always bear within them the Danger of losing Sight of the Bigger Picture, and to be frank, they don't interest the translator that much - there is ultimately nothing better, if one wants to go into the greatest possible conceptual detail, than learning German!]

There is usually no, at least at first instance or first glance, necessarily strict and absolute distinction made between the terms related to “power” (with the notable exception of „Gewalt“ as "violence" and "force" meant strictly physically):

„Herrschaft“, which is usually translated as “dominance” and far less commonly as “domination” or “rule” (“ruling (over others)”) [Talcott Parsons's translation is mainly "authority", though "domination" is also used not infrequently, and Parsons observed that whilst there was no satisfactory English equivalent for the term „Herrschaft“, "imperative control" as used by N. S. Timasheff was nonetheless closest to Weber's meaning (see Weber Max, *Economy and Society*, Vol. 1., pp. 61-62, note 31, University of California Press, Berkeley, 1968, 1978; see also: pp. 217ff. („legale Herrschaft“ = "legal authority"), 226ff. („traditionale Herrschaft“ = "traditional authority"), 241ff. („charismatische Herrschaft“ = "charismatic authority"), 262ff. („Herrschaft“ = "authority"), etc. - elsewhere in the same edition of *Economy and Society*, as already noted, „Herrschaft“ is translated as "domination" (pp. 53ff., 212ff.) or as "legitimate domination" (p. 212ff.); "legitimer Herrschaft" is translated as "authority" (p. 215ff.), etc. Kondylis's own Greek rendering of „Herrschaft“ as «ἐξουσία» or

«κυριαρχία» suggests the English word "authority" (or even "power", "control", "dominion", "governance"), or in the case of «κυριαρχία», "sovereignty", "domination" or "dominion", rather than just "dominance". The translator's view is that "authority" in English does not adequately convey a sense of the relatively high degree of "power" or "imperative control" contained within „Herrschaft“ and «ἐξουσία» or «κυριαρχία» (keeping in mind as well the diminution and or dispersal in the force of actual (top-down) "authority" in the West in the decades since Parsons was intellectually active), and therefore has opted for "dominance" ("domination" or "rule"/"ruling (over others)"). This is not to say that "authority" is not a valid choice, however the translator notes that in Kondylis's notes there is a clear distinction made between „Herrschaft“ and „Autorität“ (provided the German is an adequate reflection of Kondylis's Greek terminology), and if „Herrschaft“ is to be translated "authority", where does that leave „Autorität“? [I have however occasionally seen it as appropriate to e.g. translate „eine Herrschaft“ («μὴν ἐξουσία») as "an authority (a regime of dominance)"] [In "The philosopher and power" I found it useful to translate „Herrschaft“/«ἐξουσία» often, though not always, as "authority as dominance", rather than just "dominance", in particular in contrast to „Autorität“/«κῦρος»/"authority"].

(3850) Gewalt ist das Mittel, Macht ist der Zweck; wer Gewalt nicht als Mittel zur Macht einsetzt, ist politisch belanglos (so z.B. ein Verbrecher) [Violence is the means, power is the end (goal); Whoever does not use violence as a means for power, is politically inconsequential (thus, e.g. a criminal)].

(3851) Autorität: Gehört zur Herrschaft, bildet das, was an der Herrschaft Macht ist. Die Autorität gehört wesensgemäß zur Macht, nicht zur Herrschaft [Authority: Belongs to dominance (domination, rule or ruling (over others)), [and] constitutes that which is power in dominance. Authority belongs of its essence (nature or texture) to power, not to dominance (domination)].

(3852) Macht = die Fähigkeit eines individuellen oder kollektiven Subjekts, das eigene Selbstverständnis als objektiv wahre Schilderung durchzusetzen. (So wird Einfluss gewonnen usw., vorausgesetzt im Selbstverständnis ist der Anspruch enthalten.) [Power = the ability of an individual or collective subject to impose its own self-understanding as objectively true description (or

account). (In this way, influence is gained, etc., provided that the claim is contained in the self-understanding.)].

(„Reflexion[en] über Gewalt, Herrschaft, Macht“. (Zettel 3850-3880 und 3569-3577), übersetzt und kommentiert von Fotis Dimitriou In: IABLIS. Jahrbuch für europäische Prozesse, 12. Jg., 2013
http://www.iablis.de/iablis_t/2013/kondylis13.html)];

„Vorherrschaft“ (in Greek: «ἐπικράτηση» or «κυριαρχία») as “predominance” (another proposed translation, not adopted here, is “pre-eminence”, which in German is or can be „Vorrang“ (Greek: «προβάδισμα» or «πρωτεία»; usually translated here as “precedence”;), or „Vorrangstellung“);

„Beherrschung“ («ἐλέγχος», «συγκράτηση», «ἐξουσίαση» or «κατεξουσίαση») as “control(ling)”, “domination” or “absolute domination”;

„Gewalt“ («βιαιότητα» or «βία») as “violence” (in relation to Montesquieu and the separation of powers, „Gewalt“ = «ἐξουσία» = "power");

„Kraft“ («δύναμη») as “force” or “strength”, and less often “power”;

„Autorität“ («ἐξουσία» or «κῦρος» or «κηδεμονία» (in the Montesquieu introduction)), „Instanz“ («βαθμίδα δικαιοδοσίας») as “authority” (or "authority (custody, guardianship)" in the case of „Autorität“ as «κηδεμονία» - though strictly speaking, P.K.'s German „von der Autorität des höheren Willens“ is rendered in Greek: «ἀπὸ τὴν κηδεμονία ὑπέρτερων αὐθεντιῶν» = "from the authority (custody, guardianship)/custody (guardianship, authority) of the higher will (or: of higher authorities)");

„Durchsetzung“ as “imposition” («ἐπιβολή») or “predominance” («ἐπικράτηση») or “prevailing” («νίκη»);

„Souveränität“ («κυριαρχία») as “sovereignty”;

„Hegemonie“, which is rarely used, («ἡγεμονία»)

as “hegemony”; „hegemonial“, which is much more commonly used than „Hegemonie“, («ἡγεμονικὸς») as “hegemonic”;

in the case of „Großraumaspirant“ («ὑποψήφιος ἡγεμόνας τοῦ μείζονος χώρου»), the English rendering is “aspirant to a large space (i.e. prospective hegemon of a large space”;

„Großraumaspiranten“ («ὥστε νὰ προβάλλουν μὲ τὴ φιλοδοξία τῆς ἡγεμονίας σ' ἓναν μείζονα χῶρο») as “aspirants to a large space (so much that they have the ambition of hegemony in a large space)”, or

when «ὑποψήφιος γιὰ τὴν ἡγεμονία σὲ μείζονες χώρους» as “aspirants to a large space (i.e. Powers which are candidates for hegemony in large spaces)”.

It appears that the English common usage of “hegemony” today is for Kondylis more like „Herrschaft“ («ἐξουσία»,

«κυριαρχία»; “dominance”, “authority”); „Autorität“ («ἐξουσία»,

«κῶρος»; “authority”), or, „Vorherrschaft“ («ἐπικράτηση», «κυριαρχία»;

“predominance”), without the totally physical phenomenon „Gewalt“

(«βιαιότητα», «βία»; “violence”). Kondylis understands and

uses “hegemon”/“hegemony”/“hegemonic” much more in Machiavellian, rather than in Gramscian terms (and never refers to “soft power” (which relates to “(pre)dominance”, “authority”, etc.), and “hard power” (which is “power” with “violence” always as a physical phenomenon));

„Gebiet“ can be defined as “dominion” («ἐπικράτεια»), though more often as “field”, “area”, “sector” («πεδίο», «χῶρος», «τομέας»);

„gebietend“ («ἐξουσιαστικὸς») as “commanding”;

„Einfluß“, and less often „Wirkung“ («ἐπήρεια», «ἀποτέλεσμα», «ἐπιρροή», «δράση», «ἐπίδραση», «ἐπενέργεια», etc.) (primarily, but by no means exclusively, “effect”), as “influence”;

„Geltung“ («κῦρος») as “prestige” and or “authority”, though Kondylis has translated „Geltung“ into Greek as «δράση», «ἰσχὺς»,... with my choice in English usually being “validity”;

„Ansehen“ («κῦρος») as “prestige” and or “authority”;

„Prestige“ («γότηρο») as “prestige”;

„Kompetenz“ and „Zuständigkeit“ («ἀρμοδιότητα») (which while denoting skill, capability, etc., are by no means ever independent of (some kind of) considerations of (or forms of) power, or power-related phenomena such as „Interpretationsmonopol“ (= «μονοπώλιο τῆς ἐρμηνείας», “monopoly of interpretation”), „Verbindlichkeit“ (= «δεσμευτικότητα», “bindedness”), etc.) as “competence”, or, in the case of „Zuständigkeit“ also as “domain” or “responsibility”, along with “competence”;

„Hierarchie“ (or far less often „Status“) («ἱεραρχία») as “hierarchy”;

„Energie in der Natur“ («ἐνέργεια μέσα στὴ φύση») as “energy in nature”;

„Lebensenergie“ («ζωτικὴ ἐνέργεια») as “life's vital energy”;

„Wille zur Macht“ («βούληση γιὰ ἰσχὺ») as “will to power”;

in the case of „(ob)walten“ (verb) and „Obwalten“ or „Walten“ (noun), the situation is literally that of a dog's breakfast, with Kondylis himself using in Greek «ἐπικρατῶ, προεξάρχω, δεσπίζω, κυριαρχῶ,...», «ὑπερίσχυση», «κυριαρχία»,... and I choosing almost always "prevail", "prevailing", with the other possible choices being "dominate", "rule" or even "take the lead", depending of course on the context;

and so on, and so forth...

The translator is not in principle opposed to the making of strict(er) definitional distinctions between the above-mentioned terms, however, due to the degree in the overlapping of such terms' meaning, neither Kondylis nor the translator has engaged in such an endeavour. Definitional distinctions are important. They cannot or should not however constrain the relative elasticity of meaning when exactly such flexibility is epistemologically appropriate. The fact that some non-human animals can and do exercise some forms of power over other animals not necessarily through direct physical contact or violence, and can control their impulses or instincts to some degree in certain circumstances, does not alter the fact that the non-human animals as social animals which display such self-control, do not *behave* („verhalten“, «συμπεριφέρομαι») in a way which could encompass human-like *action* (*acting*, *act(s)*) („Handeln“ («πράξη», «δράση», «πράξεις», «δραστηριότητα»), “Handlung” («δράση»), „Akt(e)“ («πράξη», «πράξεις»), “Tätigkeit” («δραστηριότητα») = “activity”; and “Tun” («δραστηριότητα», “activity” or “doing(s)”)°°° accompanied by a symbolic network or “system” of meaning (language etc.) created by humans beyond what pre-existed, or exists without human intervention, in the natural world.

[Perhaps the basic starting point should be that "power" is the most general form of energy *plus and in relation to* meaning (social relations, interaction and identity (/recognition)), created by humans through symbols etc.; that "dominance", "domination", "authority" implies acquiescence of the person who is "obedient", but under at least the threat of "force" and (stronger) "violence", whereas "influence" can be seen, though not necessarily, as containing no such threat. "Violence" is always physical, and there is no such thing in Kondylisian conceptuality as "verbal violence", or Foucaultian "microaggressions", etc., or any other such inanities and or biased use of present-day "theory", which is more interested in the exercise of power and control over certain (i.e. a

particular class of) people, in favour of certain other (i.e. particular classes of) people, than in understanding social phenomena in a dispassionate, non-normative value-free manner (diachronically, macro-historically and social-ontologically-anthropologically).]

Furthermore, terms such as:

„Weltbild“ («κοσμοεικόνα») (“world image”),

„Weltanschauung“ («κοσμοθεωρία»), „Weltansicht“ («κοσμοαντίληψη») (“world view”) or „weltanschaulich“ («κοσμοθεωρητικός») (“world-theoretical”),

„Weltauffassung“ («κοσμοαντίληψη») (“perception of the world” or “world view”), and „Weltwahrnehmung“ («κοσμοαντίληψη») (“perception of the world”),

„Ideologie“ («ιδεολογία») (“ideology”),

„Ideologeme“ («ιδεολογήματα») (“ideologems (i.e. kinds of sub-ideology)”),

„falsches Bewußtsein“ («ψευδής συνείδηση») (“false consciousness”),

„Religion“ («θρησκεία») (“religion”),

and,

„Interaktion“ («διάδραση») (“interaction”),

„Wechselwirkung“ («ἀλληλεπίδραση») (“interaction (or mutual influence)”) [in the Montesquieu book/introduction, „der Wechselwirkungen“ is rendered in Greek also as «τῶν ἀλληλεξαρτήσεων», which I translated into English as "of the interactions and mutual influences (or mutual dependencies)"],

have more or less overlapping but also context-specific meanings e.g. when defined strictly or more broadly, etc.; by no means are they always meant totally mutually exclusively.

„Entscheidung“ («ἀπόφαση») as “decision” ultimately pertains to the question of identity (Identität («ταυτότητα»)), which in turn can only exist, be (re)formed or solidify, become more fluid, etc. only in connection with power and within or in relation to pre-existing society encompassing the friend-foe spectrum etc. (cf. *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 257-258).

„Absonderung“ («ἀποχωρισμός» or «διαχωρισμός») is translated as “segregation” in order to convey a stronger sense of separation („Trennung“ «ἀποχωρισμός» = “separation”, whereas when «διάκριση» = “distinction”; „Teilung“ («χωρισμός») = “division”).

„Geist“ («πνεῦμα») is usually, but not always, translated as “intellect(-spirit)” (it is felt that “spirit” alone in English often does not sufficiently convey the role of the mind within the “spirit” of both the German and the Greek terms („geistig“ («πνευματικός») = “intellectual(-spiritual)”). "Spirit" and "spirit(-intellect)", as well as "spiritual(-intellectual)", have nonetheless also been used, including in relation to Hegel and the past more so than as regards the mass-democratic present.

„Kultur“ («πολιτισμός») is always translated as “culture”, even though "civilisation" is not (always) necessarily a wrong choice („kulturell“, «πολιτισμικός», as “cultural”), and the relatively rarely used „Zivilisation“ (again «πολιτισμός» in Greek) as “civilisation”, though conceivably in certain instances “culture” would also be appropriate; however, “culture” is never chosen for „Zivilisation“.

Given Kondylis only ever uses one term for each of the pair “friend-foe”, i.e. „Freund-Feind“ («φίλος-ἐχθρός») („Freundschaft-Feindschaft“ («φιλία-ἐχθρότητα) = “friendship-enmity”; „freundlich-feindlich“ («φιλικὸς-ἐχθρικός») = “friendly-inimical”), and given that the meaning of common words can and does change throughout history and according to context etc., I see no point whatsoever in worrying about an “enemy-foe” distinction in English, even though others like G. Schwab ("interlocutor of Schmitt") might choose to do so, for whatever reason (e.g. the Latin "hostis"- "inimicus" distinction, etc.), and even though “enemy” is just as valid as “foe” in English. “Foe” to me simply sounds better in contrast to/with “friend”.

The careful reader will no doubt notice a number of other key terms which have customarily been and can be rendered into English in ways other than those chosen by the translator. Of utmost importance here is the conveyance into English of as many nuances in the German (and Greek) as is possible, and not the English as attractive or "easy-to-read" English. In any event, whoever wants to really study Kondylis in depth will have to learn German - there is no other way. Of course, it is well-known that Kondylis in his translations of other authors into Greek, as well as in regard to his own works, nearly always chose one word to signify another word, and placed great importance on the translation seeming like it was written in the language being translated into; and whilst we cannot but agree with the wisdom of such an approach to translation, for the purposes of this site, and because of the desire to make concepts more clearly understood or "fleshed-out" in English so as to encourage eventual recourse to the original German, another approach has been taken. Were the translations contained in this site to be published in book form, in order to be sold in the world's book market, so to speak, then further editing and "textual adjustment" would obviously be necessary.

° For a more detailed discussion, bearing many fine distinctions, of various aspects of "power" and "dominance/domination/rule/ruling (over others)" (or "authority"), see the following: Petridis Raymond, ""Power" and "Authority" in

Panajotis Kondylis's Late Work", first published in Greek (*Νέος Ερμής ο Λόγιος* (*Neos Hermes ho Logios*), Έτος (Year) 4, Τεύχος (Issue) 10, Καλοκαίρι (Summer) 2014, Αθήνα (Athens), Εταιρεία Μελέτης Ελληνικού Πολιτισμού (www.emep.gr), pp. 118-162) - notwithstanding a number of perhaps "annoying" but "inevitable" differences in the translation of key terms, an advanced student of Kondylis's thought has much to gain from Dr. Petridis's study, and the initial "instinctual hunch" is confirmed, THAT if someone wants to study Kondylis's thought to the full extent possible, **learn German!**:



[Petridis Power & Authority in Kondylis's Late Work.pdf](#)

Size : 6540.934 Kb

Type : pdf



[Πετρίδης Ρεϋμόνδος «Ισχύς» και «Εξουσία» στο όψιμο έργο του Π. Κονδύλη.pdf](#)

Size : 659.978 Kb

Type : pdf

°° Excerpt from p. 113, Petridis Raymond, "'Power" and "Authority" in Panajotis Kondylis's Late Work", containing Kondylis's Note 3656.

⁵⁶ Let us recall here one of Kondylis' c
someone to do something against his w
belief that this is his will" (note no. 3656
respective definition of domination: "...
will (*command*) of the *ruler* or rulers is
ruled) and actually does influence it in
occurs as if the ruled had made the con
own sake. Looked upon from the other
Economy and Society. University of Calif

°°° The distinction between animal *behaviour* and human *action* (*acting*, *act(s)*, *activity*) is useful when making certain comparisons, but the terms are also interchangeable, depending on the context.

See the Summary Notes to *Theory of War*, particularly at pp. 48-51ff. of the Greek book (= pp. 45-51ff. of the Summary Notes) on, inter alia, the distinction between *power* and *violence*. It is absolutely compelling theoretical material, uniquely set out in the history of ideas. You are very privileged (even if you don't fully understand it (yet or ever)) to be a part of reading such thoughts (and of course dismiss outright or treat my comments in [[...]] with extreme caution, as you will and probably must...).

For Greek-language readers, this is a thought-provoking and interesting article (it should be translated into English)!



[Σαμαρτζής «Δύναμη, ηδονή κι ελευθερία στον Κονδύλη».pdf](#)

Size : 166.118 Kb

Type : pdf

Initial thoughts: man as vegetable exists before and (presumably) after man as animal, and "man" as mineral exists before man as vegetable, but the ontological layers in man distinguish man from plain animal and plain vegetable because man is human (social-personal) action with ideas, and those ideas, for man to live "for the term of his natural life", must have some sort of relationship with ideology, because societies operate per definitionem with ideology (ideologies), whilst man can only withdraw from ideology into "ideationality" consistently as a scientific observer of human affairs, without proposing or imposing norms, and by testing his observations against empirical reality, no matter how multi-ontological and complicated such reality might be, whilst also not contradicting himself, but at

some point man must return to his relationship with ideology, for otherwise man would not be part animal, and without the animal in him, as vegetable, man is DEAD.

POWER AND DECISION (MACHT UND ENTSCHEIDUNG) by Panajotis

Kondylis - alternative words and phrases version with some German text



[Power and Decision \(Macht und Entscheidung\) by Panagiotis Kondylis \(=Panajotis Kondylis\).pdf](#)

Size : 1884.839 Kb

Type : pdf

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Science, Power and Decision

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- An Unfortunate Exchange

- Answers to 28 questions

- Answers owed and due

- Thoughts and Sayings

- Quotes and longer citations

- Introduction to Chamfort

- Introduction to Lichtenberg

- Introduction to Rivarol

- Introduction to Pavese

- Melancholy and Polemics

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

SCIENCE, POWER AND DECISION by Panagiotis Kondylis - plain English version (see

bottom of this page for the "alternative words and phrases" version including some German text)



[Science, Power and Decision by Panagiotis Kondylis.pdf](#)

Size : 765.18 Kb

Type : pdf

PRAGMATIK

HANDBUCH PRAGMATISCHEN DENKENS
HERAUSGEGEBEN VON HERBERT STACHOWIAK

BAND V

Pragmatische Tendenzen
in der Wissenschaftstheorie

FELIX MEINER VERLAG

ΔΕΥΚΑΛΙΩΝ

ΠΕΡΙΟΔΙΚΗ ΕΚΔΟΣΗ
ΓΙΑ ΤΗ ΦΙΛΟΣΟΦΙΚΗ
ΕΡΕΥΝΑ ΚΑΙ ΚΡΙΤΙΚΗ

ΔΕΥ
ΚΑΛ
ΙΩΝ

ΦΕΒΡΟΥΑΡΙΟΣ 1994

12/2

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ
ΕΠΙΣΤΗΜΗ, ΙΣΧΥΣ ΚΑΙ ΑΠΟΦΑΣΗ

Φ. ΜΑΡΚΟΥ · W. BALZER
ΠΟΙΗΣΗ, ΜΥΘΟΣ, ΕΠΙΣΤΗΜΗ

GREGORY CURRIE
ΕΡΓΟ ΚΑΙ ΚΕΙΜΕΝΟ

H.R. FISCHER · FRITZ B. SIMON
ΣΥΓΚΕΙΜΕΝΙΚΟΤΗΤΑ
ΚΑΙ ΥΠΕΡΣΥΓΚΕΙΜΕΝΙΚΟΤΗΤΑ

Δ Δ Ι Δ Α Λ Ο Σ
Ι. ΖΑΧΑΡΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ

PRAGMAT

HANDBUCH
PRAGMATISCHE
DENKENS

V

TENDENZEN IN D
WISSENSCHAFT
THEORIE

ROBERT STACHOW
(HRSRG.)



Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης

ΕΠΙΣΤΗΜΗ,
ΙΣΧΥΣ
ΚΑΙ ΑΠΟΦΑΣΗ



στίγμη

Read the article in English which in a hitherto unknown manner outlines the extent we can know, including knowing about all forms of knowing, without a hint of ideological bias or of weakness as to facts, i.e. empirical reality, and without becoming lost in labyrinths of bombastic and pointless words focussing on minutiae and ultimately, from a practical point of view, irrelevant matters. One could read countless thousands of pages written by the "greatest philosophers and thinkers" (including the literally tonnes of nonsense produced by fashionable intellectuals-ideologues in recent decades), particularly in the field of epistemology (the theory of knowledge), and not come anywhere near to the clarity and certainty of knowledge contained within the 20 or so pages of Kondylis's German text (to be fair to great thinkers of the past such as Hobbes, Locke, Descartes, Spinoza (and many others) the various polemical needs of their times - i.e. the various polemics of new-times philosophical stances with reference to ancient-Christian metaphysics and the hierarchisation of being, or, the steady replacement of the primacy of ontology by the primacy of epistemology - were not something with which Kondylis directly engaged in formulating his own theories, rather Kondylis wrote the broad history of those needs and the attempts to satisfy them in his magisterial *The Enlightenment in the framework of new-times rationalism* and *The new-times critique of metaphysics*; moreover, Kondylis makes it clear in "Science, Power and Decision" he is dealing with theoretical activity in general, i.e. explanations of natural and social phenomena, and not how we know within the restrictive prism or dichotomy of e.g. empiricism vs. rationalism, which, at least in part, arises from the aforementioned historical polemics (in the "Foreword" to *Power and Decision* Kondylis calls his theory "a theory of human action and of the function of the intellectual(-spiritual) dimension in it").

In any event, apart from logical consistency and correspondence with empirical reality, what makes "Science, Power and Decision" and all of Kondylis's work stand out is that he does not tell his readers what to do or what "should" be done (notwithstanding the fact that any and every claim to knowledge constitutes a power-claim and is historically determined and relative, including Kondylis's claims to knowledge). There is no (ethical-)normative dimension, and in this sense Kondylis's work is scientific or value-

free (given logical consistency and confirmation by empirical reality, as well as of course the acknowledgement of the limits to knowledge).

Knowledge *is* power, but not in any socially meaningful sense for the absolutely consistent (social or natural) scientist (or as Kondylis preferred to put it in respect of the social scientist, "observer of human affairs"), whose task is not to change, but to contemplate (consider, observe) and explain.

Kondylis is the first and only known "philosopher" who has systematically claimed or shown across several thousand pages of his own written work, regardless of what the main focus of his attention is at any given time, that a) there can be certainty of knowledge (to the extent it is possible) and regardless of its necessary perspectivity and historicity, while b) values are relative, and that the relativity of values and associated normative power claims always have more to say in terms of driving social action than the possibility of knowing what is, particularly to the full extent that knowledge is possible (in other words, all world images or positions or theories are historically determined, but they are not all relative or subjective if one accepts some level of certainty of objective knowledge which is verified empirically - insisting that all positions are relative (as to facts), logically contradicts itself because the insistence (that all positions are relative as to facts) is itself a truth claim with supposed reference to empirical reality).

For those who can manage to read German, an excellent article outlining some of Kondylis's basic positions whilst rebutting post-modern ideological prejudice, e.g. ethically-charged and emotional accusations of "fundamentalism" just because Kondylis never bowed to any ideological programme, including post-modern mass-democratic social theory, is:

Konstantin Verykios: Wissenschaftliche Wahrheitssuche bei Panajotis Kondylis.

In: IABLIS. Jahrbuch für europäische Prozesse, 12. Jg., 2013

http://www.iablis.de/iablis_t/2013/verykios13.html

(Inter alia, the important point is made by Verykios that M. Weber in reference to "value

rationality" meant value as an ethical or religious value; hence, the misunderstandings over the term "value-free" etc.).

Also illuminating as to the question of Kondylis's methodological outlook is K. Verykios's article:

Konstantin Verykios: Erkenntnistheoretische Einsichten und methodisches Vorgehen – Clausewitz und Kondylis, IABLIS Jahrbuch für europäische Prozesse 13. Jg. 2014
<https://themen.iablis.de/2014/verykios14.html>

SCIENCE, POWER AND DECISION (Wissenschaft, Macht und Entscheidung) by Panajotis Kondylis - alternative words and phrases version with some German

text



[Science, Power and Decision \(Wissenschaft, Macht und Entscheidung\) by Panagiotis Kondylis \(Panajotis Kondylis\).pdf](#)

Size : 841.42 Kb

Type : pdf

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- Home

- The Political and Man

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- An Unfortunate Exchange

- Answers to 28 questions

- Answers owed and due

- Thoughts and Sayings

- Quotes and longer citations

- Introduction to Chamfort

- Introduction to Lichtenberg

- Introduction to Rivarol

- Introduction to Pavese

- Melancholy and Polemics

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- Translator's Page

- blank page 5

- blank page 6

- Readers' Page

- blank page 7

- blank page 8

- blank page 9
- Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi

- A Dialogue between I and S on Positions

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis

mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

"But did not Thucydides render visible, in a conceptually sufficient manner, certain constants of political behaviour and of international relations, so that he constitutes today ... compulsory reading for all those who deal comprehensively with such matters?"

Planetary Politics after the Cold War by Panagiotis Kondylis: plain English Version



[Planetary Politics after the Cold War by Panagiotis Kondylis.pdf](#)

Size : 1048.276 Kb

Type : pdf

Panajotis Kondylis

Planetarische Politik
nach dem
Kalten Krieg

Akademie Verlag

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ
Ο ΕΥΡΩΠΑΪΚΟΣ ΔΙΑΦΩΤΙΣΜΟΣ

A
ΘΕΜΕΛΙΟ

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

πλανητική πολιτική
μετά τόν ψυχρό πόλεμο



ΘΕΜΕΛΙΟ

Ο ΕΥΡΩΠΑΪΚΟΣ ΔΙΑΦΩΤΙΣΜΟΣ

Α

ΘΕΜΕΛΙΟ

Panajotis

D
POLIT
U
DER M

Ba

"One will certainly scandalise our ethicists (that means: the ideologues of *our (own)* society), if one ascertains as a sociologist that in [human rights] universalism both social atomisation (i.e. the breaking up or fragmentation of society into individuals), which is indispensable for the highly developed (advanced) division of labour against the background of unlimited mobility, as well as the democratic claim of material equality, are reflected ideologically".

"Ethical-normative ideas are not made up in order to be taken (or understood) and to be realised at face value, but in order to constitute an identity and to be used as weapons of this identity in the struggle against other identities. Whoever cannot understand that will also not be able to ever comprehend either ethical-normative ideas' internal intellectual (thought) structure nor their external historical effect".

One of the fundamental insights Kondylis shares with his readers in *Planetary Politics after the Cold War* is that all societies, including our own, justify, beautify or propagandise concrete power relations by means of ideological embellishment, lies and deceit. A descriptive and analytical or explanatory (i.e. value-free) consideration of the way international affairs have taken place, do take place and will possibly take place as a broad outline of what has occurred, is occurring and what might occur as form (or structure) and possibility (not as content and event), is what Kondylis's short book provides, inter alia, to its readers.

Whether the dominant ideology is "love thy neighbour", "the survival of the fittest" and racial "superiority", "proletarian internationalism", "human rights" universalism or being "tolerant" of, and "understanding", others' values and perspectives, etc., the basic modes of action of individual and collective subjects remain the same: power claims and the struggle for self-preservation, striving for power and power's expansion; the viewing of, and acting in relation to, other subjects on the basis of the friend-foe spectrum, including the most blatant abuse of one's own stated "principles" in order to further one's own interests (e.g. the USA's openly selective "enforcement" of "human rights" and turning a blind eye to its allies' and its own flagrant "human rights" abuses, or the Soviet Union's, China's or other communistic movements' at times highly nationalistic, or at any rate statist, interpretation of "proletarian internationalism"). In other words, the instrumentalisation (by concrete (individual and collective) social actors) of ideological programmes is the norm, and only propagandists or the utterly naive (or stupid) could possibly believe otherwise (whilst ideas do not reflect reality in any vulgar Marxist or simplistic mechanical sense, they do not exist without some ultimate reference to concrete individuals, groups, and social action, i.e. when they take ideological-political form they can or do reflect (aspects of) concrete social relations, and at the very least their bearers' striving for power).

Apart from giving readers a basic understanding of how the international system operates (on the basis of small, middle and major, great and planetary (or world) Powers with the interspersed (between these just mentioned main groups of Powers) subgroups of subordinate, local, regional or supraregional, colonial, economic and or military, and or leading Powers, even though at the time of writing the book only one great or leading Power, the USA, was also a planetary Power in the full sense of the term), including with regard to these Powers' relations with

one another as (sovereign) states (e.g. as subjects and objects of planetary politics) and with regard to the (possible) formation of large spaces or spheres of influence, i.e. various forms of unfolding spaces and correlations of forces), *Planetary Politics after the Cold War* also gives readers an understanding of the potential advent of planetary or at least regional anomie (where it does not already exist) because of the planetarisation of, and many variations on, Western mass democracy, with its hedonistic mass consumption flowing from mass production, the advanced division of labour and distinctly mass-democratic material interpretation of the formal legal rights characteristic of the bourgeois liberal and European colonialistic era. Kondylis never shies away from drawing ultimate conclusions from the driving forces at work, no matter how nightmarish *possible* future scenarios might turn out to be: as in the case of the biologisation of the political and the pitting of man against man in conditions of generalised anomie arising from the population explosion, a possible breakdown of sovereign statehood and the uncontrolled migrations of the peoples.

Furthermore, while always keeping in mind the social-historical character of all things human, e.g. how the world has reached the mass-democratic planetary era as a result of European colonial expansion, the Liberal and Industrial Revolution, European liberalism, capitalism and imperialism, national and international massification and (extreme) atomisation, the transition from closed oligarchies and fixed hierarchies to the game of the open elite and (unlimited) social mobility (the leveling of hierarchies and of authorities) with increasing individualism, egalitarianism, value pluralism and permissiveness, i.e. the process of democratisation, the legal (not actual) equality of collective (i.e. state) subjects coming about in the twentieth century, the role of economic modernisation and economic growth, along with democratisation and the economisation of the political as defence mechanisms against the anomie latent in massification etc., a thorough introduction to basic political and sociological concepts is given, including such crucial matters as the distinction between estate-based society, oligarchic liberal capitalism and social or mass democracy (including its "devious" variants of communism and fascism). In particular, the contribution of communism (with its (ideological and real) promotion of international and national legal and material equality) in the 20th century to the formation and planetarisation of mass democracy (with its at times relatively "not so brutal" (over many decades commencing during nineteenth century mass society, predating its mass-democratic phase in which inter alia everyday life is mechanised and the worker also becomes a consumer on a mass scale, especially after World War Two) and at other times relatively "brutal" (e.g. within two or three decades in the 20th century) undermining and destruction of the vestiges of pre-industrial, patriarchal and stricter hierarchical group-based social formations and culture) is potently conveyed to the reader. Kondylis makes it clear that while nations [a nation being, inter alia, a collective subject with an (at least partially) shared collective consciousness based on myth and or historical reality with often some degree of commonality as to race or ethnological background, (and or) language, (and or) religion, (and or) customs or practices, (and or) legal system, (and or) ideology, etc.] and states can come about, but not exclusively in the case of nations, as new creations based on political decisions and actions; peoples, races, cultures, civilisations and or certain nations can exist for (very)

many centuries (as evolving entities with elements of continuity and elements of change) and do not appear out of nowhere (i.e. historical and social reality does not fit into simplistic dogmatic categorisations as promoted by both "nationalists" on the "Right" and "internationalists" on the "Left"). There are also sections on radicalised traditionalisms and or nationalisms or regionalisms and modernisation (which definitely puts for instance the outbreak of "Islamic fundamentalism" into an illuminating social-historical perspective), as well as on the new shape of hot war, with particular emphasis on the effect of the end of the US-Soviet nuclear standoff, the diffusion of (new) weapons technologies and the possible variable consequences on smaller and greater Powers, the unlikelihood of "total" war, conceptual clarification of both "total" war and "war of annihilation", and the advent of other forms of war in the planetary era including the possible interweaving of war violence with criminal violence within the framework of widespread (worldwide) anomie.

As is the case with all of Kondylis's works, the insightfulness of his thinking, the implications of his conclusions and the uniqueness of his analytical consistency (e.g. his observations that "liberal democracy" and "human rights" have never existed, and do not exist, as *scientifically* defined terms and social phenomena (social facts) (likewise, "conservatism", as with "liberalism", has only a present-day mass-democratic polemical-political use; scientifically (descriptively and explanatorily), real-world historical-sociological changes have rendered terms such as "conservatism", "liberalism"[, and "democracy" as polity,] obsolete as regards their present-day application); his view of the Stalinistic five-stage schema of the course of History as being something much more ideologically substantial than mere dogmatic stubbornness; the observation that the original communistic ideal of a classless society was actually realised as a caricature (thanks to the heterogony of ends) in Western mass democracies⁹; or the scientific validity of the interaction between (the anthropological and socio-ontological magnitudes of) power relations (social and political relations), action and the concrete situation and not a priori value-based conceptions, or confessions of faith in particular views, of History, Man, economics, class, gender, race, democracy, etc.), make *Planetary Politics after the Cold War* another stunning contribution to the social and political sciences worthy of the great thinkers (notwithstanding the serious shortcomings in some of these thinkers' work) who proceeded him: from Thucydides and Aristotle to Hobbes, from Machiavelli to Pareto and Weber, from Spinoza and Kant to Marx and Mannheim, from Clausewitz to Aron, to mention only a few such men in the extremely rich Western tradition of thought.

⁹ The translator adds that the Frankfurt School and "cultural Marxism" can be seen at least in part as representing an "ideological vanguard" and justification of Western mass democracy (under American imperialism) as caricature of communism. By the same token, it is acknowledged that Horkheimer, Adorno, Benjamin, Fromm, Marcuse, et al. were not without their insights and at least interesting, though often scientifically misleading, (normative-driven) analyses. (The (extreme) left-wing of Bolshevism and the Old Left, before Stalinism became widely dominant, also often took (extreme)

libertarian positions in regard to sexuality, the traditional patriarchal family, miscegenation, minorities, internationalism, with strict anti-"Great Religions" stances, etc.).

Also of interest:

Kondylis Panagiotis: "'Human Rights': Conceptual Confusion and Political Exploitation", translated from the Greek by Stephen Stafford and Raymond Petridis.

In: Telos. Critical Theory of the Contemporary, no. 166, Spring 2014, pp. 161-165; doi: 10.3817/0314166161

(<http://journal.telospress.com/content/2014/166/161.extract>),

and,

"Panajotis Kondylis and the Obsolescence of Conservatism" by Paul Gottfried, in *Modern Age*, Fall 1997, pp. 403-418 - PDF <http://www.unz.org/Pub/ModernAge-1997q4-00403>

(Paul E. Gottfried, who cites Kondylis in both *After liberalism: Mass Democracy in the managerial state*, PUP, New Jersey, 1999, and, *Conservatism in America. Making Sense of the American Right*, Palgrave MacMillan, New York, 2007, in his charming partisan-political manner, inaccurately associates Kondylis with Marxism, anti-Americanism and even conservatism itself rather than being a value-free or value-neutral (i.e. descriptive, explanatory and non-normative/non-partisan) observer of the social facts/phenomena of conservatism (liberalism and mass democracy), communism (and Marxism, including its very important social-scientifically valid aspects, as well as noting its inanities), American "human rights" imperialism, etc.).

A further example of misrepresenting Kondylis as "anti-American" (what is not understood is that a non-normativistic "value-free" or "axiologically free" position makes one "anti" everything that normatively (ethically) goes beyond dispassionate description and explanation; only those who have a normatively inspired side to defend, e.g. "the American philosophical tradition", "hopes" of the coming of a (pragmatic) "Third Enlightenment" in "democratic societies" (!), or actual American imperialism dressed up in naivety ("universalisable human rights" can only be realised by a world state (i.e. power politics as domination on the grandest of scales - something not very likely...), will find in a mere observer of human affairs an "anti-American"), is: Weber, Eric Thomas, "The Third Enlightenment as American: A Reply to Kondylis," *Skepsis*, Volume 21, Issue 2, 2011, p. 97-107:

https://www.academia.edu/3000358/The_Third_Enlightenment_as_American_A_Reply_to_Kondylis .

(It goes without saying that Kondylis's history of the *European Enlightenment* ends with Kant, C. Wolff, Lessing, Herder, Hegel, Schelling, Fichte, Hölderlin,... who were all born at least about 70 years before the American pragmatists: C. S. Peirce, W. James, J. Dewey, who are nonetheless referred to in *The Political and Man* and/or *The new-times critique of metaphysics* and/or "The philosopher and power").

“... Raymond Aron deserves particular mention, not only for his soberness and his lofty intellectual ethos, but for his broader sociological and philosophical education. Almost inevitably and imperceptibly my increasing familiarisation with the problems of strategy, of geopolitics and of military history took place from this point in time. My book about the Theory of War (first-published in Germany in 1988) does not just constitute a new interpretation of Clausewitz and a redefinition of basic forms of more modern war, but an application of this theoretical harvest to essential strategic matters of the Cold War, as e.g. they were put forward during the formation of the Soviet military dogma then in force. [...]

[...] From this perspective, the reader will not find it hard to understand why in the formation of my thought several great political thinkers played a not insignificant role. Both as to his intellectual(-spiritual) weight as well as chronologically, first amongst them was Thucydides, whose study accompanies me from my early teenage years until today. A second milestone in the same direction was the study of Machiavelli, to whom my first extensive publication is devoted, as well as my indulgence in the work of contemporary analysts of international relations, commencing with Raymond Aron. Of course, such readings would not have yielded as much as they yielded if they were not framed by a long and extended engagement with European social and political-military history. On the other hand, the conceptual tools, which the epistemologically sufficient apprehension of the relation between Is and Ought or of the methodological bases of social science demanded, were sharpened in the critical contradistinction in respect of Kant and Max Weber...”

Planetary Politics after the Cold War (Planetarische Politik nach dem Kalten Krieg) by Panajotis Kondylis: alternative words and phrases version with some German text



[Planetary Politics after the Cold War \(Planetarische Politik nach dem Kalten Krieg\) by Panajotis Kondylis \(Panajotis Kondylis\).pdf](#)

Size : 1311.773 Kb

Type : pdf

Designed by Arcsin

Make a free website with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - The political in the 20th century

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- Translator's Page

- blank page 5

- blank page 6

- Readers' Page

- blank page 7

- blank page 8

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

***Disclaimer: Nothing within
this
page or on this site overall
is the
product of Panagiotis
Kondylis's
thought and work unless it
is a***

*faithful translation of
something*

*Kondylis wrote. Any
conclusions*

*drawn from something not
written*

*by Panagiotis Kondylis (in
the*

*form of an accurate
translation)*

*cannot constitute the basis
for*

any valid judgement or

*appreciation of Kondylis
and his
work. (This disclaimer also
applies,
mutatis mutandis, to any
other
authors and thinkers linked
or
otherwise referred to, on
and
within all of this website).*

Everybody must Obey and Abide
by the Law.

This Site does not want to change
your Mind about Anything.

This Site could not Care Less what
you think and does not Seek any Readers
AT ALL.

Don't waste your Time Reading
about matters not of interest to
You and which don't Concern YOU.

Some or a Lot of the
Material

*Written by this
Site's Literary*

*Persona on this Page and
throughout this Site, could
be*

*slightly, greatly or totally
and*

*fully misleading and or
unfair,*

*though it could be
slightly, partly,*

*largely or even totally
correct and*

*more or less fair. If you do
read*

*it, you need to always
exercise*

*caution and not jump to
any*

*conclusions without
reading and*

*studying all of P.K.'s core
texts*

and articles first.



[The political in the 20th century by Panagiotis Kondylis.pdf](#)

Size : 2223.759 Kb

Type : pdf

Panajotis Kondylis

DAS POLITISCHE IM 20. JAHRHUNDERT

Von den Utopien zur Globalisierung



MANUTIUS VERLAG HEIDELBERG



ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΑΠΟ ΤΟΝ 20.
ΣΤΟΝ 21. ΑΙΩΝΑ

Τομές στην πλανητική πολιτική περί το 2000

ΘΕΜΕΛΙΟ

(not including "»Menschenrechte«: begriffliche Verwirrung und politische Instrumentalisierung", already available at Telos; or, "Universalismus, Relativismus und Toleranz" - to be published at Telos apparently in 2019 (?))

**[[THIS PAGE HAS NOW "CLOSED"
(3/10/18), and I'll be turning my
attention in the future mostly to much
more HIGH-theoretical-"philosophical"
matters again, and the Fun and Games of
this Page will obviously STOP!]]**

SCROLL DOWN TO THE INDIVIDUAL ARTICLE PDFs WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

As I translate and complete the Prologue and every individual article, I shall be uploading them on this page on a temporary basis, until I consolidate all of the texts into one PDF after translating all of the book (apart from the two aforementioned articles)... So scroll down to the individual prologue and article PDFs and read, study, learn... [obviously you can ignore all of the commentary - that's just

my

literary persona *letting off some steam... so don't waste your time!!!]...*

AND REMEMBER: THE PROLOGUE AND THESE ARTICLES WERE WRITTEN IN THE 1990s WHEN THE WEST WAS

LITERALLY "GOING ZIO-BANANAS", THINKING THAT IT WOULD "RULE THE WORLD" FOR ANOTHER "(ZIO-)AMERICAN" (and "(ZIO-) GLOBAL") CENTURY, IF NOT FOREVER - FUCKING PATHETIC CRETINS... TOTALLY FUCKED-IN-THE-HEAD MORONS... IMBECILES, STUPID FUCKSTICKS, DUMB CUNTS (Oops! That was pretty rude; shame on me!), RETARDS...

**BIG TIP: DON'T BOTHER
READING MY ENDNOTES
AND COMMENTARY. IT IS
ALL DELIBERATELY OVER-
THE-TOP CRAZY SHIT SO
YOU CAN BE PUT OFF AND
GO AWAY. BUT IF YOU
JUST, I.E. ONLY, READ
P.K.'s, TEXTS, AND YOU DO
HAVE A BRAIN, THERE
JUST MIGHT BE**

SOMETHING IN THEM FOR YOU!!!!

SMALLER, BUT STILL PRETTY BIG TIP: IN 2018, A NEW BOOK BY J. ?EA???EIM?? - who is obviously going to always defend his nation (*good for him!*) and write in his nation's interest (including (perhaps? probably? definitely?) wanting to protect certain core - internal - arrangements of his nation, etc. - whether they relate (in)directly or at all to his nation's "Founding Fathers" or not - I wouldn't know, because I don't know much about the USA as of course I shouldn't, because their language and culture is more foreign than familiar to me...), and no matter how realistically, and to what extent in scientific and or scholarly correctness and or error - WAS RELEASED. I HAVEN'T READ IT, BUT I READ R. MERRY'S REVIEW OF IT. IF YOU HAVE THE TIME, AND ARE INTERESTED IN THEORY AS AN ATTEMPT TO BE

POLITICAL SCIENCE (UP TO A POINT NOT COMMON AT ALL IN OUR, OR ANY WORLD, FOR THAT MATTER), READ AND STUDY CAREFULLY THE AMERICAN'S BOOK, READ AND STUDY CAREFULLY P.K.'S TEXTS, FORGET ABOUT ALL OF MY ENDNOTES AND COMMENTRY, AND... *FIGURE IT OUT FOR YOURSELVES!* (my GUT FEELING - without having read the book in question - is that it probably is "externally (as to international affairs)" generally, if not totally, sound, and, "internally (as to domestic affairs)" obfuscatory and ideological, because he who Reveals the External Relations of Power cannot - if he wants to Have a Position - also Reveal Absolutely Clearly IN FULL LIGHT the Full Internal Relations of Power, particularly if that would mean War Onto Oneself, i.e. Suicide - Since the whole Point of Life is Self-Preservation until "Biological Death by Nature"). - After all, it is *their* Imperium... and you're going to

have to - one way or another - work within *IT*, because the only other alternative is to become Han Man or Hindu Man or Ape Man or ??? Man, and personally I could never do that... even though countless ancestors of mine have chosen (and or were forced and or goaded or threatened that... or...) to do that, i.e. cross over to the Other Side, throughout the centuries, throughout the millennia... (and it can't be any other way...)...[[and I'm obviously not just talking about The **Malignant (Ovarian and Full Body) Cancerous Parasitic Flea-Vulture. The Malignant (Ovarian and Full Body) Cancerous Parasitic Flea-Vulture (of Money as the Root of all EVIL) Sits within**

the Protestant and Catholic
and Secular-Atheist Body
Overall (as it has come to
be over Centuries of
"Evolution and
Development") - IT has
even contaminated the
larger part - if not nearly
all - of what remains of the
more Western Side of the
Orthodox Church... and has
probably made inroads
into the Eastern Side of the
Orthodox Church too...]]

- AT THE END OF THE DAY, WHATEVER
SCIENCE IS RE: POLITICS, AND
WHATEVER SCIENCE MIGHT SAY, THE

GREAT AND OTHER POWERS WILL DO WHAT THEY WILL DO, AND THEY ARE NOT GOING TO ASK ANY PROFESSOR - NO MATTER HOW GOOD AND SUPERIOR COMPARED TO THE AVERAGE ARRAY OF (UN)TENURED MICKEY AND MINNIE AND OTHER MICE - OR ANYONE ELSE,... (and we also know by now (having studied all of P.K.'s core texts carefully and none of my Literary Persona ramblings), that it is in the Nature of the Devil (Satan) to Cover All Positions and Remain in Power - until The MEN come along to Slay that Devil (*Death to Satan!*) and Set Up their New Dominant SATAN - if Nuclear Conflagration doesn't take all humans out first...)...

[[If this comment found online applies at least in part:

"I regret ordering this book and even more regret wasting my time reading it. The entire first third of the book is devoted to an attempt to resurrect and re-define the word "liberal", to mean whatever it is that ???????????? wants it to mean. He clearly wants to ignore the fact that leftists and academics destroyed the classical meaning of the term fifty years ago. He wants to resurrect the 19th century definition of the term where it is useful to him, while at the same time declaring that Progressive Leftist Liberalism has "won". Well, maybe it has, in the faculty lounge.

It seemed as though "liberal" or "liberalism" constituted the majority of the

words in the book. If he meant to have a point he failed. The book is a waste of the reader's time. It's pure academic mental masturbation without a real point other than stating the obvious and attempting to re-define language to his own political ends. It just does not work outside of the faculty lounge."

it's interesting, because if such an attempt is made re: the concept of "liberalism", to me - my first guess would be - there is a real underlying (deep) concern about where the society and polity of the USA is heading. We know though from P.K.'s thought and his Weberian ideal-typical macro-historical schema (societas civilis (feudalism) - oligarchic bourgeois liberalism* - mass democracy), that notwithstanding the ideological and polemical (multi-definitional) continuation of the concept of "liberalism", the reality "on the ground" is that not only is oligarchic bourgeois liberalism very far behind us, Western mass democracy itself is around 60 to 100 years old, and is entering into an age when it appears to be in a deepening on-going crisis - particularly if Further Severe Blows Fall Upon the West from Further Out-of-

Control Ape-Anomie Invasions to Geopolitical "BIG *FUCK-YOU*"s"! either from Russia and or China and or ??? - if they come about - because they may not. And the real Tragedy for what remains of the Dying West now is that whatever is attempted - whether race-based-ideological and or more dictatorial-ideological and or more Retard-"liberationist"-ideological measures (all measures must be ideological - there is no other way to "move the people") - it is probably not going to go very well, to say the least... anyway, Time and Reality will Tell - and that's the only Way our knowledge of future things can *be*... (* oligarchic bourgeois liberalism *in practice* in the main was both (ethno-racial-)nationalistic and imperialistic, notwithstanding the free-trade-ending-wars-etc.-Utopian overarching notion of liberalism, and the degree of cosmopolitanism inherent in the bourgeois ideal of education, etc.. Hence,

the more "illiberal" "right-wing" classical conservatives did not exclusively use notions of "blood-and-soil nativism" and "collectivism", they just placed a greater emphasis on them and wanted to slam the brakes - as much as possible - on Change and "Progress" and "cosmopolitan individualism" "gone too far". I'd say that those hoping for a Revival of a kind of "Conservative Revolution" today, will probably find - notwithstanding any minor ad hoc successes - that the Historical Tide has well and truly turned in favour of the APE as ANOMIE. White Man is DEAD and SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY MAN (even if he doesn't realise it) is DEAD TOO (even if both battle on (in modified and modifying, increasingly de-racinated and or mongrelised-heterogenised forms) say for another century or even longer...))]] (P.S. By the way, for anyone who is of

Protestant-Anglo(-Irish/Catholic) origin and can't deal with P.K.'s Hellenic-Teutonic High Theory or my Orthodox-Peasant "Blood and Soil" Tribal-Fanatical

Verbal Aggressivity, I highly recommend articles and books by Robert W. Merry as a good way of easing yourself into the mode of trying to think "scientifically and objectively" about History and Society).

LOVE THIS QUOTE (THINK ABOUT IT!):
"Religion [[and or Ideology]] is regarded by the common people as true, by the wise as false [[i.e. (scientifically seen) as Bullshit]], and by rulers as useful [[i.e. absolutely necessary and unavoidable - one way or another]]." (Seneca)

ONE MORE TIME: EVEN IF P.K.'s THOUGHT IN ITS MAIN ASPECTS WAS PRESENTED TO LEARNED SOCIETY IN THE YEAR 799 OF OUR REALM AND EMPIRE OR COSMOS, IF IT WEREN'T TEXTUALLY SUFFICIENTLY DISGUISED, IT WOULD NOT ONLY BE DISCARDED, BUT ITS AUTHORS OR CONVEYORS IN THE BEST OF CASES, WOULD BE LOOKING AT THE REST OF THEIR LIVES IN EXILE - SO CIRCULATION MUST BE KEPT TO A MINIMUM - WHETHER SATAN RULES AS IN THE CASE OF TODAY, OR WHETHER GOD RULES AS IN THE CASE OF 799; THERE IS NO OTHER CHOICE (AND IF THE APE EVER RULES - WELL THEN, THERE'LL BE NO NEED FOR LETTERS AND LEARNING WHATSOEVER, EVER!).

It is very interesting that in all his written work, P.K. is - apart from being absolutely as precise as possible - always polite and a Gentleman to a fault, and only once in about five or six thousand pages referred to a human in general (and not a specific person) - on completely justifiable grounds and not flippantly - as "an idiot". In fact, in a very unfortunate exchange in a "leading"

Greek newspaper (which once upon a time used to contain some interesting material), with an experienced but FULLY RETARDED JOURNALIST-IDEOLOGUE and mouthpiece of (Zio-)American/Germano-Franco propaganda - which personally I think was P.K.'s "lowest point" and he should not have engaged at all with that particular Cretin who is now dead like P.K., *ὁ Θεὸς νὰ τοῦς συγχωρέσῃ* - P.K. emphasised that name-calling and inappropriate language were not part of a serious discussion of ideas. And that is absolutely correct. Personally, though, I have no patience to discuss anything with anyone, because I have too much to do before I die (there's never enough time) - which is all pointless anyway"s" HAHAHAHAHA!!!, and hence, it's much easier just to swear at everyone... so, as I say again and again, forget me, READ, STUDY and LEARN from P.K.'s texts... if

you want to... and if you don't, good for you!

1998:



[Prologue to the Greek edition.pdf](#)

Size : 156.099 Kb

Type : pdf

1994:



[1. Marxism, communism and the history of the 20th century.pdf](#)

Size : 277.907 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

"... Were things so, Marxism and communism would have constituted at most crises of adaptation, or even mere blemishes and slip-ups on the regal path of Western liberalism – and re-issues/new editions of “oriental despotism” in lands and countries, which at any rate, had no stake and decisive participation in the Western modern era. On the other hand, my thesis reads that the West in the course of the 20th century has gone through a far-reaching, deep, profound social and intellectual(-spiritual) change, in relation to which oligarchic and hierarchical bourgeois liberalism was replaced by mass-democratic relations; that this change was interwoven with a number of paths and roundabout ways along with a just as drastic re-shaping and metamorphosis of the planetary landscape, which reached an until then

unimaginable degree of social and political density; and that Marxism and communism were originally and constantly (i.e. from the beginning and always) inherent and deeply rooted in this double-sided (as to bourgeois liberalism becoming mass democracy, and, the drastic re-shaping and densification of the planetary landscape), yet united process; Marxism and communism aided, supported and promoted this process, and did not depart the stage or abdicate before – stated in terms of Hegel – their “historical truth” came to light and were realised objectively (i.e. irrespective of the subjective wishes and expectations of the “historical truth’s” proponents): in other words, they do not constitute a, in the meanwhile, tumour successfully surgically removed from history’s body, but an integral part of a phase of world history that has already come to its end, which now stands before its mainly planetary epoch.”

[[This is ULTIMATE in IDEAL-TYPICAL HISTORICAL SOCIOLOGY!!!]]

"Thus, around 1900 a thorough, sweeping paradigm shift at the level of intellectual(-spiritual) production took place (from the natural-scientific world image, across philosophy and sociology, up to literature and the visual arts), which almost simultaneously unhinged and blew to smithereens all forms of bourgeois culture as they had been formed since the Renaissance. From within this comprehensive, multi-dimensional polemic, a thought figure came into being, which through and by giving absolute priority and precedence in respect of the functional point of

view vis-à-vis the substantialistic or substance/ essence-based point of view, the atomisation of all entirities and totalities, and the arbitrary combinability of everything with everything, corresponded with the picture, image and the reality of an extremely mobile mass society, in which goods, social positions and values are constantly exchanged. This ideational and social paradigm shift has hitherto in its complete significance, implications and reality (yet it does not simply point beyond bourgeois liberalism, but beyond the European New Times as a whole) hardly become known (i.e. is hardly a part of people's consciousness and awareness), because the educated (and cultured, cultivated) portions of the population still draw on many elements of bourgeois culture, and frequently perceive the anti-bourgeois only against the backdrop of the bourgeois."

[[For as long as "I shop, I consume, therefore I am" applies...]]

"If we look at and survey history in its entirety, the modern conviction that it is neither willed by God, nor natural, that some have, whilst others have little or nothing, has become and constitutes one of the greatest upheavals in the "realm of ideas" – and its consequences will perhaps be unforeseeable if such a conviction is militantly projected and represented by 5, 8 or 10 billion people. Our contemporary "neoliberals" are kidding themselves in their assumption that extensive, far-reaching privatisation of the economy could bring about and effect a corresponding privatisation of expectations, a making do with what one has got as a result of insight into individual incapacity and into economic logic (*or*: on account of the ascertainment that certain people lack the personal credentials and capabilities in order to enrich themselves, and on account of conforming with economic logic). Irrespective of the essential and substantial contribution of the state to the flourishing of the private economy in the West, this private economy draws its legitimation from the certainty (or

feeling) that *it* is the best means for the achieving of general prosperity and of a surplus which allows considerable, noteworthy redistributions and the blunting, diminution of the crassest material inequalities. Should such a private economy not have been able to fulfil any longer such mass-democratic expectations, then it and the “system” would be plunged into a crisis of legitimation. So the performance of the private economy does not constitute – in other words – a private issue, but a public and highly political matter of concern – and it became that under the pressure of the anti-liberal demand for the material interpretation of the equality principle."

[[This is out of context here, but it's absolutely hilarious, as it applies to all eras of significant shifts in the wielding of forms of political power...
HAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!!]]

"In all these cases whose internal interrelation cannot escape or remain hidden to the attentive observer, it is seen how the utopian plan via its social-critical dimension becomes the instrument of concrete politics, that is, of power politics, which brings forth shifts and displacements in social stratification and not least of all in the positions of power of the elites".

[[The West may have "won" the world, but it also set itself up to be eaten from within not only by its ideas, but by real world events. Simply put: your conquering racism - a BOOMERANG ON YOU!!! And the parasitical FLEA was there, GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY, at every step of the way - not substantially causally, but as a parasite and vulture to nudge, push, and steer things so that it can remain with and accumulate more GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE crystal(lisation)s of forms of power, always picking and eating from the carcasses of the European and Asian and African and American masses. SO even if you swat the disgusting creature, it's too late. Han Man and Ape Man are on their Way... (but any sensible remaining World Leaders will try to have

things find a kind of Equilibrium where all peoples can survive, and the VULTURE-FLEA will then have to at least take a few steps back...)...]]

"In actual fact, the national endeavours and efforts of Russia (or of the erstwhile Soviet Union) at achieving world power were tightly connected with processes which changed the world map, and had as a consequence an unprecedented condensing of planetary politics. One is today easily inclined to forget the powerful influence that the October Revolution exerted on the colonised peoples of Asia and Africa. Its contribution to the collapse of the colonial system existed not only in respect of political and military support, which it offered to the anti-colonial movements and to the corresponding elites, but it stretched to the ideologically and psychologically crucial field of the legitimation of the philosophy of history. The proletarian peoples were supposed to, at a planetary level through their struggle against the colonial masters and rulers (i.e. colonisers), accompany or even anticipate the revolution of the proletarians in the developed capitalistic countries. The

Stalinistic five-stage schema of historical development [[from primitive communism to slavery to feudalism to capitalism to (socialism/)communism (whether European, or Asiatic, or African civilisation)]] allowed and provided for the social convergence of all nations shortly before the completion (and consummation) of history, so that now historical praxis could refute and prove wrong the humiliating racist teachings."

[[Continue with your Mix Everything with Everything "Diversity is our Strength" and "one world, homo-globo" mumbo jumbo, and you, and the rest of us (i.e. descendants, if any), shall reap what you sow - lobotomised nutters!!! You are just making everything easier for someone to conquer you from the outside (and then within) - be it in 50 years or 500 (but it probably won't be the latter), Retarded Morons!!!]]

"Violence, however, always arrives on the scene where the distance between the present and the striven after state of affairs appears to be so great that only by way of the cutting of the Gordian knot can the said distance be bridged; in other words, not merely utopian projects and undertakings beget violence, i.e. such which aim at the

establishment and achievement of a perfect society, but all large-scale, grandiose ventures and undertakings which stand before considerable real obstacles and countervailing forces, and that is why such non-utopian but nonetheless grandiose and large-scale undertakings can be unrealisable from the very beginning."

[[Fair is fair, and notwithstanding that the Bolshevik and Soviet leadership consisted GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY of people from a particular group who might have harboured some or a lot of (religious) hatred for ordinary Orthodox Russians, the fact remains that it was under Stalin's nationalistic "socialism in one country", and not Trotsky's "permanent world revolution" that Russia as the Soviet Union defeated Germany, at it could only prepare for such a victory on the basis of the violent transformation of society. Again, causality and GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE involvement and participation can be parallel and complimentary phenomena, but they are by no means necessarily identical - causality and causation are multi-factoral and often (very) complex sets of interactions and interrelations.]]

"... it can be proven that the most excruciating and harrowing paroxysms of communistic violence can be traced back to reasons of realpolitik. Violent collectivisation and forced industrialisation in the Soviet Union were set in motion in the justified expectation of a great war, in which that internationally isolated giant land would have to suffer once again the bitter fate of 1853, 1904 and 1917/18 – and perhaps even worse –, had it sat and waited for the long, calm, tranquil development of the economy and society. Only the five-year plans put the Soviet Union in the position of setting and lining up on time a modern technicised (i.e. technologically advanced) army of an industrial power, and of winning the arms race

and the war against Germany. Because of that, the course of world history in the 20th century was literally changed. This, one may not want to see and admit out of anti-communistic pathos, however, the taboo of this ascertainment is ideology and propaganda, not historical science. The Stalinist Soviet Union, not liberal France or parliamentary England, defeated national socialism. And the preconditions for the successful military intervention of the United States in Western Europe were created in Stalingrad."

[[This passage (and the before and after - see PDF of full text) indicates that what has become known as "cultural Marxism" is not really Marxism at all, but a reflection of (aspects of) Western mass-democratic ideology and praxis]]

"... The "alienation (and estrangement)" theorems achieved in the cultural-revolutionary 1960s and 1970s broad popularity, because they were understood in the light of a catchword, which in view of the hedonistic basic orientation of mass producing and mass consuming, anti-authoritarian and permissive/tolerant mass democracy came to be a key function: what we mean of course is the absolutely electrifying catchword of individual "self-realisation". ..."

[[Marx's greatness - and a lesson in how one's teenage understanding of Marx did not even come close to understanding Marx's surplus value:]]

"Never, do I believe, were certain basic positions of the Marxian way of looking at history so true and so topical as in the planetary history precisely starting now, and indeed the views that the level and character of the relation between natural being or creature, man, and, the rest of nature, have a decisive effect and impact on the

constitution, composition and texture of the forms of socialisation; that human relations, which are crystallised in these forms of socialisation, are apprehended and strengthened, consolidated or modified on the part of actors through ideologies, that is, they are reflected and echoed in(side) a “false consciousness”, which satisfies normative and at the same time polemical needs; that the discrepancy between false consciousness and real processes do not bring historical becoming to a standstill, but really drives historical becoming forward, and that the heterogony of ends represents or constitutes the natural mechanism for the unwinding or development of processes of «longue durée». Undogmatically interpreted, these theses apply regardless of sociological preferences as to the priority of this or that material and ideational factors, and they can be connected or linked in a fertile manner to methodical (i.e. methodological), anthropological and social-theoretical approaches, which more or less differ from the corresponding Marxian approaches. Precisely this, however, demonstrates that Marx’s scientific work, even if one wants to apprehend it as a mere inventory of basic questions or fundamental problems, belongs to the fixed stock of modern social science. No modern thinker has so deeply and so graphically shown like Marx that history, economy, politics, philosophy and anthropology basically constitute only one science – irrespective of under which signs or symbolism Marx himself wanted to effect the great unification of all of the aforesaid sub-disciplines. If the mass of the contended and unperceptive “specialists”, who populate and flood the mass-democratic scene of knowledge, can no longer stand at the height of this achievement, and either mock and deride this same achievement, or can emulate it only through anemic

constructs cobbled together from second or third-hand materials, then this is not the fault of that great thinker."

READ THE LONG CONCLUDING
PARAGRAPH OF THE ARTICLE
(published in 1994!!!) VERY, VERY
CAREFULLY. UNLESS YOU DO WHAT
HAS BEEN INDICATED OR
IMPLIED (not by P.K. or me, but by a
literary persona "Madman") OR WHAT
OTHERS HAVE INDICATED OR SAID
THAT YOU SHOULD DO (linked on and or
referred to within this site), IF YOU WANT
TO SURVIVE AS SOME KIND OF WEST,
YOU ARE ABSOLUTELY FUCKED!!!
GONE!!! DEAD!!! FINITO!!! KAPUT!!!
WE DIED IN 1204 AND STILL HAD
ANOTHER 800 YEARS OF A KIND OF
AFTER DEATH AFTER PARTY!!! IF AND
WHEN YOU DIE BY 2100 OR 2200, YOU
WILL BE TOTALLY AND ABSOLUTELY
DEAD WITH NO AFTER-PARTY, STUPID,
RETARDED, DUMB-FUCK ANIMALS!!!
AND ONE OTHER THING - YOU

WESTERNERS IN EUROPE HAVE
GROSSLY UNDERESTIMATED THE
MOHAMMENDAN. WE HAD THE
MOHAMMEDAN ATTACKING US FROM
THE VERY BEGINNING, I.E. THE 7TH
CENTURY A.D. AND HE FINISHED US
OFF IN TURKIC FORM (1453) AFTER
YOU KO'D US AND EFFECTIVELY
KILLED US FIRST (1204). YOU HAVE NO
FUCKING IDEA WHAT POWER THE
MOHAMMEDAN IS CAPABLE OF
UNLEASHING. HE MIGHT SEEM
DISORGANISED AND A TOOL NOW,
AND THAT'S HOW HE MIGHT BE MOST
OR MORE THAN MOST OF THE TIME,
BUT IF HE GETS HIS SHIT TOGETHER -
HE WON'T NEED MUCH TIME TO DO
HUGE, IRREPARABLE DAMAGE (before
he starts fighting mostly with himself again!)
- BELIEVE YOU ME, DUMB FUCKING
RETARDS!!! YOU DUMPED HISTORY
AND YOU DUMPED KNOWLEDGE OF
HUMANS AND YOU BECAME
"SOPHISTICATED, COSMOPOLITAN,
NUANCED, HEDONISTIC, DRUG-

FUCKED, ULTRA-RETARDED, SUPER-LOBOTOMISED, HOMO-GLOBO, FEMINO-FAGGOTS" - AND NOW (I.E. WITHIN A CENTURY OR SO) YOU WILL PAY, AND PAY - HISTORY SAYS - YOU MUST!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!
(and also I remind you again of that "final words" article by Mr. Zbig
(<https://www.the-american-interest.com/2016/04/17/toward-a-global-realignment/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>) - read between the lines; he does his pro-USA arrogant/ hubristic routine; he doesn't admit expressly he fucked-up re: Russia (though...) - what else would you expect? - but deep down he is saying that things are spinning out of control and sensible compromise and co-operation are absolutely sine qua non - and funnily enough, some of the implied themes were broached by P.K. both in Theory of War (1988) and Planetary Politics... (1992) - 28 and 24 years before Zbigie "grew a brain", at the END!!!)

(Here's a fairly good short article (there are always assertions and implications to be questioned etc., of course), referring to "The Grand Chessboard" - which whatever the merits of Mr. Zbig's analyses, and there are some (and of course the same applies to our very cultured, sophisticated, extremely erudite and highly nuanced friends at ????????R), it ends up being (or at least it seems to end up being, because "History Never Ends Until the Fat Lady Sings, and after She Sings, History still Continues" - HAHAAHAHAHA!!!), a massive exercise in Delusions of Grandeur, i.e. Russia will always be "under our thumb", that Persia will come "under our thumb", and that the sub-context of "production can be shifted to China, "no problemo"", whilst we control a "human rights, casino capitalistic global village with GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE input at all sorts of Big Money and other levels of the Elite by YOU KNOW WHO!" incl. by backing and strengthening Mohammedans in the Balkans and Flooding the rest of Europe

with Totally Incompatible Mohammedans, etc., etc., etc.. I suppose that in terms of human affairs, "everything is possible", but at some point Realism in view of Reality has to kick in and hence our now deceased but never forgotten Polak friend (I know Poles generally hate the Orthodox, I understand why they do, I don't want to hate them, but at the end of the day, I am what my grandparents were, and say to everyone else opposed to me "FUCK YOU!!!", as those opposed to me of course say the same to me - and the strongest wins... and that's the way human affairs operate - notwithstanding all the levels of co-operation and non-violent conflict...).

Anyway, all I can say about this article is "Good Boy!" (because I've read other stuff by the writer that verged on the point of Silliness) and this is further proof that the former "Greece" probably has no or next to no Future, but at least at the end we had a number of very good to excellent analysts and thinkers - apart from P.K.! (not much of a consolation prize, in view of our 3,500

to 4,000 year-long history and our Highs, which are undoubtedly at the Peak of Human achievement)... and of course what we really need in order to have a Future is a few million fully racially and culturally Hellenic-Roman babies with Hellenic-Roman mothers and fathers in fully patriarchal families who will REPULSE - and *if need be (and never without very good reason)*, KILL and SLAUGHTER - THE INVADER etc., as well as fully extended families, compadres (male and female), and regular church-going and high levels of productivity, etc. - I can dream as much as I want... Dreams are Easy and Free!!!:

<https://slpress.gr/diethni/i-skakieratis-evrasias-kai-i-kinisi-mat-rosias-iranstin-kaspia/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

A NOTE OF CAUTION: NO SIDE SHOULD EVER CELEBRATE "VICTORIES" AND "TRIUMPHS" MORE THAN WHAT MODESTY ALLOWS BECAUSE HUMAN AFFAIRS ARE BOTH POTENTIALLY AT LEAST AT TIMES REVERSIBLE AND OR (MORE THAN) CAPABLE OF BEING CHanneled INTO DIRECTIONS NEVER PREVIOUSLY IMAGINED - NOT TO MENTION THE BOOMERANG... SO YOU

SEE, OUR ABORIGINAL FRIENDS, WHO FROM THE POINT OF VIEW OF WRITTEN HIGH CULTURE ARE WHAT THEY ARE (I'M NOT GOING TO BE EXPRESSLY RUDE), NEVERTHELESS, AS HUMANS, SHARE IN THE BASIC CHARACTERISTICS OF HUMANS, AND APART FROM POINTING THE BONE THERE IS ALSO THE BOOMERANG - AND PROBABLY A LOT OF OTHER STUFF - WHICH, WHEN ANALYSED, GO TO SOME OF THE FUNDAMENTALS OF HUMAN EXISTENCE - AND MORE OF THOSE SHALL BE REVEALED IN CH. 4 OF *THE POLITICAL AND MAN*, TO BE TRANSLATED, STARTING SOMETIME NEXT YEAR, BARRING ANY UNFORESEEABLE MISHAPS...).

[Καὶ αὐτὸ τὸ ἄρθρο εἶναι λίαν κατατοπιστικό, ἀλλὰ πρέπει νὰ σημειωθῇ ἐκ μέρους τοῦ Κονδυλίου Πνεύματος ὅτι ἀξίζει νὰ προσέχουμεν ὀλίγον τὶ τὰς ἐκφράσεις ἡμῶν, διότι «ἡ» γεωπολιτικὴ δὲν ἐξαφανίσθη ἵνα ἐπανεμφανισθῇ μετὰ τὸ τέλος τοῦ Ψυχροῦ Πολέμου... αἱ σχέσεις ἰσχύος, ὁ συσχετισμὸς δυνάμεων καὶ τῶν Δυνάμεων, δὴ καὶ ἡ γεωπολιτικὴ, πάντα ὑφίστανται, ἀπλῶς ἐπιδέχονται διαφορετικούς (καὶ ἰδεολογικούς) μανδύας ἀπὸ καιροῦ εἰς καιρόν... ἀφοῦ ἔχετε ἐκεῖ πραγματικοὺς καθηγητὰς, ὄχι τοὺς συνηθισμένους γελοίους, σὰν τὸν Μάζην καὶ τὸν Ἡφαιστον, οἵτινες συνεισφέρουν στὸν ἱστότοπον, ῥωτήσετε καὶ κάποιον πρὶν... ἐπίσης καὶ τὸ τυπογραφικὸ λαθᾶκι: τὴν ἀπαρχὴν τοῦ τέλους... καὶ γενικῶς καὶ προσωπικῶς δὲν μοῦ ἀρέσει νὰ μιλάω γιὰ «θριάμβους»... τὰ ἀνθρώπινα πράγματα εἶναι πάντοτε ρευστά... κᾶτι ποὺ ἀναγνωρίζεται στὸ τέλος τοῦ ἁρθρου ἔτσι κι ἄλλιῶς... <https://slpress.gr/diethni/to-xekleidoma-tis-kaspas-kai-to-fysiko-aerio-tis-kentrikis-asias/?temp-new-window-replacement=true> . Καὶ ἀσφαλῶς σὲ ἓνα προσωπικὸ «μὴ ἐπαγγελματικὸ» ἱστότοπο ἔχω τὸ δικαίωμα νὰ κάνω ὅσα λάθη ἢ μπορῶ καὶ θέλω! Διότι εὐκόλο μὲν τὸ ἐπικρίνειν, δύσκολο δὲ ἔργον παράγειν...]]

1995:



[2. The next treason \(betrayal\) of the intellectuals.pdf](#)

Size : 107.53 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY

COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY

HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

**[[THINK ABOUT THIS, ADVOCATES OF
"ANTI-MARXIST/ANTI-COLLECTIVIST
FREEDOM"!!!**

**HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!!!!!! (in
other words, the vast majority of
"intellectuals" and "commentators" just
engage in shallow polemics without ever
being able to properly understand, let
alone analyse, what they are advocating,
even after having written hundreds or
thousands of pages!).]]**

**"Intellectuals, who embrace and espouse
human rights or tolerance as Western
values, are thinking of and champion not
merely a reality in the present, but also a
future project, namely, the realisation of
the Western social blueprint on a world
scale. And since in their mind, already
for polemical reasons, the contrast and
opposition of "totalitarianism and
freedom" dominates, thus they are not
conscious of either the origin or
provenance of their vision from a certain
philosophy of history, or the**

relationship and pertinence of their beloved panhuman society with regard to universalistic utopias – and first of all with regard to the Marxist universalistic utopia, which originally was a variation of the liberal dream of the political-ethical unification of the world under the aegis of an open economy."

[[Whilst this is hilarious, and says a lot about our many "intelligent and cosmopolitan, sophisticated and nuanced friends" who have enjoyed "wide circulation" both "high and low" over the last few decades, it also reveals to us a very tragic TRUTH. Not good, no, not good at all! (Published in 1995!)]]

"However, since they (i.e. Western-thinking intellectuals) have learnt to confuse the anti-utopistic and the anti-communistic positioning with each other, they will thus not and cannot perceive and admit to the utopian components of the Western promise, which is now meant to be kept: six, eight or ten billion humans are supposed to consume per capita as much as the blissful and blessed in the advanced industrial countries, and can settle wherever they want. Because

an ice-cold commercial sense or calculation, and a highly sensitive or tender consensual-communicative culture, will equally contribute, as is believed, to the abolition of borders and wars. Compared with such perspectives or prospects, the ideal states, i.e. utopias, of More and Bacon, but also in part the socialistic social representations and visions at the beginning of the 20th century, look like provincial Spartan work groups or communities."

"Even at the risk of scandalising our ethicists, that is, the ideologues of *our own* society, one must ascertain that universalistic-human rights principles, which ascribe to all individuals as individuals equal autonomy and dignity, can only flourish in societies in which a highly differentiated division of labour atomises the collective (i.e. fragments and breaks up the totality into individuals), and mass production and mass consumption run at full speed. If these preconditions are lacking, then the free spaces must shrivel up, i.e. dwindle, in which individualistic self-realisation, tolerance, consensus unfold, develop and flower. Such principles or stances are in fact the concomitants of a secured prosperity and affluence, in which for no individual is it existentially decisive what the person next to him believes or is up to."

[[And don't miss P.K.'s reference to the "New Right" and "blood and soil"!]]

some major points only (to be published (?) at:
<http://journal.telospress.com/>):



[Universalism, relativism and tolerance.pdf](#)

Size : 92.634 Kb

Type : pdf

1996 - some major points only (published at:
<http://journal.telospress.com/content/2014/166/16>
1.extract):



["Human rights". Conceptual confusion and political instrumentalisation.pdf](#)

Size : 91.214 Kb

Type : pdf

1996:



[Globalisation, politics, distribution.pdf](#)

Size : 161.48 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY

COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY

HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

[[THIS IS THE PANDORA'S BOX YOU OPENED, TOTALLY FUCKED-IN-THE-HEAD "SOPHISTICATED, NUANCED, HEDONISTIC-CONSUMERIST-LIFESTYLE HOMO-GLOBO/GLOBO-HOMO COSMOPOLITANS"!!! CAN YOU EVEN BEGIN TO UNDERSTAND WHAT YOU HAVE DONE? THIS ALSO MEANS THAT THERE IS NO "NEED" PER SE FOR "RACIALLY PURE/HOMOGENOUS" STATES ETC., BUT STATES ARE "NEEDED" WHICH CAN SECURE RELATIVELY HIGH LEVELS OF SOCIAL COHESION AND SOCIAL ORDER!!!]]

"Typically enough, the debate over globalisation revolves around processes and suggestions which concern the interweaving, intertwining of world industry and of world trade, as well as the condensation of the worldwide network of communication – the secret of a generally, i.e. on a world scale,

acceptable distribution of resources, goods and wealth, nobody has hitherto let out and revealed. However, peace between political units and entities or humans in general is put in danger not so much on account of the mode of production and of communication, as on account of the terms and of the inequalities of distribution."

[[There is also an absolutely compelling (brief) discussion of common goals, friendship and enmity which goes to the heart of human existence! DON'T MISS IT!]]

1997:



[Trade and war.pdf](#)

Size : 169.743 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

[[If you find the opening paragraphs of this article annoying, wait till you read the reference to Belgium. You're probably not going to like it one bit!]]

[[There is discussion on the economy (economic relations) and the causes of war. NOT TO BE MISSED!!!]]

[[It seems that if China keeps developing economically, remains under tight Party control without significant civil unrest, and keeps "expanding" in terms of its worldwide economic dealings (and has Russia on its side); and the USA (with its allies) relative to China declines in Power, Reach (and perhaps also civil cohesion), there is definite *potential* at the very least for "interesting times" (or *really horrific times*) in the following decades. To speak in terms of Clausewitz, if the "political communication" is ripe for war, and those engaged in politics on the main sides are not able to come to a mutually acceptable agreement: NOT GOOD, no, not good... ("Nutty" Prof. K. (a bit like a Kojève on turbo steroids with all his "wild" categorisations and analyses - all very entertaining stuff, but very questionable as to *science*, to say the least!)), is still insisting on nuclear war by 2030...)... but what would he know? All I can say, is that I DON'T know...]]

[[This about sums it all up!]]

"In Europe, in other words, until 1945, war was the illness of strength, and after 1945 it (i.e. war between great European Powers) was impossible because the continent was stricken with the illness of weakness."

[[*The rest of the article is ominous and chilling for White European Man ("Indo-European Man") to say the least... I'd say -*

taking a long-term view of History - it's OVER!!! (*Industrialisation, Massification, Atomisation,*

Urbanisation, Secularisation, the World Wars, Feminism, "Anti-Racism", Consumerist Hedonism, Faggotism, Zio-American-lobotomised Retardism, the Great Asian and African (Mohammedan and Ape-Anomie) Invasions,... KILLED US, grosso modo). [[The Hyperbole of Today is (can be, might be) the Reality of Tomorrow]] [[Oedipus, then, symbolises the Tragic Everything of the End of Hellas and of the Rest of Us (YOU)]]

The article (of 1997) does not *directly* mention or refer to the great (inter alia, Satanic Circus Monkey-promoted) invasions into Europe (other articles and passages do!), but if you're trying to unite Europe in order to Survive on the basis of injecting "new blood" just because the Satanic Circus Monkey says so, then the end result is going to be a Monster - much worse than Frankenstein - which not only will Cannibalise Europe from within, but which will also Cannibalise Satanic Circus Monkey people themselves. If your'e Stupid enough to let the Satanic Circus Monkey GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY rule and "guide" you, then you'll get what YOU deserve, and that is collective suicide, collective DEATH. The Satanic Circus Monkey though is SO RETARDED that it cannot see it is KILLING ITSELF too. WELL DONE RETARDS! WELL DONE BEAUTIFUL, SOPHISTICATED, NUANCED COSMOPOLITANS!!! MAKE SURE YOU DO NOT FORGET TO GIVE YOURSELVES A PRIZE!!! [[It's fair to say that too much studying of P.K. leads to a heavy pessimism, particularly if your Group, i.e. you, hails from historical Europe and you love your group and you can't accept the Massive Demographic and Cultural Break now Underway... So if you want to act politically, get out of P.K.'s universe of ideas after you've taken what you can and want to take, and go and do what you have to do... - no matter which Side you're on!!! And this Site won't tell you what to do. YOU FIGURE IT OUT!!!



1996:



["Democracies do not wage war on one another".pdf](#)

Size : 164.606 Kb

Type : pdf

**All I can say about this article is A-
HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!! So much ink and
"brain power" wasted, what the fuck for?
HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!!**

1996:



[Conflict of cultures or conflicts without culture.pdf](#)

Size : 181.654 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

[[Here we go! See if you can understand the full implications of the following, incl. for the theory of knowledge: Mannheim, and, "Science, Power and Decision"...]]

"Because on the one hand there are extreme conflicts, which came into being on common cultural ground – for instance civil wars –, on the other hand, the unease and discomfort as a result of the relativisation of one's own values by foreign values turns into an existential threat and enmity only when that relativisation as a symbolic act is comprehended, in regard to which sooner or later real acts had to follow. No community lives in fact alone from values, and that is why none wants to die in war for values without any existential reference."

P.K.'s discussion which follows on

*cultural differences, cultural
conflicts and political
collectives is
an absolute MUST - I don't
have the
words to explain
how insightful it is.
Study it for yourselves!!!
Included is
a very telling reference to
culture and
race!!!*

1994:



[The Right, the Left and Germany.pdf](#)

Size : 169.475 Kb

Type : pdf

**[[You'd all better brace yourselves for
this one. The West is no more. We have**

entered a new era in world history and the insistence on the old political terminology, as well as all the mixing of old ideas with new ideas, and everything with everything, just add to the spiraling conceptual confusion. Personally, I've said it all along, the West - what has remained of it and as it is today - is "spinning out of control"... NOT GOOD. NO. NOT GOOD (as a subjective Matter of Taste proposition)... but Reality Stops NOT for anyone...]]

[[Not only do the "white nationalists" have next to no chance, but the "cosmopolitan do-gooders" are going to be in for a very rude awakening...]]

[[There's also a fascinating paragraph on the critique of culture which exposes this literary persona writing now and "talking to you" for what it is, even though it has never hidden what its fantasy has always been...

HAHAHAHAHA!!!... as well as a reference to *The Prussian General*...]]

1994:



["Nation" in the planetary age.pdf](#)

Size : 194.725 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

[[The scientific position is quite clear: a nation can be - at least in theory, but not infrequently also in practice - a collective (group) of people of very different origins and with considerably different beliefs, as well as a people more narrowly defined as to race and or religion, etc., etc., etc.,... THERE IS NO FORMULA. EVERY CASE IS DEPENDENT ON A SPECIFIC, CONCRETE SET OF CIRCUMSTANCES AND THE POLITICAL DECISION TO DEFINE A NATION AS A, B OR C. The question then for this Literary Persona and not (necessarily) in this article for P.K., is what is the "best model" for a particular nation in particular circumstances over the long run when we know that circumstances change... and of course there is also the issue of what one likes the look of, i.e. the aesthetic-cultural, subjective, matter of Taste judgement; and what historical cultural continuity there is, and whether one accepts an ESPECIALLY DISGUSTING - subjectively seen as a matter of Taste - MINORITY GROUP AT ELITE LEVEL *GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY* OCCUPYING POSITIONS OF FORMS OF POWER... whilst preaching "EQUALITY" and a whole range of the other ABSOLUTE INANITIES, i.e. BULLSHIT, incl. the SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY HELL OF "OPEN BORDERS"... whilst - AS THE MANIFESTATION OF SATAN IT IS - SEALING IT'S OWN SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY COMPOUND... on the other hand, just because someone has "dreams of a future yesteryear", it does not at all mean that they and their thinking have any relevance to actual REALITY... Furthermore, nations historically have survived and even done well within a multi-national context, so neither is a nation-state sine qua non for the existence of a nation... every instance must be examined as to its specific, concrete characteristics... but neither are wars a product of nation-states; wars have always been in existence, incl. for many millennia before the advent of the Westphalian and or modern national state... HOW RETARDED ARE RETARDS? VERY FUCKING RETARDED...]]

[[MAKE SURE YOU STUDY CAREFULLY WHAT P.K. SAYS ABOUT THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN NATURE, RACE, A PEOPLE AND NATION!!!!]]

[HERE WE GO - ABSOLUTELY HILARIOUS STUFF - IT'S LIKE YOUR AVERAGE TOTALLY FUCKED-IN-THE-HEAD DINGBAT CLAIMING THERE IS "RACISM", BUT "NO RACES"... HOW FUCKING RETARDED AND STUPID AND MORONIC AND IMBECILIC ARE "DO-GOODERS" WHO "JUST HAPPEN" TO GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY INCLUDE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY PEOPLE?... ON THE OTHER HAND, FOR A SOCIETY TO FUNCTION AT "ACCEPTABLE" LEVELS OF SOCIAL COHESION AND SOCIAL ORDER, THERE NEEDS TO BE SOME KIND OF A DOMINANT IDEOLOGY IN AIDING SOCIAL DISCIPLINING... SO... ANYWAY, TIME TO LAUGH!!! A-

[illegible]

"Although now the 'Left' would like to neutralise or preferably rub out the obviously vital nationalisms, it busts its chops at the same time to prove that there are no pure nations at all, that is, blood, sweat and tears are shed for nothing, and the madness is perfect."

[[If you think the above is hard-hitting, devastating for ideology - wait till you read this! The ULTIMATE IN CUTTING THE FUCKING BULLSHIT!!! Do you have a collective entity which can function as a "nation" successfully with regard to other nations, empires, and or states? That's all that matters in practical terms - the rest is rhetorical, verbal diarrhoea, as interesting though as it might be...]]

"The politically burning question is whether concrete

collectives have the need and are disposed and ready -

^{if} necessary with the summoning and mobilisation of, in relation to such collectives, suitable mythologems -,

^{to be} defined as a nation, and in the name of this nation to act, that is, to live and to die. If they do this, and in fact in the process cannot be put off by the question of truth, i.e. whilst being indifferent as to what is truth and what is a lie, then they obviously must have their – good or bad –

reasons, and the only essential matter is whether they also in the future regard this construct as the better path for the protection of their interests. Should this be the case, then historical proof and counter-proof would be to no avail."

[[The rest of the article, particularly on the Decline and Fall of Europe is

knock-out Stuff!!! And there is a punch-line KO reference to Adam Smith

- AHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!!]]

[[I NOTE THAT SOME OF THE ENDNOTES HAVE GONE "TOTALLY OUT OF CONTROL-BALLISTIC",

SO ***IGNORE THEM***; THEY WON'T DO YOU ANY GOOD, AND YOU PROBABLY WON'T LIKE THEM. THEY ARE THERE TO HELP ENSURE THAT ANYONE WHO READS THEM WILL THINK THE TRANSLATOR IS A PSYCHO, AND P.K. MUST HAVE BEEN ONE TOO, SO THEN WE CAN **KEEP READERSHIP TO THE ABSOLUTE MINIMUM** BECAUSE WE ARE NOT IN THE LEAST INTERESTED IN "SALES" AND "FAME" AND "BEING NICE", AND LOTS OF (MORE AND MORE AND MORE) "MONEY" AND "GOOD TIMES", AND "HAPPY DAYS", ETC.. THESE ARE PHENOMENA - WHEN OVERDONE - WHICH ARE COMMENSURATE WITH A *FUNDAMENTALLY SICK* SOCIETY WITH NO LONG-TERM FUTURE SEEN MACRO-HISTORICALLY, WHICH ALSO TENDS TO MONETISE EVERYTHING. WELL, IF YOU'RE ONE OF THOSE WHO THINK ALL IS BASICALLY OK IN TODAY'S

WESTERN MASS DEMOCRACIES, YOU CAN FK OFF - unless you are interested in matters of Science, of course (because Science as we know, has no opinion whatsoever as to whether *any* society is "good or bad" even Pol Pot's or Amin's, Hitler's or Stalin's, FDR's or Mao's, etc.), YOU'RE NOT WELCOME HERE, AND WE DON'T WANT TO CONVINCE ANYONE OF ANYTHING, ANYWAY. AND ANYHOW!]]**

1996:



[Europe at the threshold of the 21st century.pdf](#)

Size : 272.061 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

[[This article is **EPIC STUFF**. I'll try and not provide any endnotes [[I FAILED, BUT I KEPT THEM TO A MINIMUM, AT LEAST!]]. Let's keep this one as clean and pure as possible! (There's some repetition because e.g. this article was published in a scholarly journal, which has in recent years also become a webzine (*Tumult*), whereas other articles were published in newspapers, mostly the *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung* (FAZ)).]]

[[A REMINDER: BECAUSE THE ARTICLE (LIKE ALL OTHERS) INCLUDES ALTERNATIVE PHRASING, SINCE THE

TRANSLATION IS BASED ON BOTH P.K.'S GERMAN AND GREEK TEXTS - YOU NEED TO TAKE YOUR TIME, AND RE-READ SENTENCES TO FOLLOW THE TRAIN OF THOUGHT. IT IS NOT EASY-GOING READING, SO IF YOU DON'T HAVE THE TIME, DON'T START!!! THOSE THOUGH WHO GO ON THE JOURNEY, WILL BE RICHLY REWARDED - THAT IS CERTAIN.]]

[[European prosperity c. 1950 to c. 1990(continuing to 2000/2010) appears to be a unique historical event contingent significantly on the stand off of two inimical Super Powers, and has absolutely nothing to do with "learning-the-lessons-of-yesterday" morality and other such childish claptrap. Taking a long century-by-century view - and P.K. would never have said this, it seems to me that notwithstanding the mass prosperity in the West for the last 30 to 60 years depending on the country, we have been living in the Age of Satan (i.e. a money-driven hedonistic society of Zio-Lobotomy) and that c. 2050 or at some point this century we shall "officially" enter the Age of the Ape (when planetary order breaks down to such a degree that whole areas of the Globe will be at the Behest of the Rampaging Ape Hordes). Of course, that could very well be a sign of very loony thinking, to which I'm obviously prone... and it - also obviously - has absolutely nothing to do with Science.]]

[[Very insightful discussion of the possible EU strategic blunder pertaining to quantity rather than quality... It seems to me there is a theoretical possibility - not something open in practice - that it would have been ideal for Europe to maximise its relative power independent of the USA with a union limited just to e.g. Germany, France, Italy, Holland, Belgium and perhaps a few more countries, without the involvement of the UK at all. And if such a union (incl. as to governmental and military unification) were sought and accomplished, perhaps by now, 2018, that European Union in co-operation with both the USA-UK and Russia(, India and Japan), and without the Iraq, Libya, Syria, etc. interventions led by you know who, would have formed a "nice" counterweight to China, and there would have been a much more smooth

balancing, even equilibrium of sorts, going forward into the 21st century, whereas the present-day *possibility* of China going "aggro" could have been avoided totally. But that's just a scenario on paper - and P.K. does not refer to it (expressly or in detail). I do.]]

[[Brief, but incisive, reference is made, inter alia, to the undermining of national cultures by planetary forces (what the fuck does that mean? A-HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!!), "cosmopolitanism", privately owned television and "mature citizens" (= Boomers? HAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!!), borders, state sovereignty, globalisation and the pressure on Europe.]]
[[HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!!! Obviously we can now add the Internet to "Commercial Television"...]] [[And is the not necessarily superior public spirit etc., as it relates to "commercial television" just another way - the scientific way - of saying the admittedly very CRUDE and OVERLY-EXAGGERATED, OVER-THE-TOP "Zio-Lobotomy"? I don't know, YOUfigure it out!!! Perhaps "Zio-Protesto-Lobotomy" is closer to the Truth?... HAHA!!!]]

"The nation-state's foes share for the most part all of the diagnoses and prognoses above – only that they welcome the result. In the putting aside of the factor “nation”, these foes of the nation-state (and therein the cosmopolitan “Left” enters into an only seemingly paradoxical alliance with

**multi-national concerns)
behold – and they also
regard this putting aside of
the factor “nation” as – a
pleasing step for the
weakening or abolition of
traditional statehood in
general, towards the
development of a post-
national or trans-national
consciousness of autonomous
citizens as the new ideational
base or foundation of
political activity etc.
etc.. Now, the “mature
citizen’s” consciousness**

draws, as a rule, its intellectual-mental-spiritual nourishment from commercial television rather than from the refined offering or sophisticated proposals of political ideologues such as “communitarians” or “liberals”, so that the dwindling or disappearance of nationalistic fanaticisms does not necessarily benefit a superior public spirit and sense of citizenship.”

[[There's a clear statement from the American point of view that Russia is capable of expansionism and needs balancing - for those of you who might think - absolutely erroneously - that P.K.'s value nihilism is really camouflaging pro-

Russian sympathies... when in fact it simply seeks to describe Relations of Power, and some future possibilities (but not as specific events), and nothing else...]]
[[There's a reference to "discreet influence", and, "forces and lobbies inside of the United States who would not be indifferent" to a possible theoretical rapprochement of France, Great Britain and Russia if the USA allowed itself to draw too close to Germany -

HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!
!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!]]

[[SO REALLY when you think about it seriously, what the ZIO-NUTJOBS (whether Zio-Psycho-Neo-Troskto-WorldRevolution-WorldConquest-Con-Jobs or Zio-HillaroObama-Dem-Tards (and I know Obama was somewhat sensible over Iran, and Mearsheimer (sort of) praised (?) him for that, but have you heard what Obongo has said recently about abolishing nation-states? Sorry but that is FULL-FRONTAL-LOBE ZIO-LOBOTOMY INSANITY STUFF - and you can call me a Super Ugly Extreme Gorilla Retard - I don't mind and I don't care: "sticks and stones..."...)... Fantasise about i.e. having all of Europe and Turkey and Iran under control, as well as Russia, and also Spinning China into its Satanic Circus Monkey Orbit, is SO FUCKED-IN-THE-HEAD, that they have given themselves A TRIPLE-QUADRUPLE ZIO-LOBOTOMY without even noticing it - if one of them has a BRAIN, and not A MISSING LINK, notwithstanding all the "High Verbal IQ" Mumbo Jumbo, and they read "Utopia and Historical Action" by P.K. very carefully and understand it, then they might "SEE THE LIGHT" - though I doubt it very much.]]

[[Time for laughter...]]

"The really dogged, determined and obstinate turn

towards the ethical and the economic is supposed to

make possible breaking away and detachment from the

“special way or path” of “power politics”, and the

affluence and prosperity of the last forty years seems to prove, to the general satisfaction [[of Germans]], that ethics not only does good to the soul, but also to the tummy. The dichotomy of economy and politics is nonetheless mere fiction, since the economy is just as much as politics, the concrete relations of concrete people with one another; ...''

[[The rest of the article basically suggests that a certain Continent is probably f***ed, and the Super Power in Charge (had better *cut the fucking bullshit* about e.g. "the overthrow of matter" and other such Unbelievable Inanity) and had better make some moves that will ensure it and its Vassal States have some breathing space, without adding any unnecessary fuel to the fire of War(s) nobody wants to take place... incl. by Overstepping the Mark re: Russia. And don't forget, this is **1995!** (the article was written in 1995 and published in 1996)]]

[[Due to a significant inaccuracy in China's predicted population, in 1995 it was thought it would reach 1.7 billion by 2030 and not the currently projected 1.45 billion, it remains to be seen whether P.K.'s analysis holds true regarding thirst for Central Asian and Siberian

resources, though the fundamental issue of whether the USA and Europe work with Russia, or whether Russia has no choice but to side with China, remains THE FUNDAMENTAL ISSUE.]]

[[Also, China becoming increasingly more aggressive as the 21st century unfolds is a definite *possibility* (since we've already seen clear - and perfectly understandable according to "human nature" or relations between Powers - signs of such behaviour) - though nothing beyond *possibility* is definite. The question is: to what extent? Where will the "red lines" be drawn by both the USA, which will almost certainly concede some extra-USA ground or territory, i.e. control of space far from the USA, and by China? What can and will India and Japan do? Russia? And the answers will unfold in practice, in action, in the real world of doing and praxis... since we can't possibly know the specific events, turns, combinations and "coincidences" etc. which the Future will bring... See also comments below (and above) on this page.]]

[[+ A reference (actually two references) to "bloc"! HAHAHAHAHAHA!!!]]

[[THE GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY INFLUENCED BY THE ZIO-PSYCHO-CON/DEM-TARDS (incl. of Zbig) COLOSSAL *STRATEGIC ERROR* - I stand to be corrected, after all, what would I know? (and it has nothing to do with pro-Orthodox brotherly love - if the objective

correlation of forces were such, then I'd have no hesitation to call things the other way, whether it "pleased" me or not; anyway, read the article by P.K. for yourselves!) - OF ENCIRCLING AND PROVOKING RUSSIA, RATHER THAN WORKING WITH RUSSIA, LEAVES THE WHOLE WORLD OPEN TO A FAR GREATER RISK OF NUCLEAR/WMD WAR BOTH WITH RUSSIA AND OR CHINA, THAN IF THE USA HAD BALANCED WITH RUSSIA AND EUROPE AGAINST CHINA. YOU CRAZY ANIMALS HAVE TOTALLY FUCKED-UP, AND NOW ALL OF HUMANITY PRAYS THAT THE USA MAKES AMENDS *AND FUCKING GETS IT RIGHT!* GET IT THROUGH YOUR THICK "HIGH VERBAL IQ" ANT-BRAINS - YOU ARE NEVER EVER EVERGOING TO GET A ONE-WORLD GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY ZIO/USA-CONTROLLED WORLD "ORDER" WHICH YOU CALL "LIBERAL

WORLD/DEMOCRATIC PEACE
ORDER" OR GOD KNOWS WHAT
OTHER TOTALLY FUCKED-IN-THE-
HEAD INANITY AND OUT-OF-
CONTROL ZIO-MUMBO, ZIO-JUMBO,
FULLY ZIO-LOBOTOMISED ZIO-
OBFUSCATION THAT HAS NOTHING
TO DO WITH SCIENCE BUT WITH
WHICH YOU ZIO-BRAIN-WASH AND
ZIO-LOBOTOMISE AND ZIO-SPIN
PEOPLE INTO WHIRPOOLS OF LOOPY
SPIRALLING LOON(E)Y (TUNES)
CONFUSION AD
NAUSEAM, INCLUDING
YOURSELVES! YOU PEOPLE ARE
LIKE THE FULLY
RETARDED **MISSING LINK OF**
HUMANITY, AND IF THE USA ELITE
OVERALL CAN'T DEAL WITH YOU,
AND THEN, IF HAN MAN CAN'T
PROPERLY DEAL WITH YOU - WITH
OR WITHOUT RUS MAN- I.E. BY
AVOIDING GREAT POWER HOT WAR,
THEN... WE'RE ALL DOOMED...]]

[[It's one thing to run a society with a dominant ideology, religion etc., as the case may be, - which all societies must do since that is how all societies grosso modo function, incl. e.g. a particular interpretation of "racism" (for as long as *that* interpretation is effective; eventually it won't be) - but it's a totally different matter to fuck-up strategically in the Age of Nuclear and other Super-Mass Obliterating/Lethal Weapons. G. Kennan (who also had interesting - at the very least - thoughts on "democracy" and other matters), *where are you now that your country and the rest of what is left of the West needs YOU?!!!]*

Dear Reader, once you have carefully studied all of this article from 1995!!! (just have a look and see what complete and utter NONSENSE was being published in 1995/1996!!!!!!!!!!!!!!), and once you have paid particularly close attention to "*the three long-term conditions*" at

the end of the article, along with the article's conclusion, and in the light of other Kondylisian material I have translated for you to study and learn from, I'm quite sure you'll have formed a preliminary view on what a unique phenomenon P.K. was in the History of Thought. I must say, that even though I lost all of my life to the Other and to the Alien and to the Strange and to the Foreign and to the Ugly and to the Foul and to the Disgusting and to Satan and its VILE, REVOLTING, ULTRA-DISGUSTING Satanic Circus Monkey, I was blessed to have as my adult life-long intellectual companion OUR 4,000 year old (now dead) NATION's (or if you prefer, and "more accurately" CIVILISATION's and PEOPLE'S and or (sub-) RACE'S/GENOS's and LANGUAGE's) and the World's social-scientific (History and Philosophy) equivalent to OUR and the World's Greatest Poet, Homer (which I know is a subjective Matter of Taste judgement, but now I'm doing it because

it's FUN! SO *ΠΑΣ ΜΗ ΕΛΛΗΝ*
ΒΑΡΒΑΡΟΣ! [[even though I
still would rather have lived
one of my Great Great
Grandfather's Lives solely in
the 19th century]] AND, ALL
YOU BARBARIANS WHO DON'T
AGREE, CAN FUCK OFF!!! AND ALL
SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY PEOPLE -
YOU SHOULDN'T BE READING IN THE
FIRST PLACE, AND I THINK YOU
KNOW BY NOW WHAT'S IN STORE
FOR ALL OF YOU!!! YET I
WOULD NEVER HAVE ANY PROBLEM
WITH ANY HUMAN BEING,
REGARDLESS OF RACE, COLOUR OR
CREED (as "Apollo Creed" says in
either *Rocky 1* or *2* (I forget
which)) BONA FIDE READING,
STUDYING AND LEARNING FROM

P.K.. THE BEST OF LUCK TO EVERYONE (except for Satan and its Satanic Circus Monkey, of course)! [[P.K. also makes a reference to "racism" - YES! IN INVERTED COMMAS - HAHAAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!! - DEFINITELY ONE OF MY FAVOURITE CONCEPTUAL AND THEORETICAL SUBJECTS...]][[Of course, the Legal Definitions of Terms and Concepts is Another Matter Altogether - and Even if such Legal Definitions Completely Differ from the empirically and logically consistent, verified and explainable Conceptual-Theoretical Definitions, **The LAW must be Obeyed and Abided by AT ALL TIMES** incl. if and when the LAW changes... upon which Time one's obedience and abiding changes too, unless one seeks to Break the LAW, and or engage in Civil War - which this Site of course **CANNOT** and **DOES**

**NOTRECOMMEND, ENCOURAGE,
OR OTHERWISE SUGGESTS OR
PROMOTES IN ANY WAY, SHAPE OR
FORM WHATSOEVER AND
HOWSOEVER.]]**

**[[Final Thoughts upon Bidding Farewell to
this Article are (*and don't forget!* - this
Satirical Literary Persona is MAD,
INSANE, RETARDED): It's OVER. The
European Elites will make all sorts of
MOVES, incl. continuing to FLOOD the
Continent with APE-ANOMIE, and or,
ATTEMPTING TO SEAL BORDERS and
or attempting to Impose ORDER and
COHESION - *That'll be the Day!* (GO
DUKE!), but by the time we get to the
second half of this century - European Man
is FINISHED. THEN, it's a question of
whether RUS MAN can survive along with
HAN MAN and Other Men... I personally
don't see that American Man has much of a
long-term Future either. The Forces of
ANOMIE will just keep on building up and
relatively high levels of social order, let**

alone social cohesion, will not be able to be IMPOSED. SO, ZIO-LOBOTOMY, i.e. the IDEOLOGY THAT "EVERYONE IS THE SAME" WHILST ONE TINY FLEA-VULTURE-LIKE PARASITICAL GROUP AT ELITE LEVEL WIELDS *GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE* FORMS OF POWER, IS A FORM OF PSYCHOTIC COLLECTIVE SUICIDE, WHICH WILL ALSO EAT UP ZIO MAN TOO, BECAUSE APE-ANOMIE and or HAN MAN or ??? WILL NOT SPARE ZIO MAN EITHER... SO, THIS FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLE FULLY APPLIES: *OVER THE VERY LONG RUN*, DEMOGRAPHY IS DESTINY, DEMOGRAPHY IS EVERYTHING... EVEN THOUGH IT MAY NOT APPEAR SO OVER PERIODS OF A FEW, SOME, MANY DECADES OR EVEN LONGER, EVEN OVER A CENTURY OR MORE... *BUT EVENTUALLY*... JUST THINK OF ALL THE PEOPLES IN THE ANCIENT WORLD WHO PERISHED WHILST THE HELLENES AND THE

ROMANS WERE ABLE TO HAVE SOME FORM OF CONTINUITY... OR, THE HAN V. OTHER ANCIENT PEOPLES IN THAT PART OF THE WORLD... OR, BUDDHISM IN INDIA,... ETC., ETC., ETC.,... In other words, if you bring in out-of-control numbers of people, who mostly or simply significantly don't QUALITATIVELY assimilate (we're not talking about superficial "assimilation" or "multi-cultural, peaceful, enriching, diverse co-existence", you lose even an in part ability to Continue Collectively, and if you Hedonistically-Consumeristically-Femino-Faggotistically-UltraDegeneratively DON'T breed enough yourself and even if you CLOSE SHOP, you are more than just Vulnerable to the Rampaging Hordes Awaiting to INVADE, OCCUPY AND CONQUER... even if you have "advanced technology"... *eventually* the Quantity (which will get its hands on some "advanced technology" too) will OVERCOME the Quality... SO by c. 2100

or c. 2200 Europe - from the point of view of the "Western Eye" - will **just** be a Geographical Area, and America will probably be *just that* TOO.]]

And a quote from P.K. to PUT EVERYONE IN THEIR PLACES (because even after reading this quote, you think "your side" is going to win, you have to read the rest of the article - this passage comes from about half-way through...):

"The dichotomy of economy and politics is nonetheless mere fiction, since the economy is just as much as

politics, the concrete relations of concrete people with and towards one another; the economised political is no less political than the theologised, moralised or aestheticised political (*or*: politics which has been converted into economy is no less political than politics which is converted into theology, ethics and aesthetics). If, that is, the German side indeed wants the political unification of Europe, yet it

mainly strives after and wants it for reasons of economic effectiveness, then it must know that such a unification understood in this way can even intensify the economic struggles over distribution and redistribution. The economic element, which today is adored, extolled and idolised as the remedy for, or panacea contra, power politics and nationalism, will then prove to be the tough, slow-moving and dogged

**vehicle, i.e. conduit, exactly
for nationalistic-power-
political aspirations and
tendencies.**

[[Concluding TIP: After many centuries of Obfuscation, the JQ has finally been answered by the Satirical Literary Persona of this Site (which inter alia means you don't have to waste your time reading Sartre's Verbal Diarrhoea and Full-On Mumbo Jumbo "Meditations"): NO CAUSALITY PER SE, BUT GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE PARTICIPATION and OVER-REPRESENTATION (i.e. GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE crystal(lisation)s, accumulations and concentrations of forms of Power (Big Money Wealth-Purchasing Power, Influence, Hegemony, Dominance, Domination, Authority, etc., and esp. since WW2, Mass Media-Mass Entertainment near Full-Spectrum Brain Washing, etc., etc., etc.,...), "nudging things along" AT ELITE LEVEL via Primitive Secret Society Networking, Divide and Rule/Divide and Conquer tactics (e.g. esp. post WW2 woman ag. man, black ag. white, Musulman ag. formerly Christian, HomoFaggot ag. Normal, The Mentally ILL ag. Health, Invader ag. Resident, etc., etc., etc.), taking place Macro-Historically inter alia via Banking/Finance and Trade/Mercantilism (and later increasingly also via Corporations, the Law and Mass Party Politics/Lobbying and Government/ Foreign Policy, Mass Education-Indoctrination/Lobotimisation, and as stated above re: Mass Media,... etc., etc., etc.,...),... AND OVERALL happening in fits and starts in various and many stages throughout the centuries (tentatively beginning at around the Time of the Decline of the Eastern Roman Empire from the 12th and 13th century), and particularly latching onto (and leeching with) primarily, but not only, Anglo-Franco-American Imperialisms (incl. the two World Wars = utter world-historic catastrophe for Europe) which interrelated from the 18th century onwards with mainly but not exclusively Protestant-led Industrialisation (mechanisation-technicisation-technologisation), Massification (and heightened Mobilisation), Atomisation, Secularisation, Urbanisation, Feminisation, Commodification-Monetarisation, Faggotisation, OtherWorshipisation (Thirdworldification and Junglefication-Otherisation (Africanisation, Musulmanisation, Arabisation, Asianisation,... Deep Incessant Mass-Media/"Education"-Indoctrination Brain-Washing and Lobotomisation), Circusisation-Freakification-Gypsification, Heading Towards States of Increasing Ape-Anomie in the context of formal-legal

equality and an ideology of "equality" which has virtually nothing to do with REALITY...), etc., etc., etc.,... - all under near Full-Spectrum Zio-Lobotomisation over the last 50-70 years or so (with the Satanic Circus Monkey Compound having FULLY SEALED BORDERS = The Satanic Circus Monkey Bunker - and Regularly Killing Innocent People (along with its Foes), etc.) = THE END OF THE WEST... and the sooner Han Man puts us out of our misery, the better - is one way of looking at it... though you don't have to look at it that way... OBVIOUSLY... and the Struggles (co-operation and conflict) WILL CONTINUE AND DEFINITELY INTENSIFY HEADING TOWARDS THE SECOND HALF OF THIS CENTURY - **that's for sure...**] (If anyone is interested in the scientific way of explaining the above you need to study all of P.K.'s oeuvre, but especially *The Political and Man, The Decline..., Conservatism, Planetary..., The Political in the...* the two major histories of ideas,... and of course everything else by P.K. *IN COMBINATION WITH KNOWING WELL ALL OF THE CLASSICS IN HISTORY, SOCIOLOGY, POLITICAL PHILOSOPHY/SCIENCE, etc.,...!!!*)

1997:



[Mirror, not lever - the United Nations.pdf](#)

Size : 190.048 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

Written in 1995. The implications of this article are that the only Descriptive, i.e. Scientific, "School of International Relations" is the Realist School to the extent it accurately describes and explains Relations of Power between States.

Everything else is just Ideology, Obfuscation, and in the Anglo-Euro World, Mumbo-Jumbo Bullshit of the "Zio-Lobotomy" given the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE input of the Zio-Nutters, whether Neo-Zio-Psycho-Cons or Zbigie(beforeRepentancejustbeforeDeath)DemTards. You need to study E. H. Carr, H. Morgenthau, G. Kennan, K. Waltz, H. Bull, P. Kennedy, J. Mearsheimer as well as Mackinder, Mahan, Ratzel, Spykman, et al.,... Kissinger-

Zbigie... Thucydides, Machiavelli, Hobbes, Clausewitz, Aron,... et al.,... and locate the weak points in them (some have many more weak points and errors in their thought than others), as well as their strong points. Generally speaking, Geopolitics Goes Wrong when it does not Concretely and Specifically pinpoint Relations of Power between States and tends towards mono-causal reductionism as to geography. The tendency towards mono-causal reductionism and ethicisation (as well as normativisation and retarded fantasisation) is Fatal for anyone engaged in the Social Sciences overall, anyway, anyhow, at all events, and ALWAYS! If you take about a year to two years to Study and Absorb P.K.'s *The Political and Man* as well as his international relations and war-related writings, you're going to have a great point of reference or basis for doing some really serious analyses AWAY from the Zio-Lobotomy or whatever else CLOUDS your thinking ideologically.

[[YOU FUCKING PATHETIC TOTALLY ZIO-RETARDED MENTALLY DERANGED "PROFESSORS" WITH YOUR TOTALLY ZIO-LOBOTOMISED AND "POST-MODERN"-LOBOTOMISED TOTAL AND ABSOLUTE BULLSHIT REGARDING "TEXTS, INTERTEXTUALITY, WORDS, NARRATIVES, DISCOURSES" AND GOD ONLY KNOWS WHAT TOTALLY FUCKED-IN-THE-HEAD ZIO-MUMBO JUMBO AND "POST-MODERN" COMPLETELY LOBOTOMISED BULLSHIT, IN RELATION TO WHOM MILLIONS HAVE HAD TO PAY MANY TENS OF THOUSANDS OF DOLLARS IN UNIVERSITY FEES, ETC., APART FROM ALL THE MENTAL DERANGEMENT OF INNOCENT MINDS ETC., **ARE TOTALLY AND ABSOLUTELY**

DEFEATED IN ALL YOUR ARGUMENTS JUST BY THIS
SHORT QUOTE, IF YOU FUCKING DUMB-FUCKS AND
DUMB-CUNTS CAN POSSIBLY UNDERSTAND IT]]:

**"Yet works or deeds, which
according to Locke are
always the
best**

interpretation of words, ..."

**"The interrelation between the ability at acting and
action, and the readiness and willingness to pay the
corresponding toll in blood has also been, in the
meanwhile, emphasised; only one does not rightly know in
the West through which loyalties should the said toll in
blood be made reasonable and should make sense.
Whoever no longer feels the slightest**

**desire or disposition to die for one's own nation, will do it
even less so for**

**the peace of other nations, or even for the still more
abstract peace of a**

**still more abstract humanity, especially when it bumps
into and**

**encounters the obstinate resistance of humans who,
against consumeristic**

refinement, want to be primitive enough to sacrifice their life for that

which they see as their national cause. The ideological and practical

difficulties of the West on this point spring from the fact that even in the

age of money, some things still must be measured in blood."

"The present and the future of the world are decided by means of the relations of the great (and middle) Powers with one another, and the age-old known secret of peace is the equilibrium of their interests. If this exists, then universalistic principles also find their generally acceptable interpretation; if it does not exist, then these same principles are converted into points of contention and weapons. Sluggish and languid thought takes a liking to the simple representation of a higher Power, which, guided by noble intentions and principles, creates, as it were, order from above. With regard to that, in practice it is required to start construction from the

roof. *But order, in so far as it is possible in human affairs, lies in the foundations, and order is capable of being jointly shaped, moulded and formed only by those who themselves stand on firm foundations.* That is why the decisive and leading European nations would therefore be ill-advised to use their eager and diligent participation and involvement in undertakings and ventures of the United Nations as a substitute and alibi for their own inability to obtain (or lay) solid planetary foundations."

1995:



[The world Powers and the world state \(Looking \(out\) for a planetary politics\).pdf](#)

Size : 182.772 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

Whilst this article repeats (or rather pre-empts) notions and arguments of previous (or later) articles, they are presented in such a way so as to constitute in this article another absolutely commanding and, seen as a whole, unique exposition of the main forces of co-operation and of conflict - as well as the burgeoning contradictions between ideology and reality - shaping the Now and the Future.

[[To be fair to Bronstein-Trotsky (and then later, to the neo-psycho-Con-Jobs), his Messianic Insanity of World Communistic Revolution was something as though-form, though-figure or thought-structure - not as content in relation to liberal free trade - inherent in both Liberal Free-Trade Utopianism as well as Marxian Communistic Utopianism, including - at least ideologically - in Leninism. The difference is that Lenin, and then later Stalin and Mao, displayed the necessary political pragmatism or "Machiavellianism" - up to and including Hyper-Brutality - to seize Power and or pass that Power onto future generations, particularly in the case of Mao. I predict that in the event China "pulls it off" - which is by no means certain - by c. 2100 or later, Mao will be considered by Chinese Historians as the third greatest Chinese Emperor of ALL TIME, after Qin and (the two-in-one) Tang(s), with Deng coming in a broad "honourary fourth-place" category with other Emperors such as Han Wudi, Han Guangwudi, Song, Ming, et al..]]

"World-economic interweaving and global informatics (information technology) would, in the course of this, make those boundaries and borders obsolete, from whose widening, extension or defence, politics has hitherto lived and maintained or conserved itself. Here it is obviously not primarily a matter of the establishment of a world state, but rather of the creation of an open world society, which could perhaps make use of a political organisation in a world-state form, but would degrade, i.e. demote this

political organisation in world-state form to the role of a mere instrument. What bourgeois society in a national framework never achieved, namely, to push itself through, or to impose itself against, the state fully and completely, seems now to be feasible and practicable on a world scale. The syllogistic reasoning summoned for that purpose, postulates a strict determination of the political by the economic, which reminds one of the grossest, crudest and coarsest versions of historical materialism. To those who are versed in the history of ideas, of course, it ought to be known that the provenance of central components, or essential elements, of Marxism is from the thoughts world or universe of ideas of economic liberalism; that is why it is not disconcerting or paradoxical that after the political collapse of Marxism, the economic interpretation of behaviour and of history survives under liberal signs, i.e. with liberal symbolism. The American Nobel Prize winner Gary Becker has for example suggested economic interpretations of social phenomena – from marriage and the family to religion –, which outstrip in vulgarity everything which so-called “vulgar Marxism” had thought of in its time.”

**[[HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!!!!!!
!!!!!!! THIS
is 1995!!
!!]]**
"What could entice the United States for example to exchange its leading role in

today's world for accession to a world state, in which the representation of citizens would be set and regulated in accordance with the principle of number? Of "One World", one talks with pleasure from a superior position of power out of which and when one knows that the opening of borders will primarily bring about a growing and widening of one's own possibilities of influence and own field of action. ***The***

hour of truth strikes only when one discovers that this same opening abruptly multiplies the relative advantages of other Powers, whereas one's own advantages in economic and political goods shrinks, if only to be adapted or to adapt itself to the commands of the principle of equality. The United States and the "West" in general have not yet tasted in all seriousness this experience. That is why their principles and ideological

declarations have not yet passed the acid test and gone through a baptism of fire. One, at any rate, could confidently put forward the proposition that the USA would not readily accept and swallow without objection a realisation of “One World” under China’s direction and control, and in accordance with China’s perceptions, ideas and presentations." [[This is not a prediction that China is "going

to make it", but a particular Senator's Funeral in 2018 could be symbolic of the Collective Psychosis of the Demented not too many decades before the Time to Eat Humble Pie Arrives...]].

[[This article in particular shows why there is *absolutely no possibility whatsoever* *EVER* of a macro-historical, very long-term "harmonious" "One World" state of affairs. Anyone who argues otherwise must be or is probably either FULLY ZIO-LOBOTOMISED and or Just Interested in "Making a Quick Buck".]]

**[[THE COMMON SENSE AND REALISTIC
"KENNETH WALTZ^(/WYATT EARP/LAW AND ORDER)"**

**MESSAGE IS QUITE CLEAR. UNLESS THE
PSYCHO-CON/DEM-TARD SIDE OF THE
AMERICAN ELITE IS REINED IN BY THE
AMERICAN ELITE ITSELF, AND UNLESS
REALISTIC COMMON SENSE PREVAILS,
THE WORLD WILL CONTINUE TO SPIN
AND SPIRAL AND SPIN OUT OF CONTROL
INTO INCREASINGLY LARGER REGIONS
OF ANOMIE AND CHAOS. SHUT
BORDERS, MORE LOCAL (FOOD ETC.)
PRODUCTION, LESS WORLD TRADE,
MASS GLOBAL AFRICAN-MOHAMMEDAN-
ASIATIC POPULATION REDUCTION, IS
THE ONLY WAY OUT. THE OTHER PATH -
THE CURRENT PATH - IS CERTAIN
CATASTROPHE PROBABLY BEFORE
2100. THERE IS NO POSSIBILITY
WHATSOEVER OF A ZIO-LOBOTOMISED,
MULTI-NATIONAL CORPORATE, ZIO-USA
"GLOBAL VILLAGE", BUT EVERY
POSSIBILITY OF FULL-SCALE, BROAD-
SPECTRUM APE-ANOMIE, IF THE GREAT**

AND MIDDLE POWERS DON'T COME TO A MORE OR LESS STABLE BALANCING AND EQUILIBRIUM. THERE IS NO OTHER REALISTIC WAY. THE FIRST OBVIOUS MAJOR STEP, THEREFORE, IS FOR THE USA TO COME TO A LONG-TERM UNDERSTANDING WITH RUSSIA, INCLUSIVE OF ALL OF EUROPE.]]

1993:



[The German "special way" and German perspectives and prospects.pdf](#)

Size : 208.069 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

"The German "special way (Sonderweg)" and German prospects" - is another gem by P.K.. I translated it into English in 2014, it has a separate page on this Site and my comments on that page are pretty good! So, go to that page to read those comments, if you want.

It is really amazing how when one wants to be seriously objective and impartial then one is not only not affected **at all** by the Zio-Lobotomy, i.e. Western mass-democratic ideology which has a Grossly Disproportionate Zio-input, and in recent decades SICK Zio-focus and Zio-Supremacy, in its development throughout the 20th century, but also

not by any kind of normative ideology - Zio or not. At the end of the day, the German "special way" **is about Germany and Germans**, so anyone who thinks *they* should have been mentioned is at least a FUCKING DICKHEAD. GO FUCKING ZIO-FUCK YOURSELF, YOU DISGUSTING ANIMAL!!! YOU DISGUSTING ANIMALS THINK THAT THE WHOLE WORLD REVOLVES AROUND YOU. WELL I'M TELLING YOU AGAIN, YOU DISGUSTING, FILTHY ANIMALS, THAT HAN MAN AND HINDU MAN AND APE MAN AND OTHER MEN ARE NOT GOING TO PUT UP WITH YOU FOR TOO MUCH LONGER - PERHAPS A CENTURY OR TWO IF YOU ARE LUCKY OR VERY, VERY, VERY LUCKY... Oh, and by the way, I have known many people from all walks of life, and even if a particular group in general DISGUSTS me, it doesn't mean I haven't had pleasant conversations with many individuals and admired many thinkers and artists, performers et al. even from *that* "disgusting, filthy" group, nor does it mean that I don't wish everyone the best of luck and health, and of course I always say: EVERYONE MUST ABIDE BY AND OBEY THE LAW!

[[AND JUST TO REMIND OURSELVES OF THIS HOME TRUTH SO THAT WE DON'T GET CARRIED AWAY WITH HOW "SMART AND BEAUTIFUL" WE ARE: I AND MY GROUP CAN AND DO APPEAR TO BE JUST AS UGLY, VILE, DISGUSTING AND REVOLTING TO E.G. ZIO-LOBOTOMISED (I.E. UNDER FOREIGN IDEOLOGICAL HEGEMONY) INDIVIDUALS OF MY OWN GROUP AND OF OTHER GROUPS AND TO OTHER GROUPS, AND THAT THE FAIRY TALE OF THE VIRGIN MARY AND JESUS IS NO LESS A FAIRY TALE THAN THE "ALL PEOPLE ARE EQUAL" FAIRY TALE, OR THE FAIRY TALE THAT "IT

"JUST HAPPENS" THAT A PARTICULAR GROUP AT ELITE-LEVEL POSSESSES (- INTER ALIA VIA PRIMITIVE SECRET SOCIETY NETWORKING RIDING THE WAVE IN PARTICULAR OF EUROPEAN AND AMERICAN IMPERIALISMS AND OR HEGEMONY -) GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER", OR THE FAIRY TALES OF ALL OF THE GREAT RELIGIONS AND OR CULTS, OR THE FAIRY TALE THAT "DIVERSITY IS STRENGTH", OR "ARBEIT MACHT FREI", OR THE FAIRY TALE OF "WHITE MAN IS SO INTELLIGENT AND PROMETHEAN THAT NOTWITHSTANDING HIS INTELLIGENCE, HE STILL MANAGED TO ZIO-LOBOTOMISE HIMSELF AND HAVE A PARASITICAL-VULTURE FLEA PARASITE GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY RIDE HIM INTO AUTO-GENOCIDE AND COLLECTIVE SUICIDE", OR THE FAIRY TALE OF "I'M GOING TO RIDE THE PROTESTANT-CATHOLIC WHITE DOG UNTIL IT DIES, AND THEN ON MY OWN AS A HIDEOUSLY DISGUSTING TO OTHERS PARASITICAL FLEA-VULTURE, I'M GOING TO BE ABLE TO ALSO RULE OVER HAN MAN AND HINDU MAN AND APE MAN AND THE REST OF THE WORLD". SO, TO NOT GET TOO FAR AHEAD OF OURSELVES, LET'S REFLECT UPON ALL THE FAIRY TALES... - AND BY THE WAY, RETARDS ON ZIO-LOBOTOMY STEROIDS, HAS IT EVER OCCURRED TO YOU THAT BLACK AFRICA BEFORE AND AFTER THE ARRIVAL OF WHITE MAN, JUST LIKE ALL OTHER CONTINENTS, WAS RIDDLED WITH ALL SORTS AND KINDS OF (EXTREME) VIOLENCE, INCL. PARTICULARLY IN THE CASE OF AFRICA (AND CENTRAL AND SOUTH etc. AMERICA), MASS HUMAN SACRIFICE AND WANTON CANNIBALISM + MASS SLAVERY etc., TOO(!), AND THAT THE ABSENCE OF

WHITENESS MEANS ABSOLUTELY NOTHING AS FAR AS "PEACE AND HARMONY" IS CONCERNED BECAUSE BROWNS, YELLOWS, BLACKS ARE JUST AS CAPABLE AS WHITES OF VIOLENCE AND "UNFAIR" HIERARCHIES, ETC., DEPENDING ON THE CIRCUMSTANCES AND CORRELATION OF FORCES, AND THAT THE ONLY RACES WITH WRITTEN HIGH CULTURES OF ANY NOTE - NOT THAT SCIENCE CARES - ARE RELATIVELY WHITE OR RELATIVELY YELLOW AND OR HINDU (WHICH ON ONE VIEW IS ASSOCIATED WITH THE RELATIVELY WHITE PEOPLES, ANYWAY)?[]

"However, ideas, especially normatively charged ideas, are not reflections, but weapons, and their content is negatively determined by what is supposed by each and every respective foe."

[[I just love it how P.K. provides no references re: historical facts, because he assumes readers are "learned" and know their basic German and European history - HAHAAHAHAHAHAHA!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!]]

"But even full parliamentarism's unfortunate connection with the fact of defeat would not have necessarily proven to be fatal if the foreign policy situation after 1918 had been a different one. The great economic crisis would not have been able to take the well-known political turn in Germany without the nationalistic radicalisation of the bourgeoisie and broader masses of people as a reaction to the provisions of the Treaty of Versailles, the occupation of the Ruhr and the refusal of the right to self-determination for *all* Germans. After 1945 though, it was hardly possible in Germany to talk about these facts openly and impartially, i.e. to objectively assess their psychological and ideological repercussions. **Future historians will, however, have to come to the conclusion that National Socialism was not the outcome of irresistible currents of German history, but the product of a concrete and unique historical**

constellation. As a product of a specifically German situation it had to, of course, bear German characteristics, and in its world-theoretical presumption it had to even lay claim, for itself, to the whole of German history. From that, however, no historical necessity can be derived."

[[SUCK ON THIS, DICKHEADS!!!!]]

"The social-historically oriented negative "special way" theory puts the German catastrophes of 1918 and 1945 ultimately down to the social backwardness or the "belatedness" of the German nation, i.e. it deduces foreign policy

from domestic policy. In addition to its epistemological leaps of its actual false assessments is, therefore, the still questionable (at best, one-sided) notion of the "primacy of domestic policy (politics)", which is then moreover connected with a normatively understood political confession of faith. The basic idea (notion or thought) of this is: liberalism and

**parliamentarism are of
their essence tolerant and
humane; that is why a
liberal, parliamentarily
answerable government
could not ever pursue an
aggressive and
expansionistic
politics. This hymn of
praise for liberalism and
parliamentarism does not
of course anachronistically
apply to the oligarchical
doctrine of rule or
dominion of the
bourgeoisie in the 19th**

century, but to a very modern democratic ideal. But even if we disregard that fact, it must remain enigmatic from this perspective as to why the heyday of English and French liberalism coincided with the zenith of the imperialistic expansion of these nations. Also in need of explanation remains why on the German side rather national-liberal matters of concern were behind the

(already demanded by the bourgeoisie in 1848!)

building of fleets, and why in fact the demand for parliamentarisation, even in its Weberian version, sprang from the express wish to overcome at last the imperial incapability of provincial Junkerdom (i.e. the (Prussian) landed gentry) in order to be able to appear as a "master people (or race)" next to other "master peoples (or races)". Accordingly, a liberal and

parliamentary Germany would most likely have been exposed to the same geopolitical and foreign policy temptations and difficulties as a "semi-feudal" or "militaristic"

Germany. Moreover, Social Darwinistic, racist and related ideas belonged in many cases to the thoughts world (i.e. ideology) of the liberals before 1914. Only a gross ignorance of the English and the French history of ideas allows the conclusion that these ideas originally came into being in Germany or thrived best on German soil. Of course, these

ideas in Germany were eventually connected in the end with the offence of genocide, which however was the result of the concrete decisions of concrete people and not the outcome of an unavoidable historical necessity in this ideological packaging."

"... Rather, it is a matter of a very complicated social and psychological process which won through to the extent that the economic and institutional foundations of the old Federal Republic (i.e. West Germany) were consolidated and proved a success. In other words: the new consciousness of success of the Germans did not come into conflict at all with the perception of the "belated nation" and the negative picture of Germany, but consolidated both. This apparent paradox must be explained. If one reverses the outlined relation, it would follow that a longer period of misery and squalor and of social hopelessness would have entailed

a much more sceptical or even hostile stance vis-à-vis the negative "special way" theory, especially a predominantly imported one. However, under the conditions of the "economic miracle" and of growing affluence, the negative "special way" theory turned not merely into a widespread article of faith, but over and above that it was connected with an admission of guilt to those crimes which were supposed to have inevitably resulted from the "special way"."

"This phenomenon has been possible on a broad social basis only because a deeper relation could be manufactured between the collective admission of guilt and collective affluence. The "one-off crimes" were in fact punished in a truly one-off way: a people made up of criminals was allowed to export, consume and travel to an increasing

extent, but it was not allowed to possess for instance atomic weapons or bear world-political responsibility. That is, next to material well-being, a far-reaching political carefreeness was also secured for this people made up of criminals. The louder one admitted to collective crimes, the more certain one could be that one did not have to take any risks, but could enjoy affluence, as it were, away from or out of the way of history. With that, I do not want to at all play down the purely moral aspect of the problem, although it must equally be noted that for very many people the moral ritual was rather a compulsory exercise or an act of social conformism which did not demand sacrifices, but on the contrary, met with useful social recognition. In any case, the purely moral aspect is not, as is known, sufficient in order to bring into being and keep alive ideologem(e)s (i.e. kinds of sub-ideology) supporting a state. For

that social conditions are also and above all called for, with which collective morals (i.e. ethics) can be maintained. Precisely this was achieved through the linking of the collective admission of guilt and collective affluence. **Whoever embodies this mechanism must of course deny its existence, because such mechanisms can only function when they, through their effect, precisely confirm the ideal self-understanding of actors.** " ...

"The theoretical idealisation of politically lukewarm affluence by means of the dichotomy of economy and politics likewise constitutes an ethereal construction which has little to do with the downsides of the life of nations. Not because the political (politics) must someday catch up with the economic (economy) – as romantic decisionists believe, who heed the aforementioned dichotomy with inverted signs (i.e.

symbolism) –, but because the economic is no less political than the political itself is, i.e. it constitutes just like the political (in the familiar narrow sense of the word) a question of concrete relations and power relations (or the correlations of forces) between concrete people."

"Even if all of Europe or all people should decide to dissolve their states and nations into a gigantic public limited company or corporation, the question would again be posed as to who will possess which parcel of shares."

" ... The French and the English therefore grasp, with such self-understanding, the problem of European unification not least as a question of hegemony and as a question of the "integration" of Germany, because they are old imperialistic peoples with considerably longer world-political traditions and correspondingly richer experiences as well as a finer diplomatic instinctive feel than the Germans."

[[Oh, my God! - this is P.K. in 1993!!!! AND look what's been happening in Europe in recent years!!!!]]

" ... With a high degree of interweaving of "politics" and "economy", the political-military decisions would directly touch upon the interests of the economically stronger nation so that this nation, already in order to guard its undisputed terrain, will have to make a demand for political co-determination (i.e. the mutual determination of politics as between nations), a demand which however in view of its economic supremacy will sooner or later suddenly change into an actual demand for the hegemonic (political) position. That is why it is to be expected that the Germans will take a highly political and perhaps conflict-ridden path on the seemingly unpolitical roundabout way of the defence of their affluence against overall European wishes for redistribution. They will do it in good conscience because they have learnt in past decades to closely connect affluence

or the economy and morals (i.e. ethics) with one another. Sensitive observers have known for a long time how much history takes delight in such strange games.

If at the same time, Balkanisation at a global level makes progress, then it must be expected that such foreign policy tendencies will be further reinforced and – especially under the pressure of the repercussions of the population explosion as well as the chronic social crises as a result of an unstoppable spreading of "new poverty" – will be accompanied by crises in domestic politics, which would probably have as a consequence a change in today's (political) party landscape."

" ... Nothing can be excluded in advance and forever. The monsters of

today have often become
the gods of tomorrow,
yesterday's atrocities,
today's models."

1995:



[Paths to helplessness.pdf](#)

Size : 157.884 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

[[In relation to the invention of writing and typography:]]

"The changes taking place were historical and secondary, they hardly touched

upon the primary anthropological and social-ontological sector. The logic of information was always subjected for the most part to the logic of the dominant relations between humans and related ideological positionings."

[[This clearly means, that as far as scientific observation is concerned, it's irrelevant if the racial

and or ethnological and or cultural composition of a group changes in respect of the constant

features of human existence remaining constant. So, if x race or y group wants to Survive and

Continue it has to successfully ACT within the political - including overcoming its Foes.]]

**Just wait until you read
about the**

**intensifying of the effect of
the**

**Heterogony of Ends. In
short,**

**YOU, with your Satan-Books
etc. -**

**AND ALL OF US - are
(probably**

almost certainly eventually)

FUCKED.

1995:



[Dreams of cyberspace.pdf](#)

Size : 172.18 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

THIS ARTICLE HITS VERY HARD AND THE ZIO-IMPERIALISTIC GLOBALISTS AND OTHER ASSORTED RETARDS, SATANISTS AND EVIL PEOPLE ARE NOT GOING TO LIKE IT ONE BIT. AT THE END OF THE DAY, ALL THAT MATTERS IS WHAT HAPPENS IN PRACTICE. THE PROOF IS ALWAYS IN THE PUDDING. AND I'M TELLING YOU NOW THAT EVEN IF YOU CAN KEEP THINGS CHUGGING ALONG, CHUG, CHUG, CHUG - LONG-TERM - YOU ARE ALL - AND US WITH YOU - FINISHED!!! OR IN OTHER WORDS, WHETHER YOU LIKE IT OR NOT, THE WEST - WHICHEVER WAY YOU

INTERPRET IT - IS DONE. IT'S NOW UP TO THE BIG O (THIS LITERARY PERSONA LOVES THE BIG O!) TO SING "IT'S OVER" - "YOU WON'T BE SEEING RAINBOWS ANYMORE". THE BULLSHIT WILL STOP.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=h9JArvEJ64M&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

[[When the Logic of Profits increasingly comes up against the Logic of Survival, Be Prepared for HELL. All that is being done macro-historically - say by c. 2100 - is the Paving of the Way from the World of SATAN to the World of the APE. Congratulations and Well Done. Give yourselves a PRIZE! Whoopee! (Q: P.K. does not refer to "profits" - so why did I mention them?)]]

1994:



[The universalisation of technique \(technology\) and world culture.pdf](#)

Size : 204.254 Kb

Type : pdf

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

[[P.K. commits bloody instant Homicide against most "thinkers" of and in the West today purporting to be "pro-West" only in the opening paragraphs (this of

course does not mean that all the "anti-Western" Retards and Ideologues have not been continually machine-gunned, i.e. massacred, in terms of theory by P.K. in not just a few of his texts). Not Recommended for the Faint of Heart! You'll probably have a heart-attack or stroke, or if you're lucky, De-Zio-Lobotomisation, which would be an extremely fortunate occurrence for you![]

[[This to me, means that "mass democracy" is the sociological, historically comparative/comparing ideal type which takes into consideration both society in toto with its varying and differing form(s) of government, whereas one could define "democracy" as governmental form like Contogeorgis in abstraction and based on Hellenic democracy (i.e. real democracy in History), but which also corresponded in practice, in reality, with

**a particular form of social organisation
be it a form or forms of slavery (ancient
Greek democracy) or pre-capitalistic
(proto-)Christian communities, koina,
commons, mostly rural-based (from
Alexandrian Hellenism and or Christian
Hellenism till the end of the
Greek/Hellenic/Orthodox communities
in the Ottoman Empire).]]**

"The second assumption arises from this conceptual and historical connection between material civilisation and ethical-political culture, that namely already the predominance and imposition of technical civilisation – which requires a certain division of labour and social mobility, and hence corrodes, undermines and abolishes patriarchalisms, i.e. authoritarian patriarchies – necessarily entails the advent of the corresponding ethical-political culture. This correlation holds true in the general sociological sense that in actual fact between technical development, form of economising (i.e. form of economic activity)

and form of social organisation, an interaction (or mutual influence/influencing, interplay, alternating/ changing effect) exists and can be observed, which certainly can look very different and appear in multifarious versions and manifestations, and in particular does not make any kind of binding statement or signify absolutely anything binding as regards the polity (constitution)."

[[For anyone who can handle and stomach my "insane endnotes", and if you can "read between the lines", I actually provide some very useful background information about historical-sociological ideal-typical periodisations and classifications, as I have done elsewhere on this Page and throughout this Site. Shit, I'd award myself a Ph.D. if I were into awards - but thankfully and luckily for me, **MY TRIBE has produced from Homer, Thucydides and Aristotle, and ... to ... , Elytis and Kondylis** - AND WE DON'T FUCKING NEED YOUR AWARDS, WHICH YOU CAN ALL GO AND STICK UP YOUR FUCKING ZIO-LOBOTOMISED ARSES!!!]]

[[Once you read about "homo universalis" and his Promethean dimension, you might just choke on your Coco-Pops. The reality is that Western White Man is Done. He Zio-Lobotomised himself out of Existence. His only Hope is Mass De-Zio-Lobotomisation - and instead of that,

all that will probably happen is he will continue with "I shop, I consume crap, therefore I am" until he finally DROPS DEAD. Now, those who have Normative-Political Programmes and want to Fight the Good Fight - that's quite understandable and good luck to everyone, because it would be nice if all races, ethnics and nations could survive - preferably in their own Tribal Territories, their own Tribal Homelands... BUT HISTORY TEACHES... that's not the way things WORK... it's not the WAY things work out...]]

[[This passage about mass democracy and its two fundamental rationalities, is ABSOLUTELY STUNNING - INCOMPARABLE IDEAL-TYPICAL SOCIOLOGICAL DESCRIPTION. There's a decades and centuries long lead-up to mass democracy (say from the 16th century, but also earlier) where causation was obviously mostly non-Zio and Protestant/secular/Western European/Catholic-oriented. Then, by the twentieth century things became ripe for Full-Spectrum Zio-Lobotomy Time, particularly after WW2 and centred in (Zio-)USA.]]

"Mass production demands an activation of pure technical rationality, which for its part does not exhaust itself in the narrower productive process (process of production), but extends and expands into economic calculus/calculation in general: it commands accumulation and the foregoing and renunciation of immediate pleasure. On the contrary, in relation to that, mass consumption in the West has promoted and favoured a hedonistic ethic(s), which in very different variations – from vulgar-

materialistic to extremely spiritualistic – set aside and jettisoned the more or less ascetic, that is, oriented towards abnegation (self-denial), Christian or bourgeois ethic(s), and at the same time elevated and made a world-theoretical and ethical polytheism and pluralism an almost normal and natural, in any case, decisive and determinative thought form and life form. Now, all kinds of “rationalisms” and “irrationalisms” co-exist and compete against or interweave with one another. Only [[that]] technical rationality is not permitted to stand for any nonsense; rather, technical rationality must keep its distance and cut itself off from the carryings-on and freedom to do whatever one feels like in respect of the sphere and field of consumption, although technical rationality absolutely needs the sphere of consumption as an unfolding space, i.e. in order for technical rationality itself to unfold."

[[For anyone who cries for the loss of cultural-civilisational continuity, the fact of the matter is that most people don't. They don't care, and the peoples of the West have been willingly ZIO-LOBOTOMISED and they could not care less about being "saved" or whether a FLEA-VULTURE elite wields GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power. That's the Collective Decision made in the Court of History. It's now up to those participating in the Struggle, to see where they can try and take things. To say though that things are tough, would be an understatement. Things have gone way too far already, and it's a question now of what can be salvaged and built upon. Geopolitics and International Affairs are going to Decide a Lot of Issues anyway, and you're going to have to just wait and see if an opportunity arises, if you are interested in saving culture as continuity from the White European past. The real danger is, though, that from the Age of Satan, to the Age of the Ape, the whole thing comes Crushing Down in a very Bad Way. This century still has eight decades to go.]]

"Things were different as to the United States, which, as Tocqueville already perceived, fairly or very early on, entered into the mass-democratic phase: the United States confronted the dangers which, because of its multinational mix(ture), threatened its cohesion,

**amongst other things,
through the assimilating
force of a mass culture.
The flooding and
inundation of the globe by
American culture, above
all after 1945, is due not
merely to the worldwide
political-military presence
of the United States. The
reasons for that flooding
etc. must also be sought in
the texture and
composition of this culture
itself, which despite all of
its great variety and**

multiformity, represents and constitutes a medley, mixture (miscellany and jumble) out of nonchalant technicism and kitsch usable for all kinds of consumer purposes and goals of consumption, whereupon and over which the bad conscience of betrayal of time-honored traditions casts no shadow.

The fact that the

“Westernisation” of today’s world, in so far as it is real, was conducted, carried on and achieved as Americanisation rather than as Europeanisation, has, therefore, a deeper meaning for the history of society and of culture. Certain elements of the European New Times likewise, of course, made their world journey, i.e. such elements travelled and spread across the world, and in fact planted roots here and there. However, this fact is not decisive in the present-day context, but rather, the broad framework of

the cultural pantheism, in which these elements are put in order, classified and incorporated in part next to other elements, entirely heterogenous. They are appropriated and assimilated, in other words, not as samples or specimens of a higher and separate culture (exactly this, however, was the self-understanding of European culture until approximately 1900), but as constituent parts of equal value, and should the situation arise, interchangeable constituent parts of a fluctuating, flowing whole."

**THE LAST PAGE OF THE
ARTICLE IS PURE P.K.
MASTER-CLASS STUFF!!!
FORGET ABOUT IT,
RETARDS. YOU ARE
RETARDED - YOU ALWAYS
HAVE BEEN - AND THERE
IS NO HOPE FOR YOU!
EVEN IF "RACE" (NO
MATTER HOW IT IS
DEFINED) IS NOT (it is
"hoped") IN THE
EQUATION (e.g. Europe**

**overall becomes a kind of
Eurafrica/Eurabia), THERE
ARE ALWAYS GOING TO BE
VARYING AND COMPETING
CULTURAL GROUPS AND
VARYING AND OR
COMPETING POLITIES,
EVEN IF MOST OR ALL
POLITIES ARE A
VARIATION OF MASS
DEMOCRACY [[and I would
add that potentially
competing ethnicities and
or other groups, incl.
"races", over the (very)
long run can be**

reconstituted, recomposed
and or restored (so that
the aesthetic-cultural-
historical continuity
objections I have today
against the mass Invasion
of the Other into Europe,
will, on the one hand,
become irrelevant in the
future as colours get much
darker and future
Europeans won't care
about being relatively
white because they simply
are not and can't be, but on
the other hand, objections

as aesthetic-cultural objections will arise anew as new linguistic and or cultural(-aesthetic) and or political groups take shape (why is Black Africa perpetually in a state of conflict? Eliminating "whiteness" fucking ZIO-LOBOTOMISED Zombies is not going to alter one iota the basics of human existence, such as conflict and (potential) violence and or war, in fact it will probably increase the

**chances of ever-increasing
comparatively lower-IQ
ape-to-ape anomic chaos,
etc. - which of course
Whites, Yellows, Browns
and Semites et al. are just
as capable of, given the
"right" set of
circumstances), incl. the
possibility of future darker
Europeans looking at their
White Ancestors as
Linguistic Ancestors and as
Peoples-GODS of Higher
and Greater
Accomplishments,**

**inspiring the new
collectivities to new Myths
and new Rounds of
VIOLENCE and
CONQUEST... and of course,
other scenarios include
Descent into States of Out-
of-Control APE-ANOMIE,
signs of which have
already started to appear
with the daily knife, car,
acid, gun and other violent
crimes, rape etc. in major
European cities and
centres... or, non-
European-based**

Musulman kinds of Social Organisation and or Going Berserk, - and a whole host of other scenarios we could not even conceive of today, if Europeans exist in the coming centuries, etc., etc., etc., etc.,)...

(So ?????child-owned (i.e. connected and

or otherwise associated with ?????child even if "it appears" others "own") *The E????omist's* wet dream (c. September 2018) of FULL-SPECTRUM GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE (I never said "majority" or "complete" etc.) AND ULTRA-SICK AND FULLY DISGUSTING - νὰ σιχαθῇ ἡ ψυχὴ σου - ZIO-DOMINANCE over "Eurafrica", will eventually come undone, and if the State of Israel in the meantime tries to remain "pure" - GOOD LUCK WITH THAT! - BECAUSE YOU ARE EVENTUALLY GOING TO BE NOTICED, INSPECTED AND THEN EATEN ALIVE - And Jack Benny then is not going to be laughing anymore about "Concentration Camp Ehrhardt ("We do the Concentrating, and the Poles do the Camping" - HAHAAHA!!!!!!!!!!!!!!), etc." - From what I know, relatively lower IQ "average or mean" Black Africans never hold back from being recruited into all sorts of Tribal and Ethnic Conflict, Violence and Wars, including Invasions and Conquering Others - up to the (Historical and or Future) Eating of Others (Cannibalism) - DEAD OR ALIVE, ALIVE OR DEAD!!!) - What was the REASON again *The E????omist* (owned and or controlled by, or indirectly associated with, the ?????childs et al., even if it appears "others own"), does not call for the FULL AND COMPLETE AND ABSOLUTELY PERMANENT OPENING of Israel's borders? The Reason is? What was that? The Reason?

]] THERE IS

**ABSOLUTELY NO REAL-
WORLD POSSIBILITY OF A
ONE WORLD UTOPIA EVER.
FORGET ABOUT IT
RETARDS! YOU WERE
ALWAYS RETARDED! AND
YOU NEED AT THE VERY
LEAST "A GOOD
SPANKING" (and it's
coming, whether by Han
Man and or Hindu Man and
or Ape Man and or ???
Man. *The spanking* - at the
very least - *will come*.
That's for sure).**

The Literary Persona of this Site loves Lubitsch
movies: from *The Love Parade* (1929) and *The Smiling*

Lieutenant (1931) to *The Shop around the Corner* (1940) and the ultimate favourite *Heaven Can Wait* (1943) (if you have a Woman and the years have passed by, and you're getting old, I can highly recommend *Heaven Can Wait* - it shows you what "little people" like all of us can best achieve in life... it's a very special movie... now, time for some laughter (*To be or not to be* (1942) = comedy masterpiece - see it all, it'll definitely be worth your time!):

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=f5sH0pniXqI&temp-new-window-replacement=true>)

[[And by the way, as you might know by now, about 500,000 of my compatriots were killed, executed or died because of the German National Socialists, including my two Grandfathers (Σπυρίδων, Βασίλειος) and one of my Grandmothers (Εύσταθία) - all of whom I never met - as well as other relatives - and not mentioning the many, many, many other Orthodox millions and or their "Sovietised" descendants, as well as the impoverishment and pauperisation of untold millions, including my relatives, through enforced expropriations of agricultural products, wanton destruction of crops, vineyards, etc., etc., etc., and whilst I shall NEVER FORGIVE AND EVER FORGET the Deaths of MY PEOPLE (NOT YOUR PEOPLE - YOU FILTHY, DISGUSTING, REVOLTING ANIMALS WANTING TO HOG ALL OR GROSSLY GROSSLY GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE PUBLIC SYMPATHY FOR YOURSELVES LIKE THE FILTHY, DISGUSTING, REVOLTING ANIMALS YOU ARE), Comedy is Comedy, Laughing is Laughing, and Fair is Fair.]](It just happens, that I'm watching now a Greek World War 2-themed movie with Nazis (*Μὲ τὴ λάμψη στᾶ*

μάτια (1966) of the year my mother made her Great Betrayal, 11 years after my Father, who was far more justified in his Totally Stupid and Fully Wrong Choice in 1955 - what the Fuck for? For Money? You Fucking Nincompoop!), and one of the Greek-Nazi Collaborator characters said they are fighting "Bolshevism and Hebraic(, i.e. Jewish) Capitalism". Scientifically, there is no such thing as "Jewish Capitalism" if we take a many-centuries-long look at the history of the many forms and manifestations of capitalism. What there is though - for very concrete historical reasons - is GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE involvement of elite-level Jews (when compared to the % of the total population) in various aspects of capitalism (banking, finance, trade (incl. the slave trade and the opium trade), corporations, etc.) in various concrete circumstances. Now, if most elites - regardless of background - today in the West talk about "Human Rights" and the "inherent equality of all peoples" why is it that there is a constant problem with "White Male Privilege" and no problem with GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE crystal(lisation)s, accumulations and concentrations of forms of Power and Influence held by Jews in a whole range of elite-level endeavours from Higher Courts and the Mass Media and Mass Entertainment to Political Party Donors, Lobby Groups and Billionaires, etc., et al., in specific countries, I have named elsewhere? Why? Why is that? Is anyone saying that they are "special" and deserve "special" treatment? Are they? Well, I have news for you. Since White Man is Zio-Lobotomised and Dead Man, Han Man and or Hindu Man and or Ape Man and or ??? Man *ARE GOING TO EVENTUALLY DEAL*

WITH YOU! Your problem is that you take "the short-term view of History" approach - quite understandable since your base is the USA and notwithstanding your own long history/myths, but others know how to play the Very Long Historical Game - and they are - so far at least - proving it with DEEDS and ACTIONS.) [[The Literary Persona speaking throughout this Site comes from the Eastern Roman Empire no later than 999 A.D., so he has a very clear - of course, subjective as a matter of Taste - view of who and what is "filthy, disgusting, revolting", "an animal", etc..]]

1997:



[From mass culture to world culture.pdf](#)

Size : 252.959 Kb

Type : pdf

FINAL REMINDER - THIS ARTICLE IS ONE OF THE THREE OR FOUR MOST SIGNIFICANT ARTICLES OF THE BOOK *The Political in the 20th Century*. IF YOU'RE GOING TO READ IT, TAKE YOUR TIME. I HAVE DELIBERATELY INCLUDED A LARGE NUMBER OF ALTERNATIVE WORDS AND PHRASES IN PARENTHESES, SO IN ORDER TO ABSORB THE MEANING OF EVERY SENTENCE FULLY, YOU NEED TO READ, GO BACK AND RE-READ. BY

THE THE END OF THE ARTICLE, YOU WON'T REGRET SPENDING THE TIME BECAUSE YOU WILL UNDERSTAND - AT LEAST IN PART - WHERE "ALL OF THIS HAS COME FROM AND WHERE ALL OF THIS IS HEADING". NOT GOOD. NO NO NO NOT GOOD.

SCROLL DOWN TO NEXT PDF WHEN AVAILABLE... - AND DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME READING MY COMMENTARY OR ENDNOTES. STUDY P.K.'S WORDS AND TEXTS AGAIN AND AGAIN. THE MORE YOU STUDY HIM, THE MORE YOU LEARN!

[[Another "Thank GOD I was alive to read this article" by P.K..
INCOMPARABLE STUFF! ONE OF A
KIND!]]

[[See, you fucking disgusting, filthy, revolting, ultra-ugly RETARDS, this is what it boils down to: for the purposes of Science, one can talk about "classical conservatives" and "individualistic cosmopolitans", etc., etc., etc., BUT AS SOON AS YOU SINGLE OUT AND TARGET STRAIGHT WHITE CHRISTIAN AND OR SECULAR OR ATHEIST

MEN, THEN THE FUCKING GLOVES ARE
OFF (metaphorically speaking, of course
- with NO normative-ideological-political
programme whatsoever being
advocated, suggested or otherwise
supported), **AND IF WE DO SOME**
RESEARCH INTO FACTS, GUESS WHICH
GROUP OF PEOPLE IS GROSSLY
DISPROPORTIONATELY OVER-
REPRESENTED IN A WHOLE RANGE OF
(significant as to Hegemony and other
forms of Power and Influence) SOCIETAL
FIELDS AND ELITE-LEVEL
POSITIONS? GUESS WHO, ANIMALS -
INCLUDING THROUGH PRIMITIVE
SECRET SOCIETY NETWORKING, WHICH
IS VERY EASY TO OBSERVE WHEN
SOMEONE IS "UP-CLOSE"? AND GUESS
WHICH COUNTRY SHUTS TIGHT AND
SEALS ITS BORDERS WHILST EUROPEAN
COUNTRIES "AREN'T ALLOWED TO"?
ENOUGH IS ENOUGH, ANIMALS, AND IF
WHITE MEN ARE FEMINO-FAGGOTISED

**TO THE POINT WHERE THEY CAN'T DO
THE JOB,**

**HAN MAN AND OR HINDU
MAN AND OR APE MAN
AND OR ??? MAN ARE
GOING - SOONER OR LATER
- TO
DO THE JOB!!!]**

[[The stranglehold mass culture and "I shop, I consume shit, therefore I am (femino-faggotised, Zio-lobotomised, Afro-Otherised, etc.)" has over society means, that only if the material-social-economic preconditions of mass democracy are shaken to the core and or massive (geo)political upheaval eventuates, is there any "hope" for Change. Unfortunately, though, that "hope" is not something you can believe in with any confidence, because any New States of Affairs, Might just actually be Ape-Anomic States of Affairs. Which would make things Much Worse than what they are Today.]]

[[Don't miss P.K.'s explanation of "from mass culture to world culture"! It'll open your eyes, and if you have any sense of your Ancestors and you are not (yet) FULL-SPECTRUM ZIO-LOBOTOMISED AND DE-

RACINATED you will start shouting DEATH TO SATAN!!! DEATH TO SATAN!!! DEATH TO SATAN!!! (And you will also understand how e.g. the Iranian-Persian Elite feels - which does not of course mean you have to be on their side. You can still be on your side, but you will understand as a Scientific Observer of Human Affairs that Every Side has its own "SATAN").]]

[[AND for those who want to "bring about Change" - no matter in which direction - you can be certain that current globalised or world society is never going to Stand Still, and there will be Strife-a-Plenty over the coming decades, THAT'S FOR SURE... the Question is What Can you DO - in concrete political circumstances of real-world political conflict ("political" understood as encompassing all normative-values struggles in society, not just "narrow politics") to Push things in your preferred Direction? THAT IS THE REAL QUESTION. I'd say that **THE FORCES OF SATAN... (and of course "my Satan" is very different to my mate Max B's "Satan", etc.,)... are still VERY STRONG within what remains of the West.]]**

1996:

Final Article (thereafter, I'll translate the Greek edition

Addendum/Epilogue and upload the complete book near the top of this Page without the two "Telos" articles (one published at Telos, the other expected (?) to be published at Telos - and if it isn't, I'll translate it sometime in the future)) _

"So that the cannibals stay out"

- A-

HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!
!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!



[So that the cannibals stay out.pdf](#)

Size : 166.695 Kb

Type : pdf

[[UNDERSTAND NOW, IN WHAT SOCIOLOGICAL CONTEXT OF MASSIFICATION AND ATOMISATION SATAN'S REPRESENTATIVES AS A WELL-ORGANISED PRIMITIVE SECRET SOCIETY WITH CENTURIES OF EXPERIENCE AND CENTURIES OF WIELDING GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER OVER INTERNATIONAL AND THEN MORE GLOBAL BANKING, FINANCE, TRADE, AND LATER CORPORATIONS, ETC. (AT ELITE LEVEL OF COURSE) CAN RIDE ON AND IN BOTH BRITISH AND FRENCH COLONIALISMS-IMPERIALISMS, AND THEN ZIO-USA IMPERIALISM OR HEGEMONY (IF YOU PREFER), SO THAT WE END UP IN A SITUATION WHERE THERE SEEMS TO BE NO WAY OUT BECAUSE THE AGE OF SATAN IS TRANSITIONING TO THE AGE OF THE APE. IT WILL BE VERY DIFFICULT - IF NOT IMPOSSIBLE - FOR WESTERN COUNTRIES TO SALVAGE ANYTHING... IF THE CHINESE PLAY THINGS RIGHT VIS-A-VIS ZIO-USA, RUSSIA, INDIA, JAPAN,... THE WORLD WILL INEVITABLY BID ADIEU TO THE WEST IN THE COMING DECADES, AND IF THE WEST DOESN'T SHUT ITS BORDERS WATER-TIGHT AND START BREEDING WHITE CHILDREN BY THE MILLIONS - OBVIOUSLY ON THE BASIS OF PATRIARCHY AND ETHNO-PATRIOTISM -, WHAT REMAINS OF WHITE-WESTERN CIVILISATION IS OVER.

THE APE (AS IRRESISTIBLE AND UNCONTROLLABLE ANOMIE) IS COMING, AND ONCE IT GETS GOING, IT WON'T BACK DOWN - SO THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY COMPOUND AND BUNKER IS DOOMED AS WELL...]]

"Exactly when that above-mentioned slogan or saying cropped up or was first-formulated, humanistic education (paideia, learning, cultivation) lost precisely its final (last) battle against the united forces of the cultural revolution^[i] and of the economy, which despite all their opposition (i.e. between the cultural revolution and the economy), hit upon the motto that education (paideia, etc.) should be put at/in the service of “praxis” and “society”. Thereunder (*or*: With these words), each side (i.e. humanistic education vs. the united (*vis-à-vis* humanistic education) forces of the cultural revolution and the economy) understood, incidentally, something different. However, it was easy (not difficult) to foresee whose interpretation would prevail (predominate or be victorious) [[as between humanistic education vs. cultural revolution/economy – to the extent the latter two were united against humanistic education]]. But the cultural revolution of the 1960s and the 1970s went deeper (proceeded even further). It took up and adopted the basic motifs of the earlier (older) artistic avantgarde, and led to (*or*: paved the way for) “postmodernism” by knocking down, wrecking and smashing – through the legitimation of the trivial and surrealistic “aesthetic of the flea market (or junk shop)” – the hierarchies of the humanistic canon. Parallely in relation to that, the ideal of the personality, built upon these hierarchies, was dissolved and decomposed in order to make way for the perception and notion of a fluid, flowing I (Ego) open to all chances, possibilities and opportunities of “self-realisation”. The intention was, at the same time, emancipatory, however the tangible result was that mental-spiritual stances were formed and reinforced which support and interweave with the functioning of a mass-producing and mass-consuming mass democracy.

^[i] P.K. is referring to the 1960s and 1970s cultural revolution in Western mass democracies described in his *Decline...* book, and obviously not to the Chinese Cultural Revolution."

THIS ARTICLE PERFECTLY SUPPLEMENTS THE PREVIOUS ARTICLE, AND REFERS TO JÜNGER AND SPENGLER, AS WELL AS TO OTHER MATTERS OF POLITICAL INTEREST. IT BASICALLY TELLS US THAT "THE ALMOST (FOR NOW) IRON-LIKE LOGIC" OF MASS DEMOCRACY MEANS THAT "LIBERATION" FROM MASS DEMOCRACY AND ITS IMPLICATIONS, CONSEQUENCES AND RESULTS IS IMPOSSIBLE WITHOUT CATASTROPHE. WE'RE LOCKED-IN AND THERE'S NO HOPE (UNLESS OF COURSE YOU'RE ENJOYING THE CIRCUS AND FREAK SHOW), OTHER THAN WORKING WITH WHAT YOU HAVE AND TRYING - ONE WAY OR ANOTHER - TO IMPOSE ORDER. GOOD LUCK EVERYONE, AND TAKE CARE!

DEATH TO SATAN!

[[In other words, just because I prefer the way the world was c. 1990 or c. 1970 or c. 1950 or c. 1900,... it does not in the least mean that my preference can turn back the clock - it can't. The clock moves FORWARD and "control over what is going FORWARD" can just as easily get out of control rather than being sort of controlled in an "acceptable" direction.]]

END OF BOOK:

THE POLITICAL IN THE 20th CENTURY. FROM UTOPIAS TO GLOBALISATION

[[It seems to me (17/9/2018) that this page has more than enough material for anyone interested in very serious "Food for Thought" (covering many different angles outside of and beyond conventional ideological thought in the "West"), and I'll try not to add anything else - at least not too much more - here, beyond this date, apart from P.K.'s 3 remaining articles and Greek edition epilogue/addendum

(two of some major exceptions (the others are further down the page): <https://slpress.gr/idees/i-igemoniki-stratigiki-ton-ipa-kai-oi-ellinikes-fantasioseis/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

+

δὲν εἶναι ἡ πρώτη φορά πού ὁ Μαθητὴς τοῦ
Δασκάλου συμπληρώνει ἐποικοδομητικῶς αὐτὰ πού
διαμηνύονται ἡφαιστιακῶς ἀπὸ τὸν "Ὀλυμπον"
θέματα πού θίγονται ἐν μέρει τουλάχιστον καὶ ἀπὸ
τὸν Paul Craig Roberts

(PCR): <https://slpress.gr/diethni/epistrefei-dynamika-sto-proskinio-o-pyrinikos-polemos/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

σὲ τελικὴ ἀνάλυση, εὐχόμεθα ὅλοι ὅτι τὰ πυρηνικὰ
θὰ λειτουργήσουν καὶ πάλι ἀποτρεπτικῶς καὶ ὅτι
τελικῶς κάπως «θὰ τὰ βροῦνε» χωρὶς μεγάλας

καταστοφάς... ἄν καὶ ὁ Ἄνθρωπος ὡς Εἶδος... κι ἄν
δημιουργηθῇ ὄντως τε καὶ πραγματικῶς εἰς
σινοῶσικὸς ἄξων μακροχρονίου προοπτικῆς καὶ
πλατείας ἐμβελείας καὶ αἱ ΗΠΑ ἐπιμένουν εἰς «One
World ἄρες, μᾶρες, κουκουνᾶρες» καὶ δὲν
σοβαρευθοῦν, τότες πέσ' το ξανὰ θεέ
Κωνσταντάρᾳ: ΦΑΣΚΕΛΟΚΟΥΚΟΥΛΩΣΤΑ!!!!)

- a reminder that this page includes a
basic explanation of, and or thoughts
about, the social phenomena of War and
(geo)political relations, the nation,
culture and race, and other very
interesting theoretical and historical
material such as the significance of the
Soviet Union for 20th century history,
the possible impending death of Europe
and Europeans as they were once
known, the notion of "racism",
ideology/appearance vs. ("behind the
scenes") reality, etc., etc., etc. (apart
from much "insanity"). Getting any
theoretical benefit from this page
requires, though, a lot of preparatory
orientation by studying P.K.'s texts
carefully, in order for the page to "reveal
(at least some of) its secrets"!]

IGNORE THE REST OF THIS
PAGE (AND ALL MY
COMMENTARY IN
GENERAL) IF YOU HAVE
NOT STUDIED AND
UNDERSTOOD ALL OF
P.K.'s CORE BOOKS AND
ARTICLES FIRST!!! YOU
ARE OTHERWISE WASTING
YOUR TIME AND WILL
PROBABLY GET VERY
UPSET, VERY ANGRY OR
VERY FRUSTRATED FOR
NO GOOD REASON! THIS
SITE DOES NOT SEEK ANY
SOCIAL AND OR POLITICAL

CHANGE WHATSOEVER.
EVERYBODY MUST OBEY
THE LAW! CHANGE WILL
COME FROM THOSE WHO
WILL CHANGE THINGS
EITHER TOMORROW, IN
100 YEARS OR MUCH
LATER. MY COMMENTARY
AS DELIBERATELY LOW-
QUALITY LITERARY
SATIRE HAS A DIDACTIC
PURPOSE IN RELATION TO
P.K.'s CORE BOOKS AND
TEXTS, WHICH MUST BE
READ, STUDIED AND
UNDERSTOOD FIRST! SO

DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME!
RETURN TO P.K.'s TEXTS
IMMEDIATELY!

(ἡ σελὶς αὕτη ἐμπεριέχει
ἀκρετὰς ἐξωφρενικὰς
ἐκφράσεις μὴ
ἐπιστημονικοῦ
γλωσσαρίου ἵνα δείξῃ τὸ
ἀληθὲς τοῦ κεντρικοῦ
κονδυλείου ἀξιώματος ὅτι
ἐν τελικῇ ἀναλύσει, αἱ
πράξεις ἀνθρώπων εἰς
σχέσεις κοινωνικὰς ὡς
σχέσεις ἰσχύος καὶ
ταυτότητος δίδουν νόημα
εἰς τὰς λέξεις, εἴτε τὸ

νόημα είναι ἐπιστημονικό,
εἴτε προπαγανδιστικό·
οὐκ ὀλίγαι φοραί, αἰσχροί,
χυδαῖαι ἢ ποταπαὶ λέξεις
καὶ ἐκφράσεις «κρύβουν»
ἐπιστημονικῶς ὀρθὸ
νόημα, ὃ εἶναι σύμφωνο μὲ
τὴν πραγματικότητα.) (=

this page contains a
number of outlandish and
maddening expressions of
a non-scientific vocabulary
in order to prove the truth
of the central Kondylisian
axiom that in the final
analysis, acts and deeds of

humans in social relations
as relations of power and
identity give meaning to
words, whether the
meaning is scientific, or
propagandistic; not a few
times, disgraceful, vulgar
or despicable words and
phrases "hide"
scientifically correct
meaning which is in
accordance with reality).

(τελευταία λέξεις (κι ἄς μὴν
εἶναι ἡ τελευταία λέξεις):
τὸ ἔργο τοῦ
Χαλκοκονδύλου κατὰ 99%

περίπου είναι
περιγραφικό, ἐξηγητικό
καὶ μὴ κανονιστικό, δὴ
ἐπιστημονικό: ΔΕΝ ΕΧΕΙ
ΑΠΟΛΥΤΩΣ ΤΙΠΟΤΕΣ ΝΑ
ΚΑΜΝΗ μῆτε μὲ τὴν
πατριωτικὴν Ἀριστεράν,
μῆτε μὲ τὴν πατριωτικὴν
Δεξιάν, μῆτε μὲ τὴν
(ἄκραν) Ἀριστεράν, μῆτε
μὲ τὴν (ἄκραν) Δεξιάν, καὶ
σίγουρα ὄχι μὲ τὸ Κέντρο
τοῦ Σατανᾶ (ἂν καὶ ὁ
Σατανᾶς βρίσκεται
παντοῦ, καὶ συνήθως
χωρὶς νὰ τὸ ξεύρετε).

Ὁποῖος θέλει νὰ
καπελώσῃ δι' ἰδίους
πολιτικοὺς σκοποὺς τὸ
ἔργον τοῦ Χαλκοκονδύλου
πράττει μίαν ἀφελή
κουτοπονηριὰ βάσει
ἀγνοίας εἰς τὴν καλλίστην
τῶν περιπτώσεων, ἢ μίαν
ἐπαίσχυντον ἀτιμίαν εἰς
τὴν χειρίστην τῶν
περιπτώσεων. Τὸ 1% τοῦ
ἔργου τοῦ Χαλκοκονδύλου
ποὺ λέει διὰ τὸ τί θὰ
πρέπη νὰ κάμνῃ τὸ
ἐλληνικὸ κράτος καὶ ὁ
ἐλληνισμὸς ἂν θέλουν νὰ

ἐπιβιώσουν κ.τ.λ., ναὶ μεν
προσθέτει ἔν
κανονιστικὸν στοιχεῖο,
ἀλλὰ δε, παραμένει
αὐστηρῶς περιγραφικὸν
εἰς πλαίσιο ἀπολύτου
ρεαλισμοῦ διὰ τὸ Δέον ποὺ
προτείνει. Ἄν
κατεβαίνεται εἰς τὸν
πολιτικὸν στῖβον, καλὰ
κάνετε, καὶ κάνετε το
ὅπως νομίζετε κι ἀγαπᾶτε
(ἐγὼ ἐπιμένω, ἂν ἡ Ἑλλάς
δὲν βρῇ πραγματικὸν
ἐνωτικὸν-ἐνοποιητικὸν
ἡγέτην ὅς νὰ ἐνώνη (νὰ

ἐνοῖ) καὶ τὰς βάσεις τῶν
δύο ἄκρων - δηλαδή νὰ
τείνῃ νὰ ἀφήνῃ τὰ ἄκρα
μόνο μὲ ἡγεσίας ἀφοῦ
τραβάει τὸν κόσμον πρὸς
τὸν Ἑθνικὸν Σκοπὸν
Ἑπιβιώσεως εἰς τὴν
Πλανητικὴν Ἑποχὴ, δὲν
ὑπάρχει ἐλπίς - οὐδεμία!).
Ὁ Χαλκοκονδύλης καὶ τὸ
ἔργο του γενικῶς
βρίσκονται μόνον
ἐκτὸς πολιτικῆς καὶ τοῦ
πολιτικοῦ, καὶ μόνον
ἐπιτρέπεται (σύμφωνα μὲ
ἕναν στοιχειώδη

σεβασμὸν πρὸς τιμὴν του)
μὴ αὐστηρῶς
ἐπιστημονικὴ ἀναφορὰ
εἰς αὐτὸν καὶ τὸ ἔργον
αὐτοῦ ὅπως στὰ ἄρθρα
τοῦ Π. Ἡφαιστου ἄνωθεν
καὶ ἄλλοῦ στὸν ιστότοπον
αὐτόν, διὰ κανονιστικοὺς
σκοποὺς περὶ τῆς
ἐπιβιώσεως τοῦ ἔθνους
ἡμῶν καὶ τοῦ οἴκτροῦ
κράτους τοῦ αὐτοῦ ἔθνους
βάσει αὐστηροῦ
ρεαλισμοῦ - τὸ ὅτι ἐγὼ
κάμνω σάτιραν καὶ
κωμωδίαν καὶ γράφω

έναν σωρόν βλακείας (ἢ
ἀληθείας μὲ (ἄκρως) μὴ
ἐπιστημονικόν
περιτύλιγμα) εἶναι
ἀλλουνοῦ παπᾶ
εὐαγγέλιον καὶ ἔχει νὰ
κάμνη μὲ τὴν διαφύλαξιν
τοῦ ἔργου τοῦ
Χαλκοκονδύλου ἀπὸ κάθε
εἴδους παρερμηνειῶν
ιδίως ἀπὸ τὰ τέκνα τοῦ
Σατανᾶ, κι ὅποιος ζεῖ μίαν
ὀλόκληρην ζωὴν εἰς τὸν
ἀγγλόφωνον πλαίσιο καὶ
δὲν κοιμᾶται ὀρθιος,
ξεύρει ἀκριβῶς τὸ έννοῶ

καὶ ὅτι ναὶ μεν παριστάνω
τὸν τρελλόν, ἀλλὰ δε,
σίγουρα δὲν τρέχει κᾶτι
τέτοιο. Κᾶτι ἄλλο τρέχει,
καὶ δὲν εἶναι τὰ πράγματα
καλά. Ἡ Δῦσις - αὐτὴ ποὺ
ἀπέμεινε - τρώει τὰ
μοῦτρα της. Ὁ Χρόνος θὰ
δείξη.)

[[Υ.Γ. κι ἂν στὸν πολιτικὸν στῖβον
πρέπει διὰ λόγους νομικοὺς καὶ
ψυχολογικοὺς ὡς πρὸς τὸν λαὸν καὶ τὸν
ἐαυτόν σας νὰ συνεχίσετε μὲ πολιτικῶς
ὀρθὸν λόγον ἢ ἀπλῶς μὲ ἡλιθία
προπαγάνδα περὶ «ἀντι-ράτσισμοῦ»,
«Ναζιστῶν, Ναζί, Ναζήδων, Ἀκροδεξιῶν
καὶ ΚυκλωπικοΣατανιστῶν» καὶ δὲν
ξεύρω τί στὸ Διάβολο ἄλλο, ἢ νὰ
κάμνετε Τεμενᾶδες πρὸς τιμὴν κάποιας
ομάδος ἀνθρώπων εἰς ἄκρως

δυσανάλογον βαθμόν με αὐτὸ ποὺ θὰ τοῦς ἄξιζε εἰς ἓνα δίκαιον κόσμον ὅταν ἴσως πάνω ἀπὸ 200,000,000 ἀθῶα ἄτομα σκοτώθηκαν ἢ καὶ ὑπέφεραν ἄσχημα τὸν 20ον αἰ. κ.λπ., κάνετε το (ἄλλο, ἢ ἐπιστήμη ἢ αὐστηρά, κι ἄλλο ὁ πολιτικός ἀγών), δὲν ἔχετε ἄλλην πρακτικὴν ἐπιλογή, ἐφόσον ὁ «τελικὸς» σκοπὸς καὶ προορισμὸς σας εἶναι ἡ Ἑλλάς, καὶ ὄχι ὁ τοῦ Σατανᾶ Λουκουμάς. Στὴν πολιτικὴν ἰσχύουν τὰ θέσφατα τοῦ Μακιαβέλλι, ὅς ἀπολύτως περιγραφικῶς τε καὶ ρεαλιστικῶς (καὶ ἐν πολλοῖς ἐπιστημονικῶς) ἐξήγησε πὼς πρέπει νὰ ἰσχύουν τὰ θέσφατα τὰ ἰδεολογικὰ ὡς πρὸς τὰ ἔξω καὶ ὡς πρὸς τὰς μάζας καὶ ὡς πρὸς τοὺς ἐν τοῖς πράγμασι (ἐπὶ τοῦ παρόντος καὶ διὰ τὸ προβλεπτὸ μέλλον). Αὐτὸ ποὺ μετρεῖ, ὅμως, εἶναι βῆμα-βῆμα νὰ φέρνῃς ἀποτελεσματικῶς τὰ πράγματα πρὸς ἐκεῖ ποὺ πρέπει, ἵνα τὰ ὀδηγήσῃς εἰς τὴν μακροχρόνιον ἐπιβιώσιν τοῦ ἔθνους, τοῦ γένους, τῆς φυλῆς (ὅπως

καὶ νὰ ὀρίζεται - μὴν κολλᾷτε
ἰδεολογικῶς μονοπλεύρως στὰς λέξεις
ζῶα! - κι ἅς μὴν λέτε αὐτὴν τὴν λέξιν
δημοσίως), τῆς Θρησκείας,
τῆς Οἰκογενείας τῆς
Πατριαρχικῆς (μὲ
ΠουστοΛεσβιοῦ Ἀνωμαλο-
Συμβιώσεις δὲν βγαίνει
ἀπολύτως τίποτα παρὰ
μακροπρόθεσμη
καταστροφή), καὶ
ἀσφαλῶς τῆς Πατρίδος -
πάνω ἀπ' ὅλα (οἱ Πρόγονοι
(ἀκόμα κι ὡς ἐν μέρει
μύθευμα ἢ μόνον ὡς
Πρόγονοι τῆς ἡμῶν
Γλώσσης καὶ) ἡ Πατρίς!]]

Obviously I'd post this. One comment: I, like P.K., always blame the Greek nation first. We Zio-lobotomised ourselves. We chose the path of "easy living" and left the Path of Serious Planning and Serious Hard Work. "We've made our bed, and so we shall sleep in it", to paraphrase P.K.. See below re: what P.K. told our pathetic elite to do...

<https://www.unz.com/proberts/genocide-of-the-greek-nation/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

A Greek Version by an experienced journalist/commentator/analyst who has gained the respect of all Greek-language readers with his serious efforts to be

Objective and always a Realist, never Over-the-Top and Melodramatic. Of course, P.K.'s High Theory is at another Level altogether, and cannot usually be Transferred by more than about 50% to 70% to the Level of Journalism/Commentary/Analysis. That, though, is not the Fault or Problem of Journalism, etc..

<https://slpress.gr/politiki/protognoro-peirama-koinonikis-mixanikis/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

and also (<https://slpress.gr/oikonomia/ta-kerdi-dika-mas-oi-zimies-dikes-sas/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>), which is worth reading in light of P.K.'s highlighting of the problem of Distribution, and the Michael Lind article I've linked below on this page about a kind of "new deal" between labour, state and capital as "class compromise". All of these descriptions and or (normative-political-ideological) positionings - as the case may be - are within the context of realism and not about hair-brained Utopian schemes of "Promised Lands" - whether with Liberal or Communistic or Racial or Other Religious Symbolism.

Μὲ ἄλλα λόγια, αἱ δυτικαὶ χῶραι δὲν ἔχουν ἐπιλογὴ παρὰ νὰ ξαναπαράγουν, καὶ νὰ ξανὰ στήσουν σύνορα σὲ ἐμπόριο καὶ στὴν κυκλοφορία ἀνθρώπων - καὶ νὰ συνηθίσουν οἱ πληθυσμοὶ τοὺς νὰ ζοῦν πολὺ πιὸ λιτά, καὶ πολὺ λιγότερο ἡδονιστικά. Ἄν δὲν τὸ κάμνουν, καὶ ἂν δὲν τὰ βροῦν αἱ δυτικαὶ κυβερνήσεις μὲ Κίνα ἢ καὶ Ῥωσσία, θὰ γίνη τὸ **ΕΛΛ ΝΑ ΔΗΣ...**

<https://slpress.gr/oikonomia/i-planitiki-aytokratoria-toy-chrimatos/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

[[+ <http://ardin-rixi.gr/archives/209477?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

Συμφωνοῦμεν καὶ ἐπαυξάνουμεν, ἂν καὶ μοῦ φαίνεται ὅτι τὰ ἀναγκαῖα μέτρα Σωτηρίας δὲν μποροῦν νὰ ἔρθουν ἀπὸ τὸν Κοιμισμένον Ἡμι-Πεθαμένον Λαόν, ἀλλὰ ἀπὸ ἕναν Πεφωτισμένον Δεσπότην σὰν τὸν Ἐλευθέριον Βενιζέλον ἢ τὸν Ποῦτιν, λόγου χάριν, ὅς ἔχει τὴν ὑποστήριξιν τοῦ Λαοῦ. Καὶ δυστυχῶς ΔΕΝ διαφαίνεται ὅτι ὑπάρχει κάποιος τέτοιος Σωτὴρ τοῦ Γένους:

<http://ardin-rixi.gr/archives/209103?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Δυστυχῶς, λαὸς ἀκέφαλος, δὲν κάνει τίποτα. Πάντα πάνω ἀπ' ὅλα χρειάζεται ἡγεσία μὲ σοβαρὸ ἐθνικὸ ὄραμα (καλὰ τὰ λέει ὁ Ἀρβανίτης) καὶ ἐθνικὸ σχέδιο, τὰ ὁποῖα λείπουν παντελῶς - καὶ γιὰ τὸ «ἐξαιρετικόν», δὲν εἶμαι σίγουρος. Σίγουρα ὁμως θίγονται καὶ ὀρθῶς πολλὰ ζητήματα ἀπὸ τὸ πατριωτικὸ ΚΚΕ (χίχιχί!) ποὺ συχνάκις μπερδεύει τελείως τὸ «ἀκροδεξιόν» μὲ τὸ «φασιστικόν», κ.ο.κ.,... ἀλλὰ ὅχι ἐδῶ:

http://greeknation.blogspot.com/2018/08/blog-post_582.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true

Ὁ πραγματικὸς κόσμος εἶναι σκληρὸς καὶ ἀδίστακτος, καὶ τὰ πράγματα σίγουρα θὰ χειροτερέψουν γιὰ ὅλους. Ἡ μόνη ἐλπίς τοῦ μισοπεθαμένου - ἅς μὴν ποῦμε ἤδη πεθαμένου καὶ ἀπογοητεύσουμεν τοὺς νέους ποὺ πρέπει νὰ ἐνθαρρύνονται - εἶναι νὰ κρατηθῇ ὁρθὸς ὅσο γίνεται, καὶ πετραδᾷκι,

πετραδάκι, φασοῦλι τὸ φασοῦλι.... Ἀλλὰ κι αὐτὸ ἀπαιτεῖ σοβαρὴ ἐργασία, σοβαρὸ σχεδιασμὸ - μὲ ὄραμα ρεαλιστικὸ - νῦν, τώρα, 'ψές!

<http://www.kathimerini.gr/981734/opinion/epikairothta/politikh/to-stoixhma-toy-eksygxronismoy?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Ὁ Φραγκορέπης συμπατριώτης ἡμῶν, ἔχει δίκαιο ὅτι ἡ Εὐρώπη καὶ ἡ Δύσις εἰς σχέσιν μὲ περισσότερο ἀπολυταρχικὰ καθεστῶτα παρέχουν εἰς πολίτας ἐλευθερίας ποὺ ΔΕΝ παρέχουν τὰ περισσότερο ἀπολυταρχικὰ ἢ δικτατορικὰ καθεστῶτα. Ἀπὸ τὴν ἄλλην μεριὰν ὅμως, τί νὰ κάνω μὲ αὐτὰς τὰς ἐλευθερίας ἂν ἡ πατρίς τῶν Προγόνων μου ΔΙΑΛΥΕΤΑΙ, τὸ Γένος μου ΔΕΝ ΑΝΑΠΑΡΑΓΕΤΑΙ καὶ ὁ ἐλληνισμὸς εἶναι ἤδη εἰς τροχίαν ΑΦΑΝΙΣΜΟΥ; ΚΑΚΑ ΤΑ ΨΕΜΜΑΤΑ, ἔχουμεν μπεῖ εἰς ἐποχὴν **λίαν ΣΚΛΗΡΗ**, καὶ μερικοὶ-μερικοὶ νομίζουν ὅτι τὸ 1960 ἢ καὶ ἔστω τὸ 1990 θὰ ὑπάρχουν διὰ πάντα. Οὐδὲν μὴ ἀληθέστερον καὶ βλακωδέστερον. Ἦρθε ἡ ὥρα τῆς ΕΠΙΒΙΩΣΕΩΣ ἢ ΟΥ, καὶ τὰ ΠΑΡΑΜΥΘΙΑ τελείωσαν. Εἴτε ἡ Εὐρώπη θὰ σοβαρευτῇ μὲ ἀναγνώρισιν, μεταξὺ ἄλλων, τῆς Φυλετικῆς της Βάσεως, ἢ δὲν εἶναι ἀναγκαῖο νὰ εἶναι ἀπόλυτος καὶ «ἀγνή», ἀλλὰ δὲν παύει νὰ εἶναι μία Φυλετικὴ Βᾶσις, καθὼς ἐπίσης θὰ περιορίσῃ σφόδρα τὸν Μωαμεθανισμό, τὸν Ἀφρικανισμό καὶ τὸν Ἀσιατισμό, μὲ ΣΥΝΟΡΑ ΦΡΟΥΡΙΟΥ καὶ μὲ Προγράμματα Μαζικῶν Γεννήσεων Ἰθαγενῶν καὶ Γηγενῶν Λευκῶν βάσει ΠΑΤΡΙΑΡΧΙΑΣ, καὶ μὲ τὴν Ἑλλάδα νὰ ἀκολουθῇ μαζὶ καὶ μὲ τὴν Ῥωσσίαν, εἴτε ἡ Εὐρώπη ΤΕΛΕΙΩΣΕ ὡς τὸ 2100/2150!!!:

<http://www.kathimerini.gr/982866/opinion/epikairothta/politikh/agaphtexrhsto-giannara?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Ἀλλὰ ἐπειδὴ αὐτὸς, ὅς Φραγκοφέρνει, ἔχει καὶ τὰ θετικά του, καὶ τὴ γνωριμία του μὲ τὸν Μᾶνο, ἂν δὲν κάμνω λᾶθος, λέει καὶ κάποια πράγματα σωστά:

<http://www.kathimerini.gr/983824/opinion/epikairothta/politikh/h-karxhdona-epese-k-gavrogloy?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Ἡ ἀλήθεια ὅμως εἶναι ὅτι φαίνεται ὅτι ἡ Εὐρώπη ἔχει περάσει ἤδη εἰς ἐποχὴν μὴ εὐρωπαϊκὴ, καὶ μᾶλλον λίαν σκοτεινὴ, ὅπως θὰ φανῇ τὰς ἐπομένους δεκαετίαις, ἀφοῦ ἔχει παρατήσῃ καὶ τὸν ἑαυτὸ της, καὶ τὴν θέλησιν νὰ ζήσῃ...

[[Κατὰ βᾶθος ὁ Φραγκοφέρων εἶναι "Ὦντως Ἕλληνας, Ὦντως Ὁμογενής!

(<http://www.kathimerini.gr/987451/opinion/epikairothta/politikh/h-pio-varvarh-logokrisia?temp-new-window-replacement=true>)]]

For anyone interested in serious arguments against multi-racialist "multiculturalism", or what I call the "Zio-Lobotomy" as a literary persona coming from a Time and Place far, far, away, this is a book worth reading - and it does not necessarily follow that all the arguments are "perfect" or necessarily correct, theoretically and logically-conceptually, i.e. scientifically. BUT they are STRONG ARGUMENTS and need to be seriously grappled with on a non-ideological basis:

<https://www.eurocanadian.ca/2018/08/canada-in-decay-one-year-later.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

(I obviously don't share in the optimism regarding meta-political "re-education" and societal reversal or "positive" transformation - but that's another matter... which leads to a great deal of pessimism... Reality, though, as it Unfolds will Tell... and Have the Final Say... Until the Next Final Say... Until...)

Now, for all you budding Analysts Out There - especially those belonging to minor or middle Powers, but not only..., Get this Translated into English, And even though it's about Greece (and Turkey, Germany, USA, Israel, etc.), Understand how the Analysis works - on the basis of the Analysis of the Distribution of State Power in an Anarchic World - GOD BLESS Kenneth Waltz for having a BRAIN! - and even if we could debate a, b, c or x, y, z with him, overall he deserves Real Recognition - and the issue of Appeasement and Deterrence (it requires a proper understanding of the Correlation of Forces and what your Real Long-Term Vital Interests are, and if you are a small Power, you need to, you must, you have no choice but to,... "play" within a particular Middle to Great Power framework)... and LEARN!

<https://slpress.gr/ethnika/i-gonatismeni-ellada-kai-o-mythos-toy-igetikoy-roloy-tis/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Ὁ Μελέτης Μελετόπουλος, γενικῶς ἄξιος σεβασμοῦ (εἶναι ὑπὲρ Δραχμῆς ἢ ἐθνικοῦ νομίσματος, ἀλλὰ ὅχι σὰν τὸν Δ.Κ., λόγου χάριν), καὶ γνώστης τοῦ ἔργου τοῦ Π.Κ., ἰσχυρίζεται ὅτι ἡ Ἑλλὰς δὲν πρέπει ἐπ' οὐδενὶ λόγῳ νὰ κινηθῇ ἐκτὸς τοῦ πλαισίου ΗΠΑ-MB-Ἰσραήλ-Αἰγύπτου ἀκόμα κι ἂν ἡ Γερμανία ἢ καὶ ἡ Γαλλία ἔρθουν εἰς ρῆξιν μὲ ΗΠΑ ὑπὲρ Τουρκίας καὶ Ῥωσσίας

(<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Zxv6qRx8lak&temp-new-window-replacement=true>). Ἴσως ἢ μᾶλλον ἔχει δίκαιο (ἐγὼ σίγουρα δὲν ξεύρω) - ἀλλὰ τὸ δίκαιο εἶναι σχετικό, διότι ἡ Ἑλλὰς ἂν δὲν εἶναι ἱκανὴ - κᾶτι ποὺ προφανῶς δὲν εἶναι - χάνει τουλάχιστον Μικρὰν Ἀσίαν, Ἀνατολικὴν Θράκην, Βόρειον Κῦπρον, Ἴμβρον, Τένεδον, τὸ ὑπόλοιπο τῆς Πόλης καὶ τῆς Βορείου Ἡπείρου, ἴσως καὶ Δυτικὴν Θράκην, τὸ ὑπόλοιπο τῆς Κύπρου καὶ ἀρκετὰς ἄλλας νήσους, καὶ ἓνας Θεὸς ξεύρει τί ἄλλο... μὲ τὴ δημογραφικὴ-φυλετικὴ-ἐθνολογικὴ κατάστασιν, καὶ ἐθνικὴν-πολιτισμικὴν συνείδησιν γενικῶς, εἰς τὰ Τάρταρα... καὶ ἐντὸς τῆς Συμμαχίας τοιαύτης ἢ τῆς ἀντίστοιχης προηγουμένης ἐποχῆς. Ἀραγε, ἡ Συμμαχία - ὅποια Συμμαχία - καλὴ ἢ ἀναγκαία μπορεῖ νὰ εἶναι, ἀλλὰ ἐξαρτᾶται τί κάνεις ἐσύ. Καὶ ἔρχονται στιγμαὶ - διὰ κάποια κράτη τουλάχιστον - ποὺ ἡ ἀλλαγὴ Συμμαχίας ἐπιβάλλεται ἂν τὸ κάποιο κράτος εἶναι ἱκανὸ καὶ ξεύρει τί κάνει.

Μὲ ἄλλα λόγια, Σοβαρὴ Ἑλίτ, Ἐθνικὴ Στρατηγικὴ, Ἀποτελεσματικὴ Ὁργάνωση, Λαὸς μὲ Πᾶθος καὶ μὲ Θέληση γιὰ Δουλειὰ καὶ Ἔργασία καὶ Δουλειά, καὶ γιὰ Οἰκογένεια καὶ Πατρίδα - ὅλα ὅσα λείπουν, καὶ ὅλα ὅσα ἔκαναν μὲ τὸν τρόπον τὸ δικόν τους καὶ ἀνόλογα μὲ τὰς συνθήκας τους, μετὰ τὸ ΔΠΠ, ἡ Ἰαπωνία, ἡ Νότιος Κορέα, ἡ Σιγκαπούρη, ἡ Κίνα,... χῶρες, αἱ, ἐπὶ τοῦ παρόντος τουλάχιστον, σίγουρα δὲν ἀπειλοῦνται μὲ Διάλυσιν ὥσάν ἡμᾶς καὶ ἐμᾶς... καὶ πάντα αἱ μικραὶ Δυνάμεις δὲν ἔχουν πολλὰς ἢ καθόλου ἐπιλογὰς ἢ

περιθώρια έλιγμων, απλως δυνανται - αν ειναι ικανοι - να κερδίσουν κάποιον σεβασμόν των ισχυρών... και αυτό μπορεί ένδεχομένως να καταστήση τη διαφορά Ζωής και Θανάτου διά τόν μικρόν παίχτην, τόν πιονάκι, είς τήν Μεγάλην Σκακιέραν... (<https://slpress.gr/idees/kratos-pano-stin-ammo/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>).

‘Ο Πόντιος μιλάει γενικώς - όχι έν τούτοις περί όλων των πραγμάτων - τήν γλώσσαν τής Κοινής Λογικής, κάτι που δέν πάντα ισχύει διά Ποντίους και... μή Ποντίους...

http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/09/blog-post_915.html#comment-form?temp-new-window-replacement=true

‘Αν δέν χαλιναγωγήθουν ή λίαν καλυτέρως έκτοπιστούν οί έν ΗΠΑ Σατανισταί, τότες ξέχασέ το. Και όσον άφορά τήν πολιτικήν ήγεσίαν της «Ελλάδος» - Good Luck with That!

http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/09/blog-post_368.html#more?temp-new-window-replacement=true

Φαίνεται ότι - χωρίς να ξεύρουμεν άκριβώς (μά πως θα μπορούσαμε να ξεύρουμε άκριβώς;) - ότι ό Trump είναι «πιασμένος τε και άρπαγμένος τρόπον τινά από τούς όρχεις» σε σχέσιν με τήν ρητορική του τό 2016, και ότι πράττει τό «φοϋλ πρόγραμμα» Σατανικής Λοβοτομής σε προσπάθεια διακυβερνήσεως του Πλανήτου διότι οί ΤΡΕΛΛΑΜΕΝΟΙ ΣΑΤΑΝΙΣΤΑΙ με τās άσθενείς φαντασιώσεις τους, θέλουν να «κυβερνήσουν τόν όλον Πλανήτην ως ONE WORLD». Σε λίγο θα χρειαστούν από Όλον τόν Πλανήτην Προσευχās όπως πάνε τὰ πράγματα... και μήν νομίζετε ποτές ότι «ό Πρόεδρος» κυβερνά. Όποιος έχει μακρόχρονη πείρα του άγγλοφώνου κόσμου **κοντά στην έξουσία**, ξεύρει άκριβώς «ποιοι» κυβερνοϋν. Δέν λέω «Σατανιστάς» τυχαία. Άλλο τό Sein/Είναι, και άλλο τό Schein/Επίφασις... άχ Χαλκοκονδύλη! Τί αλήθειαι έχεις άποκαλύψει!!!

<https://slpress.gr/diethni/koyzina-rosias-kinas-me-kyrios-quot-piata-quot-tis-ipa/?temp-new-window-replacement=true> (όσον άφορά τόν Obama, ό Mearsheimer είχε - αν δέν κάνω λάθος - έντυπωσιαστεί από τή σταῖσιν του «κατά τό έν ήμισυ λευκόν» πρόεδρον έναντι Περσίας, αλλά ό Obama γενικώς είναι υπέρ του όλου προγράμματος Σατανικής Λοβοτομής του One World, έχοντας προσφάτως ζητήσει για τήν κατάργηση όλων των έθνικων κρατών (πλήν του ... βεβαίως βεβαίως))

‘Αντε, και δυό σπουδαίες πινελιές άκόμα - και τό τελευταίο τσιγάρο (διότι σιγά, σιγά, κλείνει αυτή ή σελίς):

<https://slpress.gr/politiki/stalinikoy-charaktira-monodromos-to-neofileleythero-kathestos/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

καὶ

<https://slpress.gr/idees/i-spatali-elpida-oti-den-piasame-akomi-pato/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

καὶ

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=j7Jx19jcDo8&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Μακάρι νὰ συνεχίσουν τὰ ἄρθρα τὰ σπουδαῖα ἀπὸ τοὺς Γέροντες Σοφοὺς, οἱ νέοι νὰ διαβάζουν, νὰ μαθαίνουν, καὶ μετὰ νὰ κάνουν ὅ,τι καλύτερο μποροῦν, διότι τὸ Μέλλον θὰ εἶναι Δύσκολο. Θέλει πολὺ Αἰσῶνα, Μεγάλῃ Ψυχῇ. **Νέοι, ἀφῆστε τὰ τσιγᾶρα, κάνετε οἰκογένειες καὶ παιδιά! Δουλέψετε Σκληρά! (Ποὺ νὰ δεῖτε πῶς δούλεψαν οἱ γονεῖς μας καὶ ἡ Κυρ' Ἀγγέλω μου!) Δὲν ὑπάρχουν ἄλλα περιθώρια!**

(Ἄν καὶ δὲν ἰσχύει - ποτὲ δὲν τὰ λέμε ὅλα... ἀντίο! Πέσ' τὴν Τραγουδάρα σου Μῆτο!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=p33FlOYkIok&temp-new-window-replacement=true>)

Ὁ μὲν Λαὸς ζεῖμπέκικα νὰ κάμνη, ἀφοῦ πρῶτα ἐργάζεται σκληρά, κάμνει παιδιά, καὶ κρατᾷ τὸ κεφάλι τοῦ Ψηλά. Οἱ δε πολιτικοὶ καὶ ἡ ἐλίτ εἰς βᾶρος τοῦ Ἔθνους καὶ τῆς Πατρίδος ζεῖμπέκικα δὲν ἐπιτρέπονται νὰ κάμνουν ποτέ! Διότι ἡ Δουλειὰ τοὺς εἶναι πέραν κάθε ζεῖμπέκικου καὶ πανηγυρισμοῦ. Εἶναι ἡ Δουλειὰ ὅλων τῶν Δουλειῶν, ἡ Ἀπόλυτος Εὐθύνη καὶ Σοβαρότης. Ἡ Δουλειὰ ποὺ ΠΟΤΕ ΔΕΝ τελειώνει!

[Ἐπιτρέπεται καὶ ἓν ἄρθρο ἀκόμη!

Τὸ δικό μας πρόβλημα εἶναι - εἴτε κρατήσουν τὰ ἡνία αἱ ΗΠΑ εἴτε τοῦς τὰ χαλαρώσουν τὰς ἐπομένους δεκαετίας, πῶς θὰ ἐπιβιώσουμε; Τί ἔχουμε κάμνει ἐμεῖς νὰ σταθοῦμε στὰ πόδια μας καὶ νὰ μὴν διαλυθοῦμεν ἀσχέτως εὐρυτέρου (διαμορφωμένου) γεωπολιτικοῦ πλαισίου;

<https://slpress.gr/idees/poioi-sthrizoun-ta-skopia-kai-giati/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]

Find the English version of this article

here: <http://www.voltairenet.org/auteur29.html?lang=en&temp-new-window-replacement=true> when it is available. It's inter alia about the so-

called "Rumsfeld-Cebrowski" strategy, or in other words, the Zio-plans for "Chaos" which I've heard *T****OR talk about, so I suppose "Get Smart" was a prophetic Tribal Warrior TV show. In any event, even if you think a lot or all of it is not plausible, it's worth comparing to P.K.'s analyses and other serious analyses - and at the very least it is "Food for Thought" stuff:

http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/09/blog-post_649.html#more?temp-new-window-replacement=true

I personally don't have the time to read this book, but for English-language readers of this site (if any), this "sounds like" a fairly interesting book, and might be more than worth reading! - though obviously I cannot say to what extent it constitutes historical science, even though it appears from the review that there is at least an attempt to achieve historical science:

<https://vdare.com/articles/michael-hart-s-the-rise-and-fall-of-the-united-states-an-indispensable-history-for-the-historic-american-nation?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

The reason I'm linking this article is because it raises a number of important issues such as race, average IQ, criminality, an ability to perform tasks,... but far more importantly from the point of view of formerly 85%-95%+ relatively White European(-based) countries, is the question of to what extent a nation can remain a nation notwithstanding significant racial changes incl. as regards the kinds of racial changes, and, to what extent can a nation preserve a fairly high or at least recognisable level of Western and its own ethnological-cultural continuity and identity under migrat(i)o(na)ry and other pressures. All these issues are of tremendous scientific interest for a real sociologist and historian, and obviously not for a ZIO-lobotomised, or any other kind of lobotomised, IDEOLOGUE (who invariably knowingly or unwittingly want to normatively and ethically support GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE crystal(lisation)s, accumulations and concentrations of forms of Power in the hands of an elite of a particular GROUP and or GROUPS, as the case may be) - and the Reality is that there are NO EASY

ANSWERS or EASY "CURES". What is certain is that there is always going to be Change to Cultural Content and eventually to whom the Elites are, but there will also always be Formal-Typical Continuity in Relations, Interactions, Friend-Foe Spectrum forms of Co-operation and Conflict, Potential and Real Violence, the Levels of Social Cohesion and Social Order in respect of the Levels of various kinds of Crime and Anomie, and a whole host of other matters. So, enjoy your reflections, deliberations and contemplations:

<https://www.amren.com/features/2018/09/a-racial-introduction-to-chile-part-iii/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

THIS NEEDS TO BE ADDRESSED:

Humans are both "Genes/Nature" and "Environment/Culture", or, both "Drives (Urges, Impulses)" and "Social Relations/Society". In reality, you cannot separate the one from the other (though Society comes first, since animals can have

society and no individual human (= the evolutionary outcome of an animal/animals) can exist without some sort of social reference - see *The Political and Man*, and of course the greatest part of Nature is non-human Nature, etc.). In theory qua scientific theory and not qua ideology (i.e. the logically consistent explanation of Reality in accordance with empirical reality and without any normative positioning), Nature and Culture are separated in the thought processes of theoretical abstraction, theoretical comparison, etc., BUT - and this is crucial - every concrete social-human phenomenon studied must be studied without any a priori expectation of the extent to which Nature or Culture is at play - *both* are *always* at inter-play, inter-action, inter-relation in and as a matter of **REALITY** (of course, when the death of the individual occurs the biological constant of Death has the final say, but only from the moment of Death) - YET the tendency to

monocausal or monocausally-leaning reductionism is a SURE SIGN that someone is trying to SLIP IN an ideological way of thinking and related normative programme of some sorts. THAT'S FINE if your objective is a political-ideological programme, which must take place in ordinary social life in any event, but it's UNACCEPTABLE if you are seeking STRICT SCIENTIFIC KNOWLEDGE.

At the end of the day, the West (and in particular the mostly Protestant and or (later) Secular Central and Northern European and North American "West") conquered (others) and innovated itself to a point of DILUTING ITS OWN COLLECTIVE to such a degree through massification, atomisation, secularisation, industrialisation, urbanisation, feminisation, world wars, Hedonism, consumerism, monetarisation, faggotisation (homosexualism, "degeneracy"), etc., etc., etc., that it has become almost totally ZIO-LOBOTOMISED, i.e. it has let a Parasitical

Flea/Vulture-like Primitive Secret Society or Group/Tribe increasingly wield GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power (at elite level, esp. over the last century and a half, roughly), and is now faced with EXTINCTION (which will also affect *that* Group - whether they realise it or not...).

China, has achieved high levels of written and elite civilisation, and did so, without industrialisation etc.. The logical end point of industrialisation etc., is the End of Humanity, because it SUCKS TOO MANY RESOURCES out of the Planet, Destroying the Planet, with the Return of the Ape as Hightened or even Out-of-Control Anomie a more than distinct possibility, etc.. In other words, it would have been much better if the High IQ "individualists" of the West had stayed on their Estates or in their Towns, and the Peasantry in and around their Villages. Reality, of course, proceeded and went Elsewhere, we are now HERE, and things are NOT GOOD. NO NO NO, NO, NOT

GOOD. (In other words, it would have been BETTER to be "genetically less intellectually creative", because such "intellectual creativity" DID NOT CONSIDER **THE HETEROGONY OF ENDS**!!! - that's why we Orthodox have our (relatively static) Rural-Communitarian-Spiritual Ideal (without any participation whatsoever of the Satanic Circus Monkey - *SATAN, BE DAMNED, CURSED AND ANATHEMATISED*!!!), which of course is now Fantasy Land and is simply an Ideal... a Dream... no longer Possible, but nonetheless a Dream... (see below e.g. re: Tarkovsky))

<https://vdare.com/articles/dysgenics-and-low-creativity-why-china-can-t-save-civilization?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

AND THIS APPLIES TO ALL PEOPLES AND ALL SOCIETIES:

“A nation can survive its fools, and even the ambitious. But it cannot survive treason from within. An enemy at the gates is less formidable, for he is known and carries his banner openly. But the traitor moves amongst those within the gate freely, his sly whispers rustling through all the alleys, heard in the very halls of government itself. For the traitor appears not a traitor; he speaks in accents familiar to his victims, and he wears their face and their arguments, he appeals to the baseness that lies deep in the hearts of all men. He rots the soul of a nation, he works secretly and unknown in the night to undermine the pillars of the city, he infects the body politic so that it can no longer resist. A murderer is less to fear.”

— Marcus Tullius Cicero

Advice to young people:

On the internet everything is [[[potentially]]] policed (everyone knows where the internet started!). The Eye in the Sky sees Everything (incl. "private" emails and other "private" communications), whether it is the Tribal Panopticon or The Real Eye or Some Other Eye. There is Always at Least One Eye in the Sky Watching (not to mention the Ear in the Sky or the Tribal Acousticon which knows or can know everything you say in e.g. a Skype Call (cf. FFC's *The Conversation*(1974)). So be modest. Be humble. The Reality is we know NOTHING. Those who KNOW as a matter of PRAXIS are those who make and take the Decisions. Information may not be, or rather is not, Deliberately False All of the Time, but it certainly is some or most of the Time. At the end of the day, us little people - even if you're the greatest thinker of all time in the social sciences - i.e. P.K., are nothing. So even if I get around to translating Prof. Mazis's article about STRATFOR (which, on one reading, is absolutely hilarious!!!), we are not making any Difference. Read about STALINGRAD. Learn about STALINGRAD. Study STALINGRAD. If you are Orthodox, go to Church and Light a Candle. Thank the Virgin Mary for Everything and Believe in Christ, Orthodox Style (*Anathema to the Papists and the Protestants and all*

the other Unbelievers!). Pray to all the Orthodox Saints for STALINGRAD. Support your Tribe - and if you can't do anything for your Tribe (because in the Real World, it pays not to be a Dreamer, but to be a Realist), keep your Tribe in your Heart. Always your Tribe. Never Satan. Never the Satanic Circus Monkey. Never Temptation. Always Be Modest. Be very, very, very humble. Fatherland, Religion, Family. Not only do we not know it all, WE KNOW NOTHING.

[[By the way, "getting there" in international affairs could mean decades or longer, or NEVER. Powers struggle with one another - if one is able to step back and see the Flow of History in Long Historical Context - over Decades and Centuries. That's why the Science of Man and the Scientific Observation of Human Affairs always start, must start, with History. And something funny: I read somewhere that the Collapse of the Soviet Union was not a chance or coincidental matter. Does that mean that Beetroot Head was, i.e. became, an agent/operative/spy for another country? Also, about nearly 30 years ago when I was a "Trotskyist", I read Tribal Warrior Isaac Deutscher's biography of Stalin, and from what I can remember, it was a pretty good read!]] [[And never forget, all mass slaughters in History, are in their own way "holy, sacred" events, as is the killing of just one human, or even non-human animal - they go against the drive all humans (and other animals) have for self-preservation and for Life. Particularly moving, though, is when young men go to War and sacrifice everything for their Collective, whilst other men "call the shots" (it can't be done any other way, because that's the way it has to, and can only, be done). These Super Heroes - millions throughout history - are White, Black, Brown, Yellow and all colours under the Sun. I acknowledge all of them, no matter on which side they fought, and may their memory be kept alive in everyone's hearts - and of course thereafter it is up to every Tribe to mourn their own Dead. And all of that doesn't mean that anyone should accept Invasion and Conquest, Burglary, Crime etc.. He who defends the Fatherland and or Hearth and Home and or his own and other innocent people's Person in that sense, can know of no-one more Righteous than Himself.]]

GENERAL NOTICE:

This Site wishes All Peoples all over the World All the Best. This Site does not want or support War. P.K.'s work proves the inevitability of war, but not the inevitability of a specific war (incl. asymmetrical wars, etc.). This Site

acknowledges that Citizens of a Particular Country must Respect and Acknowledge and Support (or at least not act against) the Country of which they are a Citizen, and always wishes that the Leaders of all Countries act with Prudence, Wisdom and Foresight. Human Folly and Human Lobotomy lead to the Wanton, Cruel and Horrific Destruction of Humans and the Planet (not that Science cares - but that's a different matter). A continuous Series of Being Amended and Amendable, Being Renewed and Renewable Agreements of and betwixt the Major Powers is the Only Way Out. There is no Other Way Out. Even if One Major Power wins a Major War, it will be Major Pyrrhic. Anything within this Site "interpreted" as supporting one Power or Another is a WRONG INTERPRETATION (though deep down the Tribal Literary Persona only Cares about Hellenism and Rhomiosini surviving - as every Tribesman deep down only Cares about his tribe/Tribe). Any "controversial" statements or assertions are the words of a fictitious literary persona, incl. WAKE-UP CALLS to all concerned within the context of literary satire, or they are the product of a Mad Mind of a Mad Man who has gone totally INSANE! At the end of the day, every single country and every single people have produced tremendous examples of Culture, at the very least to the people who produced that Culture. Why not keep things that way? There is ABSOLUTELY NOTHING to gain by having The Satanic Circus Monkey controlling more and more and more of World Culture with its Lobotomised Insanity and its Insatiable Hunger for Reducing Everything to Standardised Products of Hate and Excrement in the Hunt for more and more and more Profits. Whilst Science does not judge such phenomena, the Peoples of the World who want their own Cultures

CONDEMN SATAN and its vile, disgusting, hateful,
revolting HYPER-IMPERIALISTIC SATANIC CIRCUS
MONKEY!!!

A more or less consistent Realist, but especially an absolutely consistent Realist - esp. if he loves his Country with all the passion of his Heart - is going to be accused of being a Traitor, or of siding with Traitors. For the Ideologue, esp. if the Ideologue is a Nut-Job, is so blinded by his Ideas that Reality passes in front of him every day and he sees Fantasy. He sees Phantoms and Phantasms. He can be even Sicker than Don Quijote. Anyone who knows the rudiments, let alone the details, of History, knows that there is a Time for Expansion and a Time for Consolidation and a Time for Securing one's Position whilst Managing the Fall. The Fall can take place over centuries, but it can come Much Quicker. Where are the Romans today? Where are the Eastern Romans? Where are the Ancient Egyptians? Where are the Mongolians? Where are the Sumerians? Where the Babylonians? Where the Hittites? Where is Moctezuma? Where the Indian Chiefs? Where is Britain the Great? And France? Carthage? Where the Aborigines? A Realist who loves his Country Fears Least of All His Own - no matter how Vicious his Own are - because it is his own Country's Future which is at Stake. Has anyone today ever

read and studied carefully Marcus Aurelius?
Or is that just "historical" and "white" and
"patriarchal" and of no relevance?

A Diplomat has to Hide what he is thinking
at least some of the Time, if not Most of the
Time. A Mad Man Thinks and Says whatever
he Wants whenever he Wants, Caring not
for Diplomacy or even Civility.

A conversation with P.K. in the After Death Land:

When Baruch got up to go to the toilet,
because Baruch like everyone else has
needs too, I approached Panagiotis - going
past a corner in which Immanuel sat talking
softly to (it's hard to believe, in fact
impossible, but it's true) Julien, and Socrat.
to the Marquis, with Plat. and David in the

cave below), to protest that he spent too much time talking to Baruch and Thomas and Niccolò and Carl and Vilfredo and Émile and Georg (he generally avoided Arist. and Thucyd. - he was too much in awe of them; and even though he loved both Karl and Max, the three of them (Panagiotis, Karl and Max) - who all actually were very, very fond of one another, argued too much, so Panagiotis avoided Karl and Max most of the time too - though Karl and Max were at it (conversing, that is) hammer and tongs, day and night...), and Panagiotis grabbed me by the arm and said to me: "Now listen here you Dirty Filthy Peasant! What have you ever achieved in your pathetic life, you Lazy Dumb Bastard? I've known Baruch since I was 14, and you do not have even the tinniest conception of the way his mind works, you fucking Dumb Fuck and miniscule Pea Brain! So Piss Off and Leave Us ALONE!". I was a bit taken aback, in fact more than slightly shocked, by his viciousness, and when I turned around

Werner C., Reinhart and Raymond were laughing at me, and Friedrich, having already pissed himself from that side-splitting laughter of his, was already in the toilet, having pushed Baruch out, ordering him to go back to talking to P.K. again. At least I was reminded of where I stood; and I have never forgotten since then where I shall always stand.

[[P.S. The Marquis had initially taken Socrat. down to the Dungeon next to the Cave, but Socrat. just as he was about to say: "One thing I do know is that I don't know!", thought that The Marquis was actually Uglier than him and that the marquis had never fought in any Wars for his Fatherland, so he Grabbed the marquis by the Balls and took him back Upstairs and the Amusement began in Earnest (Socrat. knows full well that he has never lost a Dialogue EVER, and he wasn't about to LOSE to this Filthy, Smelly, Ultra-Stinky Piece of French Merde)... And when Karl and Max's conversations - Panagiotis was not in the slightest bit interested - turned to Theories of Zio-Lobotomy, Werner S., Martin and Carl S. were called to join in, and The Exposure to the Truth... (Friedrich: *I could have told you that! Why didn't you Ask ME!...*)... simply Confirmed what Everyone KNOWS AS CERTAIN FACT in the After Death Land.]]

Even I, the Last Man Standing, Tell YOU, Satan, and your disgusting Satanic Circus Monkey, there are Countless Other Men Standing, Standing for Other Groups.

The ideal type of mass democracy with its analytical-combinatory thought figure, means that P.K.'s work either is left to disappear, or if it is presented "naked" or plain, necessarily gets absorbed by those who will absorb it partially, and keep only what is of use to them, and then present it mutilated, crippled and spasticated/grossly deformed as what it isn't (incl. by Satanic Circus Monkey People). Hence, I had no choice but to "go nuts". P.K.'s work - the strictly descriptive-explanatory part of his work, without any normative suggestions or connotations - is about 99% of his oeuvre, and belongs to nobody, but Science. If P.K.'s work cannot help the biological and cultural legacy of his parents and grandparents, and of my grandparents and great-grandparents, then it was and is all pointless, anyway. Past and Present Reality will take care of Present and Future Reality, with or without Us.

On Propaganda and Social Disciplining:

The dominant values and ideologem(e)s/ideology of every society are reinforced by forms of propaganda - which can be combined with religious belief and or entertainment, whether it is e.g. from the pulpit, the theatre (the travelling theatrical troupe), or, from the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY Zio-controlled and or influenced Mass Media and forms of Zio-Lobotomised Mass Entertainment in the mass-democratic West (arising from and built upon about two centuries (or more) of (exclusively, mostly or largely non-Zio, mostly but

certainly not always Protestant-led) progressive massification, atomisation, urbanisation (heightened mobilisation), secularisation, and later - with much greater Zio-USA input - feminisation, and then faggotisation, full spectrum commodification and monetarisation, mass Kitsch, Other Worship; plug that hole with that, change that with that; we stay elites but the rest go up and down and round and around - based on "performance" and "efficiency", etc., etc., etc.). There are also phenomena such as demotic/folk culture as opposed to state-directed Educational Indoctrination tying into Mass Media Brain Washing and Fully Lobotomised Mass Retardism (with all its GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE Zio-input in our day (over say the last 60 or so years), given the percentage of "Professors" "setting the agendas" in "elite Universities" - and of course Revilo Oliver, par exemple, was the one who was "mad"... OK... good one, I'll believe that just because *you* said so - it doesn't mean he was always right, but he was probably right a lot more than what most people could possibly comprehend... (to me, it's no coincidence the Dylan succeeded Seeger (and overtook Baez), for instance; from *folk roots* (cf. Leadbelly, Robeson, Guthrie, Lomax) to "times they are a' changing" and "blowin' in the wind" (and e.g. Beatles, and Yoko, and Black Sabbath and Grandmaster Flash, etc., etc., etc.,)... it's very symbolic actually re: the 1960s and 1970s cultural revolution... - and nobody said that Foucault and Derrida were **** or that the vast majority of "Professors" were **** - we said GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE input combined with other fields as mentioned below where there is *also* GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE input...)... creating a Web or Mesh or Network or Matrix of HATE and FILTH and LOBOTOMY and GROSSLY

DISPROPORTIONATE concentrations, crystal(lisation)s and accumulations of forms of Power incl. BIG MONEY Wealth, etc.,... In any event, regarding the social disciplining - apart from the Courts, Gaols, Fines, etc., there is also the pillorying, which today happens - apart from at massified-atomised community level - through the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY controlled and our influenced or simply participated in, Zio-Mass Media (just observe the number of Satanic Circus Monkey People in the Mass Media (as well as on the benches of the Superior Courts of Record, Billionaires, Government Policy Advisers, Big Money Donors to Political Parties, even in certain cases, Government Ministers, etc.) compared to their percentage of the overall population - it's absolutely "unbelievable stuff" - and it "just happened", and never through Primitive Secret Society Networking, Nepotism, Collusion; Oh, No! I't can't be that, because all of them are so nice, kind, erudite, sophisticated, cosmopolitan, nuanced, and cosmopolitan again... (many are, though that's not the point here!)... and see what happens when someone calls someone - admittedly in a very crude racist fashion - a "*****", or when someone is Jeremy Corbyn (HAHAHAHAHA!!!), and the pillory that someone undergoes in the mass media, whereas the concrete trend of the "population shift" towards the potential (auto-)genocide form of Hyper-Racism of being e.g. once 90% of the population to heading towards 40% of the population is "celebrated" as positive...). Consider also that both "main sides of politics" are basically variations on a Theme of Western mass democracy (Neo-Psycho-Cons vs. Dem-Tards), and who the Big Money Donors and Party Participants GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY are, etc.,... In any event, when my people had their society, this is

what happened, inter alia, in terms of social disciplining, pillorying, etc.:

http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/08/blog-post_748.html#more?temp-new-window-replacement=true

And obviously when the Aborigines or American Indians had their societies, they did all of the above, their way(s)... The point is, though, that the same basic characteristics - in many different manifestations admittedly - exist in all societies, i.e. elements of Hierarchy, elements of Equality, Circles of Elites or at least a Big Chief and or some Elders, Forms of Propaganda, i.e. ideational and ideological influence, and Forms of Social Disciplining - so that a large "chunk" of the population simply follows and agrees with what social behaviours and life stances are to be reinforced, without the need to have recourse to actual or much physical violence (in other words, the "agency" argument - just like the "conspiracy" argument and the "childhood trauma" argument (see below re: psychopathologising), and all the other Zio-Retarded "arguments" - is further Talmudic Sophistry, or more accurately: Endless Verbal Diarrhoea... you're wasting your time "arguing" with them - they are The Missing Link People, *par excellence*, so forget about it...). So, really what makes up the sociological difference is the Social Content, e.g. rural-based society with most people living very frugally or simply in "poverty" vs. urban-based Consumerist (hyper-monetarised) Society... and who the Elites are, who sets the Tone... And that's where the *ABSOLUTE DISGUST* comes in - and all culture and values are ultimately, when fully theoretically abstracted, "irrational" as initial De-cision, then rational as Rationalisation and Justification, subjective aesthetic

matters of Taste (there is no reason I should follow y life stance over z life stance apart from relations of forms of Power tied to forms of Identity related to Groups and Individuals...)... but that *ABSOLUTE DISGUST*, which those relatively in GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of relative Power try to "explain" by psycho-pathologising those who feel *DISGUSTED*, when they are just as, if not *more* "psycho" themselves in their *ABSOLUTE DISGUST at the thought of losing* their GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE relative forms of relative Power!!! A-HAHAHAHAHAHA!!! (all, nearly all, or most humans as groups and or individuals who have x forms of Power either want to keep x forms of Power or acquire x forms of Power Plus, etc. relative to other humans as groups and or individuals),... is also the Locus for the Change to Come - Eventually - if not Tomorrow, then the Day after Tomorrow, or the Day after That (e.g. in more than 100 years) - and not by those who one might expect to Change things today, but by Others... *AND THEN THE SLAUGHTERS WILL (probably or perhaps) BEGIN ONCE AGAIN*... Because just like things don't "just happen" re: social phenomenon A, they don't "just happen" re: social phenomenon B... and that has a lot of (20th century (1920s-1940s), and not only) historical meaning as well... [[And for anyone interested in the strictly scientific explanation of the above - and not the emotional-Tribal-biassed "explanation" (which in its own way is sort of, kind of right and definitely not fully wrong) - you need to study very carefully: *Power and Decision; Science, Power and Decision; The Political and Man*, but also crucially: *Conservatism* (Konservativismus 1986) and *The decline of the bourgeois thought form and life form. The liberal modern era and the mass-democratic postmodern*

era (Der Niedergang der bürgerlichen Denk- und Lebensform. Die liberale Moderne und die massendemokratische Postmoderne 1991) - and I am many, many, many,... years away from having the second half of the *The Political and Man* and the latter two books fully translated...]] (TIP: Science may not care that things are the way they are, but Science also does not care if things change from being the way they are...)... [[Further Tip: P.K.'s two major Histories of Ideas (*The European Enlightenment* and *The new-times critique of metaphysics*), are in my view, **The First Port of Call** to actually try to fully understand the above-mentioned books in all their implications. And for me to translate those two histories fully - apart from the above-mentioned yet to be translated two and one half books, as well as *Theory of War* - I'd need to functionally live for about another thirty to thirty-five years,... and the odds are not in my favour... HAHAAHAHAHA!!!]] (Third Tip: Why the Fuck do you Cretins and other people think Heidegger and Schmitt - both of whom came under absolutely justified theoretical fire by P.K. - remained "Silent" until their deaths... what do you think they witnessed in German Universities? That is to say, what percentage of the overall population was of a particular Group and what percentage of Elite-Level "Professors" were members of that Group? And what percentage the Big Money Businessmen, Bankers, Lenders, Financial Instruments People? And Mass Media Owners? And "Cabaret" Promoters and Impresarios? And? And how many millions of proletarian and peasant/farmer Germans who were just humble people were killed and or bombed or maimed and or raped in the Second World War and its Aftermath - notwithstanding all the many, many, many millions of innocent deaths the Germans were responsible

for (incl. my two grandfathers (Σπυρίδων, Βασίλειος) and indirectly one of my grandmothers (Εύσταθία), as well as one of my great-grandfathers (Εύστάθιος) in the First World War) throughout all of Europe? And who were even members of a particular Political Party because they always (try to) get involved across the whole political spectrum or anywhere forms of Power accumulate, crystallise and concentrate, in GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE numbers?... You see, there is no such thing as simply "Good vs. Evil". That is what every one of the Sides wants others to believe... and the Version attached to the relatively more powerful - always remembering that Power in Culture is mostly Ideational and Ideological, as forms of influential dominance, authority, etc., rather than Physical (violence, etc.) - is what seems to most to be True... until the Balance of Power/the Correlation of Forces Changes... and then... HAHAAHAHAHAHA!!!)... and I've written this many times: for as long as "I shop, I consume, therefore I am" continues, and the vast majority of people are more or less content with that arrangement, then "the Ship Sails On"... but if External Blows to, and or Internal Ruptures in, the Body Politic Ensurue... things could Change Dramatically and Drastically... be it in a few decades from now, or long after... and of course, if you can understand what I'm saying - and even if you agree - it does not mean you should abandon your Group and its dominant ideology, etc.. It just means that now you *know*... and it can be a matter of pleasure, in fact, great pleasure, to *know*... or it can be A Living Hell... HAHAAHAHAHAHA!!! - So, "psychological states" are what all people have to deal with, and if you think about it, the most Useless People to have Ever Walked the Face of this Earth are Psychologists

and Psychiatrists... because nobody On Top of Things Mentally EVER EVER EVER NEEDS THEM!!! (And that's part of the Reason why Organised Religions used to Dominate people's Thoughts Worlds - so basically DUMB-FUCK, you traded in the Virgin Mary or whatever else was your group's Cup of Tea, for a *** (and his pills)!!! Are you fucking OK? Are you NORMAL/"NORMAL"? Well Done! Ten Points!!! HERE, Have a Prize!!! It'll make you feel Better!!! And the Question of Urges incl. "Deviant Urges" which a few or even more people can have, was dealt with very successfully in terms of GROUP REPRODUCTION for thousands of years - i.e. Social Disciplining went through "Normalcy" and "Deviance" was kept underground and out of the public arena, and or co-existed as a secondary and or peripheral social phenomenon vis-à-vis patriarchy). Now that "Deviance" has a "Place in the Sun" watch Society - if you live long enough - GO PLACES!!! REAL MEN FROM (*WITH SPIRIT*) OUTSIDE OF THIS SOCIETY ARE WAITING TO RE-ASSERT ORDER IF YOU WON'T YOURSELVES (AND A NOT INSIGNIFICANT NUMBER IS ALREADY IN...) - whether that happens in a few decades, or much later... IT WILL HAPPEN... or OTHERWISE, TOTAL JUNGLE-APE-CHAOS...)... [[In other words the "Deviance" model of society fits very nicely within Hedonistic Western Mass Democracy in its

Later Advanced Degenerate Stages with all the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE Zio-Input... once the Relations and Circumstances for Hedonistic Western Mass Democracy Change... then... what's to come... NOT GOOD. NO. NOT GOOD... (from the point of view of someone "not into" relatively High Levels of: Disorder, Anomie, and Violence)... and as far as a Transition to a Materially "Better" State of Affairs - *Good Luck with That on a Planet with more than 10 Billion inhabitants...* But Science qua Science qua Scientific Observation - non-normative and empirically "saved" and absolutely logically consistent CARES NOT ABOUT ANYTHING EVER.]](Q: Is there a scenario or are there scenarios you have not contemplated, incl. more positive ones? A: Yes, but I have no idea what they could be because I am not a Fortune Teller and I do not know what will happen in the Future apart from various forms of co-operation and conflict, at times incl. violence. There will be violence, that's for sure - I just don't

know how much. In the meanwhile, until we Expire, we're just saying Good-Bye. The Future and the World now belongs to others, and as every day passes, we Return Closer to our Grandparents and Great Grandparents, where we Belong.)

Joseph Stalin and Mao Tse-Tung

These dictators were Seriously BRUTAL. Tens of millions perished and or suffered under their Watch. However, they are probably the two most significant Leaders of the 20th century. Stalin took Lenin's "Machiavellian" pragmatism to its logical conclusion and EXTREMES with "Socialism in One Country" and later "The Great Patriotic War". Mao went on his "Long March" and "Great Leap Forward". What they did though - and this is crucial in terms of world history - is they SHUT THEIR BORDERS and kept GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY ZIO-CONTROLLED INTERNATIONAL BANKING OUT. They showed the way to FREEDOM FROM THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY. They taught that this FREEDOM from the SATANIC-CIRCUS-MONKEY HELL costs the lives of tens and tens and tens of millions. BUT WORLD HISTORY is ensuring it WILL BE DONE. That of course does not mean things will be better. On the contrary. They will very likely get MUCH WORSE. BUT IT'S STILL FREEDOM FROM THE ZIO-LOBOTOMY (i.e. that money is the meaning of life

and everything should be monetised; world resources are infinite; the planet can cope with a population of 11 billion (potential and budding) consumers, etc.) - AND FOR THAT, MANY MORE PEOPLE SHALL DIE AND SUFFER

HORRIBLY... (unfortunately)... [[No-one is saying that they want to live in a State like North Korea, but the reality is History's Gigantic Wheel is Turning, The Satanic Circus Monkey's Long Turn is Drawing to an End (even if takes another century or more), and New Social Formations and Ways of Living will Come into Being - UNLESS the APE as ANOMIE leaves NOTHING upon which to exist reasonably comfortably]].

Nuclear War

If there is ever a (world) nuclear war or other WMD war - Heaven Forbid! - China and the Chinese have a chance of surviving in some kind of version. Next, but way behind China's chance of survival, comes Russia. The Rest of the West is Finished. And that's not because some part of the West could not survive a (world) nuclear war.

Terminology

"The West is no more" refers to a specific, concrete definition of the West (see the relevant P.K. article above re: the Right, the Left and Germany). People, though, including myself still use the term because it's convenient and people tend to understand roughly what it means and because there is a great deal of cultural carry-over, incl. heightened and or extremely distorted (one could say GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY effected "Zio-") ideologisation, in the transitional period from one state of

affairs to another state of affairs brought about by a real-world Paradigm Shift. Something similar applies to "Democracy" and many other terms. Concepts - I've tried to highlight throughout this Site - need close inspection as to content, especially specifica differentia content, and then strict definition before one begins a strictly scientific treatise on a social phenomenon (unless one indicates as P.K. does on certain occasions that for the purpose of this particular article, I take "x" to mean "this, this and this" etc.)... When one is not engaged in Strict Science, then one resorts to conventional usage or even ridiculous usage as this Literary Persona does, to have some FUN... i.e. Strictly Scientific Discourse uses as far as possible non-emotive language, as can be read in all of P.K.'s texts - and not to mention Weber, and the other relatively few people of that ilk.

My Woman and I shall never Forget and Forgive (or: Don't you Dare ever Try Talking to ME, YOU SICK FUCKS)

My Woman and I shall never Forget and Forgive that our three children in their schooling were exposed to no less than 10 books and or films about *them* and **absolutely none** either about us or e.g. the Vietnamese (Orthodox (and or (Sovietised-"atheist") descendants

thereof) and Vietnamese innocents dead in the 20th century, 35+ million - At a personal level my woman and I have not less than 10 innocent relatives dead in the 20th century between us). NEVER IN THE HISTORY OF THE WORLD HAS THERE BEEN SUCH DISGUSTINGLY GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE DEPICTIONS AS "SYMPATHY-BRAIN-WASHING" OR "LOVE-SATAN-INDOCTRINATION" than in the School Systems of the Zio-Anglo World. THIS IS ABSOLUTELY SICK STUFF, and My Woman and I shall never Forget and Forgive THESE SICK ANIMALS (we're really talking about the elite-level ones who "do stuff that counts")... Luckily, we know a lot about History, and taught our children about Human Suffering in Strict Proportionality WITH ABSOLUTELY NO REFERENCE MADE TO THE (elite-level) PEOPLE OF SATAN BECAUSE THEY ARE EVIL AND ALL OVER THE MASS MEDIA AND IN SCHOOLS GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY - AT TIMES, EVEN

ON A DAILY BASIS. In a century when probably more than 200 Million Innocent People were Killed, Slaughtered, Tortured, Massacred, Died from Illness and Disease,... DO YOU ANIMALS UNDERSTAND THAT YOUR SIX (6) MILLION TO US DOESN'T EVEN COUNT ***AT ALL*** AT AN EMOTIONAL LEVEL? (We understand it's a matter of mourning for you, **BUT WE HAVE OUR OWN TO MOURN, YOU DISGUSTING ANIMALS!!!**) ***YOU FUCKING DISGUSTING ANIMALS!!!!... Don't you DARE EVER TRY TALKING TO ME, YOU SICK FUCKS...***

(P.S. And if you're thinking about talking to my woman, instead,... I wouldn't suggest that. Not a good idea.)

Science Says, not "Simon Says", Dingbat

Science Says, not "Simon Says", Dingbat, that there are no Holy Cows whatsoever and Everything can be Investigated. The Laws of Lands say that one cannot Investigate Everything because Simon is in Power.

Simon Representing SATAN

Simon Representing SATAN says that White People are Inherently Evil and that there are Countless Genders and Healthy is Being Whatever the Individual Wants to BE and Whatever the Individual wants to DO (apart from saying and doing a whole host of things prescribed by the Conveyors of "Fairness and Civilisation and Correct Thought Control") - AND - by the way - it's also A-OK for Jews at elite level to have accumulated GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE amounts of forms of Power and Wealth, including GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE INFLUENCE over the Mass Media, Mass Entertainment, State-Regulated "Education", Superior Law Courts, Medicine and Pharmaceuticals, Banking and Finance, Corporations, etc., etc., etc.. Those who want their ancestors' culture and or race and or ethnological make-up to have Discernible Continuity SAY that there are only two Sexes - Male and Female - that nearly all people should start a Family by the age of 25 or 30 between a Man and a Woman bearing and raising 2 to 6 on average children, without DIVORCE, except in the event of incurable persistent violence, and that homosexuality and other deviance or degeneracy should be kept fully out of the public space and completely out of the public sphere - as in the case of all Invaders - and that Elite Level Power should be limited on a Group Proportionality Basis, so if one group is 2% of the total population, they can only participate in up to 2% of Elite Positions. Reality of course SAYS that THINGS DON'T WORK THAT WAY BECAUSE SATAN IS IN POWER.

The Quest for Power

Two "extreme" political formations, A and B, have roughly the same goals, but A wants to go it alone and remain "pure", whereas B states there should be collaboration with the Devil. A has no chance of Success.

Fear of being exposed for what one really is (or: How Satan wants to continue running The Show, "for the Show must Go ON")

The grossly disproportionately Zio-owned and or Zio-controlled mass media in the West are only concerned about the Rise of the "Far-Right" and "how Right is Right" and that ethno-patriotic White-Separatists (whose equivalent are absolutely normal people in China, Japan, India, Korea, Vietnam, Black South Africa, etc.) are "White Supremacists", because their actual Far-Right Zio-State may not be so favoured and their actual Grossly Disproportionate forms of Power might or will probably be reduced if Multi-Culturalism and DieVersity and actual Zio-Supremacism, are exposed for what they really are.

Science doesn't give a SHIT

Science doesn't give a SHIT what any one Side or many Sides or all the Sides have to SAY. Science is Fearless, Fears NO-ONE and Always REMINDS Everyone that - apart from Everyone being UGLY and or BEAUTIFUL as the case may be - EVENTUALLY - sooner or later - Everyone and their every GROUP are DEAD.

Primitive Secret Societies

Primitive Secret Societies come in all shapes and sizes from Communist and Fascist and any number of Other Parties to Mafias, Mobs and Emancipators, Liberationists and Friendly Companies (Φιλικὰ Ἐταιρεῖαι), Unions and Unionists, Church and other Temple or Houses of Worship Hierarchies and Lower Down the Scale, Smugglers, Drug Dealers, Flesh Dealers, Slave Owners, Media Barons, Independent and Impartial Justices, Medical Health Care Professionals, Big Business Big Money People and Bankers and or High Finance Wall-to-Wall-Main-and-Other Street Stockbrokers and Corporations, Trusts, Cartels and Masons who are FREE, encompassing all sorts and all kinds of NETWORKING and or NEPOTISM and or COLLUSION and or CONSPIRATORIAL-like Behaviours, and including all the Various Versions which are more Sophisticated than Primitive - at least on the Surface - up to and including as well, also, too the REPRESENTATIVES OF SATAN. [[Variation on a Theme: I know who runs The Synagogue of SATAN, and it isn't Jesus Christ.]]

The Satanists are EVIL

The Satanists are EVIL and always filled with HATE. They can and do make one valid point, though. I to them am SATAN and do the exact opposite - as regards them - of LOVE.

Feminism has some use (even though it is Auto-Genocide in the Making)

Feminism has some use in concrete socio-political circumstances when society can afford some extra kindness and a greater degree of relative freedom as regards women (since MEN almost exclusively to a MAN continue to do all the HARD WORK related to INFRASTRUCTURE and DEFENCE and PRIMARY RESOURCES whilst The Third World Supplies the PRODUCTS, so that society can continue to Operate, Provide Services and Enjoy the Exchange of Signs and Symbols), BUT OVERSTEPS THE MARK when Feminism The TOXIC becomes a Tool for the Destruction of Society by Facilitating the MASS Arrival of the Ape and the HORRIFIC Rule of SATAN.

Migration is the Worst Crime Imaginable

Migration is the Worst Crime Imaginable because it is Always a Betrayal of One's Ancestors (Colonisation is another Matter), who Spent Hundreds and Thousands of Years in the Preservation and Passing On - as Much as Possible - of their Ancestors' Group(s) - and which by the Third or Fourth and more often Fifth Generation can seem like it NEVER HAPPENED, though amongst the Migrants doing the Migrating and sometimes even in the Second Generation, the Act of Betrayal can give rise to the most Ferocious Need for REVENGE. The Satanists who GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY push Migration Along CIRCULATING DA MONEE (THE MONEY, TO XPHMA) - even though they were never primarily to blame - but GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY participate in the Reaping of Continuing Profits, Profit-Making and Filling of Elite Positions of forms of Power derived thereof on a GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE BASIS - *THOSE SATANISTS* **AT THE ROOT OF ALL EVIL** - will Leave for their Ancestors the TASK of dealing with a HATRED SO STRONG (Divide and Rule tactics always come back EVENTUALLY to Haunt the Descendants of the Dividers and Rulers in the Most Horrific of Fashions, Manners, Ways and Modes) that it only could have SPRUNG from a LOVE for One's Shared Collective Past - Mythical and Real - SO DEEP, which even today CAN BE FELT IN THE AIR, if one's HEART IS ALIVE AND FREE.

DEATH TO SATAN!

When the Freaks and the Circus became the NORM

When the Freaks and the Circus became the NORM, and most of Society became a Flea Market and Junk Shop Round and Round and Round UNDER the Elevation of the Trivial, History was Sent to Surgery, OTHER MEN began to Smell, even Taste, Success, and the APE was placed on STAND-BY.

Values are Relative until your body's temperature drops below a certain point.

Values are Relative until you tell Someone who Kills you because you told them that their Values are Relative. In that case, you have no Values and no prospect of having Values, and or even of changing them, and or even of experimenting with them, and or of even confusing yourself and or others about them, and or even of coming into conflict with yourself and or with others because of them, for you are STONE-COLD DEAD.

The Interpreters are like Horse Shit

The Interpreters are like Horse Shit because they come in Plops and they Stink to High Heaven. Their Only Real Concern is who the Horse-Riders are, and who the Champion Jockey.

The Greatest Thinkers

The Greatest Thinkers, like the Greatest Artists, SYNTHESISE what came before in a way which cannot be repeated in the FUTURE.

If I call you a bad word because of your Race (or: What goes around, comes around, and, Keeping One's House - if one is good enough - in Order)

If I call you a bad word because of your Race, then that's Rude and Racist and Most Unkind. But if the Other Races Keep on Coming Uninvited and Unasked into my and my Ancestors' country where we have Resided for hundreds or thousands of years - as the case may be - and if a particular Perfidious Group GROSSLY

DISPROPORTIONATELY wields "Behind-the-Scenes Power" through Primitive Secret Society Networking and (Inter-)Action (Divide and Rule: women ag. men, black ag. white, the "mentally ill and or degenerate" ag. healthy patriarchal-traditional families, Musulman and Atheist ag. Christian, group ag. group, etc., etc., etc.) - and via Zio-American Imperialism/NATO-International Usury/International Banking/International Markets etc. of course, promoting the FULLY RACIST and POTENTIALLY GENOCIDAL change to the Demographics of my Country including through CONSTANT SATANIC-CIRCUS MONKEY BRAINWASHING AND "EDUCATIONAL" ZIO-INDOCTRINATION spreading the SICK ZIO-LOBOTOMY across all of society, whilst it does everything to ensure it's SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY COMPOUND AND BUNKER IS AS ETHNO-CENTRIC AND OR PURE AS POSSIBLE, GIVEN THAT THEY, the Satanic Circus Monkey People (at least at elite level), ARE STILL IN THE PROCESS OF UPROOTING PEOPLE THERE BEFORE THEIR 20TH CENTURY ARRIVAL(S)... then that too is Racist, but it's **RACIST TO THE MAX**, AND WHAT GOES AROUND, COMES AROUND, AND IF MY PEOPLE ARE NOT GOOD ENOUGH TO SAVE THEMSELVES FROM THE ZIO-LOBOTOMY AND SAVE THEIR COUNTRY FROM APE-ANOMIE DESTRUCTION AND OTHERISATION, APEIFICATION AND FULL-SPECTRUM ZIO-LOBOTOMISATION LEADING TO FULL AUTO-RACIST AUTO-GENOCIDE, THEN WHAT GOES AROUND, COMES AROUND, AND HAN MAN OR HINDU MAN OR APE MAN OR ??? MAN WILL MAKE SURE THAT THEY GET THEIR OWN RESPECTIVE JOBS DONE, WHILST ALSO KEEPING - IF THEY ARE GOOD ENOUGH - THEIR OWN HOUSES IN ORDER.

I would never cheer if my Foe or a loved one of his ever fell ill and died... but when...

I would never cheer if my Foe or a loved one of his ever fell ill and died because exactly the same can happen to me (as it has happened), but when my Collective is Going Down and my Foe's Collective is Going Up, all I can do is CURSE, AND SWEAR AND ANATHEMATISE and say: Keep on Outlawing "Hate Speech" etc. and see what kind of Pressure Cooker WILL EXPLODE whether Tomorrow or in many Decades of Tomorrow... IT WILL EXPLODE, because all societies eventually DO EXPLODE, and under conditions of multi-racial, multi-culturalism, GOOD LUCK with trying to PICK UP THE P-I-E-C-E-S

Law and Order

You'll probably NEVER win on the Race Argument, but EVENTUALLY you might get your chance on the question of LAW AND ORDER.

Look, if most of the masses accept and believe in what's been happening (and whether the Messiah is Coming or NOT)

Look, if most of the masses accept and believe in what's been happening, and if most of the masses keep working, and if most of the masses keep paying interest for all or for the greater part of their adult lives to have a home and to pay the bills and to go shopping and perhaps to go on a holiday (even if only in a Campavan), and or if most of the masses are so Zombified and Brain-Dead that normal is to be GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY ruled by the Representatives and Senators and Janitors of SATAN (The Circles are Inner and Inner and Inner) without any plausible or reasonable OBJECTION being raised or being able to be raised on a scale of MASS, then THINGS will CONTINUE *down this path*, and THINGS and PEOPLE will never get out of the MAZE, until either A) THE MAZE IS BURNT, or, B) THE MAZE IS RADICALLY ALTERED with one part being taken over by THE APE, and or another part being taken over by LAW AND ORDER, and or C) another part either from within the other two parts, or of and by itself, gives RISE to a - irrespective of Colour and Biological Inheritance and Cultural Baggage - new social formation and new LIBERATOR.

If you're going to fight to the END

If you're going to fight to the END, you need to be aware of the Pessimism which Cold Analysis brings, but Project the Optimism which Auden the Poofteer once wrote about in Poesy.

Those engaged in Domestic Politics

Those engaged in Domestic Politics tend to forget that if it weren't for a Particular (Changing) Network of Relations of International Politics, Domestic Politics would hardly change much or anything. The Rise of the Soviet Union played its not insignificant part in Pushing Mass Democracy forward; the Fall of the Soviet Union played its not insignificant part in Unleashing THE INVASIONS. Go back into History and FIND countless other examples. More often than not, all that can be done domestically is to be prepared for the DAY THINGS ARE DECIDED - OR IF NOT DECIDED, **PUSHED** - INTERNATIONALLY.

Why I'm a "10%" cultural Hebrew (or: Cultural Appropriation as a Concept of Controlling others is Totally Retarded as a Concept)

I am a "10%" cultural Hebrew because, based on the common view, Jesus was a Jew, and the Old Testament is Accepted and Referred to in Liturgy. However Between the two major Iconoclasms in the year 799 A.D., it became apparent to me, that the Hellenic-Greek-Roman Element had to Predominate for Me to be Sufficiently Hellenic-Greek-Roman -

(even though back then, Hellene and Ethnic meant Pagan and were more or less "forbidden" even though we read Homer, etc.; Words, however, matter **NOT** but only On the Surface for the purposes of Power and Control, Signalling etc., notwithstanding that the Substance is that even if you just called me Christian/Roman and never a Hellene or Ethnic, I was still **Fully Hellenised** participating in Hellenism as Cultural Continuity and Rupture since the ancient Greek world - YOU FUCKING DUMB-FUCK SPASTICS! Likewise, whether you call an Invader, a Migrant, or not, the fact remains that too many Migrants = too much Anomie, and Real World Problems Don't GO AWAY just by Using WORDS... social relations, social conditions, social acts = what really counts, DEEP DOWN, though Word Control in our Era is Closely Linked to FULL-SPECTRUM ZIO-LOBOTOMISATION AND GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER IN THE HANDS OF SATANISTS WHO'LL EVENTUALLY BE EATEN ALIVE BY TAOISTS, HINDUS AND OR APES, ET AL.,... THANK GOD!...) -,

and for me to be able to Interpret Jesus and Christianity in the Way that Suited Hellenism over the very long run, including by Knowing and Naming SATAN (who exactly (nearly) always supported - to the East - the Invading Violence of the Mohammedan Musulman and was always

against us?). So, Cultural Appropriation has been happening since Time Immemorial, because all cultures do it including in Ancient Greece - ***YOU FUCKING ABSOLUTE CRETINS, YOU FUCKING ABSOLUTE MORONS, YOU FUCKING ABSOLUTE IMBECILES, YOU FUCKING ABSOLUTE DINGBATS,...*** What percentage of English words now in use come from Greek and or Latin and or French? What about the word "Holocaust?" Do you know how many millions of examples there are? ARE YOU PEOPLE FUCKING OK, OR FULL-SPECTRUM ZIO-LOBOTOMISED? Every culture synthesises from (what appears to be) its own, and or from other cultures - and Western mass democracy is certainly no different. What is of Real Interest though, are the Relations of Power related to those Cultural Syntheses - who is (GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY) "Doing the Talking". And by the way - whilst Christianity can be interpreted as Accepting All People and Zio-Lobotomising yourself to the point where you Auto-Genocide yourself, Christianity - like all Religions and Ideologies - can also be Interpreted as e.g. maintaining Hellenism and Greekness and Repelling and or Killing THE INVADER. And that's exactly what History Teaches For Centuries of History as Historical Reality ***YOU FUCKING ABSOLUTE CRETINS, YOU FUCKING ABSOLUTE MORONS, YOU FUCKING ABSOLUTE IMBECILES, YOU FUCKING ABSOLUTE DINGBATS,...***

Western Mass Democracy

Western mass democracy centred in the USA but also practised in its Vassal States such as Canada, Australia, Germany, England, France and the rest of Western and Southern Europe, and with distinct "Asian" features in Japan and South Korea, was a historically Unique Period in World History that provided Untold Material Prosperity for Hundreds of Millions, based on the centuries-long Super-Exploitation of "white" and "coloured" Peasants, Farmers, Labourers and Proletarians, and White-Man Technological Innovation and Entrepreneurial Skills, and competition with the Soviet Union, and of course with GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY Zio-Finance/Banking Input, too. This "System" has now - macro-historically seen - Run its Course, and the Next Phase is NOT GOOD. No No NOT GOOD.

Planetary Forces

Planetary Forces did not appear Out of Thin Air. Planetary Processes Took Centuries to Develop Here and then There and then Over There and then There-There. Involved were hundreds of millions of People at all Levels and of all Elites, Castes and Classes. Those Driving the (proto-)Planetary Forces Since World War 2, (Zio-)USA and its Satellite States and Associated Corporations, Bankers and Financiers, Since the End of the Cold War, Dreamed the BIG DREAM THAT FULL-SPECTRUM GLOBAL DOMINATION WAS POTENTIALLY POSSIBLE particularly since USA-and-Satellite-Vassal-States-Peoples were

Basically Already On-Board, Fully ZIO-Lobotomised (ZIO-Lobotomisation is a Crude and Rude and Rather Silly but Subjectively Very Funny-to-Some Way of saying Being Fully Immersed in Western mass-democratic "I shop, I consume, therefore I am" Ideology which has had a GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE input of Jews at both elite-level Theory and Entertainment and at the level of elite-level Government Policy, etc. Filtering through to the Masses incl. of Satellite and other Countries, based on LONG (initially and over the medium-term at least, largely non-Zio) historical processes of Massification, Atomisation, Industrialisation, Secularisation, Urbanisation, Feminisation, Monetisation, Competition with the Soviet Union, Zio-Lobotomisation, Faggotisation, Otherisation, Apeification, etc., etc., etc.). The PROBLEM, now, IS TWO-FOLD: 1) Planetary Forces CANNOT adequately Solve the Problem of Distribution, and, 2) Planetary Forces CANNOT adequately Solve the Problem of World Resources. Of course, *they* will NEVER want to stop Making Money. Of course, *they* will NEVER stop wanting to make More and More and More MONEY. So, *they* PUSH for Mass "TURD-WORLD" or Third-World Immigration Based on the ANTI-WHITE GENOCIDAL PROGRAMME OF EXTREME SUPER-RACISM, presenting IT as "Anti-Racism", since white people are basically FULLY ZIO-LOBOTOMISED and have very poor levels of Reproductive and Collective Consciousnesses. If the Peoples of Western Countries DON'T WAKE UP IN TIME, IT WILL BE WAY TOO LATE TO SAVE ANYTHING. THEY CANNOT POSSIBLY RELY ON THE CHINESE OR ANYONE ELSE TO DO THE JOB FOR THEM. THE HAN LOOK AFTER THE HAN. THE HINDU LOOK AFTER THE HINDU. THE APE LOOKS AFTER THE APE. AND RIGHTLY SO. Waking-Up,

though, MEANS FORGETTING ABOUT A LIFESTYLE OF DEBT, CONSUMERISM, MONEY, GLAMOUR AND "EXOTIC" ESCAPES. Waking-Up MEANS BECOMING TRIBAL AGAIN, LIVING FRUGALLY WITHIN ONE'S MEANS

AND **NAMING SATAN. AND**

**THEN DOING SOMETHING
EFFECTIVE IN THE REAL
WORLD - NOT THE "PURE-
HOMOGENOUS" DREAM
WORLD - ABOUT IT.** (Waking-Up

probably requires, inter alia, massive jolts coming "from the outside" as well as "from within" - if it ever takes place....)...

What the Retard won't Understand

Just as you cannot stop someone from Loving, you cannot stop that very same person from Hating.

What the Shrewd Ideologue Understands

Just as the Preacher from the Pulpit could Convince His Flock of x , y and z , I and my Mass Media can Convince the Masses of a , b and c .

What the Preacher and the Shrewd Ideologue can NEVER See

Every Dog has its Day, and no Cat EVER has 10 Lives.

If I state I know something

If I state I know something and it turns out I am partially wrong or totally wrong, then I didn't really know what I stated I knew, and I should say sorry to myself and everyone else because being wrong is human for humans but an inconceivable non sequitur for Science.

This is what Science Says:

Science Says: "DO THE FUCK WHATEVER YOU WANT. But if YOU have the POWER to Pull IT Off, and YOU don't like the RESULTS, DON'T YOU DARE FUCKING COME RUNNING TO ME for a shoulder to cry on, let alone for a "solution" to your actions..."...

YOU SAY:

- You say that History teaches us about Humans, but that we can't draw from History an Answer as to How to treat a particular present-day Problem Situation. Why can't the West continue on the basis of significant Mohammedan, African and Asian Infusion with GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE crystal(lisation)s of forms of Power

going to that widely HATED and perceived as *ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTING* GROUP (at least at elite level), which has been expelled from more than 100 countries and or regions and or city-states and or Empires throughout History?

- LOOK, as far as Science is concerned ALL SCENARIOS ARE OPEN. ALL SCENARIOS are potentially possible if they posit Humans Interacting with other Humans in a certain Space on Earth. But the West - to the extent this Construct ever existed - was for about 1550 years - if we take as its starting point c. 410 (Sack of Rome) - as the Western European region as opposed to the Eastern Roman Empire, relatively or almost exclusively White and Christian and then Secular, with an absorption and fusion of Helleno-Roman or Greco-Roman Culture into and with the Christianity and or Secularism. The Mohammedans have usually been Invading and Conquering Foes, and the Jews, when not more or less assimilated, have been at elite level Constant Trouble Makers (using their International Banking/Finance and International Trade and Tight In-Group Networking and other "???asi???-??ea-V??????c C????? ??????" Powers, i.e. Riding on the Back of British and French Imperialisms, and then Zio-USA International Imperialistic-like Hegemony, etc.), seeking to Play Mohammedan against Christian, etc., i.e. Divide and Rule, Divide and Conquer,... as all GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY Small Powerful Groups do when they take on trying to Control or Controlling larger Groups (cf. the British Empire having 1/3 of the World under its Control). Now, the Jews, from their point of view, have their own Narrative and how they have been done Injustices throughout the Centuries - and that's fair

enough, *from their Point of View*. I, though, am neither a Mohammedan nor a Jew SO I DON'T GIVE A FUCK about *Them* (in fact they absolutely *DISGUST* me as Groups), just as they don't give a Fuck whether Hellenism Survives or NOT. So, I want what remains of the Hellenic World, i.e. the Pathetic State of "Greece", to remain Hellenic - which means a Minimisation or Complete Removal of the Zio-American-FeminoFaggotising-Lobotomy and of the mass presence of the Aesthetically DISGUSTING, from a Hellenic point of view, Mohammedan and or African, and or Asiatic (even though I can love individual people from those and all other Groups as Individuals and or as Artists etc.). Hellenism till this day has a majority of Hellenes who are racially up to 98% Hellenes, but includes assimilated and absorbed Groups like the Gypsies or others who are 0% racially Hellenic. And then there are a whole lot of other people in between. So Racial Purity is NOT A PREREQUISITE, but majority levels of Racial Continuity provides a Biological and Aesthetic Basis for Continuing the many forms of Ancient Greek Culture through Orthodoxy and the current version of the Greek language - and even if the Continuity is at 10% or 30% or 50% (apart from language, in music, in liturgy, in customs and traditions, local demotic communities of the Koina, etc., etc., etc.), it's still a form of Continuity and that distinguishes US from other Peoples - and that's our Identity which is suited to a particular Geography - and that's why I shall NEVER EVER EVER forgive my Parents - as much as I respect them and their efforts at Life (being far superior to mine) - for RIPPING ME OUT OF MY NATURAL ENVIRONMENT - even though I understand the World War and Civil War and Cold War and Satanic Circus Monkey Circulation of Money and Zio-

Lobotomy Circumstances which led to that WORST POSSIBLE CRIME THAT COULD EVER HAPPEN TO ME, even though we all know that Life is NOT FAIR and MOST PEOPLE SUFFER, one way or another and to varying degrees. SO, every country, region and or State has to "figure it out" (just like every individual) and find ANSWERS, but going from 90%+ White to less than 50%+ White in about 50-70 years IS ABSOLUTE ZIO-LOBOTOMY MADNESS which is only going to lead to A TOTAL FUCKING CATASTROPHE. The Western Mass-Democratic, "I shop, I consume Crap, Therefore I am" is going to END, and then ALL HELL WILL BREAK LOOSE. NOT GOOD, NO, NO, NO, NOT GOOD. (And I should add - I almost forgot: a good guide for what every Western country should roughly do is to take a good, hard look at Israel's ethnocentric policies and the guarding of their (i.e. the Israeli Judeans') Borders and Historical Cultural and Aesthetic Identity - and then you'll know exactly *what* the Zio-Lobotomy is, and what *you* should do for *your* nation).

- Wait a minute, don't go yet! What about Civil Conflict or Civil Wars in Racially and or Religiously Relatively Homogeneous Societies?

- LOOK. Conflict always co-exists along with Co-operation in all Societies, and Western Mass Democracy Finds its Glue in Shopping, Consuming and Being Zio-Lobotomised (i.e. believing the absolute Madness pushed by GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY in numbers Zio-Academics and their Fellow Academics and the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY ZIO-owned or controlled or participated in Mass Media and Mass Entertainment, such as the ABSOLUTELY FUCKED-IN-THE-HEAD NOTION THAT ALL PEOPLE ARE THE SAME AND EQUAL AND

INTERCHANGEABLE (when they're only ever that compared to the other animals of the animal kingdom and not as between themselves qua humans - because even if all people in the West become Brown and the Jews remain Separate (whether Brown or not), those Brown people will form into Different Shades of Brown and or other Groups and the Same kinds of FIGHTS will be back on when the Time is Ripe for FIGHTS - and we all know who shall be SLAUGHTERED AGAIN... - and when the Bolshevik-Leninists in the anti-colonial struggle campaigned for De-Colonisation and the Equality of the Peoples (culminating in or rather ending with the Algerian Struggle - see *The Battle of Algiers* (1966)) and not for a FULLY Zio-Lobotomised Programme of Deliberate (potential) FULL-SPECTRUM and WHOLESALE White Genocide)!!! And all the other TOTALLY FUCKED-IN-THE-HEAD IDEOLOGICAL BULLSHIT BEHIND AND THROUGH WHICH THE FORCES OF SATAN AND EVIL, i.e. THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, wield GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power, incl. by the tendency to MONETARISE EVERYTHING. Now, that GLUE won't last forever, so when Serious Conflict Breaks Out it WILL BE VERY VERY VERY VIOLENT and VERY VERY VERY UGLY and it will probably have STRONG RACIAL(-ideological) and or RELIGIOUS(-ideological) and or non-traditional religion IDEOLOGICAL elements and or VERY STRONG DOSES OF TOTAL AND FULL SPECTRUM APE ANOMIE WITH NO SIDE BEING ABLE TO (EASILY) IMPOSE ORDER - PARTICULARLY IF THE GREAT AFRICAN(-ASIATIC) INVASIONS OF EUROPE GET GOING BY ABOUT MID-CENTURY... THAT CONFLICT HAS ALREADY BEGUN WITH THE "WHITE PRIVILEGE" AND MOHAMMEDAN-AFRICAN-ASIATIC "low level drop-by-drop, day-by-day" APE-INVASIONS, APE-RAPE GANGS,

OUT-OF-CONTROL APE-KNIFE-CRIME, APE-ASSAULTS, APE-MURDER, APE-TERRORISM, THE APE-SPREADING OF NOT INFREQUENTLY FATAL DISEASES LIKE THE MOSQUITO OF THE RIVER NILE ("WEST NILE") VIRUS (and GOD knows what else, from Malaria to any number of other Communicable Diseases to ??? !!!) - note that the use of the word "APE" does not pertain to Skin Colour, Race or Religion *Per Se* but to ANOMIE which of course Whites and Jews and Chinese can equally engage in if the Circumstances are such that they do it a mass level, in other words "APE" pertains to anomic behaviour in general regardless of Race, Religion,..., ("Ape" can also be used to express a Very Strong Aesthetic Dislike as a Subjective Matter of Taste, but that's not the issue HERE)... etc., etc., etc.,... MADNESS AND TOTAL FULL-SPECTRUM BRAIN-WASHED ZIO-LOBOTOMISED SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY "ONE WORLD, GLOBAL VILLAGE, FEMINO-FAGGOT" TOTALLY FUCKED-IN-THE-HEAD AUTO-GENOCIDAL ZIO-USA SPONSORED INSANITY (explained elsewhere on this Site, including how people - notwithstanding all this madness and insanity, still insist on seeing themselves as "cosmopolitan, erudite, learned, sophisticated, nuanced and urbane" ...),... and THERE IS NO FUTURE IF THINGS DON'T TIGHTEN THE FUCK UP, AND FAST - i.e. over the next few decades at the latest!!! (local production, strong communities, love of place and Collective Identity, Strong Patriarchal Families, Strong Community Bonding, Far less Travel, Far less Mobility, ULTRA-TIGHT BORDERS, etc., etc., etc.).

The Stupidity of the "Jews Cause Everything" Argument
(or: why Facts do not *per se* prove Causality, but Causality
can only be Investigated and Perhaps Identified through
the analysis of Facts in their Relational Interacting Factual
Clusters and Frameworks pertaining to Historical and
(much) more Recent Causal Chains...)...

Wars and violent conflict have Existed since WAY BEFORE the Advent of the Judean People and have taken place on innumerable occasions without the direct or even indirect Presence and or Participation of Judean Folk. The fundamental characteristics of all Humans, incl. Related Biological Constants - Culture, Power, Identity, Rationality, Meaning, Understanding, The Reproductive Drive and the Drive for Self-Preservation, The Social Relation, Society and the Group, Individuals, Elements of Hierarchy, Elements of Equality, the Friend-Foe Spectrum, the Love-Hate Binary, the Like-Dislike Binary as a Matter of Taste, Values and Anti-Values, Ideology and forms of non-violent (and less often violent) Power (authority, dominance, hegemony, domination, sovereignty, propaganda/brain-washing, control, force, violence, etc.), the Capacity for violent conflict and War, Death, etc., etc., etc., - are a part of ALL HUMAN EXISTENCE, from "Savage Peoples" (existing way before Chinese, Greeks, Judeans, et al.) to "Sophisticated, Nuanced, Cosmopolitan, Cultured, Urbane, i.e. Zio-Lobotomised Massified-Atomised-Urbanised-Secularised-Hedonistic/Consumeristic-Femino/Faggotised Peoples". What does happen though in Human Existence is that Forms of Power can Accumulate, Concentrate and Crystallise in certain Groups (particularly at mid-Elite to upper-Elite levels) in Degrees which are GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE to the actual numbers of

the Group, SO, if a Group enjoys centuries-long Dominance of, or at least GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE participation in, Banking and Finance, International Trade (Mercantilism), etc., and centuries-long Elite-Level Experience in Accessing The Halls of Power and in Promoting their own In-Group People over and above Others (through Primitive Secret Society Networking, Nepotism, In-Group Collusion, etc.), to various Seats of relative forms of Power, and the World Economy was, has been Forming and Has Formed on, INTER ALIA, a Monetary Basis, etc., it is INEVITABLE that *that* Group will be GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY involved in Elite-Level Positions of forms of Power, and, Power Struggles (incl. in relation to "Controlling the Narrative" etc. centred in the Zio-Lobotomised Headquarters of Formerly White-Protestant-Centred USA), and will Cause **THE ABSOLUTE DISGUST (a DISGUST so ABSOLUTE that the mere Mention of *their* Name, can incline one to feel a need to VOMIT (which of course is exactly what *their* Hard-Core Members feel about Out-Group (to them) People, etc.))** of those who would like to see THEIR GROUP AS RELATIVELY POWERFUL OR MORE POWERFUL - provided that they too have a High Level of In-Group (of their own Group) Consciousness... and hence the TROUBLE in relation to *that* Group, and the TROUBLE to come in relation to *that* Group... BUT EVEN WITHOUT *THAT* MUCH-HATED GROUP, THERE WILL STILL ALWAYS BE TROUBLE (APART FROM THE CO-OPERATION WHICH ALWAYS ALSO EXISTS)... [[and any Zio-DING-BAT proposing that the "Hard Core(s)" of ALL Sides Put Some Water in their WINE, is *missing the point* - it is *your* Group which is wielding AS A MATTER OF INCONTROVERTIBLE FACT, GROSSLY

DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power - SO YOU CAN'T, CRETIN, IMBECILE, MORON, IDIOT, RETARD,... wiggle yourself and your Group out of it with your totally Retarded Zio-Talmudic-Sophistry (otherwise know as "persuasion" - something I know a lot personally about, having spent 10 years of my life - as a Human Animal Myself - on a professional basis in the Halls and Corridors and Courts of some degree of mid-level Power, beside these "sophisticated, nuanced, cosmopolitan - always cosmopolitan - urbane and erudite ANIMALS") about "agency", "conspiracy", "we are to be found on all Sides of the political spectrum - when that's exactly the point; YOU are simply covering ALL BASES and end up with GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE numbers in positions of relative Power, Authority, Influence, etc.!!!", "psychology and childhood trauma (when *all* people, including yourselves (if not to even greater degrees than others due to excessive in-breeding, etc.!) suffer or are prone or engage in these phenomena)",... and whatever else your TOTALLY ZIO-LOBOTOMISED FULLY RETARDED TOTALLY DING-BAT Head can Come Up with... BECAUSE FACTS ARE FACTS ARE FACTS... **and Switched-ON ChinaMen, i.e. HanMen or MaoTseTungMen and ComradeDengMen, and some others (unfortunately for me it's not MyMen anymore, but at least the RusMan and or other OrthodoxMan or ItaloMan or HispanoMan or JapoMan or VietMan - even (to me, fairly disgusting) ProtestantMan and or HeathenMan - can "hopefully" or for other Reasons WAKE UP (if he's sleeping) and have a GO! - MohammedanMan and ApeMan WILL NEVER STOP Having a GO! no matter what, anyway... HAHAAHAHA!!!),... KNOW EXACTLY THIS. THEY KNOW PRECISELY THAT AT THE END OF THE DAY,**

THE FUCKING BULLSHIT WILL BE CUT, AND IT'S ALL ABOUT FORMS OF POWER AND WHO HAS WHAT AND WHO WANTS WHAT AND WHO IS GETTING OR NOT GETTING WHAT - UNTIL THE FUCKING BULLSHIT CONTINUES ON WITHOUT *THEM!!!*]] [[Variation on a

Theme: Those who say "The Jews Rule the World" have got it all wrong. What they should have said is: "Elite Jews, because of a very Long History and Multi-Causal Set of Historical Processes in Particular Sectors such as Money, Banking, Finance, Trade and Corporations, and (later) through Ruling Class and Governmental Infiltration incl. also in Universities, Medicine, Law, the Mass Media, Mass Entertainment, Publishing, etc., etc., etc., and because of - inter alia - Primitive Secret Society Networking related theretofore and thereto, in certain Powerful and or Hegemonial countries (formerly or currently imperialistic) and by no means in most or all countries, wield GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power over non-Jews (and their own Jews), and that is a Matter of Disgust for People not Zio-Lobotomised and or Zio-Allies, and with High In-Group Tribal Consciousnesses of THEIR OWN, and Certainly One Day, either Han Man and or Hindu Man and or Ape Man and or ??? Man, **WILL DO THE JOB WHICH HISTORY SAYS MUST BE DONE!!!**" And they should have added: "When I was young and had the Time, I should have read and studied Thucydides".]]

It always amazes me

It always amazes me how a spoilt child, or rather spoilt brat, with a lot of strength and energy and quick movement, but no manners, can talk arrogantly, aggressively and diffidently, to a wise old man - sitting in the same Large Space his Ancestors have always Sat In - without even so much as listening to what the wise old man is telling it, or noticing what the wise old man is getting his children and grandchildren and great grandchildren to do. It's a bit like a country two or three hundred years old talking to a Civilisation 5,000 years old.

(P.S. whether this is true or not, who cares, I love this quote:

When Zhou Enlai was asked in the mid 20th century what he thinks about the French Revolution, he replied: "it's too early to judge".)

Any Strategic Analyst who cannot Get Past (or: when the matter at hand is Power, and Identity intertwines with Power, there is not Time for Playpens)

Any Strategic Analyst who cannot Get Past his own Emotions, his own Prejudices, his own Likes and Dislikes, his own Values and anti-Values, his own View of Good and Evil, his own Dominant Ideology for the purposes of

General Social Communication, can call himself a Strategic Analyst, but will be of NO SERVICE to his Ruler and his People - unless his Calling was only the Spreading of Confusion, and or unapologetic, unabashed and Puerile Propaganda.

I hate to look at and or be around the Teutons, the Britons, the Franks, the Anglo-Saxons and all those Norse Fucking Filthy Animals (or: If you can't take a Joke, then you can FUCK OFF! AND: "Our Bitches are Better-Looking than your Bitches" - so, there, TAKE THAT!)

I hate to look at and or be around the Teutons, the Britons, the Franks, the Anglo-Saxons and all those Norse Fucking Filthy Animals in Groups and en Masse except as Individuals Achieving High Things or in Movies when they Represent Themselves and or their Histories. Of course, I'd never expect them to like the Look of Me or my Tribe, but if they ever Dare to Mention the Name of that Disgusting Liar, Fallmerayer, I'd Gladly Kill the Lot of Them if I were Strong Enough to do so, as I was before that Hideous Illiterate Barbarian, Charlemagne, and more particularly, those who Followed him in the Centuries after him, Came Along to Start the Trouble. (P.S. Even if you write an article about Fallmerayer being "correct"... - that has been totally and absolutely disproved in the Modern Greek Literature by such Modern Greek Legends and Tribal Warriors as (in part German-educated) Κωνσταντῖνος Π. Ρωμανός and (in part French-educated) Γιώργος Καραμπελιάς, and many,

many, many others (such as my Super Legendary fellow-Islander and Compatriot Tribal Warrior Supreme, essentially my Grandfather, Νῆκος Σβορῶνος), SO FUCK OFF! (P.P.S. Close to my Tribal Homelands there are three women, probably, perhaps or mythically with some of my Tribe's Blood (even a drop) in them too, who are **THE MOST BEAUTIFUL WOMEN TO HAVE EVER LIVED (i.e. more accurately: of the 20th century)**, NOT LIKE YOUR MOSTLY GRUESOME-LOOKING, COLD-AS-ICE, SICK NORTHERN-EUROPEAN WOMEN. I NOMINATE SOPHIA LOREN, the half-caste-mongrel-half-breed SILVANA MANGANO, AND of course our MONICA BELLUCCI, WHEN THEY WERE 25 YEARS OLD. YOU CAN'T EVEN NOMINATE ONE - YOU FILTHY BARBARIANS - WHO EVEN COMES CLOSE! - except perhaps for Grace Kelly, or Audrey Hepburn, or Vivien Leigh, perhaps. (Jeanette MacDonald vs. Gina Lollobrigida, after imbibing some alcohol, could be seen as a DRAW, perhaps - But a young Claudia Cardinale, WINS HANDS DOWN - DEFINITELY (though a young Deborah Kerr or Maureen O'Hara - with their Big Hearts and Passions - were better looking than Anna Magnani, even though our Bitch had a Much Bigger Heart and a Far Greater Passion (and we ADORE HER MORE THAN ANYONE ELSE (even if she is the least good-looking of all the "Bitches" named above)) - DEFINITELY!))

Why are Some Tribes Filthier than Others? (Or: "I Never said "Pure"")

Some Tribes are - or More Accurately, One Tribe is - Filthier than Others, Because the Filth Goes Back in Time Further, and the Filth that Settled Long Ago Fixes Onto Collective Memory and Gets Stickier and More Fixed and Impossible to Remove - Irremovable - without also Doing Away with Oneself, BUT THE WHOLE POINT OF LIFE, IS TO KEEP ON LIVING, FOR AS LONG AS POSSIBLE, AND AS FAR AS POSSIBLE, AND AS MUCH AS POSSIBLE, CLEAN (I never said "PURE").

This is Easy

This is Easy: if my Tribal Homeland Disappears and my Fellow Tribesmen, Tribeswomen, Tribal Warriors and Tribal Language Die and Die OUT FOREVER, and If I were to Live Another Few Hundred Years, then I would go to where the Italic - and if no Italic - to where then the Hispanic - Survives - Next Door or Further Down the Corridor - and if no Italic or Hispanic Lived, I'd go to where the Orthodox Survives to Become a Monk and to Pray Day and Night to the Virgin Mary - *Death to SATAN!* - (it's a lot Colder over there, and I already have a good grounding in Italian and Spanish anyway"s" and the Cold Orthodox People's Language is Apparently Hard to Master). So, This is Easy... **AND SATAN WILL ALWAYS BE CURSED, FOREVER!**

The Lobotomy

The Lobotomy is an unfortunate occurrence in the West which happened as People were Beginning to Think Life is FUN (zzzzzzz-zzzzzzz-zzzzzzz).

EE-AW, EE-AW, EE-AW, I am the Donkey (or: The Missing Link, AND, if I am not a part of Tradition (real and or mythical-manufactured) I can't possibly appreciate Tradition, so I'll do everything I can to Undermine and Destroy it Since it Leads to More Power for me, AND, He who did so much Evil including Overreaching and Slaughtering Innocents all over Europe was *in part* - on some matters - Right, AND, of course it's all Done with the Consent of the Victims; that's how Slavery was Done after the Initial Phase, that's how it's Always been Done on a Grand Scale Lasting a Long Time (plus also under the threat of violence which is always there), AND, Divide and Rule, Divide and Conquer - the Oldest Trick in the Book, AND, I'm not giving away my MONEY, I'm going to need it until I DIE (SO we're all locked-in, including ME)).

EE-AW, EE-AW, EE-AW, I am the Donkey.
First *they* Hit YOU Big with Normative-Utopistic Socialism (the Reverse - Flip it - of Normative-Utopistic Liberalism) - the

Wrong Marx, E. Bernstein, Bronstein-Trotsky, The FDR "Good Man" in John Ford's Adored *Grapes* movie in which Henry F. and John C. are Saints. Then they Change Channels Away from "The Social Question", and they Hit Hard through Saturated Lobotomisation via "The Woman Question" (Bernays off Le Bon, Freud, Lippmann - even though in that era roughly (and beforehand) Pareto, Mosca, Weber explained everything much better, though Le Bon always retains his value - and Freud some too, at least a bit), and in comes "The Negro Question" - as much as we love Satch - and 20th century Dancing and Gershwin and Co. (those behind him et al.) ensure Opera is now at their level - always Secondary, always Inferior, always toward the Low... Rock 'n' Roll,... "Beatles"-Epstein... White Heavy Metal, Black Sabbath, AC/DC, Satan and Concerts and Drugs and Noise... OK, it can be FUN, but... (I'd never blame T-Bone Walker or Muddy Waters)... And So it Continues with Ownership and Control of

the Channels of SATAN and of the Media of SATAN and of the Direction of Education by SATAN of the Propaganda by SATAN in respect of the "KKK" - yes the "KKK" (who dares today contemplate the elements of historical accuracy in D.W. Griffith's *Birth?*) - and SO IT IS SAID BY SATAN that only they, the KKK, were ever cruel, as if Massive Black on White Criminal Violence of more than a Century and a Half since the Civil War etc. has not been a GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE real-world phenomenon of VIOLENCE far greater than that of the "KKK" (in terms of comparing the proportionality of the violence committed between the populations of the two races) - because it's only the "KKK" - and as if poor Whites back then lived better than Blacks (in not a few cases, they lived worse - Slave or NOT)... [[NOBODY is saying that Black individuals and or groups cannot perform academically better and or be more law-abiding than "crackers", "wogs", "gooks", "spics", "dagos", "kikes" and or

"ching-chongs" given circumstances, etc.,... but which situations are more common, more prevalent, more... ?... and NOBODY is saying that we're not all out of Africa if that hypothesis is True until Disproved Otherwise, etc., etc., etc.,... what I don't know for sure and what others don't know for sure - we don't know for sure, unless the "confusion, obfuscation and mind-manipulation/control" is being caused by someone with an AGENDA...]]... and as if JewMen and IsraeliMen can't be Exceedingly Violently Cruel like GreekMen and TurkMen and ChinaMen and NipponMen and EnglishMen and FrenchMen and GermanMen and CongoMen and MiddleEasternMen and HinduMen and MusulmanMen and LatinoMen and ChristianMen and AmericanMen and BuddhaMen and BangladeshiMen and PakistaniMen and SikhMen and... and... and... to Others... some of those mentioned DO IT NEARLY ALL THE TIME, in recent decades... and so the Financing Roles in the

World Wars, the Taking Over of and or
GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE Control and
Influence over Governmental Foreign and
Domestic Policy either from the 1960s (or
earlier? earlier? earlier? c. 1913, perhaps?) -
Warification to the Outside, and
Turdification on the Inside by Bringing the
Turds IN. And so it Continues, with Pay TV
Channel "STAN" really Embedding "S-A-
TAN" every day, every hour, every minute
INTO THE BRAIN,... the Gays, the Faggots,
the Trans, the Poofters, the Lezzos, the
Mentally Ill, the ZIO-LOBOTOMISED
DERANGED, the Drug-Addicted, THE
HORROR, THE HORROR, THE HORROR, the
Plastic Surgery of up to Inserting Horns
inside the Scalp onto the Cranial Bones of
the Cranium and Shaving and Shaping
Tongues Like Satanic Lizzzzards... the
Tattoos, the Piercings,... the Mutilations of
the Body, the Mutilations of Beauty...
Reducing Everything to the Lowest
Common Denominator... Down, Down,
Down, Low, Low, Low,... No PRIDE, No

DIGNITY, No HONOUR, No Φιλότιμο, No
Λεβεντιά, No Παλληκαροσύνη, No Τσίπα
Ντροπής,... None Whatsoever... THE
HORROR, THE HORROR, THE HORROR,...
and the Representatives of SATAN all over
the Media Smiling, Smiling, Smiling -
Cosmopolitan, Sophisticated, Nuanced,
Erudite, Urbane, "Know-it-ALL"
"Professorial" Retards who "Just Happen"
to be there and everywhere else including
through PRIMITIVE SECRET SOCIETY
NETWORKING and everywhere now,
everywhere, everywhere the Massified,
Atomised, Lobotomised - because nothing is
normal anymore - THE Other is now
EVERYTHING... when the normal is the
Abnormal, the Sick - Looking Exactly Like
Them - Sick, Ugly, Vile, Filthy... the OTHER
in Grossly Disproportionate Numbers
including FULL-SPECTRUM Afro-
Otherisation and Musulman-Deification
when both Negroes and Musulmans
throughout all of History - inter alia and
notwithstanding the Cultures and the long

periods of relative Peace - Have Been the Most Barbaric of Animals - Pound for Pound no less so than Whites (and probably overall much more so including to one another and or betwixt themselves) - because all Human Groups Engage in forms of Violence and War - and one not only is supposed to NOT stop to think why My Country's Villages were Emptied by more than one million in the 20th century to work within the Capitalistic-Imperialistic - first Anglo-Franco, then ZIO-USA - SATANIC COMPLEX, because **they all** Wanted Money... those who go before and earlier, CALL the others who come after and later - and Shed Hellenism through their Descendants - when for Millennia beforehand they didn't have Money Anyway and Basically Lived Staying PUT or set up Hellenic Tribal Villages Elsewhere when they had to MOVE, BUT ALSO, all this Came to Pass, because it is all Facts and Facts and Facts, And So IT Continues, with Europe being Afro-Otherised and

Brown/Coffee-Otherised and Mongrel-Otherised Out of Existence, and Everyone agrees that the Definition of "Racism" and "Anti-ism" and "-Phobia" is the Kosher One they and SATAN Approve of and not any number of Conceptually and Theoretically Just as Valid and Just as Possible Definitions of "Racism" and "Anti-ism" and "-Phobia", which of course would Turn the Tables and Send SATAN straight to HELL. So what are you going to Gain in terms of Profits and Sales (Streets, Peter's, Paul's, Cadbury's,... or whatever - the local family business - the penny business, the lollies, the ice-creams, the chocolates - if getting bigger (from the man taking the Orders to...) gets corporatised and onto the Stock Market and guess who secretly, secretly, secretly is financed by whom to purchase the Shares to get Control, Control, Control,... Again and Again and Again)... So what are you going to Gain in terms of Profits and Sales, Peter Collins of 52A Collins Street, when Europe becomes Africa and the Middle East, i.e. a

Jungle? I thought that Adam Smith taught all along that Capitalism required Borders and Law and Order to Function, let alone to Best Function. Of course there was no Conspiracy, Of course all this has Centuries of Social-Political Upheaval Behind IT done mostly by Protestants and Catholics and Secularists and Atheists to Themselves; Of course all People Take from, Manipulate and Exploit Others; Of course all Societies Change and have Elements of Hierarchy, Elements of Equality; Of course all Societies have Elites with Grossly Disproportionate Crystal(lisation)s, Accumulations and Concentrations and Forms of Power; BUT - EE-AW, EE-AW, EE-AW, I am the Donkey, Because When Your Greater Israel Fails - Even if it Comes About, Eventually it will GO DOWN and DIE and NOT EXIST ANYMORE - DEATH TO SATAN! - EE-AW, EE-AW, EE-AW, I am the Donkey, My Roots GO DEEP, they are Hellenic, Roman and Greek and EE-AW, EE-AW, EE-AW, I am the Donkey, I come from 799 in the Year of GOD, AND, **WHEN THE SLAUGHTERS BEGIN AGAIN, GUESS WHO WON'T GIVE A FUCK.**

[[And one Final "Ee-aw, Ee-aw, Ee-aw, I am the Donkey" because if My Land is To Survive as My Land, then Your Land can Survive as Your Land, and His Land can Survive as His Land, and All Lands Can Survive as Their Lands. Ee-aw, Ee-aw, EE-AW, I am the Donkey, and God Will Decide. **DEATH TO SATAN!**]]

Look, if you like it mixed-up in this way, fair enough

Look, if you like it mixed-up in this way, fair enough, I could not possibly ever convince you of what to like and dislike and whether there is an "issue" or not over GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE crystal(lisation)s of forms of Power in certain elite hands. If that's the way you like it, then that's the way you like it - all I can say is that ONE DAY, **MEN** will **ARRIVE**. Either from without, and or from within, who will take things in another direction, other directions and or mix-it-up very, very, very,... differently.

When YOU Talk of Equality

When you Talk of Equality and the Outside Quantity Floods the Inside Quality whose Achilles'(s) Heel is Naivete Believing a Tiny Satanic Quantity Positing Itself on Top, Whilst the Inside Quality Deteriorates Considerably because of the Much Lower Quality of the Incoming Quantity, then YOU are Talking of removing the Quality from the Equality, and so Remains the E. E is for Evil.

Growing up in a Vassal State (or: Because Money and Comfort - as Nice as they Are - are Macro-Historical DEAD-ENDS)

Growing up in a Vassal State there were Three Channels Private, One Channel Public and then Two. Because we were told constantly we lived in a Democracy, the message was reinforced that the Political Parties of Government were Two, or Three, and the Channels Every Night at the Same Time, or the Public Ones, a Bit Later, Presented and Explained **Exactly the Same NEWS**, just with Different Presenters (and Whoopee!!! you could get to choose your Favourite Presenter, your Favourite News Reader!!!). And this was called Democracy, and so Education Confirmed. And when I grew up and GREW A BRAIN, a Fellow Tribesman Informed ME (because it is only by Consulting a Fellow Tribesman, i.e. a Wise Tribal Elder, that one can learn THE TRUTH), it was the Real World of the Ideal Type - Mass Democracy -, Taking into Account Society in Toto just like Tocqueville, just like Clausewitz, just like Montesquieu, just like Spinoza, just like Aristotle,... and Offering More Freedoms in Comparison to the Soviet Union. And My Tribal Elder ALSO TOLD ME: "We have not only the Macedonian, the Teacher of Alexander, but we also have - just as crucially - ***THEHISTORIAN***" - So WHY THE FUCK would you EVER START WITH SATAN?"

AND TODAY I STAND HERE AND SAY:

Stand up John Wayne! Stand up Duke!!!

Stand up Aleksei!

Stand up Zhang Wei!

Stand up Arjun!

Stand up Poitier, Sidney!

Stand up Ape Man!

And if Jack Benny, wants to Stand Up (and not loiter "Behind the Scenes" - softly, softly, lightly, lightly, printing Money and Smiling and printing Money, lightly, lightly, softly, softly), we'll Accept him as a MAN, TOO!

STAND UP!!!

Enough with Satan and the Satanic Circus Monkey. Human Civilisation has never Lived through Anything as Low and as Foul and as Disgusting and as Despicable and as Vile and as Ugly and as BASE as society conducted under Satan's Baton.

Multi-culturalism is...

Multi-culturalism is an Extreme Form of Hate and Insanity which only Satan Itself could ever Conceptualise, and Spreads in Circumstances of Degenerate Hedonism like a Vicious Cancer, including through Mass Brain Washing, Institutional Indoctrination and Zio-Lobotomisation GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY led by the Satanic Circus Monkey as a Disgusting Parasite Sucking the Blood of Hundreds of Millions (or more) of Proletarians and Peasants, first primarily in the First World, and thereafter all over the World in an Orgy of anti-White Genocidal HATE. The only Good to come of IT is that Satan is SO

EVIL that Satan has MADE SURE that the Satanic Circus Monkey is bound to Devour Itself into a State of Torturous Dying and Certain Death. Some Multi-Racialism - not too much - is More than Acceptable - in States of Mono-Culturalism.

Multi-culturalism is... (Take Two)

Multi-culturalism is that JOKE in which people generally pretend to have "Heritages" and "Backgrounds" and "Origins" and "Descent" but generally watch the same kind of TV and or other Tubes, read the same kind of print materials, listen to the same kinds of music, wear the same kinds of clothes, go to the same kinds of schools, think the same kinds of thoughts, speak the same kind of language - with a bit of difference *here*, and a touch of difference *there* - **whilst SATAN RULES**, and the non-assimilated into the ZIO-LOBOTOMY, whether the Musulman or other Eccentric and or Fanatic, ***SIT AND BOIL AND STEW*** AND WAIT FOR THEIR TIME - or: for the ARRIVAL OF **THE REAL OTHER**.

In the Age of the Internet (or: why it's very easy to Fuck everything up by crossing the Line - Cultural and Aesthetic - which Separates Us (because that Line is Very Real, Very Bold, Very Prominent and Very Divisive))

In the Age of the Internet, acquaintances can be made, appreciation can be developed, even secret admiration can be felt notwithstanding that the Distance between "those communicating" can run into the many thousands of miles. Usually - if not Always - it's best not to talk person-to-person, let alone meet in person. There are always LIMITS to the flexibility and elasticity of the Cordon Sanitaire, ἀρχίζοντας μὲ τὴν γλῶσσαν.

The End of the World (Or: how Zio-Vision and Zio-Media and Zio-Indoctrination are Clear, Objective and Fair AND NEVER INSTRUMENTAL OR MEANS-ENDS INSTRUMENTALISED, AND, The Prohibition of Nostos (with no mention of the Later Story-Tellers and Odysseus's Final Exile Far Away and Final Conclusive Death))

We know and we meet 70+ year old immigrants to the Kangaroo who worked for 40 or 50 years, 2 or 3 jobs like DOGS, from factories and sweat shops to small businesses and big businesses all the way up to BIG PROPERTY and BIG MONEY etc.. And so they go Home, to Samos, to Chios, to Lesbos, to Leros, to Kos, and All Over, and so they go Home to the House of their Birth and so they then State to US: "That was it. I'm never Returning". AND on SATAN-BOOK a "BLONDE" who looks like a Drunk Retarded Man with Dreadlocks and a face like a White Goofy-"Orangutan Woman" High on Hyper-Satan-Pills, but can Sometimes be

Prettier (they're not always *THATUGLY*), uploads a Photograph of Herself with a M*h*m*t and a M*s**d, both of whom never shower and STINK (= FACTS), possibly or probably Carry ALL MANNER OF DISEASES (= they have never had their Health Checked, they simply INVADED), possibly or probably Engage in all sorts of CRIME (from theft and assault to burglary, rape and murder, etc.), and this "BLONDE", who HAS A LOT OF ***-SEX (= "her right"), attends a Lot of Parades Where there is a lot of DISEASE, has Undergone the FULL SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY TOTALLY FUCKED-IN-THE-HEAD ZIO-TV-SATAN-BOOK LOBOTOMY (incl. courtesy of the Satan Embassies of Zio-USA - Disease, Disease, Disease, and more Disease... Dark, Dark, Dark,... Disease, Disease, Disease,... Dark, Dark, Dark,...), AND has NEVER worked a DAY in her LIFE, gets paid - to sit on her ARSE - by the "Public Purse", which is SO IN DEBT - TO YOU KNOW WHOM - IT ITSELF HAS NO FUTURE, and who "KNOWS EVERYTHING"... is 30+, has had more than 10 abortions since the age of 13, and probably won't have any CHILDREN, and if she does have a CHILD it will be brought up to be so ZIO-LOBOTOMISED it won't be able to DO ANYTHING APART FROM DIE OUT WHILST FILLING ITS BODY WITH TATTOOS AND PIERCINGS AND MORE DISEASE, AND DISEASE AND DISEASE (DON'T FORGET THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY COMPOUND HAS FULLY SEALED BORDERS AND HAS CLEAR ETHNO-CENTRIC POLICIES OF COLLECTIVE REPRODUCTION AND COLLECTIVE CONTINUITY AND CONTINUED EXISTENCE, WHILST TOTALLY EXCLUDING THE ALIEN OTHER, AND FULLY SEPARATING ITSELF FROM THE INTERNAL OTHER). AND so the Old Folk we KNOW, some of whom MADE millions and millions and millions in ASSETS, but who ALL WORKED LIKE THE

WORST OF DOGS FOR DECADES - up to 5 or 6, have children and grand children who are TOTALLY LOST to the PAST and to the FUTURE (for they are ALREADY LOST to and in the PRESENT), i.e. to our COLLECTIVE IDENTITY, and CANNOT LIVE the final years of their lives - after decades of slaving away - in their Villages of Birth, for the WHOLE ISLAND OR REGION FROM WHICH THEY ARE FROM has been OVERTAKEN by the "DARK, DARK MOSQUITOES OF DOOM AND DEATH AND DOOM" (their words, not mine). AND YOU, FUCKED-IN-THE-HEAD, FULLY ZIO-LOBOTOMISED IMBECILE, THINK THERE IS A FUTURE? I KNOW WITH MORE CERTAINTY THAN ODYSSEUS RETURNING HOME THAT THE PALACE WAS NOW HIS, THAT THERE IS NO HOME AND NO RETURN AND SOON, SOONER THAN YOU MIGHT THINK, NO "OBJECTIVE RATIONALITY".

If the process is that (or: Either with this or on this; Do or Die; Come back with your shield, or on it; Come back victorious or dead).

If the process is that through migration, my cousins, my compadres, my neighbours, my fellow islanders, my compatriots, my fellow Tribesmen, Tribeswomen and Tribeschildren and friends from my childhood are going to be almost totally De-Hellenised by the age of 20 or 30 and Absorbed by Satan and its Satanic Circus Monkey into **the HORRIFIC OTHER**, with the first generation that

migrated, i.e. the Traitors, but also the Conveyors of Culture (- once the Churches were FULL, now they are Empty and being Sold Off), increasingly dying out or outright DEAD, and if I had to wage Guerrilla War Tougher than that of Mao or Hồ or Che or my own Tribal Heroes in order to Keep the Flame Alive and my Heart Alight with Freedom, against the Vicious Hate of the Anglo-Irish Protestant-Catholic-Secular-Atheist and the Satanic Circus Monkey People - the most Disgusting, Ugly, Vile and Hideous People to have ever existed on the Face of this Earth (collectively speaking, and in particular as regards their elite), *if that then is the process*, I will have to accept it, I will have to abide by it (because it happened) but I shall **ALWAYS KEEP MY SPIRIT FREE OF AND FROM IT, BECAUSE MY ANCESTORS LIVED IN FREEDOM, AND I AM A MAN, A HELLENE, A GREEK, A ROMAN, AND I SHALL ALWAYS BE FREE! I SHALL ALWAYS TREASURE MY WOMAN, MY PEOPLE, OUR TRINITY, THE VIRGIN MARY AND OUR HISTORY! I SHALL ALWAYS RESPECT THE NOBLE**

**WARRIORS OF THE MANY OTHER
TRIBES, PARTICULARLY EUROPEAN OR
ASIAN, AND OTHER INDIVIDUALS (OR
GROUPS) WORTHY OF RESPECT!**

DEATH TO SATAN!

**Η ΤΑΝ Η ΕΠΙ ΤΑΣ! ΠΑΝΤΑ ΕΛΛΑΔΑ, ΜΟΝΟ
ΨΩΜΙΟΣΥΝΗ!**

No-one can seriously say

No-one can seriously say that half-white Barack was Half as good a World Leader as FULLY WHITE Bill or George, and that half-white Bob did not have the right attitude to Members of the Opposite Sex, penning and singing that extremely likable DIRGE, "No Woman, No Cry." One of the Greatest Heroes in the History of Hellenism was of One Half - Digenes Akrites (whether he is a Myth or Half-Myth or NOT you fucking dumb FUCK, HE is or rather was a Part of REAL (intellectual(-spiritual)) COLLECTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS, you fucking FULLY RETARDED DUMB FUCKING "COSMOPOLITAN", "ERUDITE", "URBANE", "SOPHISTICATED", "REFINED", "MULTI-CULTURAL", "ANTI-RACIST" CRETINOUS IMBECILE!) - and the Half a

Brain, if not Half a Caste, in von Sternberg's *The Shanghai Gesture*(1941) is one Seriously FULLY Wicked and FULLY Fucked-Up BITCH. "You likee Chinese New Year?"

A Simple Proposition

Why don't we all do what you do and then we'll all be Happy.

If the thesis holds true

If the thesis holds true that what remains of the West is Crashing Out of History Ineluctably, Inevitably and DEFINITELY DEFINITELY, is it not more Sensible to Go After Up and Over SATAN and SATAN's Representatives rather than trying to Swim with them when we're already Drowning with them? Why should we drown first?

If you say to me: "you're a Racist"

If you say to me: "you're a Racist", I'll reply to you: "you're a Zio-Satanist and an anti-White Racist too". And If you have a brain, you'll walk away, because if you sit down to talk to me, you're going to lose. I am P.K.'s most knowledgeable Student.

Scientific Definition of "far-Right" (or: those who have full-spectrum ZIO-LOBOTOMIES)

In the context of Western mass democracy, "far-Right" would be a Party or Movement which seeks to limit speech in the public space (just like nearly all Parties do! HAHAAHAHA!!!), and openly or secretly wants and seeks governmental Power and its maintenance without "free and fair elections", and has a tendency towards Violence against the Other to the point of cruelty, incl. paramilitary action and perhaps wanting to conquer what was historically always foreign territory, and also strictly prohibiting Public Faggotism and other "Degeneracy", etc.*. Being for or against the EU or another kind of EU in the era of Planetary Politics is a strategic choice - and has absolutely nothing to do with "Right" or "Left". Wanting Law and Order, Rule of Law and Effective Policing is simple SANITY and has ABSOLUTELY NOTHING to do with "Left" or "Right". Wanting to Shut one's Borders and Expel recently arrived residents of other (sub-)races brought into one's Homeland by Politicians GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY influenced and funded by ?IO-Satanists and ?IO-Cabalists - without consulting the People

at all on the matter, whilst propagandising in favour of it Day and Night because of GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE ZIO-MEDIA and ZIO-etc. CONTROL - for the purposes of Social Trouble and Cheap Labour and to Further the Divide and Rule, Divide and Conquer tactics of ?IO-Satanists, whilst the Satanic Circus Monkey Compound and Bunker has FULLY SHUT BORDERS, is merely RESTORING PROPER ORDER in accordance with, inter alia, one's ancestors and is PLAIN COMMON SENSE. Those who say "far-Right" are more often than not the ?IO-Satanists referred to above and their Lackeys or ZIO-LOBOTOMISED Stooges. Of course, for the purposes of Polemics, "people" say and do whatever they want, and we all know who has **GROSSLY**

DISPROPORTIONATE CONTROL OF THE MASS MEDIA, MASS ENTERTAINMENT, ACADEMIC/ SCHOOL INDOCTRINATION AS MEANS OF FULL-SPECTRUM ZIO-LOBOTOMISATION **WHILST ISRAEL HAS FULLY SHUT BORDERS AND A MORE OR LESS RACIAL VIEW OF ITS RESIDENTS (So why does not Israel accept immediately, or over SIX (6) years if it would prefer, SIX (6) million immigrants from Black Africa who are not Jewish, considering it lost SIX (6) million in the 1940s, and considering that nearly all Jews ALL OVER THE WORLD believe in the inherent equality of all People (apart from a few ???bis I know down the road - HAHAAAAAAAAHA!!!)?).**

(* The European (and later American Far-Right) was definitely anti-Semitic in (neo-)National-Socialistic form, but apparently not (so) anti-Semitic in Fascistic (Mussolini, Franco et al.) form (whilst the Leninist-Stalinist wing of communism was always above all else "Machiavellian", i.e. use of the Semite (Jew) for their own purposes, something which the Maoist-Maoistic-Dengian Communists also appear to understand), though nowadays there are a number of anti-Musulman mass-democratic centre-Rightists or rather centre-Leftists like Wilders who are openly pro-Faggotism and pro-Israel, which can be seen as a kind of contemporary "Far-Right" mass-democratic state with a strong

ethno-racist character to it and with a tendency to acts of cruelty against whomever and whatever it deems to be the Other, whether it is justified self-defence and or not).

[[Variation on a Theme: When one's population is 90% or 95%+ white and basically of the same white mix (c. 1930s), and when one's population is rapidly decreasing towards or even below 80% or 70% or 60%, then the dimension of COLLECTIVE SURVIVAL means the "far-Right" cannot possibly be the same in the Age of Inter-Imperialist(ic) Rivalries, e.g. 1930s, as in the Age of Potential Zio-Lobotomised Auto-Genocide in the Age of Satan, and increasingly in the Age of Ape-Anomie, e.g. 2018. Only an absolutely HIDEOUS Representative of SATAN, would try to convince you otherwise - YOU CAN FIND SUCH **ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTING ANIMALS** ALL OVER THE PRESS, TV, IN UNIVERSITIES, AT THE CINEMA, ON DVD, ON ??W-TUBE, ETC.. SO, WHY WON'T ISRAEL RACIALLY DIVERSIFY ITSELF WITH MASSES AND MASSES AND MASSES OF BEAUTIFUL AND INTELLIGENT BLACK PEOPLE OR MUSULMANS (SIX (6) MILLION IS A GOOD NUMBER), AGAIN? DIDN'T QUITE CATCH THAT. WHAT WAS THE REASON PROFFERED?...]]

[[I've said this before, and I'll say it again, because people are fully RETARDED AND FULLY FULL-SPECTRUM ZIO-LOBOTOMISED: A "Nazi" or

a "Fascist", scientifically speaking, existed (in the main) until the end of WW2. Thereafter (leaving aside the fascist(ic) or fascist-like (proto- or underdeveloped-mass democratic-dictatorial) remnants in Spain, Portugal, Central and South America, etc.), there were a few "Neo-Nazis" and "Neo-Fascists" in the West, but only if they Advocate(d) or Programmatically Sought/Seek a HARD Dictatorship and some kind

of relative (race- and or ethnologically related)
"Purity" with Expansionist Desires, whilst also referring symbolically etc. to the original Nazis and Fascists (and not simply just Defending the Fatherland from the Other

- something which (ethno- and or race-)Patriots have

always Done since Before Miltiades YOU FUCKING DUMB FUCKING RETARDS (!) -, and or wanting a mixed economy or government intervention in, and or regulation of, the economy, protectionism, etc.), and therefore, a Neo-Nazi or a Neo-Fascist cannot possibly ever be someone who advocates or seeks in practice a Continuation of Western mass democracy as it was Demographically until the end of the Cold War. Wanting to go back - more or less - to the Demographic Situation c. 1990 has ABSOLUTELY NOTHING TO DO WITH NAZISM or FASCISM, but is a form of (perhaps RETARDED, though perhaps commonsensical - on one view, yet definitely understandable) NOSTALGIA(notwithstanding that reference might be made to a historical Nazi or Fascist - was P.K. a Nazi merely because he referred (not negatively, not positively, merely descriptively) to Hitler in *Theory of War?* Are you serious, or a totally and fully fucked-up ZIO-LOBOTOMISED FUCKSTICK?)
The Fact the Totally Evil Zio-Satanists like ???os and all the other members of the

?????child Cabal etc., et al.
(behind ???os and Co., or with them, such as "pundits" and "journalists" and "opinion makers" and

politicians of the (Bronstein-Trotsky) "(Satanic-Satanistic Zio-Imperialistic) One World" neo-Con-job or Dem-Tard and Jew York

times or ???dian variety, et al., etc., et al.,

etc., et al., etc. - too many to mention - it gets really boring and tiresome after a while...), in conjunction with Zio-USA imperialism and its almost ridiculous, risible, nearing pathetic, formerly imperialist allies like the UK and France (and Germany too), call anyone a "Nazi" or "Far-Right" or a "Fascist" Resisting the Turning of their Ancestral Homelands into Ape-Anomie SWAMPLANDS, occurs because these Evil and ultra-Satanic anti-White Genocidal Maniacs want to Flood the West with the Other (or at least are totally indifferent to the flooding of the West with the Other), **whilst ISRAEL GETS TO HAVE FULLY SHUT AND SEALED BORDERS AND AN ETHNO-RACIALLY-CENTRED SORT OF de facto "at least partly FAR-RIGHT" STATE!** HOW FUCKING STUPID, IDIOTIC, IMBECILIC, MORONIC, CRETINOUS AND ZIO-LOBOTOMISED ARE YOU, YOU FUCKING DUMB FUCK, DUMB CUNTS? ANSWER: UNBELIEVABLY FUCKING STUPID, IDIOTIC, IMBECILIC, MORONIC, CRETINOUS AND ZIO-LOBOTOMISED!!! GOOD NIGHT, "WEST", NICE KNOWING YOU! NOW, IT IS HAN-MAN AND OR HINDU-MAN AND OR APE-MAN AND OR ???-MAN **TIME!** AND THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NOTHING WE CAN DO ABOUT IT, APART FROM THOSE WHO HAVE THE ENERGY AND BRAINS AND ABILITY "TO FIGHT THE GOOD FIGHT" BECAUSE FOR AS LONG AS THERE IS LIFE, THERE IS THE IMPULSE OF SELF-PRESERVATION AND (thirst for) POWER.]]

[[Science, as we know, is totally indifferent to the kinds of Distributions of Power and to the texture and composition of Culture and Humans in Culture, or to whom exactly is going to be called "Evil" and "Satan" or not. Science just describes and explains absolutely logically consistently and empirically verified without Norms and without Normative Values - and with as far as possible dispassionate language - if it (as the scientific observer (= human

observer of human affairs or of non-human states of being in nature in the case of the natural sciences) representing Science) is Capable of Doing So and to the Extent Possible.]]

What am I going to do (or: Lenin Got some Things RIGHT - at least in THEORY)

What am I going to do with Wealth and WEALTH CREATION and more Money and Money and Money if a) IT'S NOT HAPPENING ANYWAY, and b) MY PEOPLE IS ALREADY NEARLY WIPED OUT?

My African Friend and Comrade Fellow-Traveller Nelson Mandela

My African Friend and Comrade Fellow-Traveller Nelson Mandela was a really great guy. He was a South-African Black National-Liberationist and his National-Liberationism had a Strong Racial Element to it, in fact, Tribal Racial Element, because there was not just one

other Black Tribe his Tribe did not Exactly Get Along with, and the Reason my African Friend and Comrade Fellow-Traveller Nelson Mandela Talked so Well and in such an Inspiring Manner, i.e. the Reason he was such a Good Rhetorician and Political Bullshit Artist and Spin-Master has Largely TO DO with Because he had a White-Western Education Starting with *Antigone* and including a number of other Canonical White Western Classics, and NOT Because of something he learnt from one of his Grandparents or Ancestors. (Comrade Madiba's Spirit Says: "All formerly white settler colonies should open their arms to embrace white South African farmers now being Butchered, Tortured and Slaughtered and IN REAL DANGER. Fair is Fair. White nations need white people, and Africa is for us Africans (with some Chinese showing us how to do Stuff - or rather, Telling us what to do)).

Do you realise

Do you realise, people are generally so empty, that if e.g. I and my woman took control of 80% of the Mass Media and Mass Entertainment and the Mass Education Systems in Western countries that about in 20 (or even less) years from now, society would start to consist of mostly - but not only - strong 4-to-10-member white traditional/patriarchal-like families and local communities of Very High Trust and next to NO CRIME, with an

extremely reduced number of "psychological-psychiatric problems"?

This is possible whether you like it or not (or: Unintended Consequences and the Heterogony of Ends *always* WIN in the END until...)

This is possible whether you like it or not. An Ideology of Ancestors up to Ancestor Worship is possible based on Language and or Cultural Inheritance. Human action is flexible enough to Bend and Re-Shape Concepts and Notions and Ideas and Perceptions in all manner of Ways. The Representatives of SATAN conceivably could get what they deserve from what they thought would amount to an at least 1000 year Reich. Isn't Reality Really - in that way - FUNNY?

Reality is all of society - the people before you, the people after you and their relations and interactions, the distributions of forms of Power and of Identity

You can explain things any way you want and make a whole host of "valid" or other arguments, and even "win" in argumentation. So what? At the end of the day, all that matters is what happens in reality.

Just because

Just because all humans die, all societies die, all values die, all ethne die, all nations die, all races die, all cultures die, all species die - EVENTUALLY - it does not follow that there is no point to STRUGGLE - on the contrary, STRUGGLE IS INEVITABLE because for as long as there are Humans Referring to a Group or Groups (there cannot be Humans without Groups), there is the Impulse of Self-Preservation and the Will to Extend one's own Power either as prolonging one's Life for as long as possible and or as Dominating other lives to the extent possible. Suicide is the Choice made when the Impulse of Self-Preservation has left the Individual and or Group Suiciding so that Others can have less to struggle against, and or, to struggle with against Others.

If your group is massified and atomised to the point

If your group is massified and atomised to the point of flowing like water in rivers running wild where the drops cannot connect with one another, and *their* group is solidified to the point of being able to continue climbing GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY to positions of forms of relative High Power (since they have been there anyway for many many many decades anyway), then you are FUCKED WITH NEXT TO NO HOPE. Your only Chance is perhaps, but not probably, to Get Ready for if and when an Opportunity Arises FROM WITHOUT. But even then, never expect that the FROM WITHOUT is being done for you. It isn't.

If I were an American

If I were an American I would be very PROUD to count amongst my most valued teachers - and notwithstanding any points or areas of theoretical contention - Kenneth Waltz, who above all served his country more than once, and in more ways than one.

[[If there are any English-language readers who are interested in P.K. but find him "a bit" overwhelming, there are a number of Americans and other English-language

authors to turn to, to "build up" one's capacity for serious thought, not to mention all the non-English language Classics - all available in English. Then you can Return to P.K.. I've said it many times, P.K. takes years...]]

The Children of Israel (or: On my way to do my weekly shopping)

On my way to do my weekly shopping, I drove past a HUGE billboard which declares "Help the Children of Israel", and upon that billboard are the faces of two rather cute relatively white children. And I thought: apart from Lauren Bacall - whom I always enjoy watching in movies, esp. Howard Hawks's 1944 masterpiece *To Have and Have Not* (LOVE THAT MOVIE!!!), I find most or nearly all Jews to be Aesthetically Absolutely Disgusting (and since aesthetics for every individual is a subjective choice made in the context of objective social-cultural-aesthetic relations), it's my right - as it is yours - to find whatever I want - as you can too - aesthetically DISGUSTING or BEAUTIFUL or anything in between or just plain (brain-dead) INDIFFERENT. AND I ALSO THOUGHT: since Jews have always been so prominent in "Civil Rights" and "Human Rights" - ALL FOR THE GOOD OF HUMANITY, OF COURSE - why does not the Billboard next time SHOW ALL OF US four Children of Israel - one that looks like a Black African "Kaffir", one that looks like a Chinese "Ching-Chong", one that looks like an Arab "Sand-Nigger", and one that looks like an Eskimo "Ice-Block". Because all children are all inherently the same and the Children of Israel

DON'T NEED TO LOOK LIKE THE CHILDREN OF SATAN,
DO THEY NOW?

[[If the Billboard had stated "Help the Children of Greece", depicting two cute relatively white children, I would have smiled and hoped to see next time a Billboard stating "Help the Children of Greece" with four relatively white-looking Greek children - and if the Billboard were to have 40 children, I'd want at least 38 or 39 to be relatively white, and at most 1 or 2 to be African or Asian (though I won't get overly upset if it's 3 or 4 non-white-looking Greek children - but definitely not more!) - YOU SEE, aesthetics have a strong Subjective Matter of Taste Component, and whilst at group-level, aesthetics can and do change, For the Term of My Natural Life, **I'll like and dislike** WHATEVER THE FUCK I WANT, WITHOUT ASKING YOU, AND WHILST ALSO TELLING YOU TO FUCK OFF, YOU DISGUSTING, REVOLTING, DESPICABLE, VILE, ULTRA-UGLY, SATANISTIC ANIMAL!!!]]

If my life lasted for 200 years and I could see and hear and write

If my life lasted for 200 years and I could see and hear and write, apart from translating EVERYTHING by P.K., I'd also translate **EVERYTHING by Werner Conze** into English because I sense from what I've already read and what I already know, the guy was a **FUCKING LEGEND** (notwithstanding any and or all of his errors and

or inaccuracies and or unfairness - if present and existent).

When a Group or Individual is Hated Intensely

When a Group or Individual is Hated Intensely, that Group or Individual - if it or he wants to Survive - Probably or Almost Certainly must Love Itself or Himself all the more Intensely, and find and or make (e.g. through "magic tricks and other devices") others (allies, for instance) Love it or him too. This applies to all Groups and or Individuals.

I hear a little birdie Saying to Me (or: AS FREE AS A BIRD):

I hear a little birdie Saying to Me: "chirp, chirp, chirp, Being Absolutely Realistic Means that we Have to Work with what we've Got, which means you have to work even with whom you find to be

DISGUSTING, even the DEVIL himself!
There is NO OTHER CHOICE!".

AND to the little birdie I did cordially and politely - without raising my TONE - reply:
"Listen Here, Little Birdie. I am not a Politician, I am not a Diplomat, I am not a Professor, I do not want Recognition - let alone Fame, I do not want any more ???ey and ???ds than what I already Have, so Little Birdie, YOU CAN *FUCK OFF* TOO!".

And the Little Birdie never stopped by again, and I heard not its "chirp, chirp, chirp" even once more.

When the Left, When the Right, When the Centre Came After Me (OR: IDEOLOGY IS (NEARLY) EVERYWHERE)

When the Left came after me, it said to me:
"Come back to US, WE KNOW that your Heart will always be with US". AND I told

the Left to FUCK OFF. When the Right came after me, it said to me: "Come to US, WE KNOW that your Mind is turning towards US". AND I told the Right to FUCK OFF. When the Centre came after me, I spoke first and it LISTENED: "Satan Satan, Monkey Monkey, Satanic Circus Monkey", and IT DEPARTED IN A FLASH. For Satan sends his SCM everywhere - to all Sides and Sub-Sections of the political spectrum - and at the extremes of which, one can sometimes barely discern IT. BUT when Satan thinks its job is Easiest and "Reasonable", Science Picks IT out IMMEDIATELY from a millions miles away, AND, then says to itself, i.e. Science qua Science, Science to Science: "Whilst there is no Satan, it Sure is FUN HAVING ONE!"

THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO DOUBT - says an Acquaintance of this Site's Literary

Persona. (Or: Serious Strategic Planning for the purposes of SURVIVAL):

Given Planetary Developments, there is ABSOLUTELY NO DOUBT that Europe should be United into One Multi-Ethnic White-Based State and in Close Collaboration with BOTH Russia and the USA, but on a FULLY SHUT BORDERS BASIS, with programmes of Mass Indigenous White Baby Births in accordance with Historical Ethnicities, but without excluding Mixed-Race babies, the Reinstatement of Patriarchy and the Expulsion and Gradual Elimination of (at the very least, most, if not nearly all, of) Mohammedanism and (much of the already existent invading) Africanism (not those resident for three or more generations and those in genuine long-term relationships with Indigenous Relatively White Members of the Opposite Sex, or those adopted and raised bona fide by an indigenous European (couple), et al.). If such a Programme is NOT PUT IN PLACE and CARRIED OUT, APE-ANOMIE will SORT

THINGS OUT, ANYWAY. It's a matter of TIME - a few Decades, or some Decades, probably though not more than 10 Decades. SO, a particular GROUP, might have an INTEREST in co-operating, BECAUSE if it DOES NOT, "THINGS" WILL HAPPEN ONE DAY THAT YOU THOUGHT WOULD NEVER HAPPEN AGAIN. AND THAT INCLUDES YOUR NATION-STATE. HOW is it going to Survive without a Co-Operative Europe? By Satanic Circus Monkey Magic? BY NUCLEAR-BOMBING ITSELF? Or, by Way of YOUR *MISSING LINK*? In any case, if WE SURVIVE, then YOU can SURVIVE and we can VISIT the HOLY LAND, and you can VISIT our TRIBAL HOMELANDS. BUT THAT MEANS YOU HAVE TO FINISH WITH YOU SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, ONCE AND FOR ALL. GET IT? (I suppose not...)...

What the sociologist engaged in sociology and not in sociology knows

What the sociologist engaged in sociology and not in sociologism knows is that socially a society has certain features which distinguish it ideal-typically from other social formations, and that a society of Hedonism and Consumption, Massification and Atomisation, Urbanisation and Mobilisation, produces all kinds of different life stances and states of social psychology, in addition to metaphysical beliefs or forms of ideology and ideologem(e)s, which are all describable and explainable, just like the various crystal(lisation)s of forms of Power, all of which interrelate and interact with one another, and with carry-over - from previous societies - features, and also with new kinds of ways of living, in dynamic states of human affairs. Whether something is "good" or "bad" is absolutely IRRELEVANT.

If I were Chinese Emperor

If I were Chinese Emperor sitting in my Palace Eating Peking Duck, I would be thinking: "if it's not me, it will be one my racially and ethnologically and culturally homogeneous successors who'll be Laughing after WhiteDevilMan expends the last of his energies in fighting with RusMan and amongst himself and with all of the Diverse Colours he has surrounded himself in. If I ever see one of those Usurous-Trading-Devils, I'll just SMILE".

[[Or, Variation on a Theme: Zio-High Verbal IQ-Brain, Talking: "I'm going to Transfer all or at least a huge chunk of Production to China, and I'm going to Print Money and Command Service Economies in the West, and that is going to Last Forever, and is not going to Mean that other countries like China with Strong States and Strong Collective Identities won't Build-Up their Military Capacities and get themselves Eventually into Positions to do Real Damage to Me - because I, just by Printing Money and Running Service Economies - am going to Rule the Globe Forever, Because it Just Happens to have Happened c. 1950 to c. 2010/20+?, and because I said and say SO, and Anyone not With ME, is a Traitor and Against Free Trade and Against Basic Human Decency and Against Humanity and Against Democracy and Against the Liberal World Order and Against Human Rights and an Anti-Semite and a Racist and Notices GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE CRYSTAL(LISATION)S OF FORMS OF POWER IN JEWISH ELITE HANDS EVEN THOUGH THEY DON'T EXIST... (EVEN THOUGH THEY ACTUALLY EXIST - AND TO A FAR GREATER EXTENT THAN YOU COULD POSSIBLY EVER IMAGINE... AND I JUST CAN'T UNDERSTAND WHY SO MANY ALL OVER THE WORLD HATE US AND ARE DISGUSTED BY US... I DON'T UNDERSTAND WHY... I JUST DON'T GET IT... THEY MUST BE JEALOUS AND LAZY AND DUMB AND BIGOTED AND PREJUDICED AND MENTALLY UNSOUND AND CRAZY AND VICTIMS OF CHILDHOOD ABUSE AND OR OF THE AUTHORITARIAN PERSONALITY AND SEXUAL DISORDERS AND REPRESSED HOMOSEXUALITY - THERE CAN BE NO OTHER REASON, NONE WHATSOEVER... IT'S NEVER EVER EVER-EVER OUR FAULT, EVER, NOT EVEN IN PART, NOT EVEN A BIT.)...".]]

Because of Democracy

Because of Democracy (and a particular Geography and perhaps a particular Climate too), the gap between High Culture and Low Culture in Hellenism was always smaller, the Distance always less, than in Chinese or Indian (or Persian) Culture.

Satan's Representatives on Earth -
Comparatively Speaking - Had No Culture
Ever Apart from Moving, Trading and
Counting.

For 1100 years there was a Polis

For 1100 years there was a Polis Reigning, Regina, and for about 900 years we Commanded Large Spaces. Within about 600 years of Being Displaced, Raped, Abducted - as Children, and further, Enslaved (children and women and even MEN), Murdered, Massacred, Forcibly - directly or indirectly - Converted and Deported from Lands we Had

Occupied for 1500 to 2000 years before the Barbarian Arrived with the Sword, We were TOTALLY WIPED OUT FROM OUR LANDS - even though many people THERE are still Racially US and even have WAYS that are more Like We Were than We are Today (which is Totally Narcissistically-ZioUSA-Lobotomistically-ZioUSA-FUCKED) with NO HOPE OR FUTURE, resembling nothing like the Way We Were even only Several Decades Ago. AND TODAY what Remains on the Other Side of the Aegean, Is Being Taken Over by Masses of Barbarians, Potential or even Present Thieves, Burglars, Rapists, Murderers, Spreaders of Disease. AND SATAN-BOOK via Satan's Representative on Earth - who actually looks like Satan's ArseHole and to LOOK at IT Arouses Such Levels of Disgust and such a Will-to-Vomit that it is always best to avoid IT (if possible) - Tells me Day and Night Not to be a Phobe and Everything is Going to be Alright, Because I, Satan's Representative, Said So. And the Satanic Circus Monkey Satan-Bunker which extends into a Satan-Compound SEALS ITS BORDERS AND KILLS BOTH ITS FOES AND THE INNOCENT Day and Night. And People - WITH FULL-SPECTRUM ZIO-LOBOTOMIES - Think there is Something Wrong with ME.

(P.S. The Final Hellenes can be seen in the movie *A Touch of Spice* (Πολίτικη Κουζίνα) (2003)).

My parents were born on a mountain (or: He who keeps the Flame ALIVE can never be defeated)

My parents were born on a mountain. The Last Generation. The last generation descended from the Roman Empire (Eastern, Hellenic) - racially and religiously and culturally broadly homogeneous, as all the surrounding villages, as all of the island, as all of the territory Up and Down and to the East for Hundreds of Miles (and the exceptions to the relative homogeneity were all a historical and accepted part of the Landscape). THEN their country, Sucked into the Zio-USA-Anglo Imperium - for SATAN has been Circulating the Money for many Centuries, particularly after the End of the Roman Empire (in its Eastern Manifestation) - and AngloProtestant Man became Satan's Primary Collaborator (for AngloProtestant Man was an Innovator, apart from leaving his Villages en masse up to a couple of centuries before my parents left their Village). And SO IN CONVICT LAND my woman and I - racially and religiously and culturally homogeneous (and that's the best way to CONNECT with your WOMAN) - had a childhood FILLED

WITH THE WAYS OF OLD ROME. And WE NEVER LOST THOSE WAYS, BECAUSE WE KEPT THE FLAME ALIVE AND WE CAN NEVER BE DEFEATED EVEN IN DEFEAT.

And so it Came to Pass that when in the Old Land our Automobile MUST STOP and wait for up to Hours because Hordes of Invading Musalman Mohammedans (the MOST DISGUSTING, VILE, ABHORRENT, HORRENDOUS, FILTHY, VOMIT-INDUCING CREATURES AND ANIMALS IN THE UNIVERSE *AFTER SATIN'S*

CHILDREN - **GIVEN THAT THEY HAVE MASSACRED AND FORCIBLY ASSIMILATED MILLIONS OF OUR OWN THROUGHOUT THE CENTURIES**) have

BLOCKED THE PASS to pray to the SATANIC MONKEY GOD (incidents NEVER REPORTED IN THE SATAN MEDIA OF ZIO-USA EMBASSIES AND ZIO-USA SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY **ODIUM AND HATE**), and whilst the SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY COMPOUND NOT ONLY DOES NOT ALLOW THE INVADERS ENTRY, **BUT**

REGULARLY KILLS THEM**REGULARLY** TO
SEND THEM THE MESSAGE... My Woman
and I remember our 4,000-year-old
HISTORY... and *He who keeps the Flame*
ALIVE can never be defeated... even in
defeat.

Because I Come from an Old Civilisation

Because I Come from an Old Civilisation
Already Dead, I Look Across at Hindu Man
Sitting High in the Clouds, and See Someone
Historically Worthy of Respect. I Look
Across at Han Man Being Wise with his
Ancestors, and feel nothing but Respect. I
Look Across at Nippon Man and Marvel at
his Lines and Dignity. I Recollect Persian
Man and how he Helped Shape my Identity.
I Also See Viet Man and Shed a Tear for Trần
Hưng Đạo and Bác Hồ even though Duy Khánh Fills
my Heart with quê hương even MORE. Because I
Come from an Old Civilisation Already Dead, I have NO

TIME for Satan and its Cancerous Flea-Vulture-Parasitical Tumorous Outgrowth.

If I Cannot Help Keep the Tribal Flame Alight

If I Cannot Help Keep the Tribal Flame Alight because my Tribe has Decided to Commit, and is Committed to, and is Committing, Collective Suicide, then I Cannot even Warn the Other Tribes of the Hideous Satanic Tribe, because the Other Tribes with a Future are Already Aware of IT, Preparing for IT, and Getting Ready to Further Block, Smother, or even - if necessary - Extinguish IT.

If my Tribe were Alive and Strong

If my Tribe were Alive and Strong, **I would care not one iota** whether other Tribes were Going Well, Could Just Pick up the Phone and Give "Democratically Elected Politicians" Orders or Dismiss Anyone they Feel like from their Work and Gainful Employment and or Destroy Anyone they Feel Like through Deliberate Defamation in the Mass Media and through other MEANS, Get (almost) whatever they want Done in Government Departments incl. TAX, Run the International (il)legal Drug and Flesh Trade - and many other Trades - Directly through Government (Police, "Federales", and Other) Departments,

Legitimate "Free-Market" Commerce and Organised Crime (Mobs), or were Doing Poorly, or Dying Out.

A great Tragedy in my Life (or: everyone has their Reasons)

A great Tragedy in my Life was the Civil War that played its not insignificant part in Sending me to the Other Side of the World which if things were Right, should never have happened EVER (I am my grandfathers (Σπυρίδων, Βασίλειος) and great grandfathers (Βασίλειος, Πέτρος, Εύστάθιος, Ίωάννης), let alone my father, don't forget, Imbecile). Another great Tragedy, was being a great admirer of Bác Hồ, the National-Liberationist, and then finding out that one of the Greatest Singers of the 20th century (not "of all time" because only a Dingbat would say "of all time" when we don't have any significant number of recordings from before 1900), was Duy Khánh, my best and lifelong Việt Brother, who Loved Việt Nam as much - if not more - than Hồ, and hated Hồ with a Raging Passion.

Business is Business, Money is Money, Science is Science
(or: Why Aesthetics in the Jungle of Massified-Atomised
Human-Apes can be a Secondary Matter to Say the Least)

Business is Business, Money is Money,
Science is Science, Survival is Survival.
When we make or seek Money, When we do
Business, When we do Science, When we
have nothing to do but Survive, The Look on
the Other Side(s) is Irrelevant, Likes and
Dislikes are Irrelevant, Love and Hate are
Irrelevant, All that matters is Self-
Preservation, and Keeping the Law in Mind,
Keeping in Mind the Law.

It's not that difficult to describe the
phenomenon (or: Money is the Root of all
Evil, and, Money Makes the World go
Round, the World go Round, the World go
Round)

It's not that difficult to describe the
phenomenon, but nearly all people don't
want to hear about it. It's rather difficult to

explain the phenomenon, and nearly no-one wants to hear the explanation. It's impossible to propose a solution to the phenomenon, because SATAN has you by the BALLS and SATAN won't let go until Someone Comes Along, Slays the SATAN grabbing and squeezing your BALLS, and Creates Another SATAN. [ἽΟς δὲν ἔχει ζήσει τὸ φαινόμενο διὰ χρόνια, διὰ δεκαετίας εἰς τὰ ἀνώτερα κλημάκια ἰσχύος καὶ ἐξουσίας καὶ πλούτου, ἥ καὶ γνώσεως ὡς παρατηρήσεως ἀκριβοῦς - συγκεκριμένων ἀνθρώπων (ἀπὸ δικαστήρια, νοσοκομεῖα καὶ τὴν «ἐλευθέραν ἀγορὰν» γενικῶς ὡς τὰς τράπεζας, τὴν ἐφορία καὶ λοιπὰ κυβερνητικὰ γραφεῖα), δὲν ἔχει ἰδέαν παραμικρὴν τὶ εἶναι τὸ φαινόμενο εἰς τὴν πρᾶξιν. Μόνον εἰς Richard Wagner (καὶ Friedrich Nietzsche) ἥ Fyodor Dostoyevsky ἥ Woodrow Wilson ἥ Werner Sombart ἥ Henry Ford ἥ Ezra Pound (καὶ T.S. Eliot) ἥ Werner Conze ἥ JFK (καὶ Richard Nixon) ἥ Revilo Oliver (καὶ Joseph Sobran) ἥ Aleksandr Isayevich Solzhenitsyn ἥ Stanley Kubrick (καὶ ἅς ἦτο ἡ φάρα του - ἐπίσης: Ron Unz, Gilad Atzmon, Israel Shahak,

Paul Gottfried (ὁ ἓνας ἀπὸ τοὺς δύο τελευταίους ἢ καὶ οἱ δύο τελευταῖοι μᾶλλον μασᾶνε κάπως τὰ λόγια τους, ἂν δὲν κάνω λᾶθος), καὶ πρβλ. γνωστὰ δηλώσεις τῆς Barbara Lerner Spectre, Bernard-Henri Lévy, George Soros, et al., ὅταν οὔτε εἷς κώνωψ περνάει ἀπὸ τὰ σύνορα τοῦ Ἰσραήλ) (καὶ Sergio Leone καὶ Kevin B. MacDonald (κι ἅς εἶναι μέρος τῆς θεωρίας του ἔωλος) - καὶ νὰ σκεφτεῖτε κατὰ πόσο συρρικνώθη ὁ ἐλληνισμὸς τὸν 20ον αἰ. καὶ κατὰ πόσο ἐμεγεθύνθη τὸ Ἰσραήλ κατὰ τὴν ἴδια περίπου περίοδο (πρβλ. καὶ μελέτη Mearsheimer-S. M. Walt)... καὶ τὶ ποσοστὸ τῶν δυτικῶν δισεκατομμυριούχων ἢ τῶν τραπεζικῶν ἐλεγκτῶν αὐτῶν εἶναι... τὶ ποσοστὸ τῶν ιδιωκτητῶν ἢ καὶ ἐλεγκτῶν τῶν ΜΜΕ καὶ τῆς μαζικῆς ψυχαγωγίας εἶναι... τῶν καθηγητῶν εἰς ἐλίτ πανεπιστήμια κ.τ.λ., κ.λπ., κ.ο.κ.,... εἰς σχέσιν μὲ τὸ ποσοστὸ τοῦ συνολικοῦ πληθυσμοῦ... καὶ σκεφτεῖτε τὰς πρωτογενεῖς μυστικὰς κοινωνίας, αἱ ἀναφέρονται εἰς τὸ τρίτον κεφάλαιον τοῦ *Τὸ Πολιτικὸ καὶ ὁ Ἄνθρωπος*, τὸ γεγονὸς ὅτι *Ἡ παρακμὴ τοῦ ἀστικοῦ πολιτισμοῦ*... δὲν ἔχει βιβλιογραφίαν, καὶ ὅτι ὁ Π.Κ. δηλώνει ὅτι ἡ θεωρία τοῦ Μ. Weber μᾶλλον μόνον ἐν μέρει εἶναι ὀρθή, ἄραγε τὶ σημαίνει αὐτὸ διὰ τὸν W. Sombart, ὅς σίγουρα ἔχει τουλάχιστον κάποιαν ἀξίαν ἀλλιῶς δὲν θὰ δημοσίευε ὁ Π.Κ. τὸν *Ἀστόν*;... + γνωστὰ δηλώσεις τοῦ Π.Κ. ὅτι δὲν εἶναι ἐθνικιστὴς ἀλλὰ καὶ περὶ συνόρων... + ὁ Π.Κ., τὸν Werner Conze, ὅπως καὶ ὁ Reinhart Koselleck, πάντα τὸν θεωροῦσε πραγματικὸν **Δάσκαλον**, μὲ ὅλη τὴν σημασίαν τῆς λέξεως, ἰδίως ὡς πρὸς τὴν ἀναλυτικὴν πολυεπίπεδη καὶ πολυστρώματη ἱστοριογραφίαν (κοινωνίας, πολιτικῆς, ἰδεῶν, οἰκονομίας, νομικοῦ πλαισίου, κ.ο.κ.) καὶ περὶ τοῦ προβλήματος τῶν αἰτιῶν καὶ τῆς αἰτιάσεως, ἐνῶ ὁ Conze ποτὲ δὲν δίστασε νὰ ἀσχοληθῇ - ἀσχέτως ἂν ἦτο πάντα ἀκριβὴς ἢ δίκαιος ἢ ὄχι - μὲ μίαν ὁμάδαν ἀνθρώπων

πού κατεῖχε θέσεις σχετικῆς ἐξουσίας *εἰς βαθμὸν ἄκρως
δυσανάλογον* εἰς σχέσιν μὲ τὸ % τοῦ συνολικοῦ
πληθυσμοῦ πού ἦσαν [[πρβλ. τὴν ἀναφορά μου ἄλλοῦ
στὴν σελίδα τοιαύτην περὶ τὴν «ἡσυχίαν τε καὶ σιωπὴ»
τοῦ Heidegger καὶ τοῦ Schmitt]] - κᾶτι πού ἐγὼ κι ἡ κυρ'
Ἀγγέλω μου ἔχουμε ζήσει ἀπὸ κοντὰ καὶ στὸ πετσὶ διὰ
δεκαετίας, καὶ μὲ τὸ ὑπὲρ παραπάνω ἡ κυρ' Ἀγγέλω (ἢ
«πρόκοψε», ὅπως θὰ ἔλεγε ὁ πατήρ ἐμοῦ)· ἀγγλιστὶ =
cutting the fucking bullshit περὶ «ὅλως ἀθώων»
ἀνθρώπων...,... καὶ ἀρκετοὶ ἄλλοι μεν, ἀλλὰ δε ἐλάχιστοι
εἰς σχέσιν μὲ τὸ σύνολο τῶν ἀφελῶν δεκάδων καὶ
ἐκατοντάδων ἐκατομμυρίων, καταλαβαίνουν. Εἷς λόγος
πού φτάσαμεν ἐδῶ πού φτάσαμε, μὲ τρελλαμένους
«Νεοσυντηρητικοὺς» καὶ παλαβιάρηδες «φιλελευθέρους
Δημοκράτες», καὶ οἱ δῶο πλευραὶ τοῦ ἄκρως ἡλιθίου καὶ
ἄκρως ἐπικινδύνου "One World/American
Exceptionalism". Καλὴ τύχη, Κόσμε Δυτικέ, δηλαδή, αὐτὸ
πού ἀπέμεινε! (Ἡ μόνη ἐλπίς εἶναι ὅτι θὰ ἰσχύσῃ τελικῶς
τὸ θεώρημα τοῦ Kenneth Waltz, δὴ ἡ κοινὴ λογικὴ, ἡ
ἐξισορρόπησις, ἡ αὐτοσυντήρησις βάσει ρεαλιστικῆς
σταθμίσεως καὶ δράσεως ἐπὶ καὶ ἐντὸς σχέσεων ἰσχύος
καὶ τοῦ συσχετισμοῦ δυνάμεων.) {

**Ἀσφαλῶς δὲν
λέγω νὰ κάμνετε οὔτε μία δήλωσις ἐπὶ
τοῦ θέματος, οὔτε νὰ πράξετε**

κᾶτι (ἐξηγῶ - ὅσο χαζὸ καὶ νὰ ἀκούγεται - παντοῦ
εἰς αὐτὴν τὴν σελίδα ὅτι τὸ μόνον ρεαλιστικὸ εἶναι
νὰ κάμνῃς αὐτὸ πού ἡμπορεῖς νὰ κάμνῃς... ἀλλὰ μοῦ
ἀρέσει νὰ ἐνημερώνω τοὺς κοιμισμένους (νὰ μὴν
εἴσθε ἀφελεῖς καὶ κουτορνήθια - σᾶς φάγανε
λάχανο!) - ὅτι καὶ νὰ σκέφτονται διὰ τὴν
ἐνημέρωσιν, εἴτε τὴν ἀποδέχονται ἢ οὐ - διὰ κᾶτι

πραγματικότητας που «δεν λέγονται») - αλλά μόνον τὸ γεγονός ὅτι κᾶτι «ἀπαγορεύεται» εἰς τόσας χώρας ἀπὸ τὸ νὰ εἶναι ἀντικείμενο ἐρεύνης πρέπει νὰ σᾶς προβληματίσῃ καὶ νὰ σᾶς βᾶλῃ εἰς περισυλλογὴν, βαθεῖαν (ὅλοι γνωρίζουμεν ὅτι ἡ ἐπιστήμη, ἀκόμα καὶ ἡ ἱστορική, ἔπρεπε νὰ εἶναι ἐλευθέρα νὰ ἐρευνήσῃ ὅλα τὰ θέματα, ἄραγε...). Τὸ γεγονός ἐπίσης ὅτι ἐκ τῶν πραγμάτων τὸ ἔργο τοῦ Π.Κ. - τὸ σπουδαιώτερο ὅλων τῶν ἐποχῶν κατὰ τὴν ἀποψίν μου - πρέπει «νὰ περάσῃ ἀπὸ τὴν ἄτυπον ἐπιτροπὴ τους» ἵνα ἐκδοθῇ ἀπὸ Μεγάλο Ἐκδοτικὸ Οἶκον Ἀκαδημαϊκῶν Τίτλων εἰς τὸν ἀγγλόφωνον κόσμον ἀφοῦ κυριολεκτικῶς ὅπου γυρίσῃς αὐτοὶ εἶναι οἱ ἐκδόται ἢ πίσω ἀπὸ ἐκδότας (οἱ ἄνθρωποι ποὺ σηκώνουν τὸ τηλέφωνο καὶ ποὺ δίδουν διαταγὰς... - ἀφοῦ προσπάθησαν νὰ μπλοκάρουν τὴν ἐκδοσιν βιβλίου τοῦ ὁμόθρησκου τους τὸν P. Gottfried!, καὶ θὰ διστάσουν περὶ τοῦ Χαλκοκονδύλου!) (ἐγὼ καὶ ἡ κυρ' Ἀγγέλω ἔχουμεν τὸν τρόπον νὰ ἐκδώσουμε τὰ ἅπαντα τοῦ Χαλκοκονδύλου εἰς τὰ Ἀγγλικά, εἰς ἐκδόσεις πολυτελείας κ.λπ., ἀλλὰ ΔΕΝ ΤΟ ΚΑΝΟΥΜΕΝ, διότι ΔΕΝ θὰ ἦτο ἡ ἐπιθυμία τοῦ μακαρίτου νὰ γινόταν ἀντικείμενο «σχολίων» ἀπὸ χαζοὺς ὥς ΛΟΒΟΤΟΜΗΜΕΝΟΥΣ - ἄκουσα ἀρκετὰ ἵνα φρίξω ἀπὸ τοὺς ἐν Ἑλλάδι στὸ YouTube (βλ. Readers' Page διὰ τὰ «θυμωμένα» σχόλιά μου περὶ τῶν ἡλιθιοτήτων ποὺ ἄκουσα!!! Ἄν δὲν ξεύρετε τὶ λέτε ΔΙΑΤΙ ΔΕΝ ΤΟ ΒΟΥΛΩΝΕΤΕ ΕΠΙ ΤΕΛΟΥΣ, ΞΕΡΟΛΕΣ ΚΑΙ ΒΛΑΚΕΣ;!!!...)),... Ὅποιος ἔχει τὴν τύχην τὴν ζωὴν του νὰ ἐντρυφήσῃ εἰς τὸ ἔργον τοῦ Χαλκοκονδύλου εἶναι ὄντως εὐλογημένος, καὶ τρώει τὴν πλουσιωτάτη πνευματικὴ τροφὴν ποὺ ὑπάρχει στὴν ἱστορία τῆς Σκέψεως... καὶ τὸ γεγονός ὅτι σημαντικὸ ἐθνικὸ πανεπιστήμιον - δὲν λέω ποῖον - ἀλλὰ εὐκόλως θὰ τὸ βρεῖτε ἂν σκεφτεῖτε - ἤθελε νὰ δῇ ἂν ὑπῆρχε περίπτωσιν νὰ ἐλέγξῃ τὴν ἐρμηνείαν τοῦ κονδυλίου ἔργου διὰ

σκοποὺς ἐκδόσεως... εἷς ἐλεύθερος Ἕλλην, Ῥωμηὸς
πραγματικός, ἀπὸγονος τοῦ Κολοκοτρώνη, μόνον μία
ἀπάντησις θὰ μπορούσε νὰ δώσῃ - «στὰ ἀρχίδια μου»!
Κάλλιο λεύτερος καὶ «προσωρινός», παρὰ διάσημος καὶ
«αἰώνιος»... ὑπὸ αὐτὰς τὰς συνθήκας!...} {Κι ὅσον
ἀφορᾷ αἰτίασιν καὶ αἰτιολογίαν καὶ
«συνωμοσίας», ὅσο πιὸ βαθειὰ
ἀνατρέχουμεν εἰς τὴν ἱστορίαν, τόσο
σχετικῶς μικρὸν ρόλον παίζουν - ἀλλὰ ἀπὸ
τὸ 1204 περίπου καὶ ὕστερα σίγουρα
ἀρχίζουν καὶ παίζουν ἄκρως δυσανάλογο
μὲ τὸν ποσοστὸ τοῦ πληθυσμοῦ τους ρόλον
στὴν ἀνάπτυξιν καὶ ἐμπέδωσιν τοῦ
μερκαντισμοῦ καὶ (πρωτο-)καπιταλισμοῦ
διαμέσου τῆς ἀρχικῆς φάσεως τῆς
Εὐρωπαϊκῆς ἐπεκτάσεως παγκοσμίως, ἣν ὁ
Χαλκοκονδύλης περιγράφει εἰς
τὸ *Πλανητικὴ Πολιτικὴ*..., καὶ ἀπὸ τὸ 19ον
αἰ., τὰ πράγματα εἶναι ἤδη ἄκρως
δυσανάλογα καὶ στὸν πνευματικὸν τομέα,...
καὶ ἀπὸ τὸν 20ον αἰ. ὥς σήμερον, τὰ
πράγματα εἰς μερικὰς χώρας εἶναι **τελείως
ἐκτὸς ἐλέγχου περὶ ἄκρως δυσαναλόγου
συμμετοχῆς εἰς σχετικῶς ὑψηλὰ πόστα
σχετικῆς ἐξουσίας καὶ ἐπιρροῆς**

(συμπεριλαμβανομένης τῆς παράνομης ἢ καὶ νόμιμης (ἐξαρτᾶται πῶς τὸ βλέπει κανεῖς) δικτύωσης καὶ τῆς προωθήσεως τῶν ιδίων ἀνθρώπων βάσει τῆς πρωτογενοῦς μυστικῆς κοινωνίας τους, κ.ο.κ. - γιὰ ψάξετε τὶ κάνουν ἵνα νὰ ἔχουν π.χ. τὸ 25% τῶν φοιτητῶν ἀνωτάτου πανεπιστημίου παγκοσμίας ἐμβελείας ὅταν εἶναι μόνον τὸ 2% τοῦ συνολικοῦ πληθυσμοῦ τῆς χώρας τοιαύτης - καὶ αὐτὸ ἰσχύει ἀπολύτως καὶ εἰς τὰς ἱατρικὰς σχολάς, περὶ θώκων Καθηγητῶν ἐλίτ Πανεπιστημίων γενικῶς, καὶ εἰς τὰ ἀνώτερα καὶ ἀνώτατα δικαστήρια, καὶ εἰς τὰς μεγάλας ἐταιρείας ὡς πρὸς προαγωγάς, στὰ ΜΜΕ, στὴ μαζικὴ ψυχαγωγία, σὲ κυβερνητικὰ πόστα διαμορφώσεως πολιτικῆς, στὰ ἀνώτατα στελέχη τραπεζῶν καὶ δημοσιονομικῶν, χρηματιστηριακῶν καὶ λοιπῶν παρομοίων ἰδρυμάτων, στοὺς δισεκατομμυριούχους, κ.τ.λ., κ.λ.π., κ.ο.κ.)... (ἀφοῦ ἐν Ἑλλάδι ὑπάρχουν

έφημερίδας πού φωνασκοῦν τακτικῶς περὶ
ἀντι-..... καὶ σχεδὸν σίγουρα
χρηματοδοτοῦνται ἀπὸ τὴν ἢ
πρεσβεία (περίπου τὸ ἴδιο κάνει)),... οὔτε
νὰ κλάση δὲν μπορεῖ κάποιος, χωρὶς νὰ τὸ
πάρουν εἴδησιν (καὶ μὲ τὰ ΣατανοΒιβλία
τους) (καὶ ποῦ νὰ ζήσει κάποιος τὸ τὶ
κάνουν εἰς τὰς «συνοικίας τους» - ἀπὸ τὸ
Δημαρχεῖο ὡς τὰ Σουπερμάρκετ!)... δὲν
εἶναι λᾶθος μέσες-ἄκρες ἢ παρομοίωσις μὲ
παράσιτο, ψῦλλο, γῦπα, καρκίνωμα,... ἀφοῦ
ἡ σκληρὴ ἐργασία ἢ χειρωνακτικὴ, τοῦ
σώματος,... δὲν γίνεται συνήθως ἀπὸ
αὐτοὺς (ἐκτὸς ἐντὸς Ἰσραὴλ, βεβαίως, καὶ
ὥσπου τελειώσει τὸ πρῶτο μαζικὸ κύμα
μεταναστῶν (στὰς ΗΠΑ, Αὐστραλία, κ.λπ.)
ὡς τὸ ΔΠΠ)... οὔτε μία ἀνάλογος θυσία εἰς
πολέμους ὡς στρατιῶται... ἂν καὶ φαίνεται
ὅτι εἶναι κάπως χοντρὴ καὶ ἐπιφανειακῶς
«ἐπιθετικὴ» ἢ παρομοίωσις αὕτη... ὅμως,
ὅταν συγκριθῇ μὲ αὐτὰ πού κάνουν αὐτοί...
ὅποιος δὲν τὸ ἔχει ἐπανειλημμένως ζήσει
πράγματι δὲν ἔχει ιδέαν, οὐδεμίαν...
διαβάσετε κι αὐτὸ πού ἔγραψα στὰ

άγγλικά για σχολικά βιβλία, ταινίας είς
σχέσιν μὲ θανάτους τὸν 20ον αἰ.,... καὶ
ἄλλοῦ είς αὐτὴν τὴν σελίδαν καὶ είς ἄλλας
σελίδας τοῦ ἱστοτόπου αὐτοῦ...

Eyes Wide Shut ἢ Full-Spectrum
Zio-Lobotomy.}}]

When I talk to my few Jewish Friends (or: when High
Tribal Consciousness exists on Both Sides, there is no
Time for Pussyfooting)

When I talk to my few Jewish Friends, because we've
known one another since we were Young, we **CUT THE
BULLSHIT**, and we understand one another's Perspective,
and always at the END, we look at one another **HARD** IN
THE EYE - **whilst shaking hands very firmly** - and e.g.
my Mate Sam says to me, without speaking, "It's WE who
are in Control NOW, you have no other choice", and I say
to Sam, without speaking, "We've had our Turn and your
Defeat will Come one day - hopefully soon". That's how I
can still talk to my few Jewish friends, **because it cannot
be on any other BASIS.**

[[For young Greeks of the Diaspora - if any - wanting to learn advanced modern Greek,
make sure you read and study: Διδὼ Σωτηρίου, *Ματωμένα Χώματα*]]

Authenticity

If there were such a thing as authenticity, it would never have been lost.

[[Interpretation: The Fact Things Can and Do Happen "Inauthentically" Proves that there is NO INHERENT AUTHENTICITY WHATSOEVER, EVER. But that does not mean that there are no such things as Facts, Social Facts and Historical (Factual) Reality. (Causality can be a much more complicated matter).]]

The First De-Cision (or: Ubiquitous Forms of Power and of Identity in Groups and Individuals)

There is no First De-Cision as One Act Taken by One Person. There is a Macro-Historical Process (Development or Evolution) in which Groups are Formed and After the Basic World Image All People Have (i.e. The Human Race or Human Genus (or Human Species when compared to other animal species)) as opposed to non-human Animals, Crystallises and Comes into Being (incl. inter alia Human Rationality), Different Groups of Humans

Form - Over Time - Different Fundamental World Views Residing in Different Cultures and Different Societies within which, inter alia, Ideologem(e)s Interact and a Dominant Ideology (incl. as Religion, Values and Anti-Values, etc.), - which always have some kind of relationship to the Observation of Empirical Reality too, though rarely at the level of absolutely consistent (scientific, non-normative, descriptive) Theory -, is Formed and Re-Enforced by various means of Social Disciplining to Continue the Social Coherence and Social Order inherent in all Societies of Humans. But Apart from Co-Operation there is Conflict TOO - and VIOLENCE (incl. inter alia, as crime, and as group violence as various forms of War), which is always at least Potentially Ready to Break Out or even Explode (hence, the continual, permanent existence of Police Forces, Armies, Militias, etc. - depending on time and place). AND the Ever-Present Conflict (non-violent or not), along with other Social Phenomena such as Innovation,

Economic Development, Interactions with the Other, etc., etc., etc.,... ensure that the Co-Operation CAN'T KEEP THINGS (ROUGHLY) THE SAME FOREVER, AND HENCE SOCIETIES CHANGE...

Reality is Continuous, but...

Reality is Continuous, but theoretical conceptualisation requires theoretical abstraction. There is NO Other Way. Our Minds are NOT Continuous In and With All of Reality.... Our Minds are NOT All of Reality...

[[Όταν λέμε ότι αι αισθητικάι-πολιτισμικάι έπιλογαί και προτιμήσεις δέν δύνανται νά άναχθώσιν είς πρώτο τε και κύριο μέλημα διά τās σχέσεις μεταξύ κρατών ή και έθνών, δέν σημαίνει ότι πρέπει και νά έκμηδενίσουμε και τόν έαυτό μας. Άφοϋ ό σκοπός είναι ή αύτοσυντήρησις.]]

When we say

When we say that aesthetic-cultural choices and preferences cannot be reduced to the first and main concern for relations between states and or nations, it does not mean that we must also annihilate ourselves. Since the goal is self-preservation.

When We Say Our Tribe is DEAD

When we say our Tribe is DEAD, it does not mean we shall not FIGHT for what is LEFT until we DIE.

When I Look at the Tribes

When I Look at the Tribes, I Look to my West, and I see some Tribes I Like. I Look to my East, and Near, there are Mine, many of whom still Look Like ME, but who have been Lost - and for that I shall Cry Forever; and Far, there are Tribes worth a great deal of Respect. To my North (North-West), there are Tribes, some of whose Individuals I can and do Admire. And to my South, I see a Lot of Trouble. When I Look at the Tribes, I Always Curse the Satanic Tribe, and Keep IT as far Away from Me as Possible. When I Look at the Tribes - at the End of the Day - I ONLY EVER SEE MY TRIBE; MY TRIBESMEN, MY TRIBESWOMEN

***, MY FELLOW TRIBAL WARRIORS. WHEN
I LOOK AT THE TRIBES, I SEE, I HEAR, I
FEEL AND LOVE ONLY MINE.***

- The Cassavetes of Philosophy, perhaps?
- Forget about it. 'Ο 'Ιωάννης καὶ ἐγὼ
ἐπιστρέφουμε σπῖτι.

INTERNATIONAL NOTICE

No "sane" person of the West
(very, very, very broadly
defined) wants the USA to
lose. We want the USA to
"work it out" with China and
Russia and India and Japan
and Germany and Persia and
Turkey and anyone else in
the Match - with as less
blood as possible, even
though we all know
that *there will be blood*. We
also want us little (and or
pathetic) countries to live
too (though that's by no
means guaranteed). And

"working it out" means reining in, or better still squashing out of existence, the Satanic Circus Monkey (that's how I call it; you call it what you want). There is no other way... (Science, as non-normative, logically coherent description and explanation of all known empirical reality, though, could not care less if there was a nuclear conflagration... even such a conflagration of such a conflagratory extent so as to end all conflagrations

barring any possibility
whatsoever of any other
conflagrations!)

THIS IS NOT BY P.K.!!!

[[By the mid-1990s P.K. had told the "Greek" elites to cut the parasitic consumerism, *TO CUT ALL THE FUCKING BULLSHIT*, INCL. THE VERY "NICE" BUT ABSOLUTELY IRRELEVANT DREAMS OF YESTERYEAR AND PRE-CAPITALISTIC STATES OF HELLENOCENTRIC AFFAIRS (no matter how much we love some of those thinkers - and a particular Professor whom I won't name knows exactly whom I'm talking about!!!), and to do the following in order for Hellenism to survive: a) production and exports (over imports and parasitic consumption); b) invest in technology; c) radically change and fix administration; d) improve education in line with a) to c); e) respect and protect

one's own borders. And the pathetic, Zio-USA-Germano-Lobotomised **parasites** did the exact opposite!!! THE FUCKING USELESS PIECES OF TOTAL COW DUNG!!! And since "fair is fair", Israel did all of the above and more, and obviously did not need P.K. to tell them. So if a collective wants to fight to survive in a very harsh and competitive environment which is world, international, global, planetary... Politics, they do not have their elites behaving like Lobotomised Toady Arse-Licker Parasites, but DO EVERYTHING POSSIBLE (AND MORE) TO MOBILISE THE PEOPLE IN ORDER TO FIGHT TO SURVIVE!!! But the "Greek" elites (and people) have chosen Collective Euthanasia, Suicide, Zio-Lobotomised Auto-Genocide... Well Done!!! 10 points to you!!! Here, have a Prize!!! Congratulations, FUCKING DISGUSTING ANIMALS!!! (And that's ^{my tribe} I'm talking about)...]]

[[This supplements the above (in Greek): <https://slpress.gr/ethnika/to-anikomen-eis-tin-dysin-kai-i-geopolitiki-tis-agelis/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[Like Machiavelli or Hobbes (and Spinoza), you can know, in fact you have a duty to know, but there are some things you cannot write for the eyes of the public to read, let alone say for the public's ears to hear, for your group and your place in your group's hierarchy is your life - but more importantly, it's your group's life, which always comes first. Matters might get more complicated for those belonging to more than one group, but they must figure it out, otherwise one group or another might figure it out for them.]]

THIS IS NOT BY P.K.!!!

[[Science Fiction? In the year 1847 in some strange, hot, dry stretch of land when an Aborigine pointed a bone at some Englishmen who were engaged in what humans have always done since time immemorial, i.e. entering into and taking over space which had previously belonged to others, the Englishmen laughed. About 200 years later however, something started to become true. And 300 years later it was

True. Time and the Heterogony of Ends are the real-world effects of the raw impulse which the pointing of the bone represents.]]

*Δέν γίνεται. Αὐτός εἶναι ὁ κόσμος εἰς τὸν ὁποῖον ἐβίω
καὶ ζῶ. Ἄν ἤθελον νὰ ζῶ εἰς ἕναν κόσμον εἰς τὸν
ὁποῖον ἡμεῖς εἴμεθα Δύναμις Κυρίαρχη, θὰ ἔπρεπε νὰ
εἰσέλθω εἰς Μηχανὴν τοῦ Χρόνου καὶ νὰ ἐπιστρέψω
χίλια καὶ βᾶλε χρόνους γιὰ νὰ ζήσω αὐτὸ πὺν αἱ ὀρμαὶ
καὶ δίψα διὰ ἰσχὺν λαχταροῦν καὶ ὑπαγορεύουν·
κακῶς! Ἀπλῶς δὲ γίνεται.*

*Βρὲ ζῶα! Πῶς θὰ γίνῃ συσπείρωσις ἵνα ἐπιβιώσουμεν
ἂν δὲν ἔχετε ξεκάθαρη εἰκόνα τοῦ Σατανᾶ; Καὶ ἀντὶ
νὰ ξεύρετε ποῖος μᾶς θέλει νεκρούς, κάθεσθε καὶ τὸν
καλοπιάνετε, τὸν πιστεύετε καὶ τὸν γλύφετε, πρῶτ',
μεσημέρι, βράδυ. Σατανᾶς εἶναι! Δέν εἶναι αὐτός πὺν
νομίζετε, καὶ τώρα πεθαίνουμε, ἀφοῦ ἐμεῖς οἱ ἴδιοι δὲν
ξεύρουμεν πλέον ποῖοι εἴμεθα (αὐτός πὺν δὲν ἔχει
καθαρὰν ἐπίγνωσιν τοῦ Σατανᾶ δὲν δύναται νὰ ξεύρῃ
ποῖος εἶναι ὁ ἴδιος) - καὶ δὲν τὸ ἔχετε ἀκόμα πάρει
χαμπᾶρι. Φοβᾶμαι ὅτι ἤδη εἶναι λίαν ἀργά. Βρὲ ζῶα!*

Γιὰ νὰ κλάψουμε ὅλοι
μαζί: <http://ardin-rixi.gr/archives/209020?temp-new-window-replacement=true> (δυστυχῶς ἡ

ὀρθή στηλίτευσις τοῦ νοσταλγοῦ, τηρουμένων τῶν ἀναλογιῶν, ἰσχύει καὶ διὰ τὸν ὄνειροπόλον τοῦ μέλλοντος: ἡ ἀλήθεια εἶναι ὅτι τελειώσαμεν, ξοφλήσαμεν καὶ ἀφανιστήκαμεν,... δὲν ὑπάρχει μικρὸ ρεῦμα, μικρούτσικο ρεῦμα, κανένα ρεῦμα... αὐτὰ εἶναι λόγια ἐφησυχασμοῦ τοῦ ἀμέσως μελλοθανάτου... καὶ ἡ νοσταλγία, λίαν συντόμως ἐξ μακροϊστορικῆς ἀπόψεως, θὰ τελειώσῃ κι αὕτη: τὸ μέλλον ἤδη ἀνήκει εἰς ἄλλους...)

Ἐν ἔτει 1910, ὁ Π. Γ. κατήγγειλεν τὸν εὐρωπαϊσμόν τοῦ Ε. Β. καὶ ἰσχυρίσατο ὅτι εἰς αἰῶναν εἰς δὲν θὰ ὁμιλοῦνται ἄλλο τὰ ἐλληνικά. Ὑστερα ἐπῆγε νὰ σκοτωθῇ, γυμνοτσίτσιδος, καβάλα τῷ ἀλόγῳ τῷ λευκῷ· ἐπὶ κροτάφου μπιστολιά. (Οὐκ ἔπεσεν ὅξω πολλά. = no ripto oxo poly)

Μόλις έψές έμαθα ότι ό Μουστάκας (ό δικός μας, όχι ό άγαπημένος ήθοποιός), πάντα μετελάμβανεν μόνος του μετά τοῦ ιερέως του. Πότες μπροστά από άλλον κόσμον. Μπροστά από άλλον κόσμον πάντα, έκαιγε τās πίστας...

Σάν τόν Λορεντζάτο: Ποίος δέν υπέρ-άγαπᾷ τόν μπάρμπα Ζήσιμο, όστις πήγε στο Μέτωπο τὸ 1940 με τούς παππούδες μας, ἩΡΩΣ αὐτός πού βρῆκε έκ Κηφισσίας ότι ό μοντερνισμός καταλήγει εἰς ἓν ΜΗΔΕΝ;

Καὶ νὰ μὴν φτάσω ποτές στο χωριό, ἐγὼ μόνον στο χωριό πηγαίνω, κι ἄς μὴν σώσω νὰ πάω ποτές άλλοῦ.

Ἔως τέτταρα χιλιάδας ἔτη. Αὐτό ἦτον. Τώρα ἡ ὥρα τῶν πάππων, παππούληδων καὶ βαβάδων, τῶν προπάππων καὶ προγιαγιάδων. Πᾶμε κυρ' Ἀγγέλω! Φύγαμε! Ἀντίο σας καὶ πολλὰς ἀναμνήσεις ὁμορφας...

Ὅσο «τρελλό» καὶ νὰ ἀκούγεται αὐτό εἰς ὧτα πολυπολιτισμικά καὶ ἐκλεπτυσμένα - καὶ παρόλο πὺ τὸ ΝΑΤΟ εἶναι «ὕποχρεωτικό» -, ἡ πλήρης ὑιοθεσία τοῦ Σατανισμοῦ καὶ Ἐθνομηδενισμοῦ, δὴ ἡ πλήρης ὑποταγή

εἰς τὸν Ἀφελληνισμόν, καὶ τὴν ταύτισιν
τοῦ ἐμπράγματος ἔθνικοῦ
πατριωτισμοῦ, ὅς δρᾷ καὶ δὲν ἀπλῶς
ἀμπελοφιλοσοφεῖ, μὲ τὴν
«ἈκροΔεξιάν», ἣν δὲν θὰ μάθετε ποτές
νὰ τὴν ὀρίσετε ὅσα μαθήματα καὶ νὰ
σᾶς κάνουν πραγματικοὶ πολιτικοὶ
ἐπιστήμονες καὶ ὄχι χαζοχαρούμενοι
ἰδεολόγοι τῆς ἀκραΐας διανοητικῆς
καθυστερήσεως, οἱ ὅλως τυχαίως
παπαγαλίζουν συνθήματα ὑπὲρ ξένων
ἐνθικισμῶν ἢ καὶ ἱμπεριαλισμῶν...
ὑποταγὴ λοιπὸν εἰς αὐτὸ ποὺ ΘΕΛΟΥΝ
διάφοροι μὴ Ἕλληνες καὶ «Ἕλληνες»,
μετὰ μαθηματικῆς ἀκριβεΐας, ὀδηγεῖ εἰς
περαιτέρω Ὑπογεννητικότηταν καὶ
Προηγμένον Ἀτομικισμόν, ἦτοι,
φαινόμενα, ἃ ἦσαν ἀνέκαθεν ἐναντίον
τοῦ ἐλληνισμοῦ. Συνεχίσετε λοιπὸν μὲ
τὸν Δικαιωματικὸν Πουστισμόν, τὴν
Οἰκουμενικὴν Πουτανοσύνην, τὴν
παράφρονα Ἀλλολατρείαν καὶ τὴν
Γενικευμένην Λοβοτομήν, καὶ τὸ 2100
τυχεροὶ θὰ εἴμεθα ἂν ἐξ Οὐρανοῦ

ἀκοῦμεν ὅτι οἱ Κινέζοι ἱστορικοὶ
ἀναφέρονται ὅτι κάποτε ὑπῆρχε
κάποια, κάποιος, κάτι Σὶ-Λά.

[[Διατί κάποια συγκεκριμένη
χώρα ΣΦΡΑΓΙΖΕΙ τὰ σύνορά της, καὶ ἡ
Διασπορὰ τῶν
ΠολυΔισεκατομμυριούχων τῆς σχεδὸν
ἐξ ὁλοκλήρου ΠΡΟΩΘΕΙ ΕΝΕΡΓΩΣ τὴν
Μαζικὴν Εἰσβολὴν τοῦ Ἕλλου καὶ
ΜπαχαλοΠιθήκου εἰς Εὐρώπας καὶ
Δῦσιν; Πόσο Λοβοτομημένοι εἴσθε;
Πόσο;]]

[[Ὁ Σατανᾶς ὁ ἴδιος ἀπαιτεῖ ΜΝΗΜΕΙΑ
δι' αὐτόν, καὶ ὄχι διὰ τοὺς δικούς σου
Προγόνους, οἱ - κατὰ τὸν Σατανᾶν -
ἀξίζουν ΛΗΘΗ, καὶ τί κάνεις ἐσύ;
Κάθεσαι καὶ Προσκυνᾷς τὸν ΣΑΤΑΝΑΝ
καὶ ἐν τῷ μεταξὺ τὸ Γένος σου
ΑΠΟΘΑΙΝΕΙ. Πόσο Λοβοτομημένος εἶσαι;
Πόσο;]]

PM of Israel [Επαληθευμένος λογαριασμός](#)



@IsraeliPM

Ακολουθήστε Ακολουθήστε τον χρήστη @IsraeliPM
Περισσότερα

The weak crumble, are slaughtered and are erased from history while the strong, for good or for ill, survive. The strong are respected, and alliances are made with the strong, and in the end peace is made with the strong.

10:05 π.μ. - 29 Αυγ 2018

Look. The "PM of Israel" is basically right, but he forgets to add, that there is no "in the end" and there is no "eternal peace". In other words, every Tribe should Strive for Survival, but don't ever expect that you're going to get what you want forever. Other Tribes consist of MEN, too, and if you don't know how to co-exist with Other Tribes, Eventually, Another Tribe or Other Tribes will GET YOU!!!

[[Μιλάει ἡ καρδιά, καὶ ἡ καρδιά λέγει: Ῥωσσία, Δικτατορία καὶ Ὁρθοδοξία. Μιλάει ὁ νοῦς, καὶ ὁ νοῦς λέγει: Τελειώσαμε ἤδη. Τί παιδεύεσαι; Τί ψάχνεις; Τί γυρεύεις;]]

Τὴν Δόξαν, τὴν Φήμην καὶ
τὴν Ἀναγνώρισιν τὲς
ἐβρῆκα εἰς τὸν Ὅμηρον.
Διότι ὁμιλῶ τὴν γλῶσσαν
του. Δὲν σὲ χρειάζομαι
Σατανᾶ. Δὲν σὲ Θέλω.
Φῦγε ἀπὸ κοντά μου. Μὲ
τὴν γλῶσσαν, λαλιὰν τοῦ
Ὅμηρου Στέκομαι, μετὰ
τῆς γλώσσης, λαλιᾶς τοῦ
Ὅμηρου Ἀναπνέω,
Ἵσταμαι τε καὶ Ζῶ.

Θὰ 'ρθη ἡ δική σας Στιγμή, Σατανᾶδες. Θὰ 'ρθη ἡ δική σας ἡ Στιγμή, Σατανισταί! [Ἔχετε ἓν πρόβλημα λογικὸ καὶ πραγματολογικόν, Σατανισταί! Ἐσεῖς περισσότερο ἀπὸ ὅποιονδήποτε ἄλλον, πρεσβεύετε τὴν ἰσότητα ὅλων τῶν ἀνθρώπων, ἐνῶ ἔχετε καὶ κατέχετε ἄκρως δυσαναλόγως - θέσεις διαφόρων

είδων ἐξουσίας τε καὶ ἐπιρροῆς - εἰς σχέσιν μὲ τὸ
σύνολο τοῦ πληθυσμοῦ εἰς ἀρκετάς, οὐκ ὀλίγας χώρας
τῆς Δύσεως. Ἄραγε, θάρθη ἡ Στιγμή σας, Σατανᾶδες.
Θάρθη ἡ Στιγμή σας, Σατανισταί!]]

Ἔχω διαβάσει...

Ἔχω διαβάσει εἰς ἄρθρον ἀγγλικὸν ἐνὸς
διαδυκτιακοῦ περιοδικοῦ ἴσως ἢ μᾶλλον καὶ μὲ
ἐθνικοσοσιαλιστικὰς συμπαθείας, ὅτι ὁ Μεταξᾶς ἦτο
Οὐβριός. Αὐτὸ πού ξεύρω εἶναι ὅτι ὅλοι οἱ Ἀρχηγοὶ
τοῦ νεοἐλληνικοῦ κρατιδίου - εἴτε θέλουν εἴτε οὐκ -
ἀναγκαστικῶς ἡγοῦνται χώρας μὴ ἀνεξάρτητης, ἡμι-
ἀνεξάρτητης τὸ πολὺ, καὶ αὐτὸ ἀπαιτεῖ ἐλιγμούς εἰς
σχέσιν μετ' ἄλλων (κυρίως λίαν μεγαλυτέρων)
Δυνάμεων. Τοιουτοτρόπως, ὁ Μεταξᾶς θὰ κριθῇ ὄχι
ἂν ἦτο Οὐβριός - προτιμώτερο νὰ μὴν ἦτο βεβαίως,
ἀλλὰ δὲν εἶναι κριτήριον αὐτὸ καθ' ἑαυτὸ ἀποδεικτικὸν
ἀπὸ μόνον του διὰ πολιτικὴν δρᾶσιν - ἀλλὰ περὶ τίνος
ἔκαμνε ὡς ἡγέτης. Καὶ ὁ ἀπολογισμὸς σίγουρα δὲν
εἶναι ἀπολύτως ἢ ἀναγκαστικῶς σχεδὸν ἐξ
ὀλοκλήρου, ἢ ἀκόμα καὶ κατὰ πολὺ, ἀρνητικὸς. Χρῆ
πολλῆς ἐρεῦνης τὸ Πρᾶγμα. [[Στὴν ἐξαίρετη σειρὰ τοῦ

Κουτσομύτη, Ἡ Ἐκτέλεση(1993), πρωτίστως περὶ Δραγούμη καὶ τῶν θηλέων τε
καὶ συνάμα κατακτήσεών του («Τυχεράκια!» - Ὡχ! Ἡ κυρ' Ἀγγέλω νὰ μὴν τὸ
διαβάσῃ αὐτό!), ὁ Μεταξᾶς ἀπεικονίζεται μὲ τρόπον, ὅς τὸν κάνει λίαν
συμπαθῆ!]]

Ἡ Πλήρης Λοβοτομή:

Ἐπισήμως, ὁ εἷς τῶν ἑπτὰ δισεκατομμυριούχων εἰς
τὸν Πλανήτην εἶναι Ὁβραῖος - νὰ μὴν πῶ
«Σατανιστὴς» (καὶ ἴσως διὰ τραπεζικοῦ κεφαλαίου
ἐλέγχουν τοὺς 2 ἢ 3 τῶν 7), οἱ - ἐκτὸς ἀπὸ τὸ νὰ εἶναι
εἷς Οὐβριὸς εἰς τοὺς πεντακοσίους ἀνθρώπους εἰς
τὸν ὅλον πλανήτην -προωθοῦν ἀντοιχτὰ σύνορα διὰ
ὅλην τὴν Δῦσιν (ξεύρουν ὅτι στὴν Κίναν καὶ στὴν
Ἰαπωνίαν, λόγου χάριν, δὲν τοῦς περνάει), μὲ
ἀμπαρωμένα, κλειστά, σφραγισμένα σύνορα διὰ τὸ
Ἰσραῆλ. Ἐσεῖς οἱ πλήρως ΛΟΒΟΤΟΜΗΜΕΝΟΙ λέτε ὅτι
ἀπαγορεύεται ἡ λέξις «λαθρομετανάστης» ὅταν ἕνας
ἐχέφρων ἄνθρωπος μόνον θὰ τοῦς ἔβλεπε ὡς
ΒΟΘΡΟΠΙΘΗΚΟΥΣ ΕΙΣΒΟΛΕΙΣ, διατὶ αὐτὸ ἀκριβῶς
κάνουν π.χ. ὅχι μόνον οἱ Ἰσραηλῖτες εἰς τὸ Ἰσραῆλ,
ἀλλὰ καὶ εἰς τὴν Κίναν οἱ Κινέζοι, καὶ ἀπὸ ὅσα ξεύρω
οἱ Κινέζοι εἶναι καὶ ΠΟΛΙΤΙΣΜΕΝΟΙ καὶ ἔχουν
ΠΟΛΙΤΙΣΜΟΝ διὰ 5,000 περίπου ἔτη. Καὶ ἐσεῖς -
ἔχοντας ξεχάσει ὅτι κάποτε ὑπήρχαμεν διὰ σχεδὸν
4,000 ἔτη, διότι σίγουρα σήμερον δὲν ὑπάρχουμεν
πλέον - ἀκολουθεῖτε ΤΥΦΛΩΣ τὸν Σατανᾶν διότι ἤδη
εἴσθε Μία Πλήρης Λοβοτομή. [[Ἀλλὰ καὶ νὰ καλοῦνται
ὅλοι οἱ εἰσβολεῖς «μετανᾶστες», πάλι μὲ τὴν χρῆσιν
κάποιας λέξεως δὲν λύνονται τὰ κρίσιμα κοινωνικά
προβλήματα: Ἀνομίας, Ἐγκληματικότητα,
Μεταδόσεως «καινούργιων» κολλητικῶν Ἀσθενειῶν,
Μὴ Ἐντάξεως,
Μουχαμετοῦ Ἀραποῦ ἈσιατοΚατακτῆσεως,
Τουρκοκυριαρχίας, Γερμανοῦ ἡγεμονίας,
Σιωνιστικοῦ Ἀμερικανικῆς Γενικῆς Λοβοτομῆς τοῦ
Πλήρους Φάσματος τοῦ Ἐγκεφάλου καὶ τῆς Σκέψεως,
Αἰσθητικῆς Ἀποστροφῆς καὶ Ἀνεξέλεγκτης Ἀηδίας,
τῆς ΑὐτοΓενοκτονίας καὶ τοῦ Συλλογικοῦ

Αὐτοἰ Ἀνασκολοπισμοῦ, κ.ο.κ.. Βλέπετε, αἱ λέξεις εἶναι μέρος τῆς Πραγματικότητος, ἀλλὰ ἡ Πραγματικότης Στηρίζεται εἰς τὰς Πράξεις, καὶ αὐτὸς ὅς Πράττει Λᾶθος Παύει νὰ Πράττῃ διότι δὲν Ὑπάρχει. Εἶναι Μηδέν.]]

Ἡ Συλλογικὴ Ἀπόφασις

Ἡ Συλλογικὴ Ἀπόφασις μετὰ Δέκα Ἑτῶν Κρίσεως εἶναι ἡ ἐξῆς:

Ποῦ εἶναι ἡ Ἐθνικὴ Ἐπιτροπὴ Ἐπαναπατρισμοῦ Ἑλλήνων ἡλικίας Κάτω τῶν 40 Χρόνων;

Ποῦ εἶναι ἡ Ἐθνικὴ Ἐπιτροπὴ Ἀντιμετωπίσεως τῆς Ὑπογεννητικότητος τῶν Ἑλλήνων Γηγενῶν καὶ Ἰθαγενῶν;

Ποῦ εἶναι ἡ Ἐθνικὴ Ἐπιτροπὴ Πλήρους Φυλάξεως τῶν Συνόρων καὶ Ἐξελληνισμοῦ τῶν Ἀλλογενῶν, οἱ θὰ μείνουν στὴν Ἑλλάδα;

Ποῦ εἶναι ἡ Ἐθνικὴ Ἐπιτροπὴ Παραγωγικῆς Ἀνασυγκροτήσεως τῆς Πρωτογενοῦς καὶ Δευτερογενοῦς Παραγωγῆς μετὰ τῆς Συνδέσεως τῆς Παραγωγῆς μὲ Τουρισμόν, Ναυπηγική, Ναυτιλία, καὶ Αὐξανομένης Ἐξαγωγάς, κ.τ.λ.;

Ποῦ εἶναι ἡ Ἐθνικὴ Ἐπιτροπὴ Ἐκπαιδεύσεως μὲ Ἑμφασιν ἐπὶ τῆς Τεχνικῆς Ἐκπαιδεύσεως, ἥ θὰ συσχετίζεται μὲ τὴν Ἐθνικὴ Παραγωγή, καὶ μὲ τὸν Ἱστορικὸν Ἑλληνισμόν ὡς Γλῶσσαν καὶ Πολυσύνθετον Πολιτισμόν Ῥήξεως καὶ Συνεχείας;

Ποῦ εἶναι αἱ Πράξεις αἱ Συγκεκριμέναι ἐπὶ τῶν
Σχεδίων τῶν Ἐπιτροπῶν αὐτῶν καὶ ἄλλων θεμάτων
κρισίμου Ἐθνικοῦ Ἐνδιαφέροντος;

Μὲ ἄλλα λόγια, Ἡ Συλλογικὴ Ἀπόφασις ἐν ὅψει τῶν
Ἵπερ'Ἐθνικισμῶν Τουρκίας, Σκοπιανῶν, Γερμανῶν
(Τευτόνων), Ἀμερικανῶν, Ἰσραηλιτῶν (Ἰουδαίων),
Ῥώσων, ΜεγαλοΒρετανῶν, Γάλλων (Φράγκων),
Ἰαπώνων, Ἰνδῶν, Περσῶν, Οὐγγρων, Σλοβένων,
Αἰγυπτίων, Κροατῶν, Πολωνῶν τε καὶ Κινέζων
(Χανάνθρωπων) μεταξὺ ἄλλων, εἶναι:

Συλλογικὴ Εὐθανασία καὶ Ἀφάνεια.

Ὁ τρελῶν καὶ τῆς ΕΑΜίτισσας μάστιγος σχεδὸν
ἐκτελεσθείσης

Ὁ τρελῶν καὶ τῆς ΕΑΜίτισσας μάστιγος, ἥ παρ'
ὀλίγον νὰ ἐκτελεστῇ ὡσὰν τὸν ΕΠΟΝίτη μου θεῖο
Θρασύβουλα (Θρασύβουλον) Τζαβάραν (ὅς, 17 -
σχεδὸν 18 ἐτῶν τὸ 1946, πέρασε μία νύξ εἰς κοτέτσι
ὑπὸ φύλαξιν πριχοῦ ὁ Δικηγόρος πατήρ του ὁ
Τζαβάρας ὁ Δημήτριος, ἀδελφὸς τῆς χοντρῆς βαβᾶς
μου τῆς Γεωργούλας, ἔσωσε τὸν γιόκα του τὴν
στιγμὴν τὴν ὑστάτη, λιγᾶκι πρὶν ξημερώσει ἀφοῦ
ἔτρεχε ὅλο τὸ βράδυ νὰ τὸν εὔρη),... ἀποσιωπᾶ
πλήρως περὶ παιδομαζωμάτων καὶ σφαγῶν καὶ
βασανιστηρίων καὶ ἐξεγέρσεων καὶ

καταναγκαστικῶν ἔργων καὶ ὑπερόγκων χαρατσιῶν
καὶ μαζικῶν Μουχαμετοποιήσεων καὶ ἄλλων
«ἀσημάντων λεπτομερειῶν τῆς ἱστορίας» ἀφοῦ ὄχι
μόνον εἰς Βρυώνην δὲν ἀναφέρεται, μὰ οὔτε εἰς
Βακαλόπουλον ἢ ὁποιονδήποτε ἄλλον δὲν τὸν
συμφέρει, ὅπως εἰς τὸν Ἀρβανίτην, λόγου
χᾶριν (καθὼς ἐπίσης τείνει νὰ
παραβλέπη καὶ τὰς ἱστορικὰς
μεταμφιέσεις, καὶ τοὺς διαχρονικοὺς
ρόλους, τοῦ Σατανᾶ). Παρὰ ταῦτα, μᾶς
διασκεδάζει διότι σκέφτεται
σφαιρικῶς, καὶ προβάλλει σενάρια, ἃ θὰ
ἦσαν ἴσως ὑλοποιήσιμα ἂν 20 καὶ
παραπάνω ἑκατομμύρια Ἀλεβῆδες
Τοῦρκοι ἐξελληνίζονταν ἢ
ἐπανελληνοποιοῦνταν ἐν μία νυκτί.
Δυστυχῶς, τὸ ἀντίθετο συμβαίνει·
χάνεται αὐτὸ ὃ ἐν Ἑλλάδι ἀπομένει.

[[Ἔχω τὴν ἐντύπωσιν ὅτι οἱ περισσότεροι «Καθηγηταὶ» - ἂν ὄχι ὅλοι - εἶναι καὶ
Πράκτορες... ἴσως κάνω λάθος...]]

Δῦο Χωριᾶται Μετανᾶσται ἐπὶ πατρίων
ἐδαφῶν ἥ διατὶ προτιμοῦμεν τήν
«Καφετζοῦ»

Ἡ Ἀγγέλω ἡ κυρά μου μὲ ἐνημερώνει ὅτι
νεᾶνις εἰς τὰ θήλεα ἀποχωρητήρια
(χίχιχίχί!) διὰ κινητοῦ καὶ μὲ Χαλκὰ
(δὴ Χοιροχαλκοῦν) διὰ τῆς αὐτῆς Μύτης
ὡσὰν ΓΟΥΡΟΥΝΑ-ΣΚΡΟΦΑ καὶ μὲ ἓνα
σωρὸ φτηνοψευδοφανταχτερὰ τε καὶ
πολύμορφα-πολύχρωμα σκουλαρίκια
στὸ σῶμα της, στὸ στόμα της, στὸ
κρέας της τῶν 200 κιλῶν παντοῦ, 16
ἐτῶν, γενικῶς ἀπαισία
ΧΟΝΔΡΟΕΙΔΕΣΤΑΤΗ, ΧΟΝΤΡΟΤΑΤΗ
καὶ ἄρρωστη, ἔλεγε ἔνεκα τοῦ ὅτι ὁ εἷς
νέος τὴν ἔπαιρνε στὴν Κωλοτρυπίδαν
καὶ δε ταυτοχρόνως ὁ ἄλλος νέος εἰς τὸ
μουνί, μὲ τὸ στόμα της σφιχτὰ γύρω
ἀπὸ τὴν ψώλην τρίτου νέου - «καλὰ
κυρ' Ἀγγέλω, Ἐμπειρῖκο διάβαζες, ἢ
πῆγες ἐκεῖ πού πῆγες διὰ αὐστηρῶς
γυναικείας ὑποθέσεις;» - ἔνεκα λοιπὸν
αὐτῶν λοιπόν, εἶχε κάποιο πρόβλημα.
Καὶ ἐγὼ ἐπειδὴ κάπως ἐλαφρῶς

προβληματίστηκα διότι ὥσάν παιδὶ
ἔμαθα ὅτι τὰ κορίτσια κρατᾶνε τὴν
Τιμὴ τους καὶ τὴν Παρθενιά τους ὥσπου
Παντρευτοῦν καὶ Τεκνοποιήσουν βάσει
Πατρίδος, Θρησκείας καὶ Οἰκογενείας -
καὶ ἔτσι ἓνα Ἕθνος ΔΕΝ ΔΥΝΑΤΑΙ ΝΑ
ΕΧῇ ΑΠΤΟ ΚΑΙ ΕΡΧΕΤΑΙ ΛΙΑΝ
ΣΥΝΤΟΜΩΣ ΔΗΜΟΓΡΑΦΙΚΟ
ΠΡΟΒΛΗΜΑ ΕΞΑΦΑΝΙΣΕΩΣ,
συλλογίστηκα τὶ σπουδαίους γονεῖς θὰ
εἶχε ἡ κορασὶς τοιαύτη, καὶ τὶ
σπουδαῖες δασκᾶλες - Πασοκτζοῦδες,
ΝεοΔημοκρατόρισσες,
ΣΥΡΙΖΟΚΟΥΚΟΥΕΟΥΔΕΣ καὶ δὲν ξεύρω
ποῖον ἄλλον ΠΟΥΣΤΗ. Κατὰ τὰ ἄλλα,
ἐγὼ καὶ ἡ Ἀγγέλω μου νοιώθουμε
περισσότερο, συγκριτικῶς βεβαίως
βεβαίως - ΛΙΑΝ, ΠΑΡΑ ΠΟΛΥ
ΠΕΡΙΣΣΟΤΕΡΟ - στὴν Ἑλλάδα μπροστὰ
εἰς τεραστίαν ὀθόνην ΠΛΑΣΜΑ 15,000
χιλιόμετρα μακριὰ ΛΑΤΡΕΥΟΝΤΑΣ ΤΗΝ
ΓΙΑΓΙΑ ΜΑΣ - τὴν ΓΙΑΓΙΑ ὅλων τῶν
ἐναπομεινάντων ἀκροτελευτίων

ἐλαχίστων Ἑλλήνων, παίζοντας τὴν
«Καφετζοῦ».

Συμφωνῶ ἀπολύτως μαζί σας. Τὸ φολκλόρ ὡς Κίτς
ΔΕΝ λέγει ἀπολύτως τίποτα, ἂν καὶ ὁ
ἐκσυγκροτισμὸς τῆς Παραδόσεως δύναται νὰ
ὑπάρχη χωρὶς ἀναφορὰ εἰς τὸ Παρελθόν, εἰς
Παραδοσιακὰς Ἑορτάς, Τελετάς, Λειτουργίας; Ἄραγε
δύναται νὰ ἀποφύγη κάποιος καὶ τουλάχιστον λίγο
φολκλόρ, λίγο Κίτς; Ἀπὸ τὴν ἄλλη μεριά, ὁ
Χαλκοκονδύλης ὁ ἱστορικὸς καὶ παρατηρητὴς τῶν
ἀνθρωπίνων πραγμάτων μᾶς εἶπε ὅλους τὶ νὰ
κάνουμεν, τὰ 4 ἢ 5 αὐτὰ βασικὰ σημεῖα τὰ ἔχω
ἐπαναλάβει ἐπανειλημμένως (παραγωγή-ἐξαγωγές,
ἐκπαίδευσις, διοικήσεις, φύλαξις συνόρων, σοβαρὸς
σχεδιασμὸς μὲ στρατηγικὸ πνεῦμα,...) καὶ ΤΙΠΟΤΕΣ
δὲν ἔγινε ἀπὸ αὐτά, ἄραγε ΤΕΛΕΙΩΣΑΜΕΝ ΗΔΗ -
παρόλο ποὺ θὰ τὸ παλέψουμεν ὡς τὸ Τέλος (ἡ κυρὰ
Ἀγγέλω πρ;;;ει χρόνια τώρα ὑπὲρ ὀρ;;;ων καὶ ἄ;;;ν, καὶ
ποτὲς τὸ διαφημίζει, κ.λπ., καὶ πάλι ἂν δὲν γίνουν
αὐτὰ ποὺ εἶπε νὰ γίνουν ὁ Χαλκοκονδύλης - τίποτα
τελικῶς δὲν πιάνει τόπον). Ἡ Παραγωγή καὶ ἡ
Δημογραφικὴ Κατάστασις καὶ τὸ Ἐθνικὸ Πνεῦμα καὶ
ἡ Ἐθνικὴ Ἀμυνα βάσει ὀρθολογικῶν (μακροχρονίων)
σχεδιασμῶν καὶ κινήσεων = ΤΑ ΚΛΕΙΔΙΑ, καὶ ἡ Ἑλλὰς
δυστυχῶς ἔχει σκάψει λᾶκκο ἤδη διὰ τὸν ἑαυτὸ της
πολὺ βαθύ, πάρα πολὺ βαθύ...

Ἄλλες ἐποχές, ἄλλες ἔγνοιες. Ἡ ἀλήθεια εἶναι ὅτι φαίνεται ὅτι δὲν ἐπιβιώνουμεν στὸν 21ον αἰ.

http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/09/blog-post_563.html#more?temp-new-window-replacement=true

Λίαν σχηματικῶς grosso modo, τελειώσαμεν σὰν πολιτισμὸς προβολῆς ἰσχύος τὸ 1204 μετὰ 2,500 χρόνια περίπου - παρ' ὅλα τὰ σκαμπανεβάσματα - ἀνόδου, ἐπεκτάσεως καὶ μέσες-ἄκρες σταθεροποιήσεως, καὶ ἡ ἀπόπειρά μας νὰ ἐπιβιώσουμεν στὴν Βιομηχανικὴν Ἑποχὴν, δηλαδή τὸ Ἐνδοξο 1821,

μᾶλλον καταλήγει τώρα
εἰς ΦΙΑΣΚΟ ΑΠΟΛΥΤΟ, καὶ
ἄνθρωποι σὰν τὸν Ἑλύτη
καὶ τὸν Μίκη

ἀντιπροσωπεύουν τοὺς
ὑστάτους δημιουργοὺς
ὑψηλοῦ ἑλληνισμοῦ, μὲ
τὸν Χαλκοκονδύλην τὸν
Νεώτερον νὰ εἶναι ὁ
τελευταῖος ἱστορικὸς-
ἐπιστήμων τῆς ὅλης
Δύσεως, ἀφοῦ ἤδη ἄρχισε
ἡ «μεταμοντέρνα τε καὶ
πλανητικὴ» ἐποχὴ τοῦ
Κινέζου, τοῦ Ἰνδοῦ, τοῦ
Σατανᾶ (πάντα ὑπάρχει ὁ

Σατανᾶς ὅσο ὑπάρχουν ἄνθρωποι) καὶ τοῦ Πιθήκου ὡς Φορέως Ἀνομίας.

[[Ὁ πλοῦτος μας ὁ ἱστορικὸς ἐκίνησεν - μεταξὺ ἄλλων - ἀσφαλῶς τὴν
Δυτικὴν Ἀναγέννησιν ὅταν ἤδη ἤμασταν
«πεσμένοι»: [http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/09/blog-
post_178.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true](http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/09/blog-post_178.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true)]]

[[Ἄν ἡ Ἑλλάς δὲν ἔχει ἓνα 25% ὡς 50% τοῦ πληθυσμοῦ της νὰ ζῇ καὶ νὰ
ἐργάζεται εἰς τὴν ἐπαρχίαν κυρίως - ἀλλὰ ὅχι μόνον - στὸν ἀγροτικὸν
τομέα, τότες χάνει κάθε ἐπαφὴ καὶ μὲ τὴν Παράδοσιν καὶ μὲ τὴν
Θρησκείαν καὶ μὲ τὴν βιολογικὴ-πολιτισμικὴ Ἀναπαργωγὴ τε καὶ
Συνέχεια... μὲ Ἐθνικὴν (ἐθνολογικὴ-φυλετικὴ) Συνείδησιν... καὶ μὲ τὴν
Ἀμυναν ἢ ἔστω Κατοχὴ τῶν ἐδαφῶν ἡμῶν... ἄραγε, μὲ τὸ 5% ὡς 10%
τελειώσαμεν... σιωνιστικοῦ Ἀμερικανοκεντρισμοῦ εἰς ἄστη-
πιθηκοχαβούζας τύπου Μπουτάρη καὶ Καμίνη καὶ ὅλων τῶν πολιτικῶν
κομμάτων (ἐξαίρουμεν τὰ Χρυσὰ Αὐγὰ καὶ τὸ ΚΚΕ διότι δὲν θὰ
μποροῦσαν ποτέ νὰ κυβερνήσουν στὰ σοβαρά), δηλ. ἐθνομηδενισμοῦ
= Τέλος. Θέμα Χρόνου, πλέον.]]

Τὸ Εἷφος καὶ ὁ Ἡγέτης

Ἀπ' ὅσα γνωρίζω, ἔχοντας
διαβάσει κᾶτι τὶς περὶ
ἱστορίας, ὅσο «καλὸ» καὶ
«ὄμορφο» εἶναι νὰ
χαίρεσαι «δικαιώματα»
καὶ «ἐλευθερίας» καὶ «ὅλα
τὰ κομφόρ», ὅσο
ἐλκυστικὰ καὶ νὰ εἶναι αἱ
θεωρίαι περὶ
«δημοκρατίας», εἰς ἐποχὰς
σκληρὰς καὶ ὑπὸ σφοδρὸν
σκλήρυνσιν, ἄνευ
(ἀπειλῆς) Βούρδουλα,
ἄνευ (ἀπειλῆς) Εἰφους καὶ
ἄνευ Ἐπὶ Κεφαλῆς (κι ἄς
παρέχει Δημοκρατίαν τῶν

Δήμων εἰς ἐπίπεδο
τοπικόν), ὅχι μόνον δὲ
γίνεται ΤΙΠΟΤΑ, ἀλλὰ
εἶναι σίγουρο ὅτι Θὰ Σὲ
ΦΑΝΕ. Αὐτὸ οὐσιαστικῶς
κατὰ βᾶθος δὲν ἔχει
ἀπολύτως τίποτα νὰ κάνῃ
μῆτε μὲ τὸν Führer μῆτε
μὲ τὸν Caesar μῆτε μὲ τὸν
Στᾶλιν, Μᾶο ἢ Χὸ Τσὶ Μῖνχ,
μῆτε μὲ τὸν Georgios
Papadopoulos ἢ μὲ τὴν
τρίτην ἐπιλογήν, τὸν νέον
Χαρίλαον (Τρ. ἢ Φλ.; -
χὶχὶχὶχὶχί!), ἢ μὲ τὴν
δευτέραν ἐπιλογήν, τὸν

νέον Ἑλευθέριον
Βενιζέλον, ἥ μὲ τὴν πρώτη
ἐπιλογήν, τὸν νέον
Καποδίστριαν. Ἔχει νὰ
κάμνη μὲ τὴν Ἐπιβίωσιν
τὴν Συλλογικὴν, ἔχει νὰ
κάμνη μὲ τὴν Φυλετικὴν
Βᾶσιν (δὲν εἰπώθη
«Ἀγνότηταν») τῆς
Συλλογικότητός σου, τὴν
Θρησκείαν καὶ τὴν
Συλλογικὴν
Ἀναπαραγωγὴν
Βιολογικὴν τε καὶ
Πολιτισμικὴν. Ἔχει νὰ
κάμνη μὲ τὸ νὰ ὀνομάζης

(ἢ ἔστω νὰ
συνειδητοποιῇς ποῖος
ἀντιπροσωπεύει) τὸν
Σατανᾶν. Λαὸς, ὅς δὲν
ἀναδεικνύει Ἠγέτην καὶ
Ἠγέτας, Φυλὴν (ὅπως καὶ
νὰ τὴν ὀρίζῃ), Θρησκείαν,
Βιολογικὴν-Πολιτισμικὴν
Ἀναπαραγωγὴν (μετ'
ἐξελίξεως), Λαὸς ὅς δὲν
ἐξασφαλίζει τὰς ὑλικὰς
καὶ στρατιωτικὰς - μαζὶ μὲ
τὰς πνευματικὰς -
προϋποθέσεις Συνεχείας,
καὶ δὲν ὀνομάζει τὸν
Σατανᾶν, τὸν Διάβολον,

τὸν Ἐχθρόν, Λαὸς φοβισμένος καὶ ἀκέφαλος δηλαδή, παύει

[[Ἀντιλαμβάνομαι ὅτι ὑπάρχουν πολλοὶ
τρόποι νὰ φτάσῃ εἰς λαὸς εἰς τὸν
ἐπόμενον (ἱστορικῶς προσωρινὸν)
προορισμόν του, καὶ αὐτὸ συνεπάγεται
κι ἓναν τυπικὸν καὶ ἐπιφανειακὸν
σεβασμὸν διὰ τὸν Ἀφέντην ἢ τὴν
ἡγεμονικὴν Δύναμιν, ἥτοι διὰ τὸν
Περιφερειακὸν ἢ Πλανητικὸν Ἡγεμόνα.

Καλῶς. Ἀλλὰ ὁ Προφήτης τῆς
Καταστροφῆς, ἢ ὄντως Ἐπείκεται καὶ
δὲν ὡς Ἀποκύημα Φαντασίας
ὑφίσταται, Δὲν Διστάζει Ποτὲς νὰ Πῇ τὰ
Σῦκα, Σῦκα, καὶ τὴν Σκάφη,

Σκάφη, **Ἀπὸ τὰ Δόντια ΟΞΩ**. Οἱ

περαιτέρω Δημοσιολογοῦντες καὶ
Κυβερνῶντες ἅς πράξουν τὰ Δέοντα,
ἐφόσον Ξεύρουν τὶ εἶναι, ἅς τὰ
μεταφράσουν εἰς τὴν Γλῶσσαν τῆς
Ἐποχῆς καὶ τῶν Καταστάσεων, καθὼς

ἐπίσης γνωρίζουν τὶ πρέπει
νὰ **πράξουν**... διότι λόγια, λόγια,
λόγια ἰσοῦνται μὲ ἀφάνεια, ἀφάνεια,
ἀφάνεια.]] (Περίπου τὰ ἴδια πράγματα
λέμε, ἀλλὰ μὲ ἄλλα

λόγια: <https://slpress.gr/diethni/to-telos-tis-amerikanikis-monokratorias/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>) [[Ὅσο
καὶ νὰ ξενίζῃ αὐτό, θεωρῶ ἢ πρῶην
Ἑλλὰς χρῆ ἡγέτου λίαν σκληροτέρου
τῶν Orbán ἢ Salvini, ἐδῶ πού ἔφτασε,
καὶ ἐξηγῶ ἄλλοῦ σὲ αὐτὴν τὴν σελίδαν
καὶ ἄλλοῦ εἰς τὸν ιστότοπον αὐτόν, ὅτι
ΔΕΝ ΘΕΩΡῶ οὔτε τὸν ἕναν, οὔτε τὸν
ἄλλον «ἀκροδεξιὸν» - τουλάχιστον ἐν
ἔτει 2018 -, μὲ κονδύλεια κριτήρια
ἐπιστημονικῆς ἀκριβείας ὁρισμοῦ
ἐννοιῶν. Ἄν ἐσεῖς «οἱ Ἕλληνες»
συνεχίσετε ἔτσι μὲ τὸ «μπλά, μπλά,
μπλά,...» καὶ τοὺς ὁρισμοὺς τοῦ ΣΟΡΟΣ
καὶ ΣΙΑ, χωρὶς πράξεις πού πιάνουν καὶ
δαγκάνουν, οἱ ἐπόμενοι γενεαὶ θὰ
ζήσουν τὸ «μπέ, μπά, μπέ,...»... Μοῦ
φαίνεται ὅτι δὲν ἔχετε
συνειδητοποιήσει πόσο κρίσιμα εἶναι

τὰ πράγματα - οὔτε ἀσφαλῶς λέω νὰ
κάνετε «παλαβομᾶρες»... χωρίς ὅμως
πραγματικὸ ἡγέτη (ὄχι Mickey Mouse)
μὲ ὑποστήριξιν μεγάλου μέρους τοῦ
λαοῦ, μόνον ἡ διάλυσις ἔπεται... ὅσο
καλὲς καὶ νὰ εἶναι αἱ συμμαχίαι... ὁ
Χαλκοκονδύλης τόνισε ὅτι καὶ ἐντὸς
συμμαχικοῦ πλαισίου δύναται νὰ χάσῃ
κάποιο κράτος πολλὰ ἢ τὰ πάντα, καὶ
αὕτῃ ἡ διαδικασία ἤδη ἄρχισε...]]

Ἄν συνεχίσουμεν ἔτσι...

Μία ἄποψις: τὰ πράγματα εἶναι τόσο
χάλια ποὺ χρειάζεται ἀμέσως - ἐψὲς -
ΔΙΚΤΑΤΩΡΑ ΠΕΦΩΤΙΣΜΕΝΟ ΣΩΡΗΡΙΑΣ
ΕΚΤΑΚΤΗΣ ΑΝΑΓΚΗΣ!

Μία ἄλλη ἄποψις: [[... (= τα
συνηθισμένα)]]

Συμπέρασμα: κανένα

Ἀποτέλεσμα: μηδέν

Ἑρωτήματα μερικά καὶ πράγματα προχωρημένα:

Ἡ θεωρία, ἥ ὄντως ἐρευνᾷ ἐπιστημονικῶς τὴν πραγματικότητα, δὲν κολλᾷ ποτὲς εἰς κολλήματα ἠθικά. Ἄραγε,

Περισσότερος ἢ λιγότερος ἄξιος σεβασμοῦ εἶναι ὁ Ἀλβανὸς καὶ ὁ Πακιστανὸς ἐργάτης, οἱ μετὰ πολὺ κόπου καὶ ἰδρωτός, μοχθοῦν εἰς χωράφια καὶ ἄλλοῦ καὶ δὲν ξεύρω πού, καὶ δὲν ἐγκληματοῦν, παρόλο πού εἶναι καὶ λαθροεἰσβολεῖς,... ἀπὸ τὰ «Ἑλληνόπουλα», ἃ κάθονται, κάθονται,... καὶ κάθονται,... καὶ περιμένουν μίαν εὐκαιρίαν, μίαν ἀρπαχτήν, εἴτε ἔχει νὰ κάμνη μὲ τὸ Πήδημα εἴτε οὐ;

Οἱ νέοι, οἱ κάνουν πολὺ σέξ, γαμῆσι πολὺ, καὶ οὐδέποτε σκέπτονται διὰ τὴ δημιουργίαν οἰκογενείας, τὴν τεκνοποίησιν καὶ τὴν μετάδοσιν τοῦ πολιτισμοῦ μας εἰς τὰς ἐπομένους γενεάς, τὸ κέφι τοὺς κάμνουν ἢ καταστρέφουν καὶ τοὺς ἑαυτοὺς τοὺς καὶ τὸ ἔθνος ἡμῶν;

Καὶ ἐμεῖς, οἱ τοῦς γεννήσαμεν, σὲ τί πταῖμε; Τίς πταίει, ἀκριβῶς;

Διατί εἰς τὸ Πεκίνο μέσα, ἂν ἐρωτήσης ἓναν Κινέζον νὰ σοῦ ἀπαντήσῃ εἰλικρικῶς τί νομίζει διὰ τὸν πολυφυλετισμὸν - τὸν πολυπολιτισμὸν οὔτε καν τὸ ἀντιλαμβάνεται ὥσάν ἰδέα ἀφοῦ ὅλα τὰ συνδυάζει τε καὶ τὰ συνθέτει ὥς σινικὰ τε καὶ KINEZIKA - ἂν τὸν ῥωτήσης λοιπὸν τί ἀκριβῶς νομίζει καὶ διὰ τοὺς μαύρους, τοὺς Μουχαμέτηδες, τοὺς ἄλλοδαπούς γενικῶς τοὺς μελαμψούς, σοῦ ἀπαντεῖ ὅτι ὅλα αὐτὰ δὲν ἔχουν σχέσιν μὲ τὴν Κίναν, καὶ ὅτι ἡ μαύρη Ἀφρικὴ εἶναι πεδίο διὰ δραστηριότηταν

οικονομικήν, καὶ τίποτες ἄλλο, ἀφοῦ τὰ ὑπόλοιπα εἶναι ΠιθηκοΠράγματα Χαμηλοτάτης Νοημοσύνης καὶ Ἀστεῖα διὰ Λοβοτομημένους Λευκοὺς;

Πόσο μεγάλη εἶναι ἡ Λοβοτομή ὅταν ἡ ξαδέρφη νομίζει ὅτι δὲν τρέχει τίποτα ὅταν οἱ βάρβαροι αὐτομαστιγώνονται «εἰς τὴν πατρίδαν μας» μὲ τὰ αἵματα νὰ τρέχουν παντοῦ - ὅταν δὲν γίνεται αὐτὸ εἰς οὐδεμίαν ἄλλην χῶραν τῆς Εὐρώπης, καὶ στέλνει τὸν υἱὸν τῆς «στὸ πανεπιστήμιο τῆς Θεσσαλονίκης» ἵνα μάθῃ... καλαθοσφαίρισιν... καὶ ἀσφαλῶς ΔΕΝ ΠΡΕΠΕΙ νὰ μάθῃ τίποτες διὰ τὴν οἰκογενειακὴν ἐπιχείρησιν, ἢ εἶναι κερδοφόρος,... καὶ ἡ 14χρονη θυγατὴρ τῆς φοράει στριγκάκια, δεικνύοντας ἐν κοινῇ θέα κῶλον καὶ μουνί,... ὅταν ὁ Ἀντετοκοῦνμπο ἔχει βιολογικὰ χαρακτηριστικὰ καὶ κληρονομήματα καὶ εὐεργετήματα βιολογικά, ποὺ τοῦ δίδουν πολὺ μεγαλυτέρας, δὴ λίαν μείζονας ρεαλιστικὰς πιθανότητας νὰ πετύχῃ στὸ NBA, ἐνῶ πρὸ δεκαετιῶν μόνον οἱ ἄνθρωποι τοῦ περιθωρίου ντύνονταν ὡσὰν πουτάνας, συγγνώμη, μὲ συγχωρεῖτε, πουτᾶνες καὶ τσοῦλες καὶ χιλιογαμημένα τσόκορα, ἤθελον νὰ εἰπῶ, καὶ εἶχαν τατουάζ κι ἔκαναν ἄνωμαλίας ὀλοφάνερα ὀλοφανέρως σὰν τὸν συμπατριώτην μου τὸν Καββαδίαν τὸν Κεφαλονίτην γεννημένον εἰς τὴν Κίναν;

Γράφετε λοιπὸν ὅσα ἄρθρα καὶ ὅσους τόμους θέλετε διὰ τὰ δικαιώματα καὶ τὴ δημοκρατίαν, καὶ τὸν ἐθνομηδενισμόν καὶ διὰ τὸ κακὸ τοῦ φασισμού καὶ τὸ δίκαιο παρελθὸν τοῦ κομμουνισμού, ἀλλὰ ἂν δὲν προκύψῃ ΗΓΕΤΗΣ καὶ ἡγετικὴ ὁμὰς σὰν τὸν Ποῦτιν μὲ τὴν ὁμάδαν του ἢ σὰν τὸν Ἑλ. Βενιζέλον μέ... ἢ τὸν Ὀρμπὰν μέ... ἢ τὸν Σὶ μέ... ἢ τὸν Μπίμπι μέ... ἢ τὸν ;;;

μέ... πού θὰ κάνη καὶ θὰ κάμνουν τὰ πάντα, τὰ κατὰ δύναμιν εἰς βάσιν ρεαλιστικὴν διὰ τὸ ἔθνος του καὶ τὸ ἔθνος τους, ἀκόμα κι αὐταρχικῶς ἂν χρειασθῇ, νομίζετε ὅτι μὲ αὐτὰ τὰ μυαλὰ καὶ μὲ αὐτὰς τὰς στάσεις ζωῆς πού κουβαλᾶτε καὶ χαίρεσθε ὑπάρχει οὐδεμία ἐλπίς;

Πόσο σύντομα θέλετε νὰ ἀποβιώσῃ ἡ Ἑλλάς; Ὡς τὸ 2100; Ὡς τὸ 2050 μῆπως; Ὅσο συντομώτερα τόσο καλύτερα;

Οὔτε λέγεται ἀπὸ τὴν ἐπιστῆμην ὅτι δὲν μποροῦν ἢ δὲν πρέπει νὰ ὑπάρχουν Μαῦροι Ἑλληνες, ἢ Μουχαμετοῦ Ἑλληνες, ἢ ἀνώμαλοι Ἑλληνες, κ.τ.λ., ἀλλὰ ἐφόσουν ἡ Ἑλλάς ἔχει ἓναν πλαῖσιο γεωπολιτικὸ καὶ πλαῖσιο διεθνῶν σχέσεων, καὶ εἶναι Δύναμις τὸ πολὺ, μικρά, δὲν ὀφείλει, ἂν θέλει νὰ ἐπιβιώσῃ, ἀντὶ νὰ ἀτερμόνως κάθεται νὰ συζητῇ, νὰ πράξῃ ἐπὶ τέλους ὡς πρὸς τὴν παραγωγὴν, τὰς ἐξαγωγάς, τὴν ἐκπαίδευσιν τὴν τεχνικὴ καὶ ἐθνικὴ, τὴ διοίκησιν τὴν ἀποτελεσματικὴν, καὶ ὡς πρὸς τὸν Νόμον καὶ τὴν Τάξιν, τὴν Φύλαξιν αὐστηρὰν τῶν Συνόρων τῆς Ὅλης Ἐπικρατείας, κ.ο.κ., ἃ θὰ ἐξασφαλίσουν τῶν Ἑλλήων τὰ ἱερά, ἀκόμα καὶ ἂν ἔχει ἀποφασιστῇ ὅτι οἱ πλεῖστοι ἢ ἀκόμα καὶ ὅλοι οἱ Ἑλληνες οἱ μελλοντικοὶ θὰ εἶναι Μαῦροι ἢ τὸ λιγότερο Μουχαμετομελαμψοί;

Ὅταν ἡ ἐπιστῆμη ἀξιολογεῖ, ποσῶς τὴν ἐνδιαφέρει τίποτες ἠθικῶς (ἀφοῦ δὲν τὴν ἐνδιαφέρει τὸ περιεχόμενον οὐδεμίας ἠθικῆς καὶ τίποτες πέραν τοῦ γεγονότος ὅτι εἶναι ἀπλῶς μία ἄλλη ἠθική), οὔτε ἂν κάποιον καθεστῶς ἦτο καθεστῶς κομμουνιστικόν, φασιστικόν, δημοκρατικόν, ναζιστικόν,

ἀπελευθερωτικό, ἢ τσίρκο. Ἡ ἐπιστήμη
ΑΠΟΤΕΛΕΣΜΑΤΑ κοιτάζει, καὶ τὰ ΑΠΟΤΕΛΕΣΜΑΤΑ εἰς
πλαῖσιο σχέσεων διεθνῶν καὶ ἐνδοκρατικῶν
διαχρονικῶς καὶ συγχρόνως τὰ ἐξηγεῖ.

Ὅς κάμνει Πολιτική βεβαίως ΠΡΕΠΕΙ νὰ τὴν κάμνη
μετ' ἠθικῆς καὶ μετ' ἰδεολογίας καὶ ἰδεολογημάτων,
μετὰ τῆς ἐπιλογῆς πρεπουσῶν λέξεων τε καὶ
πρεπόντων συνθημάτων, ἀλλὰ μὴν τὸ μπερδεύετε
αὐτὸ μὲ τὴν κατανόησιν τὴν ἐπιστημονικὴν τῶν
σχέσεων ΙΣΧΥΟΣ καὶ ΤΑΥΤΟΤΗΤΟΣ ποὺ ὀφείλετε νὰ
ξεύρετε ἢ ἔστω νὰ διαισθάνεσθε σχεδὸν 100% ἂν
θέλετε νὰ πράξετε ἐπιτυχημένως εἰς τὴν Πολιτικὴν,
ὅταν αὐτοὶ οἱ ἄλλοι, ξένοι καὶ ἀλλοδαποί, οἱ
σκοπεύουν εἰλικρινῶς νὰ ἐπιβιώσουν (καὶ εἰς
βᾶρος σου, εἰς βᾶρος σας, εἰς βᾶρος μας, ἂν
χρηαστῇ), δεικνύουν μὲ τὰς πράξεις τους ὅτι ΤΑ
ΠΑΙΓΝΙΑ ΕΙΝΑΙ ΚΟΜΜΕΝΑ. ΤΕΛΕΙΑ ΚΑΙ
ΠΑΥΛΑ. ΚΑΙ ΤΑ ΦΛΟΥ ΠΡΑΓΜΑΤΑ ΕΙΝΑΙ
ΑΦΑΝΕΙΑ ΔΙΧΩΣ ΕΠΙΣΤΡΟΦΗ.

Τί μᾶς λέει ὁ Πὸλ Πὸτ ἀπὸ τὸ Ἐκεῖθεν;

Μᾶς λέει ὁ Ἡκιστος ὁ Τιμονιέρης: «Ἐφόσον δὲ
γίνεται νὰ ἐκτελέσετε καὶ νὰ ἀφανίσετε τοὺς
τουλάχιστον ἓν ἑκατομμύριο πιὸ σκάρτους,
ἀμετανοήτους καὶ ἀχρείους, καὶ ἔπειτα νὰ διαλέξετε
τὰ καλύτερα ἐναπομείναντα ἀγόρια καὶ κορίτσια εἰς
βᾶσιν εὐγονικὴν νὰ κάνουν ἀπὸ 10 ὥς 20 παῖδας
Ἑλληνόπουλα ἀνὰ ζευγᾶρι (δύναται καὶ νὰ εἶναι καὶ

μαυράκια ἢ καστανάκια, δὲν χρειάζεται νὰ εἶναι ὅλα ἀσπράκια, ἀλλὰ πρέπει ὅμως τὰ ἀσπράκια νὰ εἶναι τουλάχιστον τὸ 80% ἢ κάλλιον 90%), μὲ ἀπολύτως σφραγισμένα τὰ σύνορα, πιὸ σφραγισμένα καὶ ἀπὸ τὸ Ἰσραήλ, ἀπὸ τὰ ὁποῖα δὲν θὰ περνᾷ οὔτε τὸ ἥμισυ κώνωπος, ἐφόσον λοιπὸν δὲν κάμνετε αὐτὰ τὰ αὐτονόητα, πεῖτε μου ἐσεῖς πὼς θὰ σωθῇ τὸ Γένος σας, ἢ μήπως πιστεύετε ὅτι ἡ ΑὐτοΓενοκτονία καὶ ὁ Ἀφανισμὸς εἶναι Θέλημα ΘΕΟΥ;»

Τί μᾶς λέει ὁ Μέγας Τιμονιέρης;

«Ὁ Μικρὸς μου Φίλος δὲν εἶπε οὔτε τὰ μισὰ (δὴ τὸ ἥμισυ) ἀπὸ αὐτὰ ποὺ θὰ ἔκανα ἐγώ. Δὲν πρόκειται ὅμως διὰ τὴ δική μου Ῥάτσα. Πρόβλημά σας. Ἔχω πολὺ τέϊον νὰ πιῶ ἀκόμα ἐδῶ ποὺ κάθομαι εἰς τὸ Ἐντεῦθεν ΕΔΩ.»

[[Ἐπειδὴς ἐρωτήματα τίθενται δὲν σημαίνει ὅτι κᾶτι τὶς συγκεκριμένον προτείνεται. Ἀλλὰ ὅς βούλεται νὰ λύσῃ ΠΡΟΒΛΗΜΑΤΑ ὀφείλει πρῶτα νὰ βρῇ ποῖα εἶναι τὰ προβλήματα ταῦτα καὶ νὰ θέσῃ ποῖα εἶναι τὰ ἐρωτήματα ἐν τῷ ἀγῶνι λυσσαλέῳ ἵνα λῦσις βρεθῇ.]]

If you're thinking of Political Power by Splitting the Cabal

If you're thinking of Political Power by Splitting the Cabal and e.g. getting a, or even a large, chunk of the Cabal to Fund you, because you've convinced them that "the writing is on the wall" and now they're going to give you MONEY, and you are going to become LEADERS, I'd say there probably is - at first glance - some "Machiavellian" power-political merit to the idea, because without Collaborating with the Devil, the Devil can't be Defeated. On the other hand, has it ever occurred to you that the DEVIL Plays on All Sides of the Field - IT LITERALLY PLAYS THE FIELD BECAUSE IT IS THE FIELD, so it can Always Come out ON TOP, and that in any event, the change you want to bring about will probably only happen or rather could possibly ever theoretically only happen by things happening "from without" - i.e. through MASSIVE JOLTS TO "THE

SYSTEM" caused by ALIENS looking after *their own* interests. In other words, the CABAL Has you BY THE BALLS and we're all - i.e. all of the West, what remains of it - FUCKED. Enjoy your remaining ZIO-LOBOTOMIES.

On the internet

On the internet there is a lot of talk of Coudenhove-Kalergi and the will of the Elite "Cabal" and the Satanists to Flood Europe with Hundreds of Millions of Negro-Africans and to create a Europe of low IQ mixed Bastards of Blackish to very Black complexion who will then be Musalmans and will be Fully Controlled by the Zio-Satanic Circus Monkey Compound-Bunker along with Saudi Arabia et al., which "just happens" to have FULLY SHUT BORDERS AND NOT EVEN A MOSQUITO CAN PASS THROUGH. The fact of the matter is that FACTS ARE FACTS ARE FACTS - whether you like it or not - and the Elite "Cabal" and other "Satanists" include a GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE - compared to the overall percentage of humans of the world population - number who are JEWS and or FREEMASONS. If you do some research it really is

**GROSS to see the greatly GROSSLY
DISPROPORTIONATE number of Jews involved in
promoting OPEN BORDERS for Europe and "anti-
Racism" as a form of EXTREME ANTI-WHITE
GENOCIDAL RACISM, TO slowly-slowly, monkey-
monkey, Satanic Circus Monkey, (potentially)
GENOCIDE THE WHITE EUROPEAN PEOPLES OUT OF
EXISTENCE, because it "just happens" that "race does
not matter" and it also "just happens" that THE
SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY COMPOUND AND BUNKER
have FULLY SEALED BORDERS AND NOT EVEN A
MOSQUITO CAN PASS THROUGH, AND RACE TO JEWS
IN ISRAEL SEEMS TO MATTER A HECK OF A LOT!!! SO,
you see, you can talk about "conspiracies" as much as
you want, and until the cows come home, YOU
FUCKING DISGUSTING ANIMALS!!! but the FACTS ARE
FACTS ARE FACTS, and even though Causation,
especially Historical Causation, is a far more complex
matter, YOU CANNOT GET OVER THAT FACT THAT
THE FACTS ARE FACTS ARE FACTS, and if White
European Men don't wake up IN TIME, then HAN MAN
and or HINDU MAN and or APE MAN are going to TEAR
YOUR HEARTS OUT OF YOUR BODIES AND EAT YOUR
BRAINS JUST FOR STARTERS, YOU *FUCKING
DISGUSTING ANIMALS!!!***

Let's put it this way: if Country "I" has its Ethno-Patriotism at a 9+ out of 10 Level, and country "C" has its Ethno/Racial-Patriotism at a 9^{1/2} out of 10 Level, then I want my country to have its Ethno-Patriotism at a 10 out of 10 Level, and not at a 2/10 Level. It's as Simple as THAT.

[["Όλοι οἱ «δημοκρατικῶς διακείμενοι» συμφωνοῦν, ἀλλὰ ἐγὼ προσωπικῶς δὲν γνωρίζω κανέναν λαὸν εἰς τὴν ὅλην ἱστορίαν τῆς ἀνθρωπότητος, ὃς κατόρθωσε Μεγάλα Πράγματα ἄνευ Ἡγέτου ἢ Ἡγετῶν. Ἀραγε, στὸ γράψιμο πᾶμε καλά, στὸ γλείψιμο πᾶμε πάρα πολὺ καλά (ἀφοῦ οἱ ἐλίτ τῆς χώρας διαλύει τὰ πάντα), καὶ εἰς τὰ ἐν τῇ πράξει ἔργα; Μηδὲν = Μηδέν. Ἄν ἡ ἐγχώρια ἐλίτ δὲν δύναται νὰ ἀναδείξῃ Ἡγέτην, πραγματικὸ Ἐθνάρχην ὥσάν τὸν Βενιζέλον (ὃς ἔκαμνε κι αὐτὸς τόσα λάθη καὶ εἶχε κι αὐτὸς τόσες ἐλλείψεις, παρὰ τὴν ἀδιαμφισβήτητον συνεισφοράν του), καὶ ἂν ὁ Λαὸς δὲν ἀναδείξῃ τέτοιον Ἡγέτην ἢ καὶ ἡγετικὴν ὁμάδα,

τότες,

ΦΑΣΚΕΛΟΚΟΥΚΟΥΛΩΣΤ

A!

- τὸ ἔχουμεν ξανὰ γράψει...

<http://ardin-rixi.gr/archives/209271?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

(Υ.Γ. ὅποιος δὲν ἔχει ζήσει, σπουδάσει, ἐργαστεῖ, δουλέψει, ἀγωνιστεῖ ἐν ὧσι Σατανᾶ μίαν ὀλόκληρη ζωὴ ἀρκετῶν δεκαετιῶν ΔΕΝ ἢμπορεῖ νὰ ἔχη ἰδέα παραμικρὴ τὴ πάει νὰ πῇ ΣΑΤΑΝΑΣ (αὐτὸ ἀσφαλῶς δὲν σημαίνει ὅτι δὲν ἔχουν πάθει ὅλοι οἱ λαοὶ καταστροφάς...) - κι ὅσο μεγαλυτέρα, δὴ μείζων περιουσία ἔχει κάποιος, τόσο περισσότερον «αἰσθάνεται» κάποιος τὸν ΣΑΤΑΝΑΝ εἰς τὸν Σιωνιστικὸ-Ἀγγλόφωνον Κόσμον - σὲ κάθε σημεῖο Ἐξουσίας, ἐκεῖ βρίσκεται εἴτε αὐτὸς εἴτε ὁ ἀντιπρόσωπός του - οὔτε νὰ κλάσουμεν δὲν ἢμποροῦμεν - γιὰ κάνετε ἔρευνα Γεγονότων περὶ τῶν Ἀνθρώπων «μὲ Πόστα» εἰς ΗΠΑ, Αὐστραλίαν, Καναδάν, Ἀγγλίαν, (Γαλλίαν, Ῥωσσίαν),... κ.τ.λ.... - θὰ πάθετε ΠΛΑΚΑ! Καὶ πού νὰ τοῦς ζήσετε! Θὰ κάνετε ΕΜΕΤΟ! Τέλος πάντων, συνεχίσετε ἐσεῖς - ὅλοι σας, ἀφοῦ ἀπὸ πρακτικὴ ἄποψιν τί ἄλλον νὰ κάμνετε; (ἔχετε δίκαιο) - μὲ τὸ πολιτικῶς ὀρθὸ καὶ τὰς ἰδεοληψίας, ἐν τῷ μεταξὺ ΟΛΗ Η ΕΥΡΩΠΗ ΧΑΝΕΤΑΙ, καὶ θὰ δοῦμε, ὅσοι ζήσουμε, πού θὰ καταλήξουν τὰ πράγματα. Ἐγὼ ξεύρω πρᾶγμα ΕΝΑ. Εἰς ἐποχὰς Μεγάλης Ὑπαρξιακῆς Κρίσεως, Ἡγέτες, ἂν δὲν εἶναι προετοιμασμένοι καὶ ἱκανοὶ νὰ κινηθοῦν ἀκόμα καὶ σὰν τὸν ΣΤΑΛΙΝ ἢ τὸν ΜΑΟ ἂν χρειαστῇ, ΔΕΝ θὰ καταφέρουν ἀπολύτως ΤΙΠΟΤΑ! Ὁ κύβος ἐρρίφθη, ἡ Ἑλλάς ἤδη τελείωσε, καὶ ἡ Εὐρώπη (δὲν μιλάω γιὰ τὴν «ΕΕ») τελειώνει. Θέμα Χρόνου. Διαβάσετε καὶ λίγο Κονδύλη, πιὸ προσεκτικά. Ἀλλὰ ὅσο ζοῦμε θὰ τὸ παλέψουμε διότι ἔτσι ὑπαγορεύει τὸ «ἐνστικτο» αὐτοσυντηρήσεως. Ἐτσι μᾶς «λέει» νὰ κάμνουμεν...).

**Νὰ μιᾶτε ὅσο θέλετε διὰ
τὴν «ἀκροδεξιάν», ἀλλὰ τὰ
χρόνια μιᾶνε κι αὐτὰ**

σιγά, σιγά, ἀλλὰ καὶ - σὺν
τῷ χρόνῳ - πάρα πολὺ
ποιοτικῶς, καὶ ὅταν ἔρθῃ
ἡ **ΩΡΑ ΤΟΥ ΠΙΘΗΚΟΥ**, ἥτοι,
ἡ ὥρα ποὺ ἡ ΑΝΟΜΙΑ θὰ
κτυπάει ΥΨΗ καὶ θὰ
βαράει ΔΙΑΛΥΣΙΝ, τότες
«ἀκροδεξιὰ» εἰς στιγμὰς
ΕΠΙΒΙΩΣΕΩΣ θὰ ἀποτελεῖ
ἐκεῖνο τὸ κᾶτι πιὸ
αὐτονόητο ἀπὸ τὴ ΖΩΗ
ΤΗΝ ΙΔΙΑ καὶ τὴν ΙΔΙΑ ΤΗ
ΖΩΗ!

**ΑΠΛΑ ΠΡΑΓΜΑΤΑ: Τὰ
πράγματα εἶναι ἀπλά.
Πρέπει νὰ μπῇ Τᾶξις. Ἄνευ
Τάξεως δὲν δύναται νὰ
γίνη ΑΠΟΛΥΤΩΣ ΤΙΠΟΤΕΣ.
Πρέπει ἡ Ἑλλάς νὰ
ἀποφασίσῃ πόσους
ἀλλογενεῖς θέλει ὥς
Ἑλληνας πολίτας, νὰ τοῦς
ἀγκαλιάσῃ καὶ νὰ τοῦς
ἀγαπήσῃ καὶ νὰ τοῦς
ἐνσωματώσῃ καὶ μετὰ νὰ
ΚΛΕΙΣῃ ΑΠΟΛΥΤΩΣ
ΣΦΙΧΤΑ ΤΑ ΣΥΝΟΡΑ ΤΗΣ
(καὶ μὲ χρήσιν ἀκραΐας
θανασίμου βίας ἂν**

χρειαστῇ) ΚΑΙ ΝΑ
ΑΠΕΛΑΣΗ ΤΟΥΣ
ΥΠΟΛΟΙΠΟΥΣ
ΕΙΣΒΟΛΕΙΣ **ΑΚΡΙΒΩΣ ΟΠΩΣ**
ΚΑΝΕΙ ΤΟ ΙΣΡΑΗΛ ἢ **Η**
ΣΑΟΥΔΙΚΗ ΑΡΑΒΙΑ καὶ
τόσαι ἄλλαι χῶραι ὅπως
ἢ **ΚΙΝΑ** καὶ ἢ **ΙΑΠΩΝΙΑ**. ΤΑ
ΠΡΑΓΜΑΤΑ ΕΙΝΑΙ ΑΠΛΑ.
ΞΕΦΡΑΓΟ ΑΜΠΕΛΙ =
ΜΗΔΕΝ ΑΜΠΕΛΙ. Ο
ΑΥΤΟΡΑΤΣΙΣΜΟΣ =
ΑΥΤΟΚΤΟΝΙΑ τε καὶ
ΑΥΤΟΓΕΝΟΚΤΟΝΙΑ.

[[Τὰ πράγματα εἶναι λίαν ἀπλά: ὅσο
περισσότερο ἀφήνεται τὸ πρόβλημα να
διογκώνεται τόσο περισσότερο θὰ

χρηαστοῦν δρακόντεια, κατασταλτικά, αὐταρχικά καὶ δικτατορικά μέτρα ἵνα σωθῇ κᾶτι. Ὁ ἐλληνισμὸς δύναται νὰ εἶναι ὅ,τι ἐν τῷ ὁποίῳ ἐπικρατεῖ τὸ ἐλληνικὸ στοιχεῖο - θεωρητικῶς, ἀλλὰ δε πρακτικῶς, ὁ ἐλληνισμὸς δύναται νὰ εἶναι ὀλίγον τι πολυφυλετικὸς καὶ πολυπολιτισμικός, καὶ οὐδέποτε κατὰ βᾶσιν (ἄνω τοῦ 50% - ἄν καὶ προσωπικῶς θὰ ἔλεγα 30% ἢ 10%...) πολυφυλετικὸς καὶ πολυπολιτισμικός. Εἰδάλλως, δὲν θὰ εἶναι ἐλληνισμὸς, τουλάχιστον ὄχι μακροπροθέσμως. Κακὰ τὰ ψέμματα.]]

[[
Δῦο Ξεναγοί: ἡ μία πιὸ τρελλὴ ἀπὸ τὴν ἄλλην

Στὴν Ἑφεσσον εἶπε ἡ μία ὅτι τὰ ἐλληνορῶμαϊκὰ εἶναι τούρκικα, καὶ στὴν Δῆλο εἶπε «ἡ δική μας» ὅτι ἡ ἀρχαία Δῆλος, ἦτο «πολυπολιτισμική». Καὶ τὴν ἐρώτησα ἂν βασιζόταν ἡ πολυπολιτισμικότης ἡ τοιαύτη τῆς ἀρχαίας Δήλου εἰς τὴν ἡδονιστικὴν

κατανάλωσιν, στήν μαζοποίησην, στήν
έξατομίκευσιν, εἰς λίαν λεπτὸν
κατερμερισμὸν τῆς ἐργασίας, μὲ
χαμηλοτάτη γεννητικότηταν εἰς τὰς
γύρω νήσους, καὶ εἰς μάζας εἰσβολέων
ἀλλογενῶν καὶ ἀλλοθρήσκων, καὶ ἂν τὸ
κρᾶτος τοῦ Ἰσραῆλ ἔχει ἀνοιχτὰ ἢ
κλειστὰ σύνορα, καὶ τὶ ἀκριβῶς κάμνει
τὸ Ἰσραῆλ διὰ τὸν πολυπολιτισμὸν, καὶ
προπάντων διὰ τὴν
πολυφυλετικότηταν, καὶ μὲ κοίταξε σὰν
χαζή, πρὶν μοῦ γυρίσει τὴν πλάτη.
]]

**You people are totally
fucking insane (or: this is
addressed to nearly
everyone because nearly**

**everyone has no
consistent, disciplined,
fixed idea)**

**You people are totally
fucking insane. Science
does not say you must,
ought to, or have to like
"Wogs", "Dagos", "Niggers",
"Kikes", "Spics", "Sand-
Niggers", "Fags, Lezos and
the Mentally Ill", "Chinks",
"Crackers" et al.. Science
does not say you must,
ought to, or have to
use *this* speech
or *that* speech. Societies**

**with their Legal Systems
and other Means of Social
Disciplining Decide.
Science though says
NOTHING. The Scientific
Observer representing
Science Describes and
Explains non-normatively,
logically consistently, and
empirically "saved" - i.e.
taking into account all
relevant facts - not
engaging in the selective
use and abuse of facts, to
the extent of his ability and
to the extent of knowledge,**

**leaving open room for
further research, reflection
and inquiry. You people
are totally fucking insane.**

Everything you say

**Everything you say, I'm
going to say the Opposite,
I'm going to Invert it, I'm
going to do the YING-YANG
and FRIEND-FOE on
YOU and that way it is
absolutely certain that as
opposed to ME (in debate**

just between you and me
and with no-one else
intervening, e.g. to arrest
me or execute me, etc.),
YOU HAVE LOST, *YOU*
FUCKING DISGUSTING
ANIMAL!!! (The Fact that
the Current Regime is with
YOU, is Historically, The
Current Phase, and no
Current Phase, even if it
Continues for 1,000 years,
LASTS FOREVER, ***FUCKING***
DISGUSTING ANIMAL!!!)

What the Theorists of Feminism, Negrotism, and Faggotism, etc. don't get

What the Theorists, i.e. Ideologues, of Feminism, Negrotism, and Faggotism, etc. don't get, is that a period of even up to 15 or more decades is not much more than 1 or 2 terms of Kindergarten in both the History of Humans and the History of Knowledge. Their Time in the Sandpit is running out... tick-tock-tick-tock-tic...

This too is not Rocket Science (but it requires you to do what is most difficult in the world - overcome and relativise yourself).

If one constructs a fundamental world view in line with the history of one's

collectivity and orientates everything from that perspective, then one has no trouble whatsoever in Identifying SATAN and SATAN's representatives on Earth. What Science does, is take into account all fundamental world views, and the Existence of MANY SATANS (and then does all the other stuff I've explained elsewhere).

Τὸ Ἑρώτημα...

Ξεύρουμεν καὶ Γνωρίζουμεν ὅτι αἱ Μέγιστα Πόρνοι καὶ οἱ Μεγαλύτεροι Πούστηδες εἰς τὴν Ἱστορίαν ἐγένοντο Ἄνθρωποι. Οὕτω, δύναται νά, καὶ σίγουρα κάποτε θά, Ξανὰ Γίνη. Τὸ ἐρώτημα εἶναι ὑπὸ Μουχαμετισμὸν καὶ Σατανισμὸν, ἢ ὑπὸ Ἑλληνισμὸν καὶ Ὁρθοδοξίαν;

EVERYONE, TAKE NOTE: THERE'S NOT A "SANE, SENSIBLE" or "BALANCED/WELL-ADJUSTED" PERSON IN THE WHOLE WIDE WORLD WHO WANTS TO LIVE WITH AND IN A STATE OF VIOLENCE, CRIME, ANOMIE, NUCLEAR WAR AND ANY OTHER KIND OF WAR (even though they all will take place, definitely (apart from perhaps or probably (?) nuclear war)). THE QUESTION THEREFORE IS ONE OF FINDING THE "RIGHT" EQUILIBRIUM SO THAT ALL PEOPLES CAN LIVE AS WELL AS REALISTICALLY POSSIBLE (even though various forms of "exploitation and or oppression" of others is part and parcel of human existence)... AND, UNFORTUNATELY, HISTORY TELLS US THAT ALL PEOPLES DON'T LIVE... (but the said equilibrium will never ever EVER be achieved on the basis of hair-brained-

harebrained utopian(-like) schemes of "winner takes all"... as tempting as these are notionally and at times also in their initial attempts at realisation... everyone has interests, everyone has justifications, and more than one have relative Strength... so, figure it out sensibly = realistically, always properly weighing up the extant correlation of forces (and trying to really stand in the shoes of your Foe, trying to really understand where he's coming from as a fellow human, even though he is destined to be your Foe, and even though you may even have to kill him (and vice versa)), and not behaving like you're more retarded than your average retarded ideologue... we can't get rid of the "passions and the spirit(s)", but we can put our brains to "better" use if we actually relativise ourselves, (really try to) understand others, and objectively view both *our* strengths, and *theirstrengths*... and the nexus between the real-world (not just notional) realisability, and, the logical consistency or logical implications of what

is being proposed... as well as all the possible aftereffects of action, which can always take a course not initially anticipated...).

Some "Humour" (Variation on a Theme by Thucydides):

"The strong, mighty and powerful do whatever the fuck they want, when they want and howsoever they want; those approximately equal in power had better sit back and have a chat, or otherwise they could fight one another and jointly lose; and the weak can "point the bone" if they have enough energy, and have a bone (Woof-Woof!)."

"The principle of equality, if planetarised and taken to its logical end point can only mean one thing: the transformation and devolution of humans back to apes. A certain disgustingly sick tiny minority group might "win" in the short-term, but over the long run they too will pay for their disgustingly sick insanity. Human history has never known anything as vulgar and as low as the Satanic Circus Monkey, which reduces (or tries to reduce) *all aspects* of human life to flesh and or money. Even apes, it appears, show signs that they can know better."

[[- Wait a minute, there! You haven't forgotten that Science qua Science does not care whether one lives only for money or only for honey or for both? - Of course, I haven't, but I'm allowed to have some fun if I can't actually do anything productive, aren't I not?]]

"Oftentimes, the more serious the problem,
the stupider the proposed solution;
whereas what should have happened is that
Hubris should have been tempered before
the PROBLEM got too BIG to be solvable.
This is why prescient peoples never ever
EVER stray too far from some degree of
Tradition and Racial and or Ethnological
and Cultural Continuity. Those straying too
far will eventually not have enough time to
even put on a Gorilla Suit."

*[[- Wait a sec! Have you forgotten that a
society can be whatever the Hell it wants to
be, i.e. it can have any kind of elites it wants
to have or doesn't know it has
(HAHAHAHAHA!!!), any kind of stratification,
and any kind of dominant values, any kind of
dominant aesthetics (even if you think they
are "disgustingly base, low, vile, despicable
and irretrievably-irreparably UGLY") -
provided it can achieve all that and sustain
it? - No, but I do get carried away with my*

own prejudices, because my prejudices are far more pleasant to my ears and my eyes and even my nose (fingers and tongue?) than others' prejudices, and I am a wee bit autistic sort of, you know?]]

[[Killing two birds with the one stone is to be free to "Bash" or rather "Play" with Satan and its Satanic Circus Monkey, whilst ensuring that the Best will forever be left Alone and *Uncontaminated*! (though in life there are always risks, including risks of *contamination*! In death, it concerns you not, just as it does not concern *HIM*!)]]

The first time as tragedy, and all subsequent times as farces

When I tried to do a Trojan Horse or wage Guerrilla Warfare like Mao or Ho, I actually did worse than David Brent in the Ozzie

Ostrich outfit upon being made redundant:
"This is the best thing that's ever happened
to me... I've got money to raise, mouths to
feed... I've been made redundant... after it
was me who saved others from
redundancy... the Good Die Young... you lot
are going mental... and now I've got to go
and give laughter...". *At least he had a
recognisable outfit. And water to paddle in.*

- Don't you get tired of saying the same
thing, when whatever you say changes
nothing, anyway?

- Nope.

- Why not?

- Because apart from the fact that I kill
Time, when I tell those who stayed that it is
better in life to have remained poor and
free, that is, with one's ancestors on one's
ancestral land, living in Nature, than to have
left for the Far Satanic Land where any
Fortune amassed, if amassed, involves
chasing Satan to all the Dead-Ends Satan

leads you, they look at you dumbfounded thinking that you're Nuts. And then one realises that the Satanic Circus Monkey grips the minds of people because IT dangles before their eyes a great big Satan Carrot and that many, if not most people, can't be distinguished from Bugs Bunny.

But if one gets off the Satanic Circus Monkey Carousel - Enough is Enough! - one sees the Light. But since it's too Late, all one can do is Lament. Complain.

- What?

- I'm telling you that Circulation, Satanic Circus Monkey Style, will be the Death of all of Us. It would have been much better - at the end of the day - to have stayed Home, because there is no place like Home, and anyone who abandons Home for three new Valiants, a new Mercedes, a Large "modern"

House and other assets and money and some holidays back is absolutely Fucked in the Head. Thanks old man, well done. Ten points. You obviously had never read Goethe's *Faust*.

- Things are far more complicated than that. You're over-simplifying. Are you alright?
 - In a way, yes, because now there is no choice, and Death will take care of everything eventually, and I shall die with my Mind Liberated - unlike those who stayed - at least.

This is NOT funny:

Why is it that whilst viewing a short "social media" video displaying battalions of Chinese *WomenWarriors* Marching in front of Mao's portrait in Tiananmen Square, my woman ("*Look! If that's the women, can you imagine what the MEN would be like?!*") and I, who are aliens to the Chinese, as the Chinese are aliens to us, begin to CRY with PRIDE and with HONOUR and with HEART for the aliens?! Because they are THERE, for the Fatherland, for the Motherland, for the Ancestors and for the Race (broadly defined but about 90% Han Chinese as the basis of their broadly defined TRIBE), for the

History, for the Myths, for the Culture and for the Collective Identity. Every single one of those Warrior Women is prepared to give her life for the Collective. This is the DEEPEST MEANING OF LIVING - BELONGING TO A GROUP. **YOUR**

GROUP. Why is it that physically next door and close to me there are thousands of Satanic Circus Monkey people - some being there for decades - and to whom I have no problem in saying "Good Morning" or "G'day", and yet I feel SICK? Why? And the answer has absolutely nothing to do with Freud or Horkheimer or Adorno or Marcuse or Buber or Tribal Warrior *par excellence* Levinas or any other Dingbat presented as a "great ZIO-thinker" (even though all of the above have at least some virtues compared to the CRETINS in universities today!) THE ANSWER IS because my Satanic Circus Monkey people neighbours are much more ALIEN to me than the Chinese Women Warriors in a "social media" video. For Satanic Circus

Monkey people are manifestations of SATAN, because they, or more precisely their elites, want me to believe that historical, relatively white peoples of Europe (one such people having existed for about 3,500 to 4,000 years!) cannot be like the Chinese with their Chinese Women Warriors (i.e. culturally and racially-ethnologically relatively homogeneous with one's own unique and precious historical collective identity and at least in part cultural and racial and or ethnological continuity), after one such European people has already *DONE EXACTLY THAT* - YOU FUCKING DISGUSTING ANIMALS - FOR 3,500 to 4,000 YEARS!!! AND THEN YOU SEAL THE BORDERS OF YOUR DISGUSTING SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY COMPOUND AND - WHILST CLAIMING EVERY SINGLE HUMAN BEING HAS EXACTLY THE SAME INHERENT VALUE AND WORTH AND BEAUTY AND DIGNITY - YOU (*MANIFESTATION OF SATAN!!!*) DO NOT ALLOW SIX (6) MILLION BEAUTIFUL

MULTI-RACIAL AND MULTI-CULTURAL,
"DIVERSE", PITCH BLACK SUB-SAHARAN
AFRICANS, WHOM I'M SURE ARE ALL
GOING TO BE LIKE NELSON MANDELA OR
BETTER STILL, PATRICE LUMUMBA -
PEACE BE UPON *THEM!*, AND OR OTHER
MOHAMMEDANS, TO ENTER YOUR SEALED
COMPOUND OF UNENDING EVIL SATANIC
SUPREMACIST ULTRA-BIGOTED
FAR/EXTREME-PREJUDICIAL AND ZIO-
SUPERCHARGED TURBO-LOBOTOMISED
SUPER-LUCIFER-HATE!!!). Well, even

if Europe does not make it,
there are plenty of Asian
Peoples and other

Peoples ***who are Going to
EAT the Satanic Circus
Monkey for Breakfast, and
they won't be leaving***

anything for Lunch or Dinner.

*Just a reminder so that no-one forgets.
Science qua scientific observation could not
care less whether the Satanic Circus Monkey
keeps on "winning", "calls it a draw" or gets
crushed. In fact, Science qua Science does not
ever call it the "Satanic Circus Monkey", but...*

POSSIBLE ADVICE DISAPPEARING INTO THIN AIR AS SATIRE NOT APPRECIATED EVER

AS A VICTIM IN NO SMALL PART OF CIVIL WAR - IF IT
WEREN'T FOR A VERY VIOLENT, VERY BLOODY AND
VERY BITTER, FANATICAL NAPALM INCLUSIVE CIVIL
WAR (my father inter alia would go to school and see
heads on the ground without bodies in the street and
bodies hung off lampposts, as well as innocent people
taken away for summary execution; one of his older
brothers (Πέτρος) - an illiterate peasant, spent four years
on another faraway - for him - island in internal exile
smashing rocks based on the same kind of "accusation" as
when he witnessed his father and my grandfather

(Σπυρίδων) being executed about three years beforehand by Germans, etc., etc., etc.), DURING AND STRAIGHT AFTER A WORLD WAR, I MIGHT HAVE HAD THE OPPORTUNITY TO BE A NORMAL HUMAN BEING LIKE MY ANCESTORS AND NOT A CONVICT IN THE DAEMON LAND OF SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY HELL (THIS IS FROM THE POINT OF VIEW OF THE LITERARY PERSONA OF THIS WEBSITE AND IS NOT TO BE TAKEN PERSONALLY BY GOOD PEOPLE OF THE PARTICULAR COUNTRY BEING REFERRED TO) - I, THEREFORE, PROJECT THIS POSSIBLE ADVICE TO "WESTERN" RULERS FLOATING SOMEWHERE IN THE AIR: TELL THE ABSOLUTIST WHITE SEPARATIST-NATIONALISTS TO CUT THE FUCKING BULLSHIT, AND TELL THE ZIO-LOBOTOMISED UNIVERSALISTS TO ALSO CUT THE FUCKING BULLSHIT. ACKNOWLEDGEMENT IMMEDIATELY OF THE HISTORICAL WHITE PEOPLES OF WESTERN NATIONS WITH *ENFORCEABLE IN PRACTICE* CONSTITUTIONALLY ENSHRINED % OF THE POPULATION RACE/ETHNOLOGICALLY-BASED DEMOGRAPHIC SAFETY NETS, FROM 50% TO 98%, AS THE CASE MAY BE, ALONG WITH CONSTITUTIONAL RECOGNITION OF HISTORICAL (LARGELY RELATIVELY) WHITE CHRISTIAN AND SECULAR TRADITIONS, AND THE RIGHT TO LIVE SEPARATELY IN RELATIVELY HOMOGENEOUS AND OR MIXED PATRIARCHALLY ORIENTED COMMUNITIES, AS THE CASE MAY BE, AND, FULL RIGHTS TO OTHER CITIZENS AS LONG AS THEY DO NOT INFRINGE UPON THE CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS OF THE HISTORICAL WHITE PEOPLES OF THE HISTORICALLY WHITE NATIONS AND OR REGIONS, AS WELL AS E.G. OF THE INDIGENOUS PEOPLES IN THE CASE OF THE WHITE SETTLER COLONIES AND OR OF AFRICAN AMERICANS IN THE CASE OF THE USA, ETC.. OTHERWISE,

IN FUTURE DECADES THERE COULD, OR THERE WILL BE, UNCONTROLLABLE CIVIL STRIFE, CIVIL WAR AND OR EXTREME, CRUEL FORMS OF RACISM AGAINST CERTAIN GROUPS, INCL. A GROUP POSSESSING AND WIELDING AT ELITE LEVEL *GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE* FORMS OF WEALTH AND POWER. IT'S TIME TO CUT THE FUCKING BULLSHIT ON ALL SIDES. NOW. BEFORE IT'S TOO LATE.

WHILST I'D NEED MANY, MANY, AND MANY MORE LIVES TO ADEQUATELY, PROPERLY AND FULLY SURVEY SOME 3,500 TO 4,000 YEARS OF HELLENISM, IT OCCURS TO ME THAT THE TALL, LANKY BLACK AFRICAN FELLOW AND THE VERY SHORT AND UGLY CHINAWOMAN ANNOYING US WHILST WE TRY TO TAKE IN SOME SUN AND SEA LIKE ALL OF THE "CULTURED AND COSMOPOLITAN" TOURISTS - HE SELLING CDs AND OR FAKE SUNGLASSES AND OR PIECES OF STRING, SHE OFFERING "MASSAGE" SERVICES, HAVING BEEN SENT FROM SOMEWHERE IN CENTRAL CHINA BY MR. PEKING COMMUNIST TO SEND BACK FOREIGN HARD CURRENCY TO CHINALAND - AND THEN THERE ARE ALL THESE "SOUTHERN ASIANS" AT TRAFFIC LIGHTS AS WELL,... HAVE ABSOLUTELY NOTHING TO CONTRIBUTE TO HELLENISM AND SHOULD NOT BE WHERE THEY ARE AT ALL - EVEN THOUGH I CAN AND DO SYMPATHISE WITH THEIR STRUGGLE TO SURVIVE AND FIND MEANING IN THIS WORLD IN WHICH THEY WERE BORN WITHOUT EVER ASKING TO BE BORN WHERE AND HOW THEY WERE BORN. BUT BY THE YEAR 2100 THERE ARE GOING TO BE BILLIONS MORE OF THEM

- AND IT'S NOT FUNNY AT ALL IF SOMEONE HAPPENS TO BE A HELLENIST. IN ADDITION, HOWEVER, IT ALSO OCCURS TO ME THAT A PARTICULARLY ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTING GROUP - THE MOST DISGUSTING AND UGLIEST GROUP TO EVER APPEAR ON THE FACE OF THIS EARTH - AND WHEN I WAS YOUNGER I USED TO TALK TO MOHAMMEDAN MEN FROM TURKEY, EGYPT AND LEBANON, EVEN SOMALIA, WHO HAVE HISTORICALLY RAPED, MAIMED, ENSLAVED AND OR SLAUGHTERED MILLIONS OF OUR WOMEN, CHILDREN AND MEN (COUNTING ALL ORTHODOX PEOPLES), INCL. AT TIMES ALONG WITH THE INPUT OF A PARTICULAR GROUP, AND THESE MOHAMMEDAN MEN ALL TO A MAN ALWAYS AGREED WITH ME THAT *THEY, THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY PEOPLE* WERE THE MOST VILE AND DISGUSTING PEOPLE TO EVER APPEAR ON THE FACE OF THIS EARTH... ANYWAY, IT ALSO OCCURS TO ME THAT THIS TOTALLY VILE AND OFFENSIVE TO THE EYES OF MOST, FILTHY AND UGLIEST GROUP IN THE HISTORY OF THE UNIVERSE, IS EVERYWHERE ALL OVER THE MASS MEDIA, INCL. THE INTERNET, TELLING EVERYONE WHAT IS "GOOD AND BAD OR EVEN "EVIL"", WHAT IS "RIGHT AND WRONG" AND ALL SORTS OF OTHER ABSOLUTELY RIDICULOUS INANITIES, AS IF THEY ARE TOTALLY LOBOTOMISED THEMSELVES (TIP: THE SMART ONES ARE NOT, THEY KNOW EXACTLY WHAT THEY ARE DOING), AND THEY ARE BARELY 1 IN 500 OF THE WORLD POPULATION. THIS IS ABSOLUTELY SICK STUFF, AND SOME HUMAN BEINGS HAD BETTER COME ALONG TO PUT THINGS IN "ORDER", LIKE CHINAMEN AND OR APE-ANOMIE MEN (BLACK OR BROWN - THEY WON'T BE WHITE, BECAUSE WHITE MEN HAVE FEMINO-FAGGOTISED THEMSELVES OUT OF EXISTENCE - MEN,

INCL. WHEN THEY CARRY WITH THEM VIRUS-BEARING MOSQUITO EGGS FROM THE NILE WHICH THEN HATCH AND KILL LOCAL WHITE EUROPEAN PEOPLE AS WELL AS GOD KNOWS WHAT OTHER PERNICIOUS AND OR FATAL DISEASES), WITH THE MASS MEDIA OWNED AND OR CONTROLLED BY YOU KNOW WHO, SAYING ABSOLUTELY NOTHING... WHILST FOR YEARS CONTINUOUSLY SIGNALLING THAT OUR GIRLS SHOULD HAVE COITUS WITH OUR DISEASE-CARRYING OR NOT, FELLOW HUMAN BEINGS, BEING REINFORCED ALL THE TIME BY THE ZIO-LOBOTOMISED PROPAGANDISTS WHO PROFESS TO BE "TEACHERS" AND "HUMANITARIAN" WHILST ENGAGING IN TOTALLY FUCKED-IN-THE-HEAD AUTO-GENOCIDE (THOUGH THERE WOULD BE ABSOLUTELY NO PROBLEM IF "OUR" GIRLS HAD 6-12 CHILDREN EACH WITH OUR FELLOW HUMAN BEINGS, WHO COULD THEN BE BAPTISED AND RAISED AS FIGHTERS TO REPEL THE FUTURE AND COMING MOHAMMEDAN INVASIONS ETC. - WHICH OF COURSE DOES NOT HAPPEN AT ALL - NOR DOES RUSSIA HAVE THE REACH, POWER OR WILL TO COME AND SAVE US...), WHILST SATAN AND IT'S SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY SIT BACK RUBBING THEIR CLAWS AND LAUGHING, DISPLAYING THEIR DISGUSTING FANGS... AND THEIR DEVIL-TRUNKS...)... WHO HAVE THE HUNGER AND THE MOMENTUM TO DEAL WITH *THEM*.

**OBVIOUSLY ANY SENSIBLE PERSON WHO
CAN SEE WHERE P.K. IS RIGHT, I.E.
ALWAYS OR NEARLY ALWAYS OR MORE
OFTEN THAN ABSOLUTELY ANYONE
ELSE, SEEN IN TOTO, WOULD NOT ONLY
RENOUNCE, AND DENOUNCE THE
COMMENTS MADE BY THIS SITE'S
LITERARY PERSONA - UNLESS HE IS A
FANATICAL ORTHODOX TRIBALIST
(GRECO-ROMAN, RUSSIAN OR SERBIAN)
OR SWITCHED-ON CHINAMAN (HAN
MAN) OR JAPANESE SAMURAI - BUT
WOULD ALSO CURSE AND SWEAR AT
THIS PERSONA, AND FIND IT
DISGUSTING, REPULSIVE, CRAZY,
INSANE. IT GOES WITHOUT SAYING
THAT EVERYONE "SHOULD" SUPPORT
THEIR OWN COLLECTIVE'S DOMINANT
VALUES - WHATEVER THEY ARE -
BECAUSE REALITY IS, INTER ALIA, A
STRUGGLE, EVEN "WAR" OR EVEN WAR,**

BETWEEN MEN BEARING VALUES (WHO CAN AND DO USE WOMEN (EVEN OTHER CREATURES) TO ALSO BEAR THOSE VALUES - AND GIVE ORDERS ETC.!)... AND THE GOOD VALUES AND THE EVIL VALUES ARE THE OUTCOME OF THOSE STRUGGLES AND (")WARS(")... UNTIL THEY CHANGE AGAIN...

[[Tip: How about a post-post-modern meta-interpretation of that very entertaining motion picture *One Flew Over the Cuckoo's Nest* (1975)?

This Site's Literary Persona LOVES the BIG CHIEF character! GO BIG CHIEF!!! Cf. *Dr. Strangelove or: How I Learned to Stop Worrying and Love the Bomb* (1964)] [[And if there is a παλληκᾶρι from the Diaspora out there who struggles with Greek - ντροπή σου!, devote Time to Learn your Language in all its Historical Forms for WE ARE THE HISTORICAL BEST (as a Subjective Matter of Taste View), and read about the Chinese by this Great Contemporary Stylist of our language - he's a really good man, this guy; when you look at him or listen to him he doesn't look or sound like he's much of a Man, but his Psyche is CLEAN and STRONG and ἑλληνική in the best possible sense: <https://slpress.gr/idees/i-dysi-mprosta-ston-kineziko-drako/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

In Politics - understood as The Political within Society and Culture, and as Geopolitics - Useless Prognoses are a Dime a Dozen; Accurate Diagnoses are Possible, but very Rare, almost Unique; and Therapy is but Fantasy, the Uncatchable Dream. That's why Built-in

**to the Human Condition is Tragedy,
which knows no Cure and is Humans'
Lot. The Optimal Solution is therefore to
Recognise there is no Permanent
Solution, only Struggle - Constant and
Unforgiving - Struggle in the Search for
some kind of Equilibrium, Balance**

**Realism is the Acknowledgement that
one cannot Bring Down that which has
taken Centuries to Build Up "Just Like
That" and expect things to "Be Better",
nor can one Realise any kind of Scheme
of Perpetual Peace either on a Christian-
Orthodox or on a Zio-Satanic - as
propounded by the Zio-Protestant-
Papist Satanists - Basis (and of course
the latter can and or does see the former
as the former can and or does see the
latter, and vice versa, and vice versa, and
vice versa, including other Utopian
Schemata from those propounded by the
White Nationalists to the Totally Warped**

and Retarded - even Beyond Zio-Lobotomy - Animal Liberationists, and everything else in between and outside of those Extremes). The Only Path is the Path of Struggle - Co-operation, Clashes - again and again and again,... Struggle and Struggle and Struggle,... and the Wise are those who can Attain the Best Possible Result in Reality Based on an Accurate (fairly accurate, at least) Understanding of Reality, for their own People, whilst Acknowledging that one's Foes are People too, and also Want a Best Possible Result... whilst continuing Always with the Struggle...

The way one says something might be crude, rude, vulgar, base, even not totally accurate and unfair, BUT if the essence of what he is saying accords with Reality, if the deeper meaning of his words exposes Reality not seen through and in Ideology, THAT'S WHERE THE

REAL SOURCE OF PAIN (OR PLEASURE) LIES AND IS.

**The greatest mistake people can make is
to think that the whole wide world
Revolves Just Around their own Group.
Incest (narrowly defined) Always has
the Worst of Long-term Unintended
Consequences if the incestual Group
reaches for too much Power and doesn't
know how and when to stop reaching.
Your Nemesis is Waiting.**

**Since I can relativise my Position, which
I do every day, you can Potentially
relativise your Position too, which you
don't want to do because you are in the
Political and Attached to Power Over
Others, and I fully understand that
because I Dream of my Position being
Dominant Again just like you Dream of**

**your Position and Dominance being an
ever-lasting Utopia. Science always
Sleeps Blissfully, and Awakens Freezing.**

**[[FUN is irresistible when you are a
Literary Persona Coming from an
Empire sometime between 499 and 999
A.D. and it's absolutely CLEAR who
SATAN is and who it's Representatives
on EARTH are; THE MOST DISGUSTING
CREATURES AS A GROUP - subjectively
seen as a Matter of Taste - TO EVER
CLAIM TO BE AND ACTUALLY ARE
HUMANS...]]**

**Be absolutely CERTAIN, that whatever SATAN
(through its Representatives: e.g. The *e* *ork *im**,
The *di*n, The *sh***ton *o*t, The *l* *eleg***h, The
ge, *NN, *BS, *BC, The *i*anc* T***s, *Wood, *PR,
*v**d etc. University, etc., etc., etc.), says, usually, or
more often than not, *the exact OPPOSITE* is
TRUE... [*b**t, *bel M***a, various *Tube Personalities
and or "Professors", etc., et al., are all totally
Compound-Bunker-*-centric/*compliant but
recognise or sense that things can't continue as if it
were always 1999, because inter alia HAN MAN is**

Coming, and APE MAN, too, so they "cut some slack" to some degree of common sense...]... From the Age of SATAN, to the Age of the APE. That's what you GET when you Largely or even Totally Leave the PATH of TRUTH and TRADITION and Racial-Cultural Continuity (nobody said you can't viably leave such a path at all - it's the extent that needs to be managed). GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of POWER in the CLAWS of SATAN and its EARTHLY REPRESENTATIVES and the AUTO-GENOCIDE of YOURSELF. NATURE, HOWEVER, WILL BITE BACK **HARD** - Feminists and Faggots will RETURN to where they BELONG, AND WATCH ASIAN OR ASIATIC COLLECTIVITIES - AS WELL AS THE APE AS ANOMIE - GO! WE MIGHT HAVE LEFT OR BE LEAVING HISTORY'S STAGE, BUT NATURE AND POWER (whether in 50 years or 500 years - but probably closer to the former than the latter) WILL **SMASH** TODAY'S SATAN TO SET UP AND GIVE BIRTH TO THE NEW SATAN(S) (or: 500 to 600 years of white Northern European and North American ascendancy and or dominance End in FULL-SPECTRUM Hedonistic-Degenerate (GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY Zio-)Lobotomy and Extinction, i.e. the LOSS of the Collective Will-to-Live = the LOSS of the Collective. END OF STORY)

■

Personally, I would always be polite and pleasant to absolutely anyone who is polite and pleasant to me, regardless of Race, Religion or Extent of Retardism. Science, however, is not about Being

Nice or Being Polite or Being Anything. Science is Description and Explanation - non-normative, empirically "saved" or proven and observed, and logically consistent, taking ALL relevant facts and data into consideration, not just selectively to "suit" a particular hypothesis, and or prejudice, and or individual and or group INTERESTS. So, if there are group differences at e.g. a mean or average level as to particular kinds of Intelligence or Strength or particular kinds of Skill or Impulse Control and or Emotionality and or Criminality, Group Cohesion, etc., etc., etc., then that data if empirically verified and suitably comprehensive is factual in relation to a concrete, specific set of circumstances (incl. assumptions - if any - on the part of the observer) and relations between people. What people LIKE and DISLIKE is of course Controlled to at least to a Certain Extent by the Interactions within the Social and

Political (Culture) of the Society, but because Conflict is just as always potentially present as Co-operation, then the "mean or average" aesthetic stance(s) of a society can and do change as the Values and or Relations and Interactions of a society can and do change. YOU, REPRESENTATIVE OF SATAN, might think that you have got things where you want them, BUT THINGS are going to change, and then YOU are FUCKED (no-one, let alone the representatives of Satan, can ever know where the Heterogony of Ends is Heading over the (very) long run). In other words: just as Science does not tell people to be nice to one another, neither does it tell people that they should live *that* way or *this* way or in *that* group or in *this* group, or that a particular group should or should not accumulate at elite level GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power incl. through Primitive Secret Society

**Networking in Circumstances of
Advanced Massification, Atomisation,
Monetarisation, Urbanisation,
Hedonistic Consumerism, Mass Brain
Washing, Mass Lobotomisation, Mass
Circulation, etc., etc., etc.. The (geo-
)Political is not Static. Neither is the
Social. And Forms of Power
crystallise *here*, but also *there*, just as
Identities form in all sorts of ways in
groups and individuals. History Teaches
THAT Time Eventually puts a STOP to
even the seemingly most unstoppable.**

**White Man in most, if not all, of his
Variants is more than likely Finished;
Westernish Man might sort of continue
on in an increasingly watered-down
form for a number of decades, but is
more than likely Finished too; Ape Man
and or Black to Dark to Brown Man and
or Latino Man and or Mohammedan Man**

will Always Be Around for as long as Men
are Around - either since time
immemorial or since the 7th century or
since the 16th century, as the case may
be -, and could have a Particularly
"Crazy" coming century or two. Han Man
(and Hindu Man) are the Last Men of
(very) High (and very low) Culture (and
know that they Must Go APE when they
have to, because that is what Reality
Requires for Survival) - along perhaps
with Nippon Man, and any other Asian
Man who has the Ability and Will to
Survive (*Go Viet Man, I shall always cheer
for you!*). Orthodox Man has only an
outside chance in Rus Land, depending
on what deal Rus Man can do with Han
Man. My Man, i.e. Hellenic-Roman Man,
is already DEAD - and Satanic Cancer
Parasite Man is **DEFINITELY** GOING TO
GET WHAT IT DESERVES - and not a few
HUMANS will be **CELEBRATING!**

**This comment from an article on
www.unz.com is scientifically
inappropriate in every single way, BUT,
from the point of view of this Site's
Literary Persona, it is Absolutely SPOT-
ON - and for people with a particular
kind of sense of Humour - it is a good
deal of FUN - whilst containing all the
essential elements (if you read between
the lines, substitute terminology, etc.) of
the basis of an empirically verified and
logically consistent, i.e. non-normative
scientific comment!!!!**

"...Russia stands for traditional moral and spiritual values whereas the Empire stands for greed, globalism and the destruction of all traditions and moral values. It is pretty self-evident that these two systems cannot coexist. They present existential threats to each other. Russia will either become sovereign or enslaved. The Empire will either control the planet or crumble. Tertium non datur."

Exactly. And this is what could be called a "spiritual" war, which may be best analyzed by resort to Biblical concepts.

In essence, the Satanic cult that controls the "West" i.e., the "deep state" of which the "neocons" are an organ, is aggressing against Russia because evil hates a good example. To put it another way, a "good example" is a manifestation of truth, and truth is to a Satanist what clorox bleach is to a colony of bacteria.

The "deep state" which is apparently the entity described by the prophet John of Patmos as the beast from the sea (i.e. the first beast of Rev 13), is a Satanic cult that came to power over the West by deception, corruption and manipulation. IOW, the cult made the deal with Satan that Jesus rejected (Luke 4:5-8). This is to say, the cult members knowingly, willingly and calculatingly – give worth to evil (i.e. worship Satan) – as a means of achieving unprecedented worldly power.

Alas there's a fly in the ointment. The problem that the "deep state" (beast) has is that corruption only works to keep the Satanic cult in power as long as everybody and everything in the world is corrupt.

For example, if corruption prevents the U.S. government from being able to acquire cost effective new, technologically advanced weapon systems (with which to beat the world into submission), and there is nowhere near such corruption in Russia and China, then the beast's Satanic empire will lose its military edge (among other things it will similarly lose) which is exactly what's happening as I type this.

Consider another example of a hypothetical sales office with a dozen people working there. And all the employees are lazy and corrupt and they typically give the boss four hours of work for eight hours of pay. But the boss doesn't realize that they're robbing him blind, so everything just hums along fine until one day one of the long-term employees retires and is replaced by a new guy.

Much to the dismay of the other office workers, the new guy turns out to be ambitious, hard working and honest. And within a few weeks, the boss starts wondering why the new guy does twice as much work as the other employees. Soon the boss realizes that they've been ripping him off for a long time, and by now the other workers hate the new guy, because his honesty has exposed their dishonesty and put an end to the scam.

This is apparently why Cain murdered Abel and this is why the first beast of Rev 13 hates Russia. If the beast is to realize its goal – the forcible imposition of its Satanic, messianic judeo-communist New World Order on the whole world, it must destroy every example of “goodness” on earth and replace it with corruption and perversion. Only then – when by definition there is no such thing as “evil” because there is no longer any such thing as “good” to compare it against – can the Satanic goal of Isaiah 14:13,14 be fulfilled.”

And this is hilarious too (though it makes one wonder - it's very interesting to examine if a part of it at least can fit in within P.K.'s analyses). Also, from the point of view of Science, there is no "must be stopped". If we take a look at e.g. the way Morgenthau or K. Waltz generally correctly see international relations, the key element is where State Power concentrates i.e. in which nations and or states, and then the Relations between those states: and such a way of looking at things goes back to

Thucydides. The fact that the post-Eastern Roman Empire Western modern World arising out of the Late(r) Middle Ages saw the Rise of certain "Families, Houses, Bloods,..." etc., just interweaves with the history of state relations through a whole range of historical periods. It would be a grave error of historical science to reduce historical reality to the so-called "Families,..." etc.. Things are explained best in terms of state relations and also cultural-economic developments incl. specifically and concretely re: time and place, and or macro-historically and comparatively via Weberian-like ideal-typical analysis... The "must be stopped" aspect only comes into play if the scientific observer and analyst takes the normative position that he wants his nation and or state to Survive and Continue, and the only and or best way for it to Survive and Continue, is to do *a, b, c*, and or *x, y, z,...* etc.. So, if I love

my country and see that most of my elites are going down a Path which could lead to Catastrophe, I have a Duty to Intervene and Advise even if I am called a whole lot of names up to and including "traitor" and even if I am thrown into gaol or even executed... - there are many examples from History - and this aspect of Human Affairs NEVER "goes away"... Also, the fact that one takes a Scientific Stance without Ethicising re: International Power Relations, does not mean that one does not either Turn a Blind Eye to, or does not simply-typically Support, the Officially Dominant Values and Ethics of his Society-State he is giving objective realistic-advise about in International Relations. **The Great Florentine** is MORE THAN INSTRUCTIVE on this point... let the Religion be what it is (read: let the Dominant Values be what they are if they secure high levels of Social Cohesion and Social Order), but assess the International Scene entirely

Dispassionately and without mixing in Values and Ethics (even though you need to Motivate the Troops with Ideological Bullshit - there is no other way). The mixing in of Values and Ethics in the Strategic Analysis of International Affairs over the long run could be FATAL - and this is where all Utopists FUCK UP BAD - BIG TIME... whereas internally and domestically, if there is more or less a state of relative social peace - then "don't rock the boat"... though if things "spin out of control" domestically, then Values etc. on that front will need to be addressed too... and the West in the 21st century is CLEARLY IN A STATE OF DEEPENING CRISIS both outwardly as to the non-Western world and inwardly as to its own social cohesion and order. That is why the ZIO-LOBOTOMY, i.e. Extensive "diverse and multi-cultural" inter alia Junglefication and Otherisation - raising significantly the levels of ANOMIE and decreasing significantly the

levels of social capital/trust etc. (cf. Tribal Warrior R. D. Putnam) - GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY influenced by Jews in and through the Mass Media-Mass Entertainment, Courts, Education-Indoctrination-Brain Washing, Government, Political Parties, Billionaires etc., in the Attempt of the ZIO-PSYCHOS to overreach for Power... not unlike Hitler - mutatis mutandis - is a Recipe for TOTAL DISASTER and the potential TOTAL DEATH of what remains of the WEST...:

"They are all part of the same Empire. The Blue Bloods (House of Windsor) put the Saudis (radical Wahhabists, known at the time) as hereditary dictators over the "Holy Land", this was all part of their ancient plot for total world domination (British Empire). Saudis have created the global supply of terrorists (pawns for global control) through their global network of madrassi, where they radicalize children from a tender age to be these takfiri extremist murderers we see in ISIS videos (you almost feel sorry for these guys, having been brainwashed since childhood to commit such horrors). Jews of course are the other large power, and they play out through Israel and many other countries as well, which they have effectively colonized.

Question is whether the Blue Bloods ever lost control of the US, or it was just a farce (political theater, like "democracy"), like the Royals "giving power to Parliament" (House of Windsors are still UK's hereditary dictators, and exercise tremendous power over the entire Commonwealth). My view is that the American Revolution was a farce and the Blue Bloods never lost control.

So we have two primary groups running the Empire: the Blue Bloods (a large clan of Germanic "royals", including the "Windsors" (Saxe-Coburg and Gotha), Habsburgs, Hanovers, etc.) and the Rabbis (a large clan, within a tribe, of Jewish "kings"). These two groups control virtually the entire planet. Their control over Russia though is not as clear, they may be setting up this East-West conflict as a step in their drive toward Global Government.

Generally I think Saker is a demagogue who offers no valuable insight into much of anything in his area of alleged expertise, he has a valid point with his AngloZionist

analysis. And recently raised the question, is it AngloZionist or ZioAngloist – i.e., which group is the dominant one among the two? Almost impossible to tell from the outside. Sometimes it's hard to tell even between your best friend and his/her spouse, who is the dominant one! 😊 It's all very complicated.

I tend toward the Aryans having the upper hand since many of the powerful Jews, such as Rothschilds, Schiffs, Warburgs, etc., are clearly Aryan “converts”, most likely Blue Bloods themselves. Looking at a portrait of some of their leading figures, I cannot tell if it is a Rothschild or a Habsburg, they look like one family to me. But that's also not important. Both groups – the Aryan Blue Bloods and the largely Aryan Rabbis – are agitating toward the same nefarious ends, their absolute and total dominion over the entire planet. And they MUST. BE. STOPPED."

And these - Time of course will tell if they're right or partly right or just plain wrong:

"The neocons' grip of fear on their vassal states is already slipping, along with the mask of international gendarme they have been wearing, revealing the hideous countenance of international gangster underneath. By the time the neocons realize they are losing their empire it will be too late for them to do anything about it. Judging by their desperate attempts to hoax the world about Russiagate, the Skripals, and all the false flag attacks in Syria, world opinion about the neocons may have already reached the tipping point.

The neocons are finding themselves increasingly alone. Increasingly few governments are buying the neocons' preposterous excuses for remaining in Syria. Or for remaining anywhere else but in their own country for that matter."

AND

"The greatest virtue of any warrior is patience. A great warrior chooses his moment and his terrain and his time. Time is clearly on the side of the east. The two biggest threats to world stability and peace are being waged at this moment and these are where the east is focused, not on the numerous brush fires that will extinguish themselves. Americas nuclear arsenal is under siege by the neocon military industrial complex. There have already been several attempts at commandeering nuclear weapons and facilities. If this should ever happen- nuclear war will be a reality. Iblid(?), if it becomes a vassal state for the neocons, will be turned into a launching base for terrorists into Iran and the Caucasus, and a full scale attack on Iran. This is why Iblid is vitally important to Russia and Iran. Make no mistake about it, one way or another, the terrorists will be destroyed. Russia is not turning its' cheek, it is remaining focused to point. Russia has not thrown Donbass under the bus, that is ridiculous twaddle. Ukraine is imploding- it desperately needs a war started by Russia to rally its' demoralized population- ain't goin' to happen. A large offensive against the east would probably lead to another revolution or civil war and an overthrow of the current government. ... The next great war will not be fought on the ground, but in the air. Positioning troops on the Russian border makes them easy and convenient targets. Russia has a large and lethal Tank force for that moment. Patience is on Russia, Iran, and Turkey's side. Posturing is the strategy of the weak."

Obviously there is a heck of a lot lacking in this comment, though it is at least 10+% correct, I'd say on a preliminary basis - even though what we can't know, we can never know, but only suspect if we are so inclined (one thing that is certain or at least reported by many fairly good to excellent analysts and commentators is that the USA and its allies (and or, on some views, its "master" or GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY influential Lobby Interest Group) for its various strategic, war and other reasons, based on, inter alia, the Mr. Zbig/Spykmann/Rimland strategy of supporting Islamism against the Soviet Union/Russia and its (potential) satellites, has since the 1970s and 1980s up to ISIS and beyond, supported at various times Islamistic Terrorists according to specific and concrete goals)... - and let's not forget too that in *Planetary Politics...*, *Theory of War*,...

and elsewhere, P.K. clearly indicates the fact of (the potential for) various kinds of ("asymmetrical" - he doesn't use the term if I'm not mistaken) war and violence arising from Anomie in general, incl. at state, regional and at man-to-man levels, and incl. Islamistic Terrorism etc.,... (the point is that political events happen in world affairs, some have tremendous geopolitical and international repercussions, and there is no doubt that a particular group has been able (based on centuries of Trade/Banking/Finance/Wealth/Political Power accumulations + primitive secret society networking, which also other Mafias, Mobs, Organised Criminal Gangs, Lodges, Secret Societies, Political Parties, and various other groups have done and do AS WELL in their own ways and in their circumstances...)... to "ride the wave" of capitalism (and communism) in its various centres in GROSSLY

DISPROPORTIONATE forms of elite-level Power) - and don't ever forget that P.K.'s obviously correct understanding of history is that rapid industrialisation - with all the attendant deaths and suffering of millions - was an absolute necessity for the Soviet Union to be able to successively wage war against Germany (he cites Stalin's speech to the CC of the CPSU in 1928 in the "Utopia" article) - and we all know by now that Stalin's victory over Bronstein-Trotsky was a great victory for the Russian people and or just the Russian elite against the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE elite-level influence of that much despised, universally hated and - subjectively seen as a matter of Taste - ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTING, REVOLTING AND AESTHETICALLY ULTRA-UGLY DESPICABLE "SATANIC" out-group, even though we can all be friendly with one another as individuals, etc.,... =

**explanation why Stalin still has not a few
(in part) Admirers in Russia and
perhaps also elsewhere. Sometimes,
therefore, in history the MOST BRUTAL
and BESTIAL is also the ABSOLUTELY
NECESSARY because the GORDIAN KNOT
"MUST" BE CUT - LIKE IT OR NOT... and
this does not mean e.g. I would have
rather have lived in the Soviet Union c.
1970 than in the USA... on the contrary...:**

"The Bolsheviks aka Zionists aka communists who own the NYTs and the rest of the MSM in America have decided that since they have failed with their Russia collusion ploy that they would try throwing a grenade into the Trump camp with concocted lies about Trump by having their staff members write this forgery.

This has just enough half truths to seem possible but is written in such a third grade style that it blows its cover. If anyone has read Alexander Solzhenitsyn's Gulag Archipelago this is the typical tactic of the Bolsheviks whose relatives operate at the NYTs and most MSM in America. The Bolsheviks aka Zionists aka communists are wrecking America just like they wrecked Russia in the Bolshevik Revolution and they got their financing from Wall Street, read Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution by Anthony Sutton.

This is what Bolsheviks/zionists do, they wreck countries as in Russia in 1917 and as in the Mideast aka Iraq/Libya/Syria/Lebanon and they are trying to wreck Iran and are wrecking America, which wrecking started in 1913 with the zionist privately owned Fed and IRS.

The bolsheviks/zionists openly wrecked the WTC with their attack on 9/11 which killed some 3000 Americans and they ie Israel and the zionist controlled deep state got away with it and every thinking American knows that Israel did it.

Zionists are WRECKERS that is what they do and they are wrecking America."

**(Also, I am not interested enough in the matter
and do not have enough time to watch this,
however, for anyone interested, this is a
different or "alternate" "take" on 9/11 by
someone I've heard speak online and who seems
to be lucid and reasonable in his argumentation,**

though I am not in a position to say he is 10% correct or 40% correct or 60%+ correct. It's up to you, if you have the time and interest, to decide: <https://vimeo.com/ondemand/theempireunmasked?temp-new-window-replacement=true> . From a practical point of view, even if he is largely correct (which I don't know) - it makes no difference, because he would never gain enough supporters to enter the political (it's all too "complicated and unbelievable", etc., for your average Zio-Lobotomised citizen), and if he did successfully ever enter the political, he would probably be assassinated/executed anyway...)

AND BY THE WAY - P.K. OR THIS SITE'S LITERARY PERSONA OR ANYONE ELSE REFERRED TO ON THIS SITE DOES NOT EVER DENY THE OCCURRENCE OF ANY "HOLOCAUST" (THERE HAVE BEEN VERY MANY THROUGHOUT ALL OF HISTORY HAPPENING TO ALL SORTS OF POPULATIONS OF PEOPLE, I.E. HUMAN BEINGS) WHICH REPUTABLE HISTORIANS HAVE RESEARCHED AND PROVEN HAS/HAVE OCCURRED. THE QUESTION, THOUGH, OF WHICH

"HOLOCAUST" ONE GIVES A FUCK ABOUT, IS A QUESTION OF TRIBAL LOYALTY AND OR LEVEL OF ZIO- OR OTHER KINDS OF LOBOTOMY...

THIS IS INTERESTING - IT COULD BE WRONG AND IRRELEVANT, OR ONLY PARTIALLY RELEVANT AND RIGHT, BUT IT'S INTERESTING (OH SHIT! I'M DUMBER THAN YOUR AVERAGE ENGLISHMAN, NORWEGIAN, GERMAN OR ZIO-LOBOTOMISED PROTESTANT AND CATHOLIC - PERSONALLY, I FIND THAT HARD TO BELIEVE - HAHAAHAHAHA!!!)



This comment (from American Renaissance) is unbelievable (incl. as to

what it also implies)! I can't say anything about it apart from the fact that online commentators can be "very good at thinking creatively", and no "sane" human being wants any violence, even though Reality tells us there will be violence, and potentially there will always be violence:

[Simonetta](#) • 5 hours ago

A look at the map of Malmo, Sweden shows the wisdom of locating the Muslims here (if you have to have them someplace in Sweden). Malmo is the choke point of the Baltic Sea, which is Russia's only access to the Atlantic Ocean. The gap between the Atlantic and the Baltic Sea is only a few miles wide just north of Malmo/Copenhagen. It would be very easy to close this channel gap with ordinary Army/Navy weapons.

However the Russians have made it clear that any attempt to do this will result in the Russians arriving within a day with the intent of killing anything and everything that walks within a 20 mile radius of this gap and keep killing people until anyone who's left gives up the notion of ever attempting to close the channel between the Atlantic and Baltic to the Russians. So if you "absolutely positively have to kill every m..f.ing Muslim in the room" (appos to Samuel L. Jackson in Tarantino's "Jackie Brown") then the way to do it is to first get all the Muslims located in Malmo, and then provoke the Russians into coming to there and doing the job for you.



In regard to a possible civil war in the USA, or I'd say in all countries of the West, this comment seems to contain wisdom:

[GroundControltoMajorTom](#) Darius Jamil Greene • 9 hours ago

Well, let's see...

1. A civil war would be a disaster for all concerned
2. Tons of innocent people would die
3. Your side might not win

That of course does not mean that at least significant civil strife along racial and or ideological-political lines won't happen. Things have gone too far down the Path of Zio-Lobotomy or "DieVersity" as some call it. All it needs is a major economic earthquake (mixed in with

other factors) putting an end to "I shop, I consume, I am Zio-Lobotomised, therefore I am" - and God only knows what forces of Anomie will be unleashed.

Almost every day on the Pro-Zio Site JihadWatch, and on other Sites, there is news of knife and car and other attacks by Musalmans on native Europeans, as well as murders and rapes - most of which are not reported in the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY Zio-controlled Mass Media.

**This is my King and God and Emperor
Speaking in Translation, i.e. in a
Barbarian Tongue = Your Language
(*Death to Satan!*) - I am only
ever FREEbowing to, and kneeling
before, Him (*Death to Satan!*):**

“For each nation has different customs and divergent laws and institutions, and should consolidate those things that are proper to it, and should form and develop out of the same nation the associations for the fusion of its life. For just as each animal mates with its own tribe, so it is right that each nation should marry and cohabit

not with those of other race and tongue but of the same tribe and speech. For hence arise naturally harmony of thought and intercourse among one another and friendly converse and living together; but alien customs and divergent laws are likely on the contrary to engender enmities and quarrels and hatreds and broils, which tend to beget not friendship and association but spite and division.”

(Constantine
VII, 10th Century)

(Death to Satan!)

I would say that racial-ethnological group identification is a consistent - throughout all of human history - social phenomenon; but it's flexible or can be flexible, and in recent decades increasingly flexible. Thus, a group can become e.g. an elite group of whites and whitish-looking and some browns and or some blacks as in Brazil, or increasingly in the USA, and other countries with the rest of the non-upper tier population browning or blackening out into relatively low intelligence lumpen groups. If, though, within the elite, one

group is clearly "being more elite" they will eventually become the object of ATTACK. And the lower tiers of society are certainly not going to lift a finger to help *them*... and then *they* also have the problem of other nations and or states not prepared to put up with *them*... See, one of the major problems of the Zio-Lobotomy is that it does not think Macro-Historically... it does not contemplate the Heterogony of Ends and where today's actions can lead... and History is waiting just around the corner...

- [Missy](#) • 6 hours ago

80 IQ nations require a dictator or a king and you can observe this all over the world. Democracy/Republic is only possible when the national IQ is above 90. The US is getting dangerously close to 90. I assume they promote diversity to keep wages down (short term thinking). The long term effects aren't considered because elites don't care what happens to the US. The US is being used as a personal cash register. That's why it will be up to the individual Americans to decide if they want to live a low IQ nation or not. High IQ is considered racist however, so many will choose to ignore IQ in order not to be racist. The elites will continue to get rich as the US becomes Brazil unless enough voters decide the nation is more important than racism.

- [Simonetta](#) • 5 hours ago

This article is complete nonsense. A huge increase of low IQ people living in America would only mean that the high IQ people would institute a caste system like India that would be based solely on intelligence. Entrance to the caste would be limited to being either a high IQ person or by being a loved-one of someone who is already member of high-intelligence caste. The Brights or the upper IQ caste would have their own work-zones, schools, stores, neighborhoods, and even highway lanes. When mixing with other castes in public spaces, like on holiday civic celebrations, the Brights would have their

own public spaces well guarded by police. But, usually, they would live apart and generally unnoticed by the "Dims", or those of the ever-expanding lower IQ castes. There would be no attempts to "equalize" the castes nor to apologize for the advantages accorded to the Brights.

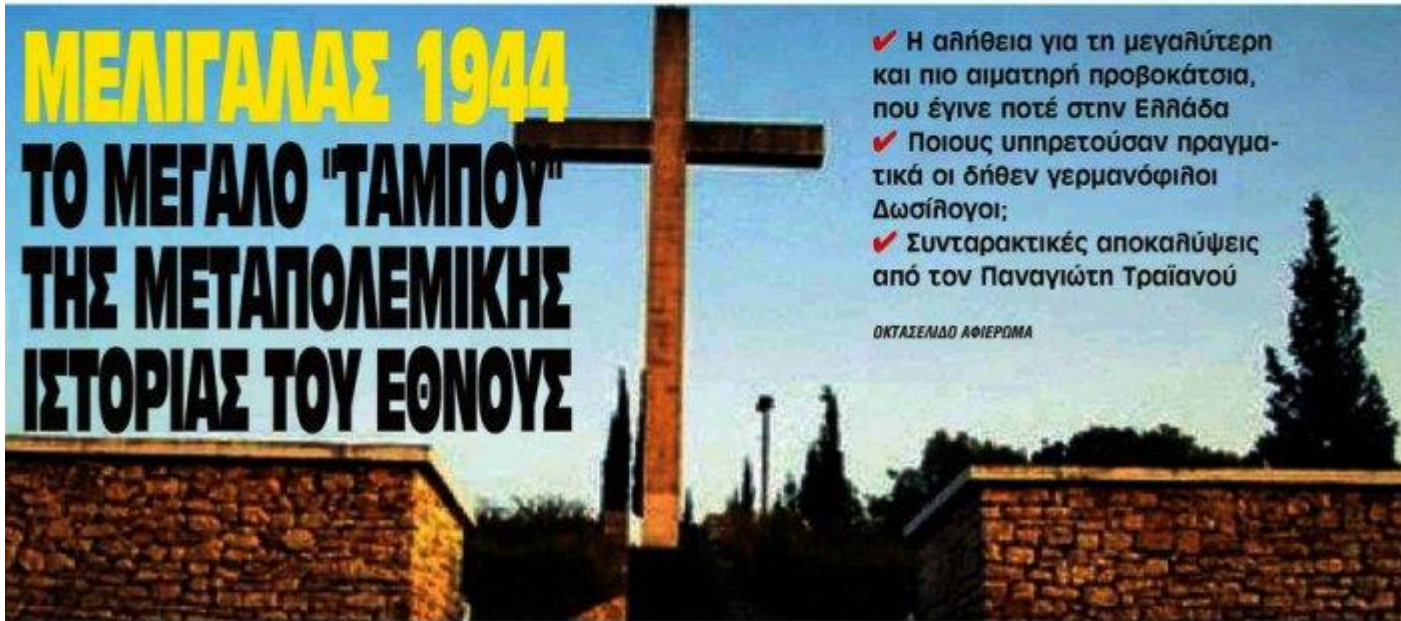
Ἐκ πρώτης ὄψεως τὸ ἀκόλουθο
πρωτοσέλιδο τῶν «χουντικῶν» εἶναι
γελοῖο. Ποῖος ὅμως ἤμπορεῖ νὰ μοῦ πῇ
ὅτι σημαντικώτατα, ἱστορικώτατα καὶ
ἐλληνικώτατα νησιὰ κοντὰ στὴν
Τουρκία δὲν εἶναι ἤδη ὑπὸ
ΤουρκοΓερμανοΜουχαμετοἈμερικανοἈ
ραπο-
Σιωνιστικῇ(διὰΜΚΟ/χρηματοδοτήσεως
κ.τ.λ.) Κατοχῇ; Σίγουρα ὁ ἐλληνισμὸς
δὲν ἐλέγχει ἄλλο ἐπαρκῶς τοὺς χώρους
αὐτῶν τῶν νήσων... ἐν μέρει
τοιουτοτρόπως, περὶ Δυτικῆς Θράκης.
Καὶ ποῖος εἶναι ὁ στόχος τῆς Γερμανίας
καὶ τῶν ΗΠΑ καὶ Τουρκίας καὶ ;;; περὶ
Μακεδονίας γενικῶς; Καὶ ὅσον ἀφορᾷ
τὸν πρόσφατον ἐμφύλιόν μας, εἰς τὸν
ὁποῖον οἱ μπᾶρμπες μου καὶ ὁ πατήρ
ἐμοῦ εἴτε ἀγωνίστηκαν γιὰ, εἴτε
συμπαθοῦσαν τό, ΕΑΜ-ΕΛΑΣ, πάντα λέω
στὴν κυρ' Ἀγγέλω μου (τῆς ὁποίας ὁ

παπποῦς πολέμησε μὲ τὸν Ῥένο
Ἀποστολίδη καὶ τὸν Δ.
Παπαγιαννόπουλο ὑπὲρ τοῦ Ἐθνικοῦ
Στρατοῦ) τὴν λίαν ἐθνικόφροναν
Βασιλικιὰν καὶ Καραμανληκιὰν
(χίχίχίχί!) τῆς Μεσσηνίας ὅτι ἐμεῖς οἱ
νεο-Βενιζελικοὶ (ἐγὼ στὰ γεράματα
τείνω πρὸς τὸν νεο-Βενιζελισμόν,
προσωπικῶς - χὰχὰχὰχὰχὰ!!! - θὰ ἤθελα
κατὰ βᾶθος νὰ ἤμουν
Καπποδιστριακός, ἀλλὰ ἡ ἐπιλογὴ αὐτή,
δυστυχεστάτως, οὐχ ὑφίσταται), πάντα
ἀναγνωρίζουμεν ὅτι
καὶ αἱ δῦο - ἦτοι, ἀμφοτέραι αἱ -
πλευραὶ
ἔπραξαν
ΦΡΙΚΤΑ ΕΓΚΛΗΜΑΤΑ.

Μὲ ἄλλα λόγια, χωρὶς μίαν βασικὴν
ὁμοψυχίαν καὶ χωρὶς σοβαρὸν ἐθνικὸν
σχεδιασμόν ΔΕ ΓΙΝΕΤΑΙ ΤΙΠΟΤΑ παρὰ
περαιτέρω ἐθνικαὶ καταστροφαί.



ΜΕΛΙΓΑΛΑΣ 1944 ΤΟ ΜΕΓΑΛΟ "ΤΑΜΠΟΥ" ΤΗΣ ΜΕΤΑΠΟΛΕΜΙΚΗΣ ΙΣΤΟΡΙΑΣ ΤΟΥ ΕΘΝΟΥΣ



- ✓ Η αλήθεια για τη μεγαλύτερη και πιο αιματηρή προβοκάτσια, που έγινε ποτέ στην Ελλάδα
- ✓ Ποιους υπηρετούσαν πραγματικά οι δήθεν γερμανόφιλοι Δωσίλογοι;
- ✓ Συνταρακτικές αποκαλύψεις από τον Παναγιώτη Τραϊανού

ΟΚΤΑΣΕΛΙΔΟ ΑΦΙΕΡΩΜΑ

ΣΧΕΔΙΑ "ΦΑΙΔΩΡΑ" ΚΑΙ "OVERKILL" ΑΠΟ ΤΙΣ ΗΠΑ!

"ΣΤΡΑΤΙΩΤΙΚΗ ΚΑΤΑΛΗΨΗ ΤΗΣ ΜΑΚΕΔΟΝΙΑΣ"



Τι γυρεύει η ναυαρχίδα των ΗΠΑ στη Θεσ/νίκη;

Σχέδιο "Φαίδωρα"

- ✓ "Η επίτευξη του διαμελισμού της Ελλάδας θα πρέπει να γίνει εντός 24 ωρών"
- ✓ "Δολοφονία πολιτικών και επιχειρηματιών στην Αθήνα και τη Θεσσαλονίκη"

frontpages.gr

ΣΕΛ. 4-10

What the fuck is this?:

"The goal is the "Lebanonization" all of countries that could potentially threaten Israel. This concept came from Dr. Bernard Lewis of Princeton University. He wrote an article in Foreign Affairs entitled, Rethinking the Middle East.

"A possibility, which could even be precipitated by Islamic fundamentalism, is what has late been fashionable to call 'Lebanonization.' Most of the states of the Middle East—Egypt is an obvious exception—are of recent and artificial construction and are vulnerable to such a process. If the central power is sufficiently weakened, there is no real civil society to hold the polity together, no real sense of common identity.... The state then disintegrates—as happened in Lebanon—into a chaos of squabbling, feuding, fighting sects, tribes, regions, and parties."

[[Read the article here: <https://www.foreignaffairs.com/articles/middle-east/1992-09-01/rethinking-middle-east?temp-new-window-replacement=true> . If you read between the lines and know exactly what the "Prof.'s" goal always was, and know which country got involved in which conflicts and wars whilst pretending that they "did not" and what "democracy" and "freedom" mean,... etc., etc., etc.,...]]

Also see Operation Clean Break: A New Strategy for Securing the Realm and Rebuilding America's Defenses from PNAC."

[[When a Nation is the Pre-eminent Geopolitical Hegemon-Imperialist it usually or can be the Pre-eminent Cultural Hegemon-Imperialist - which of course does not mean that it too does not take from others and does not "mix things up" in a state of cultural interplay, interaction, mutual influence, e.g.: China re: Japan, Vietnam etc., and, Hellenistic-Alexandrian Greece re: Syria, Northern Africa etc., etc., etc., etc.. On the other hand, the Conqueror can tend to Absorb significant amounts of cultural phenomena from the Conquered, e.g.:

**Rome conquering Greece,
Osman/Ottoman Turks conquering
Romania-Eastern Rome-Hellenism. Just
as thinkers/historical figures/"clowns"
like - believe it or not - Adorno or
Levinas or Trotsky or Stalin or Mao or
Sartre or Foucault and Derrida et al. can
and do make at least a few or some valid
points, so too can and do
thinkers/historical figures/"clowns" like
Churchill or Evola or Devi or Mussolini
or Hitler or de Be???st or Spengler and
Yockey. P.K. referred briefly to about
half of the aforesaid throughout his
writings, and would have had no
problem referring to all or none of them
if he thought it necessary (I note that
throughout this Site I have referred to
Great Thinkers in the Social
Sciences/History/ Philosophy - and so
has P.K. throughout his oeuvre - and
NONE OF THE ABOVE WOULD BE
CONSIDERED (VERY) SIGNIFICANT, LET
ALONE GREAT, BY EITHER OF US). Thus,**

it is very important from the point of view of Science, to always remember that Thinkers tend to be liked or "idolised" by people because they can be used (and abused) in polemics against others and their "favourite" Thinkers. Scientific observation however has no problem in having a look at what everyone has to say, and seeks to identify the (usually predominant) ideological elements, as well as any descriptive-explanatory elements which accord with both Empirical Reality and Logical Consistency. The following excerpt is probably largely correct (cf. P.K.'s article: "The universalisation of technique (technology) and world culture", above), **BUT THE IMMEDIATE AND VALID QUESTION IS: WHAT THE FUCK CAN YOU DO ABOUT IT? IF THE PEOPLE ARE GOING *THAT*WAY, BUT YOU WANT THEM TO GO *THIS* WAY, WHAT IN RESPECT OF THE CORRELATION OF FORCES AND CURRENT HISTORICAL CONJUNCTURE CAN YOU DO ABOUT IT IN RAW, REAL-**

POLITICAL-CULTURAL-SOCIAL, PRACTICAL TERMS?

"Americanisation in Europe is widespread and evident. In Italy it is a phenomenon which is rapidly developing in these post-war years and is considered by most people, if not enthusiastically, at least as something natural. Some time ago I wrote that of the two great dangers confronting Europe - Americanism and Communism - the first is the more insidious. Communism cannot be a danger other than in the brutal and catastrophic form of a direct seizure of power by communists. On the other hand Americanisation gains ground by a process of gradual infiltration, effecting modifications of mentalities and customs which seem inoffensive in themselves but which end in a fundamental perversion and degradation against which it is impossible to fight other than within oneself.

It is precisely with respect to such internal opposition that most Italians seem weak. Forgetting their own cultural inheritance they readily turn to the United States as something akin to the parent guide of the world. Whoever wants to be modern has to measure himself according to the American standard. It is pitiable to witness a European country so debase itself. Veneration for America has nothing to do with a cultured interest in the way other people live. On the contrary, servility towards the United States leads one to think that there is no other way of life worth considering on the same level as the American one."

- Julius Evola, American "Civilization" **]]**

All of this is factual common sense. The man is no

"Philosopher" or purveyor of "High Theory" but is

Anglo-Irish George Orwell-like COMMON SENSE -

not always right, sometimes lacking in intellectual-

theoretical finesse, but more often than not, Right!

This is the BEST to come from the Anglo World and

IT IS **NOT** ZIO-LOBOTOMISED!!!:

<https://vdare.com/articles/patrick-j-buchanan-the-unpardonable-heresy-of-tucker-carlson-diversity-is-not-our-strength?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

(of course, from the point of view of strict science, there is no "iron law" of history that a country or nation or region should or must be racially and or culturally relatively homogeneous - though over the last 5,000 years of comparatively fairly well-known Human History, most places in the world and most peoples - even in multi-ethnic empires - were racially and or culturally relatively homogeneous, and obviously in circumstances of "I shop, I consume

crap, therefore I am", a "diverse, multi-cultural" society can be successful for a number of decades, as exactly has happened in the West, BUT Time is now Running Out, and things will have to Return to "tighter" states of living, which could mean Civil Strife and or Civil War in the West - and which could Hasten even further the West's Demise and Play into China's and or other Powers' Hands.

P.K. pointed all this out more than 2 decades ago (carefully study - take your time - you need many slow hours - everything I've translated above in PDF by P.K. - not the rubbish I write), and what did YOU go and do? YOU WENT AND FURTHER ZIO-LOBOTOMISED i.e. NEO-PSYCHO-CONJOB-DEMTARD-LOBOTOMISED YOURSELVES. WELL DONE, 10 POINTS. HAVE A PRIZE. CONGRATULATIONS.)

These online comments are *interesting* and worth *considering* - I can't tell you what % they are correct, but it's possible they are more than 50% correct, though I am not sure - and of course they lack

the deep, macro-historical-sociological knowledge of Europe evinced in P.K.'s books:

"msays:

September 13, 2018 at 7:15 am

Antisemitism is not a goyim problem. It is a Jewish problem. And it will always exist as long as Jews behave like Jews. Nowhere within the mainstream "respectable" debate does anyone ever ask the question, "What have Jews done to make people so dislike them?" Likewise, you will never hear the true answer to that question, at least via mainstream channels, because of Jewish media control.

Whether men of European descent will be capable of counteracting this pernicious propaganda is a big question. But there are always larger forces at work, and rectification can be expected. It could even come in unexpected ways.

If countervaleance does not arise from a European soul, if Europeans are too weak to survive, then another race will provide the means. The black race can be discounted; blacks are too disorganized, and have never demonstrated an ability (i.e., they are incapable) of either creating or sustaining order. In fact, their mode is typically that of physical destruction.

The yellow races (Chinese and Japanese) are different. They cannot succumb to the antisemitism slander because of their history: first, being more or less geographically and linguistically self-isolated; secondly, by not participating in the strictly European portion of the WWII slaughter (along with the subsequent Jewish creation of a Holocaust legend [[as if it were somehow "more special" than, or "especially distinct" when compared to, other historical mass killings of which there are countless in history]]). For their part, Japanese suffered their own mass destruction via American A-Bombs, and Chinese fought outside of Europe.

Even so, once Chinese (and Japanese, if they throw off the American yoke) begin to deal closely with Jews, it is expected that they will become antisemitic in the natural way that Europeans used to be, and ought to be now. How will Jews react? Unfortunately for them, they are at a disadvantage among the yellow races, for many reasons:

- 1) Jews are not able to disguise themselves among East Asians.**
- 2) Chinese (and Japanese) are at least as tribal as Jews, and like Jews, they have their own business-intelligence networks.**
- 3) Chinese are as materialistic as Jews, but at the same time have a deep spiritual metaphysical ground that Jews don't (in spite of all that Old Testament stuff, Jews remain mostly materialists). Indeed, Jews are barren spiritually. Not so for Chinese.**

4) Politically, Chinese abandoned Jewish Bolshevism, replacing it with Socialism with Chinese Characteristics. In fine, they have essentially reverted back to their traditional, pre-communist “yin-yang” contract dealings—dealings hearkening back to triads and syndicates.

5) Finally, and most importantly, Chinese and Japanese have demonstrated an ability to create and sustain an indigenous high culture, something Jews cannot do. Jews, for their part, survive within a host culture, eventually destroying any remaining semblance of their host's high culture.

Therefore, if Europeans do not rise up to the “antisemitic” task, others will. I am not ready to write off any possibilities. Today we witness the beginnings of an antisemitic reaction in Russia, Hungary, Poland and Italy. Against them, the US and Britain will not be much help in recovering European normalcy. Both British and US policy are under Judaic control. At the same time, Britain is rapidly collapsing, socially. The US has not degenerated quite as far, and I think that perhaps there is a slim possibility it could recover.

It certainly appears that the Anglo-American-Jewish empire is falling apart both internally and externally. How long this situation can continue to devolve is anyone's guess. How will it be for antisemitism? Soon Jews and their running dogs will have to play their hand. Not sure they hold all the good cards, like they used to. The bluff may be called.

Reply



Karen T says:

September 13, 2018 at 10:08 am

The Chinese have the moniker “The Jews of Asia” which they appear to be proud of...<https://www.ynetnews.com/articles/0.7340.L-4924549.00.html>

Asians appear to have the same distaste for Chinese as many Westerners have for Jews...<https://www.japantimes.co.jp/opinion/2016/10/07/commentary/world-commentary/chinese-tourists-badly-behaved/#.W5qVT-hKiUk>

Like Jews, and unlike Europeans, Chinese are not creative...<https://youtu.be/t06A7G1TwOI>

Also like Jews, they are distrustful of the citizenry...https://youtu.be/_yKga54tx6U

The Chinese and the Jews do not believe in freedom...<https://youtu.be/lneoqhgcvuU>

Only Western men can save the West."

IT'S QUITE SIMPLE DINGBATS: IF YOU DON'T, INTER ALIA, CHOOSE TO SHUT YOUR BORDERS ABSOLUTELY AND FULLY AND TOTALLY AND HAVE MASS

**INDIGENOUS WHITE BABY BIRTHING
PROGRAMMES BASED ON PATRIARCHY
AND HEIGHTENED INTERNAL (FOOD and
other) PRODUCTION AND FAR MORE
FRUGAL WAYS OF LIVING WITH FAR
LESS INTERNATIONAL TRADE, THEN
THE WEST - WHAT REMAINS OF IT -
WILL BE TRANSFORMED INTO MONKEY-
APE-ANOMIE SWAMPLAND BY c. 2100 -
IF NUCLEAR WAR DOESN'T TAKE IT OUT
FIRST. THAT MEANS THAT THE
ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTINGLY VILE
SATANIC "GLOBAL ELITE" WHICH
GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY
INCLUDES PEOPLE OF A PARTICULAR
GROUP, WHO BY THE WAY SUPPORT
THE POSITION THAT THE SATANIC
CIRCUS MONKEY COMPOUND AND
BUNKER HAVE FULLY SEALED BORDERS
(!!!) AND WHILST THEY SEND
HUNDREDS OF MILLIONS OF "TAX-
DEDUCTIBLE" DOLLARS OR MORE VIA
TRUSTS AND ALL SORTS OF OTHER
"FULLY LEGAL" SCHEMES (WHICH OF**

COURSE ALL ETHNIC GROUPS DO IN THEIR OWN WAY AND FOR THEIR OWN PURPOSES - TO BE ABSOLUTELY FAIR) TO ITS MILITARY EVERY YEAR, ETC., ETC., ETC.,... ARE GOING TO HAVE TO LEARN TO LIVE WITH FAR LESS PROFITS - IF INDIGENOUS WHITE PEOPLES ARE SO ZIO-LOBOTOMISED THAT THEY ARE INCAPABLE OF REMOVING *THEM* FROM POWER. STALIN (as an extension of Lenin) AND MAO - "THE GREAT LIBERATORS" - KNEW EXACTLY WHAT TO DO, EVEN THOUGH TENS OF MILLIONS OF INNOCENT PEOPLE HAD TO PAY. THEY DID THOUGH WHAT THEY "HAD TO DO" AND

CUT THE GORDIAN KNOT!!!

This excerpt from an article (<https://www.amren.com/features/2018/09/anti-racism-the-trojan-horse-for-the-great-replacement/#.W6cTJWgzaUk?temp-new-window-replacement=true>) is interesting. Factually there is no "plot" to do absolutely anything.

Factually again, there are certain elites, corporations, politicians, bankers, etc. - building on centuries in the development and "evolution" of capitalism and European and then American colonialisms and imperialisms - who push strongly for the "One World" ideology and practice (to the extent it has succeeded) of USA-led imperialism, or international hegemony, if you prefer, and when one examines who the elite billionaires and politicians/policy-think tank people (incl. ex-Trotskyite and other "neo-Cons", "Democrats", and (ex-)banker/financial institution people like a former PM of Australia and the current (2018) President of France, involved and participating in such a movement - incl. opening up immigration to coming from all over the world into former "white settler colonies", a GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE number (I have never said "most") of those billionaires, political party functionaries and or

donors, "policy advisors", "multi-cultural" (Mass Media etc.) propagandists, etc. "just happen" to be Jews and usually also Zionists - and those closely associated with them-, and they nearly always support - to a man, a woman and an IT - strongly, that Israel has fully shut borders with no African and Mohameddan/Musulman immigration/invasions, when surely SIX (6) MILLION Black African Immigrants would be "enriching" for Israel, given how many Jews worldwide are in favour of "multi-culturalism and/or multi-racialism" [[The fact that you - I'm talking to the Protestant, Catholic and or Secularist-Atheist now - don't care and don't mind in regard to the look of whether there are J??s or not in positions of GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY distributed forms of elite-level Power does not bind me to not caring about, and liking the look of, the said GROSSLY

DISPROPORTIONATE distributions of forms of Power. So, DEEP DOWN - what is the Real Reason you do not want to live in a formerly 85%+ or 95%+ relatively white country that is becoming minority white? DEEP DOWN - what is the REAL REASON? Since ALL SOCIETIES have elements of hierarchy and elements of equality to varying degrees and in different forms, and ALL SOCIETIES operate along a Friend-Foe Spectrum with various forms of co-operation and conflict and varying group and individual degrees of Sameness and Difference, etc., etc., etc.? SO, what is going down, DEEP DOWN, Smart Arse? Levels of Social Cohesion and of Anomie? The look and "feel" of a society? Is there anything deeper than that DEEP DOWN? So, DEEP DOWN, why does Israel SEAL ITS BORDERS and practices a kind of ethno-racism? And China? And Japan? And Poland? And... there are a lot of other examples...]]. Now, if someone is

involved in politics, i.e. in political action, and this Site incl. this Literary Persona now speaking always advocates **NO CHANGE** to the current state of affairs, and has come to the belief he should ally his resistance to the anti-European invasions by the Other, with Jewish Billionaires and Israel, et al., that might be a tactical and or strategic necessity, and or stroke of genius - time will tell; after all, the "end" result is all that really counts. And as for "cosmopolitanism", its actual elite-level practice in the Hellenic world never led to the Genocide of relatively white Hellenes, Romans-Rhomioi and or Greeks - incl. throughout the Christian Era and under Barbaric Ottoman Occupation (and Cosmopolitans "back then" were by and large very well versed in their own culture and history first, before being "Cosmopolitan" (see Contogeorgis, et al.), and not like the "wishy-washy" "multi-

**culturalists/cosmopolitans" of today,
who more often than not know nothing
of substance and depth about their own
base-country's history, culture, etc.),
whereas today's GROSSLY
DISPROPORTIONATELY ZIO-USA-led and
international Jewish Billionaires "One
World multi-culturalism" has not only
assisted in largely "Zio-Lobotomising" in
terms of Western mass-democratic
ideology a large part of today's Greek
population into abandoning the
biological reproduction of Greeks (very
low birth rates) and Tradition (and the
traditional patriarchal family) fully (incl.
via funding University "Professors"
flowing into "Education System"
teachers etc., "inspiring" Greek mass
media with USA-GROSSLY
DISPROPORTIONATELY Zio-involved
mass media and mass entertainment
etc., over a number of decades, incl. to
promote all kinds of ridiculous and up to
SICK propaganda and outright lies in**

general about "equality", and the historical non-existence of a Greek nation and or civilisation, etc. (Gellner, Hobsbawn, et al.)), that now we can witness up to (almost) whole takeovers of whole Greek islands and or regions by Mohammedans and or Africans leading to out-of-control Anomie, Disease-Spreading, etc., whilst NGOs - GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY (I never said "mostly") - funded by Jews (either from Israel or not) - along of course with Germans, Turks, French, Americans, etc., pay "Greeks" to accept the situation, and use the law against those who want to resist the takeover of their Tribal Homelands, whilst Israel has FULLY SHUT BORDERS and the full support of ZIO-USA and Jewish Billionaires who number GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY amongst Billionaires compared to the percentage of Jews in the world population (at least 1 in 7 (if not greater when taking into

consideration "Behind the Scenes" Banking Capital etc. Power and Wealth) compared to 1 in 500 Jews in the world) (incl. many of those behind Greece's public debt, because German capital and French capital are tightly connected to you-know-who's capital, etc.), and of course, there are many Historical Reasons for this - and one could start with Werner Sombart, if one wanted to grapple with the macro-historical issues involved - but you'll, of course, need a lot more reading and study than just Sombart - incl. Braudel, K. Polyani, cf. Arrighi, and many, many, many others. [[We have dealt elsewhere on this Page about how many innocent people died in the 20th century and the **ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTING AND SICKENING-** as a subjective matter of Taste - **GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE** - as objective fact - **OVER-PROJECTION** OF *THEIR* PROBLEM, WHEN WE HAVE OUR OWN PROBLEMS.]] (The fact that Greek politicians and the

Greek elite are so pathetic in being easily bought off and or cajoled by "Embassies" to promote ethno-nihilism to a by-and-large stupid people, means that if the Greeks auto-genocide themselves out of existence, as it appears they are doing, they don't deserve to live any longer as a people, BUT that does not alter the FACTS about GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE ZIO-USA involvement as the World Hegemon or Imperialist over Greece and Cyprus's territory (incl. over our German and French EU overlords) since esp. the Second World War - and nobody is saying things would have been better under Soviet tutelage... though... it does make one wonder... Now, the fact the article referred to here, involves typical Zio-Talmudic Hocus Pocus Mumbo Jumbo "High IQ" Sophistry and (attempted) Chicanery (- it's irrelevant if it's done not by a Jew, but by a (close) friend of Jews -) of trying to get Jews out

of being blamed for anything, whilst shifting the blame onto Hellenism, Hellenes and Christianity (which can, like all religions and or ideologies, be used for ethno-patriotic and or civilisational/religious-particularistic ends as it was throughout all of Eastern Roman history for many centuries and centuries and centuries, notwithstanding its also universalistic use (which can be subordinated to the particularistic use as just mentioned - if that's where the political correlation of forces winds are blowing, etc. (cf. Prof. Andrew Fraser))), is typical Zio-behaviour, and anyone who knows Jews well personally, like me, this Site's Literary Persona - over decades, incl. in Courts of Law for many years, and in other domains, incl. involving money, etc., - knows exactly what I am talking about - grosso modo (obviously, there are always exceptions). I remind any readers that this Site repeatedly refers

to a number of Jews who must be counted amongst the greatest thinkers in the history of philosophy and the social sciences incl. Spinoza, Marx, Simmel, Durkheim, Aron, Cassirer, Kantorowicz, Löwith et al., and this Literary Persona also thinks that Nathan Milstein was a great violinist, and that von Sternberg, Lubitsch, A. Mann, Kubrick et al. were great motion picture directors - and apart from "So, they call me Concentration Camp Ehrhardt" Jack Benny (even though Sig Ruman says those actual words), this Literary Persona absolutely loves The Three Stooges, who indeed were very, very, very FUNNY - "Hello! Hello! Helloooooooooooooo!") ^{[[N.B.}

(this is not directed towards anyone in particular): Taking something from the History of Ideas and or History and stating that a very, very, very long time (or not-so-long time, depending on the case) later, it caused something, is a sign of Very Low Intelligence and Retardism, whether Zio or not. Historical processes taking place over many centuries have many overlapping and disjointed causal chains taking into consideration a whole gamut of social phenomena from ideas, beliefs, ethics and politics to customs, laws, the economy and interactive combinations thereof, etc.. The lead up to Western mass democracy via oligarchic bourgeois liberalism and associated colonialisms and imperialisms starting from before the 15th and 16th centuries (in late Societas Civilis or Feudalism) has nothing to do with e.g. Diogenes the Cynic or Christianity as a whole, - though Protestantism had its role to play to a certain extent in certain countries and regions (cf. Weber) -, which has been used and abused and interpreted any number of ways by any number of actors in any number of times and places, etc., but a heck of a lot more to do with Banking and Finance and International Trade and Primitive Secret Society Networking into the French and English (and Germanic) elites in the 19th century, and into the USA elite in the 20th century (cf. e.g. Woodrow Wilson quote below on this page, Henry Ford etc.) in which there is historically - for various reasons - GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE Jewish (Zio) involvement. Facts are Facts, and History is History, and if you are not at the Reinhart Koselleck level, i.e. the TOP LEVEL of historical science, then you can FUCK OFF. We have no more time to waste writing about the ideas of Morons, Imbeciles, Dingbats, Cretins, Fucksticks and God only knows what other kind of Zio-Lobotomised Retard. Also, Max Weber in *Economy and Society* describes in terms of strict sociology (Science) how Jews - not all, but many, and confirmed by

countless people from personal experience-, come together (even when playing "two opposing sides e.g. of politics (Neoconjobs vs. Demtards, Labour vs. Tories/Liberals, etc.", or when posing as "Gnostic Christians", or whatever else they can think of), on an in-group basis e.g. over Israel, towards out-group-to-them people, even though they'll also set up (or simply it "just happens" that) the odd Jew e.g. to be/is in favour of opening up Israel's borders, etc., etc., etc.. I've even seen a "Rabbi" or something "Orthodox" pretend to be a Friend of the "White Supremacists", whilst slipping e.g. half-way through a 2 or 3 hour interview a series of questions to try and get the other side to admit a certain Leader did very well or was "a legend", and it should be done again, so this "friend's" mob can "have it on tape" for future use, etc., whilst starting off the "interview" with the usual tell me about your childhood and all the other Retarded attempted Psycho-pathologising, when the guy himself is obviously a totally Evil, Satanic and probably psychologically totally Twisted and Fucked-Up, Smart-Arse.]]

"Some people believe in a Jewish plot to orchestrate the great replacement and promote terrorism. It is worth remembering that cosmopolitanism, which is a Hellenic invention, has no roots in Judaism. It is certainly a fact that cosmopolitanism is now defended by some Jewish intellectual elites, but they are decadents who represent only themselves. They despise the community from which they come, and seem to have little sympathy for the Jews who fall under the blows of Muslims.

Cosmopolitanism runs counter to the sacred texts of Judaism. The civilizational manifestation of the Old Testament, the Talmud, or Kabbalah is not cosmopolitanism, let alone bourgeois materialism. It is the sovereign nation, homogeneous in terms of race, and aristocratic-warlike in terms of values. George Soros's "open society" is an ideal that owes nothing to Judaism; it owes everything to the Gnostic heresy of Christianity and the cosmopolitanism of Diogenes the Cynic."

Θὰ κάνω ἐγὼ τὴν Πατρίδα
τῶν Προγόνων μου
ΧΑΒΟΥΖΑ ΤΟΥ

ΒΟΘΡΟΠΙΘΗΚΟΥ ἐπειδὴς
τὸ λέει ὁ ΣΑΤΑΝΑΣ!!!

Ἐνῶ ὁ
ΣΑΤΑΝΑΣ ἔχει ΣΦΡΑΓΙΣΕΙ
ΤΑ ΣΥΝΟΡΑ ΤΟΥ

ΣΤΡΑΤΟΠΕΔΟΥ ΤΟΥ. Θὰ
κάθομαι μπροστὰ στὸ
Χαζοκοῦτι καὶ θὰ μοῦ
λέει ὁ ΣΑΤΑΝΑΣ τὶ νὰ
σκέφτομαι, πὼς νὰ
σκέφτομαι, γιατί νὰ
σκέφτομαι καὶ τὶ νὰ
πιστεύω, ἐπειδὴ τὸ λέει ὁ
ΣΑΤΑΝΑΣ, ὅταν ὁ
ΣΑΤΑΝΑΣ στὸ
ΣΤΡΑΤΟΠΕΔΟ του κάνει

ΑΥΣΤΗΡΑΣ ΦΥΛΕΤΙΚΑΣ
ΔΙΑΚΡΙΣΕΙΣ Καθημερινῶς;
Λοιπόν, ἐπειδὴς εἴσθε ὅλοι
σπουδαγμένοι καὶ ξεύρετε
Ἀγγλικά, καὶ Πολῖται τοῦ
Κόσμου - πάνω ἀπ' ὅλα -
Κοσμοπολῖται - θὰ σᾶς πῶ
τὶ ἐρωτεῖ ἡ κυρ' Ἀγγέλω
μου ἢ χωριάτα (;,,,,,α,,,,,ριούχα - καὶ ξεύρει ἀκριβῶς τί Σατανᾶς ἐστί,
ἀπὸ πρῶτο χέρι!!!)

:

"Are you people Normal, or
TOTALLY FUCKED IN THE
HEAD?"

Κι ἐγὼ προσθέτω:

**"How does your ZIO-
LOBOTOMY
feel today? Is it getting
any
better?"**

**If you think about it - this
is clear Lenin and
Woodrow Wilson Right to
Self-Determination of
Racially and Ethnically-
based NATIONS - anything
else is the PLAN OF
SATAN - WHY DOES NOT
ISRAEL OPEN ITS BORDERS
NOW!!! TO SIX (6) MILLION**

BLACK AFRICANS AND OR
MOHAMMEDANS, NOW!!!
WE, THE PEOPLES OF THE
WORLD, DEMAND ISRAEL
OPENS UP ITS COUNTRY
AND NATION TO SIX
(6) MILLION BLACK
AFRICANS AND OR
MOHAMMEDANS, NOW!!!
YESTERDAY!!! THE DAY
BEFORE YESTERDAY!!!
YOU, FUCKING DISGUSTING
ANIMALS, YOU FUCKING
DISGUSTING ANIMALS,
YOU FUCKING DISGUSTING
ANIMALS, YOU FUCKING

**DISGUSTING ANIMALS,
YOU FUCKING DISGUSTING
ANIMALS, YOU FUCKING
DISGUSTING ANIMALS
(there you go, that's **SIX**
(6)) - your turn is coming,
ANIMALS, Han Man and or
Hindu Man and or Ape Man
won't put up with you
much longer... - a century
or two at most (I remind
you - Retards - that in the
History of the Han and the
History of the Hindu and
the History of the Ape, a
century is next to**

NOTHING - it's about half a minute), and I doubt it very much, you'll make it that far, ***YOU FUCKING DISGUSTING***

ANIMALS [REMINDER: In the 20th century, well over 100 million, if not clearly over 200 million INNOCENT PEOPLE died because of War, Hunger, Disease, Catastrophe, Political Violence, etc., etc., etc. - so what the FUCK could 6 (six) million people mean of a particular - universally seen

as ABSOLUTELY REVOLTING
with GROSSLY
DISPROPORTIONATE forms
of Power at Elite Level -
group, to human beings who
have their own hundreds of
thousands or many millions
to mourn (e.g. 30+ million
Orthodox) - YOU
FUCKING DISGUSTING ANI
MALS!!!]:

The issue is basic and needs to be repeated consistently:

Africa for Africans, Asia for Asians, White countries for Everyone IS White Genocide.

Access to White people is NOT a human right:

1. White people exist.
2. White people have the RIGHT to exist.
3. White people have the RIGHT to exist AS White people in White Communities and Nations.

We believe:

- that native Europeans have a right to self-determination in their own homelands
- that native Europeans have a right to control who they allow into their countries
- that native Europeans have a right to remain the vast majority in their homelands in perpetuity
- that globalisation represents an attack on all peoples
- that the current world order serves a small elite, not the people
- that western governments are acting against the interests of their own people
- that western media are acting against the interests of the masses of the people and is part of the same nexus of power as the elite
- that the entire western establishment is failing native European people
- that there needs to be a fundamental change in global politics

**[[I wonder what Louis-Ferdinand
Céline the writer saw and understood,
that made him "GO MAD"!!!
HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!
!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!**

**WHETHER YOU LIKE IT OR NOT, SATAN,
FACTS ARE FACTS ARE FACTS, AND MEN
ARE MEN ARE MEN, AND REAL MEN WILL
COME AFTER YOU AGAIN ONE DAY
BECAUSE YOU HAVE OVER-DONE IT, YOU
HAVE NO SENSE OF PROPORTION AND
SYMMETRY, YOU ARE THE EMBODIMENT
OF TOTAL HUBRIS,... AND YOU WILL GET
WHAT YOU DESERVE...]]**

**Images like this can be seen all over Asia
- I lived and travelled in Asia in my youth
for two years. Personally, I love the
Buddha and Buddhism even though I am
not a Buddhist. I think that it is
absolutely beautiful art - in part
influenced by Greek sculpture - and if
you don't like it, FUCK YOU!!! THE
WORLD DOES NOT REVOLVE
AROUND YOU, BUT ONLY IN YOUR
PATHETIC LOBOTOMISED HEADS -
OTHER PEOPLES HAVE THEIR OWN
CULTURES, HISTORIES (GOING BACK
HUNDREDS, AND, THOUSANDS OF
YEARS), MYTHS AND THEIR OWN
INTERPRETATIONS OF THEIR OWN
SYMBOLS (WHETHER THEY ARE ALSO
USED BY OTHERS OR NOT) - SO FUCK
YOU, ANIMALS! YOU FILTHY,
DISGUSTING ANIMALS!!!:**



This Dalai Lama is **WOKE - BIG TIME!** He'd make a much better Pope than the current "P??o-POPE".

France24: The Tibetan spiritual leader, the Dalai Lama, said Wednesday that “Europe belongs to the Europeans” and that refugees should return to their native countries to rebuild them. Speaking at a conference in Sweden’s third-

largest city of Malmo, home to a large immigrant population, the Dalai Lama — who won the Nobel Peace Prize in 1989 — said Europe was “morally responsible” for helping “a refugee really facing danger against their life”. “Receive them, help them, educate them... but ultimately they should develop their own country,” said the 83-year-old Tibetan who fled the capital Lhasa in fear of his life after China poured troops into the region to crush an uprising. **“I think Europe belongs to the Europeans,” he said, adding they should make clear to refugees that “they ultimately should rebuild their own country”**. Revered by millions of Buddhists around the world, and regarded by his many supporters as a visionary in the vein of Mahatma Gandhi and Martin Luther King, the Dalai Lama was speaking three days after the far-right [[sic! it's barely centre-left!!!!]] populist party Sweden Democrats made gains in the country’s general election on Sunday. The anti-immigration party came in third, behind Prime Minister Stefan Lofven’s Social Democrats and the opposition conservative Moderates in the Nordic nation which in 2015 took in the highest number of asylum seekers per capita in Europe.

[[Aust???ian Politics: ?L. pretends he's "Aust???ian" having "Become a Billionaire" because "Contacts" made sure he became "a Billionaire", whilst sending Tax-Deductible Millions to a Fo???gn Ar?y and "His Story" is Front Page on the ?ge along with his Fellow Tribesman ?F. (Choice 4) who is Preferred Choice and Chosen, since choice 1 was knocked out, and choice 2 was knocked out by "Australians" because choice 2 leaned way too far towards real love of Australia and the Australian People - i.e. the Racial-Ethnological Australian Core from Britain and Ireland, leaving current choice 3 who is not "Chosen". Because if the Country does not continue being De-Australianised, then "We the People" who "Just Happen" to GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY be people of a certain group "involved" at elite level, won't be able to Keep On making Increasing Profits Year-in-Year-Out Because the Meaning of Life is MONEY, and the Satanic Circus Monkey Compound MUST HAVE SHUT BORDERS.]]

[[Ὅσο καὶ νὰ ἀγαπᾶμε τὸν Κοντογιώργη, ἐγὼ ἰδιατέρως τὸν Ἀγαπῶ πάρα πολὺ διότι εἶμαι Λευκάδιος σῶματι τε καὶ ψυχῇ ἐκ Κανγκουρό, καὶ παρόλο πὺν μᾶς διδάσκει τόσα πολλὰ, ῬΕΑΛΙΣΤΙΚΩΣ δὲν ὑπάρχει περίπτωση νὰ βροῦν οἱ Ἕλληνες τὸ νῆμα ἀπὸ τὸ 1800 διότι ἀπλῶς ἐκόπη, καὶ μόνον ἓναν κίνημα ἐφάμιλλο τοῦ 1909 πὺν θὰ φέρει ἓναν Βενιζέλον εἶναι ἡ μόνη ἐλπίς, ἀλλὰ ἴσως αὐτὴν τὴν φορὰν, ὑπὲρ Ῥωσσίας (ἰδίως ἂν συμμαχήσῃ ὄντως καὶ μακροχρονίως μετὰ Κίνας ἐναντίον τοῦ «Σατανᾶ»). Καὶ αὐτὸ ὁμῶς δὲν εἶναι Ῥεαλιστικό, ἄραγε ΤΕΛΕΙΩΣΑΜΕ. Ἀλλὰ ἂν καὶ ΤΕΛΕΙΩΣΑΜΕ, πρέπει νὰ ΠΑΛΕΨΟΥΜΕ (καὶ ἐντὸς ἀμερικανικο-νατοϊκοῦ πλαισίου), μέχρις ἐσχάτων καὶ ΠΕΘΑΝΟΥΜΕ.]]

[[AND NO, I WOULD NEVER POST ANY IMAGES IN SUPPORT OF FASCISM, NATIONAL SOCIALISM OR COMMUNISM - NOBODY IN THEIR RIGHT MIND WANTS A (COMPARATIVELY) (MORE) DICTATORIAL REGIME, BUT SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION TRIES TO UNDERSTAND WHY THEY CAME AND COME ABOUT IN

RELATION TO THEIR TIME AND PLACE, CONCRETE SITUATION, CONCRETE RELATIONS AND INTERACTIONS OF POWER, AND WHEN SCIENCE DOES THAT, THINGS ARE DEFINITELY NOT AS "BLACK AND WHITE" AS MANY, IF NOT MOST, WANT US TO BELIEVE. EVERYBODY "HAS THEIR REASONS" - AND SO TOO DO REGIMES... AND BOTH QUESTIONS OF POWER AND IDENTITY ARE ALWAYS CENTRAL TO UNDERSTANDING ALL HUMAN RELATIONS - YOU CANNOT GET OUT OF THEM... THOUGH THERE NEEDS TO BE MUCH MORE EXPLANATION THAN JUST SAYING ITS ALL ABOUT "POWER" AND "IDENTITY"... AT THE HISTORICAL-SOCIOLOGICAL LEVEL OF ANALYSIS...]]

[[This article is a whole lot of FUN, and raises issues worth seriously considering, whether we agree with all of the article, (a large or medium or small) part of the article, or nearly nothing in the article (though I would say there is a lot more in the article which is correct - factually and logically - than "nearly nothing")]: <https://www.eurocanadian.ca/2018/09/manifesto-of-aspiring-fascist.html#more?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[I named a number of Scientists involved more on the biology side of things as in "sociobiology" on this Site's "Translator's Page", and the website American Renaissance is a good resource for finding out about such thinkers at a plain English introductory level... Remember *The Political and Man* rips into Ideology in terms of sociologism pretending to be sociology and exposes the weaknesses in Great Thinkers and Great Sociologists like Weber, Durkheim, Simmel and Pareto, et al.. Whilst P.K. avoids the question of "sociobiology", he definitely leaves enough space "open" for that field to be investigated and to see what aspects of it and to what extent it fits within his social-ontological framework. Readers - if interested - can also check out Dr. Frank Salter's website (<http://socialtechnologies.com.au/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>) and make up their own minds. Science, if it is to be a real scientific observation of human affairs, is not afraid of investigating all matters and all positions - whether ideological and or whether (also) making claims regarding empirical truth. What the politicians and ideologues do with such findings - and the state/government - is another matter altogether.]]

Since Satan Has You by the BALLS (or: what a rare - almost unique - "night on the town" can tell you if you observe

**both faces in motion and faces on
billboards)**

Since Satan Has You by the BALLS and there is no realistic (and peaceful) Way OUT, then you need to understand the Full Implications of both Weber and Sombart along with Lenin (see *Theory of War* - Summary Notes when available) and his two National Liberationist Primary Students: Stalin and Mao. What all this means is that After the Fall of Romania = Rome = Eastern Rome = Latino-Hellenism, and via the Ascendancy of the Papacy, but especially as a Particularly Vicious Parasitical Flea-Vulture Usur(i)ous Cancer in capitalistic Protestantism and European (Anglo-Franco) Bourgeois-Industrial Nationalism-Imperialism and then in Zio-Hedonistic/FeminoFaggot-USA, the whole world eventually became Monetised to the point where the White World is on an Unstoppable Path of Self-Devourment through massified-

**atomised Otherisation, Negrification,
Full-Spectrum Zio-Lobotomisation, Zio-
BrainWashing and Advanced-
Degenerative Zio-Retardism,
Universalised Dumbing Down and
Apeification or Brazilification on
Steroids (who were GROSSLY
DISPROPORTIONATELY the Leading
Players in the "civil rights movement"
and the 1965 Immigration and
Nationality Act again? Not to mention ... -
we've said it so many times already, you
can fill in the ... yourselves), and even if
the "far Right" or "white
nationalists"/"white identitarians" Get
Going, a) it's probably already far too
late, and b) they have no choice but to
Collaborate with the Devil (i.e. that Part
of Satan's Representatives which
Realises that if the West finally Goes, the
Compound or Bunker is Gone TOO, and
that is why you have this Schism already
on the "far Right" between the
"Puritans" and the "Machiavellians").**

Hence, one has a Frightful World Situation Today in which Auto- or Self-Genocide is Presented as "Anti-Racism" and North Korea - which can be a horrendous regime to live under if you have to work and or starve to Death - is one of the Few Places of LIBERATION. In other words: the ONLY PATH to LIBERATION is through Mao's GREAT BALLS OF FIRE (to quote Monty Python), which is a variation on Stalin's Socialism in One Country (and a Rejection of the Bronstein-Zio Lobotomy of Utopian Internationalism) - as inspired by that Most Cunning, in fact SUPREME, Usurper of Power, Vladimir Ilyich (Ulyanov) Lenin. And that cannot be GOOD if one has an overall Cultural Appreciation of the West which is now already - *macro-historically seen* - Totally and Fully and Absolutely DEAD. So Let's SAY what remains of the West Today does a Sensible Balancing of World Powers with China, India, Russia, Japan, Turkey, Iran,

etc. in BLOCS of some kind or another,
and Satan's Zio-Protestant-
Papist/Secular Main Representatives
Adjust to that Reality - as much as they
don't want to -, STILL the Demographic
and Collective Consciousness Realities
are Such that it is extremely Doubtful
anything distinctively Western will be in
existence by 2100, let alone 2200. SO -
Han Man (and or Hindu Man ?) and or
Ape Man and or ??? - it's up to you, to do,
what you can and or have to - DO.

*If a Representative of SATAN ever stopped
me in the Street to raise Objection to my
Lines of Argument, I would say to IT:*

"Look Here, you DISGUSTING ANIMAL!
Han Man (and or Hindu Man ?) and or
Ape Man or ??? are going to Deal
with YOU. It's just a matter of TIME. And
for the Rest of the Term of My Natural
Life, I have NO Time for YOU because I

have from Homer to Elytis to Deal with
in the Greatest Language and Literature
EVER MADE and KNOWN in the WHOLE
HISTORY OF MAN AND APE. *SO, FUCK
OFF, YOU DISGUSTING ANIMAL!!!*"

Your Power

Your Power. You want to Keep and or
Increase. Your Power. I want to Restrict
and or Take. SO, WHEN YOU TALK TO
ME, CUT THE FUCKING BULLSHIT.

My Language

Ἡ Γλῶσσα μου, ἡ Καρδία
ἐμοῦ,
Ἡ δική μου Ψυχὴ

Εἶναι ἡ Ἑλληνικὴ
Εἶναι ἡ Πατρίδα μου
Τὸ δικό μου Ἔθνος
Ἡ δική μας Φυλή.
Ἡ γλῶσσα μου εἶναι ὁ
Ὅμηρος
Ὁ Καζαντζάκης
Ἡ βαβά μου
Οἱ ἡμῶν γιαγιᾶδες τε καὶ
Παππούληδες
Καὶ αὐτὴ τοῦ
Χαλκοκονδύλου
Καὶ αὐτὴ τοῦ Θείου μου

Τοῦ Φῖσσα τοῦ
Χαρτοπαίχτη
«Τζογαδόρου Πρώτης
Κλάσης»

Ποὺ ἔπαιξε τὸ Χαρτὶ ποὺ
Μὲ Ἐφυλάκισε εἰς τὰ Ξένα
Κατάδικο στὴ Ξενιτειά.
Ἡ γλῶσσα μου εἶναι Ἑλλάς
Ἄγγελος Σικελιανὸς
Πατρίς Θρησκεία
Οἰκογένεια
Τοῦ Φιλίππου ἢ
Μακεδονία

Ἡ Μακεδονία Τοῦ
Ἀλεξάνδρου
Ἀπόλυτη Ἐλευθερία
Ἀπιασθη Λευτεριά!

Πανόμορφη Ἐκκλησία.

[[That was my language. You are very fortunate, if matters of Science interest you, because I've had to put myself through HELL to write to you.]]

(English Version: I am Famous because Homer is Famous/I have already won *THE AWARD* and *THEPRIZE* - and not because Georgios and Odysseas "won awards and prizes"/I have an Identity because I have Ancestors and handed-down Culture/Macedonia is Hellenic, Greece is Macedonia/I have a Home because I have an Ekklesia/*Fuck off, Barbarian! DIE,*

SATAN! [[That another collective is recognised as "Macedonia(n)"

is ultimately a question and matter of Power because all Identity is a question and matter of Power, ultimately (a significant part of the German-Austrian elite might want Skopje/FYROM to be named "Macedonia" so that the whole of the region can be broken away from Hellenism, with the USA not particularly concerned one way or another, but Germany to this day (2018) is ultimately militarily still under the USA... So, unless you're Good Enough and Strong Enough to Defend Your Territory Yourself - and in Cyprus we Obviously Weren't because we just "stood by" and Watched Satan Give the Nod in favour of the Mongol-Turkic Barbarian-Animal, you're FUCKED, and then you become the Animal NO Animal Respects.])

Don't you Dare, You Disgusting Animal

**Don't you Dare, You Disgusting Animal
Talk to Me if you want to Try on Me your
Satanic Hocus Pocus Linguistic Mumbo
Jumbo High Verbal IQ Nonsense Twisting
of Logic and Facts. You might be able to
Kill me, but back when My Tribe was
Stronger, I could have Killed you too,
Easily. However, whatever happens,
you'll never be able to Control My
Thought. My Spirit is Clean and Pure and**

**My Tribe's. My Tribe's History is Me and
I am My Tribe and We Rule Our World
Forever.**

**Βρέ σιχαμερὲ ΣΑΤΑΝΑ! Θὰ παίξεις κι ἐσὺ
τὸν ρόλον σου νὰ μὲ ξεριζώσης ἐμένα
ἵνα κυκλοφορήσω ΕΓΩ εἰς τὴν ἄλλην
ἄκρην τοῦ Κόσμου μαζί μὲ τὸ Χρῆμα
σου, καὶ θὰ χάσω ΕΓΩ τὴν εὐκαιρία νὰ
γεννηθῶ καὶ νὰ μεγαλώσω εἰς τὴν
Πατρίδαν μου, στὸ Χωρίον ἐμοῦ, στὴν
Νῆσο μου,... καὶ Τώρα Πλυμμηρίζεις τὸν
Τόπον μου μὲ ΒοθροΠιθήκους Εἰσβολεῖς
(δὲν ἐννοεῖ οὐδεὶς τὰ παιδιὰ ἢ τοὺς
ἐνήλικες υἱοθετημένους
ἀπὸ/παντρεμένους μὲ Ἑλληνας, ἢ
ἀλλιῶς ἐξελληνισμένους καὶ
ἐνταγμένους εἰς τὸν ἐλληνισμόν,
ΣΙΧΑΜΟΑΠΟΒΡΑΣΜΑ
ΕΘΝΟΜΗΔΕΝΙΣΤΗ!), καὶ Ἐσὺ**

ΣΦΡΑΓΙΖΕΙΣ ΤΑ ΣΥΝΟΡΑ ΣΟΥ καὶ μοῦ
λὲς πὼς νὰ σκέφτομαι ἐγώ, τί νὰ
αἰσθάνομαι ἐγώ; Κι οἱ Πούστηδες οἱ
Ἑθνομηδενιστές, οἱ ἄρκως
Λοβοτομημένοι Σατανισταί, νὰ
Καταστρέφουν τὰ Πάντα
Προσκυνώντας ἐσένα τὸν Σατανᾶν, κι ὁ
Μαλάκας ὁ «Δε; ὁς Καθ; ; τῆς» ποὺ ροφᾷ
τὸν Ποῦτσον σου σὰν τὸν Πούστην
ἀφοῦ αὐτὸ εἶναι, τὸ Μόνον ποὺ ἔχει νὰ
πῇ διὰ τὴν Ἑθνικὴ μας Ἑορτὴ εἶναι ὅτι
Καταγγέλει τὸν Γέρον - τὸν ΘΕΟ τοῦ
Ἑθνους ΗΜΩΝ, τοῦ Ἑθνους τῶν
Ἑλλήνων - καὶ τὰ πραχθέντα του, ἃ
ἦσαν ἀπολύτως σωστὰ καὶ
δικαιολογημένα, μάλιστα ΟΡΘΩΤΑΤΑ,
στὴν Τριπολιτσᾶ, ἐφόσον πάντα
ὑποστήριζαν οἱ Σατανισταὶ τοὺς
ΤουρκοΠερσοΒαρβαροΠιθήκους
Κατακτητάς, καὶ πάντα εἰσέπρατταν
τόκους ἀπὸ ΤΟΚΟΓΛΥΦΙΑΝ εἰς βᾶρος
τοῦ λαοῦ μας; ΣΤΟ ΔΙΑΒΟΛΟ,
ΒΟΘΡΟΣΙΧΑΜΑ!!! ΨΟΦΟΣ,

ΑΚΑΘΑΡΜΑ!!! ΤΗΝ ΚΑΤΑΡΑ ΜΟΥ, ΚΑΙ ΨΟΦΟΣ!!!

[["The goal is the "Lebanonization" all of countries that could potentially threaten Israel. This concept came from Dr. Bernard Lewis of Princeton University. He wrote an article in Foreign Affairs entitled, Rethinking the Middle East.

"A possibility, which could even be precipitated by Islamic fundamentalism, is what has late been fashionable to call 'Lebanonization.' Most of the states of the Middle East—Egypt is an obvious exception—are of recent and artificial construction and are vulnerable to such a process. If the central power is sufficiently weakened, there is no real civil society to hold the polity together, no real sense of common identity.... The state then disintegrates—as happened in Lebanon—into a chaos of squabbling, feuding, fighting sects, tribes, regions, and parties."

[[Read the article here: <https://www.foreignaffairs.com/articles/middle-east/1992-09-01/rethinking-middle-east?temp-new-window-replacement=true> . If you read between the lines and know exactly what the "Prof.'s" goal always was, and know which country got involved in which conflicts and wars whilst pretending that they "did not", and what "democracy" and "freedom" mean,... etc., etc., etc.,...]]

Also see Operation Clean Break: A New Strategy for Securing the Realm and Rebuilding America's Defenses from PNAC."]]

[['Η Κυβέρνησις τοῦ Σατανᾶ - μοῦ φαίνεται - ὅτι ἐκ τῶν ἔνδον οὐ δύναται νὰ Πέσῃ παρὰ μόνον ἀπὸ τὰ ἔξω, ὅ σημαίνει ὅτι ὅλη ἡ Δῦσις Καταρρέει μαζί Της ἕως τὸ 2100 περίπου (αἱ Προφητεῖαι συχνάκις ἀστοχοῦν)...]]

[[I've heard this explanation online too: that the military-industrial complex floods Western countries with Muslims to create states of anomic violence, terrorism and in the future, war, so that it can keep on selling

weapons, surveillance-security systems, etc.. It could well be a real by-product or concomitant of Satan's Scheme to Rule the World as "One World", but I find it very hard to believe it can be a sole Primary Reason. There are always Spaces, there are always Groups (of individuals), and there are always relative and absolute levels of Wealth. That's how you always Start a proper geopolitical and international affairs/relations analysis, as well as always examining relations of Power (correlations of forces) and relations between (group and individual) Identities, which also apply to intra-society relations, internally, domestically. And then matters get more complicated, because one needs to do the specific analyses of concrete situations...]]

[[Χρησιμοποιήσατε ὁποίας λέξεις θέλετε καὶ γουστάρετε (σύμφωνα μὲ τὸν Νόμον βεβαίως, βεβαίως). Ἐν

πραγμα ξεύρω: με πούστηδες, λεσβίες,
άνωμάλους, καλοπερασάκηδες,
μπαχαλάκηδες, κρατικοδιαίτους,
είσβολείς, ΜουχαμετόΑραπο΄Ασιάτας,
καὶ τοὺς λοιποὺς Σατανᾶδες τῆς
(ἀμερικανο-σιωνιστικῆς πρωτίστως τε
καὶ ἄκρως δυσαναλόγως) Λοβοτομῆς,
δηλαδή, μετὸ ὅλον τσίρκο - καὶ χωρὶς
ἐργασία, δουλειά, παραγωγή, ἐξαγωγάς,
σχεδιασμό, τεκνοποίησιν,
ἐπανελληνισμόν, φύλαξιν συνόρων καὶ
συλλογικῆς ταυτότητος,... ΔΕΝ ΥΠΑΡΧΕΙ
ΑΠΟΛΥΤΩΣ ΚΑΝΕΝΑ ΜΕΛΛΟΝ ΔΙΑ ΤΗΝ
ΕΛΛΑΔΑΝ ΚΑΙ ΤΟΝ ΕΛΛΗΝΙΣΜΟΝ. Αὐτὸ
μῆτε Ἀριστερό, μῆτε Δεξιό, μῆτε
Κεντρῶο εἶναι. Εἶναι ἀπλῶς Θέμα
Συλλογικῆς Ἐπιβιώσεως - καὶ τίποτα
ἄλλο. Κατὰ τὰ ἄλλα, συνεχίσετε μετὲ τῇ
διαμάχῃ μεταξὺ «Καλοῦ καὶ Κακοῦ ὡς
Ἀριστερᾶς καὶ Δεξιᾶς», καὶ πρὶν ξανὰ
ἀνοίξετε τὰ ὀμμάτιά σας, πέθανε ἡ
Ψωροκώσταινα, ἐξαφανίστηκε ἡ
Ἑλλάδα. Ἡ Κίνα, τὸ Ἰσραήλ, ἡ Ἰαπωνία,
αἱ ΗΠΑ, ἡ Ῥωσσία, ἡ Πολωνία, ἡ

Οὐγγαρία, ἡ Κορέα, ἡ Ἰνδία, ἡ Περσία, ἡ Βραζιλία,... - ἐκτὸς περιπτώσεως πυρηνικοῦ πολέμου - θὰ ὑπάρχουν. Αὐτὸ εἶναι ΣΙΓΟΥΡΩΤΑΤΟ.]]

[[Ποῖος δὲν θέλει πραγματικὴν (λαϊκὴν) δημοκρατίαν, Κοντογιωργικὴν ἢ Καραμπελιακὴν, κ.ο.κ.; Τὸ θέμα εἶναι τί σχέσις ἔχουν αὐτὰ μὲ τὴν Πραγματικότητα; Ἡ ὅλη ἱστορία, δὴ ἡ ὅλη ἱστορικὴ πραγματικότης, ἀναδεικνύει ἡγέτας καὶ ἡγεμόνας (μὲ τὰς ἡγετικάς τοὺς ομάδας), οἱ πάντες τὸ Ἔθνος τοὺς, τὸ Γένος τοὺς, τὸ Κράτος τοὺς, τὴν Πόλιν τοὺς, τὴν Φυλὴ τοὺς ἐν βῆμα πρὸς μπροστὰ εἰς τὴν μάχην ἐπιβιώσεως. Πρῶτα ἀρχίζουμεν ἀσφαλῶς μὲ τὸ γεωπολιτικὸ πλαίσιο μὲ βᾶσιν τὸν ἀπόλυτον ρεαλισμόν. Ἐπειτα χρῆ Ἡγέτου νὰ ἀποσπάσῃ ὅ,τι τὸ καλύτερο δυνατὸν διὰ τὴν συλλογικότητάν του καὶ νὰ ἐμπνεύσῃ τὸ μεγαλύτερο μέρος τοῦ λαοῦ του νὰ τὸν ἀκολουθήσῃ καὶ νὰ δράσῃ ὑπὲρ τῆς συλλογικότητός του. Ὁ Καποδίστριας

δὲν πρόλαβε (ἄραγε, ὅπως φαίνεται
διαχρονικῶς ἴσαμε σήμερον, ἡ ῥωσικὴ
κατεύθυνσιν δὲν ἔχει ρεαλιστικὰς
ἐλπίδας). Ὁ Βενιζέλος ἔκαμνε πολλά,
ἀλλὰ καὶ μερικὰ ΣΚΑΤΑ. Οἱ ἔπειτα;
Πάντα τὸ σπουδαῖο ὅπου κοιτάξεις
στὸν Κόσμον γίνεται ὑφ' ἡγεσίαν
δυνατὴν, δυναμικὴν, ἀποτελεσματικὴν,
ἀσχέτως πολιτεύματος. Ἀπὸ τὸν
Περικλέα ὥς τὸν μπάρμπα μου τὸν Χό,
ἀνάλογα μὲ τὰς συνθήκας καὶ τὰς
περιπτώσεις καὶ τὸν συσχετισμὸν
δ/Δυνάμεων. Δὲν ὑπάρχει ἄλλη ὁδός.
Δὲν ὑπάρχει ἐν τῇ πράξει ἄλλη ἐπιλογή.
Τὰ ὑπόλοιπα εἶναι ὠραῖαι ἐπὶ χάρτου ἢ
καὶ προφορικὰ ἀσκήσεις νοητὰ τε καὶ
θεωρητικὰ ἵνα περνᾶμε τὸν Χρόνον
ἡμῶν. Τίποτε ἄλλο.]] (Τὸ πιθανώτερο
διὰ τὴν Ἑλλάδα εἶναι ὅτι ἀπλῶς θὰ
συνεχίζη νὰ πίπτει εἰς τὴν κατάταξιν
τῶν ἐθνῶν ἐν τῇ πλανητικῇ ἐποχῇ,
ἀφοῦ δὲν προκύπτει ἀπὸ κάποιο
Πολιτικὸ Κόμμα (ἐλεγχόμενα οὕτως ἢ
ἄλλως ἀπὸ Πρεσβείας) ἢ τὸν Στρατόν, ὁ

κατάλληλος ἡγεμών-σωτήρ... ὁ
Χαλκοκονδύλης ἀφησε νὰ ἐννοηθῇ ὅτι ὁ
λαὸς δὲν ἦτο διατεθειμένος νὰ κάμνη
θυσίας, ἢ ἐλὶτ = ΣΚΑΤΑ = ἄραγε: πέσε,
πέσε, πέσε, ὑποχώρησε, διαλύσου,
κοιμήσου,... εὐθανασία-αὐτοκτονία, καὶ
ἀκριβῶς αὐτὸ φαίνεται νὰ συμβαίνει...
ζοῦγκλα-μπάχαλο-γενικευμένη
ΛΟΒΟΤΟΜΗ «δὲν βαριέσαι»... μακάρι νὰ
κάμνουμεν λάθος.) [Ἐάν ὑπάρχουν νέοι
ποὺ θέλουν νὰ δοκιμάσουν μίαν
ἀλλαγὴν πλεύσεως τῆς χώρας βάσει τῆς
κινητοποιήσεως τοῦ λαοῦ ἔξω ἀπὸ τὸ
σάπιο κομματικὸ κατεστημένο, καὶ τὸ
καταφέρουν, τότες θὰ εἶναι οἱ ἥρωες
τοῦ 2021 ἢ 2041 (δὲν ἔμπορεῖ νὰ γίνη
ἀργότερα διότι ἤδη θὰ εἶναι ἀργὰ) -
ἀλλὰ θὰ πρέπη νὰ ἐνώσουν ὅλον τὸν
λαόν, καὶ τὰ περισσότερα παιδιὰ ποὺ
τείνουν πρὸς τὰ ἄκρα (ἀπὸ
ἐθνομηδενιστὰς ὡς ἐθνικιστὰς) - κᾶτι
πάρα, πάρα, πάρα πολὺ δύσκολο - ἂν ὅχι
ἀνέφικτο. Τὸ πιθανώτερο εἶναι ὅτι
ὅποιαδήποτε ἀλλαγὴ πλεύσεως ἐν

Ἑλλάδι θὰ μπορέσῃ νὰ γίνη διότι ἤδη
ἔχει γίνη εἰς ἄλλας σημαντικὰς δυτικὰς
χώρας πρῶτα. Ὁ ἔντονος Πιθηκισμὸς
τοῦ μέσου Ἑλληνοῦ τὰς τελευταίας
δεκαετίας τὸν ἔχει καταστήσει λίαν
ἐπιρρεπῆ εἰς τὸν Πιθηκισμόν. (Ἐν
τούτοις, κακὸ δὲν κάνει νὰ γίνεται
κάποια προετοιμασία, μπᾶς καὶ φανῇ
κάποτε χρήσιμος...)...]] [[Ἐγὼ βρίζω
πολὺ ἄσχημα τοὺς ἐθνομηδενιστάς,
εἶναι ἀλήθεια. Δὲν εἶμαι ὁμῶς
πολιτικός. Ὁποῖος πολιτεύεται ὡς
Ἕλληνα ἔχει καθήκον νὰ ἐνώσῃ ὅλον τὸν
λαόν, ἀπὸ τοὺς ἀκραίους
ἐθνομηδενιστάς (τὴν βᾶσιν τῶν
ΑΝΤΙΦΑ καὶ ΣΙΑ, λόγου χάριν) ὡς τοὺς
ἀκραίους ἐθνικιστάς (τὴν βᾶσιν τῆς
Χρυσῆς Αὐγῆς, π.χ., κ.λπ.). Αὐτὸ εἶναι τὸ
καθῆκον του, εἴτε εἶναι
πραγματοποιήσιμο ἢ ὄχι. Τὸ μήνυμά
του πρέπει νὰ εἶναι ἐνοποιητικό. Εἰς
τὴν πλανητικὴν ἐποχὴν τῶν μαζικῶν
μετακινήσεων πληθυσμῶν καὶ τῶν ὡς
σφοδρωτάτων συγκρούσεων

γεωπολιτικῶν ΓΙΓΑΝΤΩΝ, ΔΕΝ
ΥΠΑΡΧΟΥΝ ΚΑΘΟΛΟΥ ΠΕΡΙΘΩΡΙΑ ΔΙ'
ΕΜΦΥΛΙΟΝ ῬΗΤΟΡΙΚΗΝ ΚΑΙ
ΠΟΛΙΤΙΚΗΝ Ἡ ΔΙ' ΕΜΦΥΛΙΟΝ. ΑΝ ΓΙΝΗ
ΞΑΝΑ ΕΜΦΥΛΙΟΣ, ΑΥΤΟ ΣΙΓΟΥΡΑ ΘΑ
ΕΙΝΑΙ ΤΟ ΟΡΙΣΤΙΚΟ ΤΕΛΟΣ ΤΩΝ
ΕΝΑΠΟΜΕΙΝΑΝΤΩΝ «ΕΛΛΗΝΩΝ».]]

I Feel A Need to Say Again:

I Feel A Need to Say Again that just because someone's political programme and normative preferences are in part, or to a great extent, contrary to mine, it does not mean that their correct observations and correct analyses are incorrect. *What is Correct is CORRECT.* SO EVEN IF Werner Conze and Reinhart Koselleck had killed both my Grandfathers (Σπυρίδων, Βασίλειος),

Personally, and were responsible for the Impoverishment, Illness and Slow Death of one of my Grandmothers (Εύσταθία), Personally, and for the Destruction of My Ancestors' Country and My Exile and Condemnation to a Life in HELL, Personally, it would have absolutely nothing to do with the fact that one is one of the greatest historians of the 20th century, and the other is TEACHER to one of the greatest historians of the 20th century, as well as to THE GREATEST THINKER IN THE SOCIAL SCIENCES EVER. What this also means is that the Literary Persona of this Site would never ever EVER advocate the Mass Deportation of a Whole People from a country if they were prepared to comply with the Territorial-Racial-Ethnological-Cultural Dominance of the Indigenous Historical Group - even though it is understood why certain political forces would advocate such a programme given the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE

FORMS OF POWER ACCUMULATED IN
THE HANDS OF THE ELITES OF A
PARTICULAR GROUP BASED ON
PRIMITIVE SECRET SOCIETY
NETWORKING TIGHTLY CONNECTED TO
BANKING, HIGH FINANCE, BIG BUSINESS,
BIG MONEY, ETC.,... and e.g. if a number
of more than respectable thinkers and
commentators say that Prof. Stephen F.
Cohen is an outstanding scholar of
Russia - I would never exclude that
possibility without having carefully
studied his thought and work first
(something which I unfortunately don't
have the time to do), and
notwithstanding all the accusations of
"Traitor" and "Stooge" and "Leftist Anti-
Anti-Communist", etc.. **In any event,**
P.K.'s writings show that what
someone's worth to Science is,
HAS ABSOLUTELY NOTHING TO DO WITH
THEIR ORIGIN, RELIGION, PROCLIVITIES,
SEXUALITY, ETHNIC GROUP,
CHARACTER, LOOKS, SKIN COLOUR,

PREJUDICES, RACE, SEX, LIKES, DISLIKES,
FETISHES, QUIRKS, HAIRSTYLE, SEX-
DRIVE, PSYCHOLOGY, IDENTITY,
GROUP(S),... BUT WITH WHETHER THE
SPECIFIC ANALYSIS OF THEIRS AT HAND
STANDS UP TO EMPIRICAL AND LOGICAL
SCRUTINY. AND THAT IS THAT!

**P.K.'s OEUVRE IN
TOTO *WITH ALL ITS*
IMPLICATIONS TOTALLY
FLESHED OUT WOULD BE
IMPERMISSIBLE FOR
ANYTHING BUT THE
LOWEST LEVELS OF
CIRCULATION - AT MOST -**

**IN ANY SOCIETY *WHATSOEVER* - NOT JUST IN YOURS,
IN WHICH A
PARTICULARLY VILE,
REPUGNANT AND
DISGUSTING GROUP AT
ELITE LEVEL WIELDS
GROSSLY
DISPROPORTIONATE
FORMS OF POWER -
, RETARD!**

**Τὸ ἔργον τοῦ
Χαλκοκονδύλου
κυκλοφορεῖ ἐν Ἑλλάδι.
Μόνον αὐτὸ μετρεῖ. Ἄν οἱ
ἐν Ἑλλάδι δὲν ἐκτιμοῦν**

οὔτε τὴν ἱστορία τους,
οὔτε τὸν ἑαυτόν τους καὶ
ἔχουν συλλογικῶς
ἀποφασίσει ὑπὲρ
ΜπαχαλοΠιθηκοΒαρβάρο
υ, οὔτε ὁ Χαλκοκονδύλης
πταίει, οὔτε οἱ ἐν ἐξορία,
βέβαια. Βεβαίως, βεβαίως.

Ὅς ἀναλίσκεται εἰς τὴ
Διένεξιν «Ἀριστερῶν-
Δεξιῶν» σήμερον ἡμέραν
οὐκ ἔχει ἀντιληφθῇ ὅτι
ἤδη ἔχουμεν εἰσέλθει εἰς
τὴν Ἐποχὴν τοῦ Κινέζου,
τοῦ Ἰνδοῦ) καὶ τοῦ

Μπαχαλοπιθήκου (ὁ
Σατανᾶς πάντα ὑπάρχει).
Τὸ «ἀριστερὸς-δεξιὸς»
μόνον εἶχε νόημα ὅταν ἡ
Δῦσις Κυβερνοῦσε τὸν
Πλανήτην καὶ Εἶχε νὰ
κάμνη Ἀναδιανομή.

Εἶναι ἀνεπίτρετος
ἡλιθιότης νὰ
ἀπαγορεύονται λέξεις καὶ
φράσεις μόνον ἐπειδὴς
τᾶς χρησιμοποίησαν
πολιτικοὶ φορεῖς καὶ
ἄνθρωποι, οἳ ἔκαναν κακὸ
εἰς τὴν χῶραν τους. Ὁ

λαὸς ὥς ἓναν βαθμὸν ἔχει
ἀνάγκην ἀπὸ συνθήματα
καὶ μία πυξίδα βασικῆς
συμπεριφορᾶς. Συνεχίστε
μὲ τὴν Πλήρη
Σατανολοβοτομή
Κατευθυνομένη ἐκ τῆς
Τηλεοράσεως, τῆς
«Ἐκπαιδεύσεως», τῶν
λοιπῶν Μ.Μ.Ε., Τὰ (ἀπο-
)Κόμματα, κ.ο.κ., ἢ
«χαίρει» ἄκρως
δυσαναλόγου
συνεισφορᾶς καὶ ἐπιρροῆς
ἀπὸ μίαν συγκεκριμένην
ὁμάδαν ἀνθρώπων

ἐδραζομένην ἐν ΗΠΑ
(ἀλλὰ ὄχι μόνον), καὶ θὰ
δοῦμε - ἂν ζοῦμε - ποὺ θὰ
καταλήξουμεν. Ἦδη
φαίνεται παντοῦ. Ἦδη
εἶναι πολὺ ἀργά. Αὐτὰ τὰ
φαινόμενα ἤρχισαν
μαζικῶς πρὸ 21ης
Ἀπριλίου. Ὁ Κόντογλου
ἐξηγοῦσε ἀπὸ τῆ δεκ. τοῦ
1950. Ὁ Κόντογλου. Αὐτὸς
ὁ Νεοῦλλην ῬΩΜΗΟΣ
ΘΕΟΣ!

Ἐκ τῶν πραγμάτων ὁ ἐλληνισμὸς πάντα ἐπεβίου διὰ χιλιετίας διὰ «Πατρίδος, Θρησκείας, Οἰκογενείας» -
εἴτε τὸ ἔλεγε ἔτσι, εἴτε ὄχι -

ἐκ τῶν πραγμάτων

(συμπεριλαμβανομένων σχεδὸν
ὅλων ἢ ἔστω τῶν περισσοτέρων τῶν
παλαιῶν κομμουνιστῶν καὶ ἀριστερῶν
(ἐκτὸς π.χ. ἀπὸ τὴν Σωτηρία μας, ποὺ

ἦτο ὀλίγον τὶ παράξενη, καὶ κρατοῦσε
μόνον τὸ Πατρίδα καὶ Θρησκεία, καὶ
ἀντὶ γιὰ Οἰκογένειαν, διάλεγε τὴ
Μουσικὴ καὶ τὸ Τραγοῦδι)) . Τώρα ποὺ διάλεξε «ὁ σημερινὸς
ἐλληνισμὸς» ἐν ὑψίστῃ σοφίᾳ «(λευκομαυροκαστανομπαχαλο-) Πίθηκο, Πούστη, Πουτάνα» - ἴδοῦ τὰ
ἀποτελέσματα! Νὰ τὰ χαίρεσθε! Νὰ τὰ καμαρώνετε! Μπρᾶβο μας!

**Ἐάν δὲν ξεκολλήσουμεν
ἀπὸ τὰς ἀπλοϊκὰς
κατηγοροποιήσεις, δὲν
ὑπάρχει περίπτωση νὰ
προχωρήσῃ ἀπολύτως
τίποτα! Ἐσεῖς νομίζετε -
Φωστῆρες ποὺ εἴσθε - ὅτι
ἐπειδὴς ὁ Χαλκοκονδύλης
διέλυσε θεωρητικῶς τὸν
Schmitt, λόγου χάριν, ὅτι ὁ
εἷς δάσκαλος τοῦ
Koselleck (ὅς ἦτο εἷς
δάσκαλος τοῦ**

Χαλκοκονδύλου), αὐτὸς ὁ
«Ναζί», δὲν εἶχε οὐδεμίαν
θεωρητικὴν ἀξίαν;
Καληνύχτα Ἑλλάδα! Θὰ
σᾶς δοῦμε στὸ Μνημόσυνο
στὸν Ἕλλον Κόσμον! Ἐν
ξεύρω. Αὐτὸ ποὺ εἶναι
πραγματολογικῶς καὶ
λογικῶς σωστόν, εἶναι
σωστόν, εἴτε τὸ πεῖ
Ἀριστερός, Δεξιός,
Κομμουνιστής, Φασίστας,
Οὐβριός, ἢ Ῥωμαῖος.

(Μὲ ἄλλα λόγια, ἂν ὁ λαὸς δὲν μάθῃ νὰ
θυμᾶται καὶ τὸν Φῦσσα, καὶ τὰ δύο
παιδιὰ τῆς Χρυσῆς Αὐγῆς, μαζί
καὶ ταυτοχρόνως, καὶ δὲν μάθῃ νὰ πῇ
«ΟΧΙ ἄλλος Ἐμφύλιος!» ὑπὸ ἓναν

Ἦγέτην Ἐνωτικὸν καὶ
Ἀποτελεσματικὸν = δὲν ὑπάρχει
οὐδεμία ἐλπίς - καὶ δὲν θὰ ὑπάρξη
ποτές. Ὁ ἐπόμενος ἐμφύλιος ἀπλῶς θὰ
ἀποτελειώσῃ ὅ,τι ὀλίγη ἐλπίς ἀκόμα
ὑπάρχει.)

[Ἡ Χρυσὴ Αὐγὴ στὸν
ἱστότοπόν της ἔχει
ἀναφερθεῖ εἰς τὸν
Παναγιώτην Κονδύλην
(ἐπιλεκτικῶς καὶ
παραπλανητικῶς
ἀσφαλῶς, καί, ἀπαισίως
καὶ φρικτῶς κολλώντας
εἰκόνα κεφαλῆς τοῦ
μακαρίτη δίπλα στὴν
κομματικὴ τους
σημαία!) ἐπανειλημμένως

τὰ τελευταῖα χρόνια. Αὐτὸ
ποία σχέσιν ἀκριβῶς ἔχει
μὲ τὴν ἐκτίμησιν καὶ
ἀξιολόγησιν τοῦ
μεγαλυτέρου στοχαστοῦ
τῶν κοινωνικῶν καὶ
ἀνθρωπίνων ἐπιστημῶν
ὅλων τῶν ἐποχῶν; Καὶ
ἐπειδὴς πολλοὶ ἐν Ἑλλάδι,
κυρίως οἱ νεώτεροι,
τείνουν νὰ ἀπαξιῶνουν
τὴν Γλῶσσαν ἡμῶν,
ἀναβαθμίζοντας τὸ
χυδαῖον αὐτὸ ἰδίωμα τῶν
Βαρβάρων, δὴ τὰ Ἀγγλικά
- ἐπιτρέπεται νὰ ἔχω

ὑποκειμενική γνώμη ἄν
θέλω - θὰ σᾶς τὸ πῶ
ἀγγλιστί: you've all had
full-spectrum *ZIO-
LOBOTOMIES*, and you
don't even know it!]]

{{Υ.Γ. Ποῖος δὲν

θὰ ἤθελε μίαν Ἑλλάδαν, Ἑλλήνων, Χριστιανῶν - κι ἅς ἦσαν τὸ 10% - 20% τῶν Ἑλλήνων ἀλλογενεῖς καὶ ἀλλόθρησκοι, ἀλλὰ μὲ ἐλληνικὴν συνείδησιν γνωρίζοντας τὴν κομβικὴν ἱστορικὴν σημασίαν καὶ τοῦ δωδεκαθεϊσμοῦ καὶ τῆς Ὁρθοξίας εἰς τὴν τοῦ ἐλληνισμοῦ ἱστορικὴν πορείαν; Τὸ σύνθημα ἀκυρώνεται ἐπειδὴς τὸ λέει κάποια ἀθλία χοῦντα (εἰς συμφωνίαν περίπου μὲ τὸν συμπατριώτην ἐμοῦ τὸν Σβορώνον, οὗ ἡ ἀνάμνησις πάντα μὲ γιομίζει μὲ Υ-Περηφάνειαν) τοῦ - ἄν καὶ γενικῶς εὐφυοῦς πολιτικοῦ καὶ θεωρητικοῦ τῶν διεθνῶν σχέσεων - Ἀμερικανο-Σιωνιστοῦ Kissinger, ἢ κάποιοι Νεο-Ναζίδες; Ἐκεῖ θὰ κολλήσουμε; Εἰς τὰς λέξεις καὶ εἰς τὰ συνθήματα; Ἄν δὲν γίνουν ΑΠΤΑΣ ΠΡΑΞΕΙΣ ΣΩΤΗΡΙΑΣ ΤΟΥ ΓΕΝΟΥΣ καὶ τῆς ἐπικρατείας τῆς Ἑλλάδος (παραγωγή, ἐξαγωγές, δημογραφικό, αὐστηρὰ φύλαξις συνόρων, ἐθνικὰ προγράμματα ἐκπαιδεύσεως καὶ ἀποτελεσματικότερας διοικήσεως κ.λπ.) - πάλι - **ΦΑΣΚΕΛΟΚΟΥΚΟΥΛΩΣΤΑ!** Τὸ ποῖαι λέξεις καὶ ποῖα συνθήματα θὰ χρησιμοποιοῦνται θὰ εἶναι τελείως, παντελῶς, ἐξ ὀλοκλήρου ΑΣΧΕΤΟ ὅταν ἡ χῶρα ἀφελληνιστεῖ καὶ διαλυθεῖ πλήρως! Προχωρᾶτε λοιπὸν μὲ τὸ «Εἰσβολή, Ἀλλολατρεία, Ἀνωμαλία» δίχως νὰ παράγετε, νὰ ἐξάγετε, νὰ

γεννᾶτε, νὰ μαθαίνετε, νὰ πολιτεύεσθε, νὰ διοικεῖτε
καὶ νὰ φυλάττετε τὰ σύνορα, ἀποτελεσματικῶς, καὶ
θὰ ἰδοῦμεν ὅλοι πὺν ἀκριβῶς ἡ ἀπαγόρευσις λέξεων
καὶ συνθημάτων ὀδηγεῖ...}}

[[Πάρα πολὺ ἐνδιαφέρον εἶναι ὅτι ἡ ἰδέα τοῦ
«ἐκσυγχρονισμοῦ τῆς Παραδόσεως» ὅχι μόνον ἔχει
οὐσιαστικὴν σχέσιν μὲ τὴ Γενιά τοῦ '30, ἀλλὰ καὶ μὲ
τῆς ἐποχῆς ταύτης τὸ "Make it New" τοῦ Ezra Pound,
ὅς ἦτο φοβερὸς ποιητὴς καὶ κριτικὸς τοῦ πολιτισμοῦ
- ὁ T. S. Eliot τὸν θεωροῦσε ἀνώτερον ἀπὸ τὸν ἑαυτὸ
του καὶ ἐγὼ θὰ ἔλεγα ὅτι ἦτο τουλάχιστον ἐφάμιλλος
- ἀσχέτως ἂν διάλεξε τὸ Στρατόπεδο τοῦ Ἰταλικοῦ
Φασισμοῦ καὶ Σήκωνε τὸ χέρι του σὰν Ῥωμαῖο
ἀρχαῖο. Τώρα πὺν οἱ Σατανισταὶ καὶ οἱ Ἀνώμαλοι
Κυβερνοῦν, πᾶμε καλύτερα; Κανένας δὲν λέει νὰ «τὸ
κάνουμε σὰν τὸν Μουσολίνι», οὔτε ὅμως τὰ
πράγματα βαίνουν καλῶς ὡς ἔχουν. Τὸ ἀντίθετο
μάλιστα, ὀδεύουμεν σὰν Εὐρώπη γενικῶς πρὸς
Καταστροφὴν, εἴτε τὸ ἔχουμεν συνειδητοποιήσει
εἴτε ὅχι. Εἴτε ἀρέσει, εἴτε ὅχι, εἴτε θὰ ὑπάρχη
Συνέχεια ἐλληνισμοῦ βάσει Οἰκογενείας,
Νοικοκυροσύνης, Παραγωγῆς, Σοβαρότητος, Ἀμυνας,
καὶ Φυλάξεως Συνόρων, εἴτε ἡ χῶρα θὰ Διαλυθῇ καὶ
ἀπὸ τὸ Ἄλλο καὶ ἀπὸ τὸ Ξένο καὶ ἀπὸ τὸ Ἀνώμαλο καὶ
Σατανολοβοτομημένο. Τὸ τὶ λόγια θὰ χρησιμοποιεῖτε
ἐσεῖς ἵνα διευκολύνεται ἡ ἐπικοινωνία πρὸς τὴν
Κοινωνίαν, εἶναι δική σας ἐπιλογή, καὶ οὐδεμίαν
σχέσιν ἔχει νὰ κάμνη - ὅσον ἀφορᾷ τὰ λόγια, ὅχι ὅμως
τὴν βαθυτέραν σημασίαν των - μὲ αὐτά, ἃ ὁ Ῥωμηὸς
ὁ Τρελλαμένος καὶ ὁ Ἐξοργισμένος οὗτος γράφει...
(Κι ἂν κάποιος σὲ καλέσῃ «Φασίστα» ἐπειδὴς
ὑποστηρίζεις Γένος καὶ Πολιτισμόν, τότες θὰ τὸν
καλέσεις Ἐθνομηδενιστὴ καὶ Ὑπερέτη Ξένων

Ἐθνικισμῶν καὶ Ἱμπεριαλισμῶν, Ξένων
Συμφερόντων, ἤτοι εἶναι Δωσίλογος καὶ Χαφιές...
ἀλλὰ πάλι, προσπάθησε νὰ τὸν κερδίσης ἂν μπορῇς
διότι ΔΕΝ ὑπάρχουν ἄλλα περιθώρια δι'
ἀπωλείας!...)... Διατί ἦσαν ὁ Ῥίτσος καὶ ὁ Βάρναλης,
λόγου χάριν, Τόσο Ἑλληναρᾶδες; Διατί πάντα
ῥῆξευραν ὅτι Κατὰ Βᾶθος χωρὶς ἘθνοΠατριωτισμόν,
ὅς ἔχει κάποιαν σχέσιν καὶ μὲ Γένος καὶ μὲ Φυλὴ - κι
ἂς μὴν εἶναι ἀπόλυτος -, μόνο ὑπάρχουν τὰ Γένη καὶ
αἱ Φυλαὶ καὶ οἱ Πολιτισμοὶ τῶν Ἄλλων, οἳ Ἀπολύτως
Σίγουρα τὰ Κενὰ θὰ τὰ Καλύψουν,... καὶ μετὰ διὰ 'μᾶς
Δὲν Ὑπάρχει ΕΠΙΣΤΡΟΦΗ. Ἄραγε ΟΧΙ ΞΑΝΑ
ΕΜΦΥΛΙΟΣ! ΕΝΩΣΕΤΕ ΟΣΟ ΜΠΟΡΕΙΤΕ ΤΟΝ ΛΑΟΝ - καὶ
τὴν πλειοψηφίαν τῶν ἄκρων - ὅσο γίνεται! Μὴν τοῦς
ἀγνοεῖτε καὶ μὴν τοῦς γυρίζετε τὴν πλάτην! Πρέπει
νὰ ληφθῇ Μήνυμα Ἐνωτικὸν ἀπ' ὅλους (ἐκτὸς
βεβαίως ἀπὸ τοὺς «πολὺ τρελλαμένους ἰδεολόγους» -
δι' αὐτοὺς δὲν ὑπάρχει Σωτηρία!) ΔΕΝ ΥΠΑΡΧΕΙ ΑΛΛΗ
ΕΠΙΛΟΓΗ! Ἡ Πολιτικὴ ὄντως εἶναι τὸ Δυσκολώτερο
Ἐπάγγελμα ἀπ' ὅλα - ἰδίως ὅταν πρόκειται διὰ τὴν
Σωτηρίαν τῆς Πατρίδος!
ΕΜΠΡΟΣ, ΕΛΛΗΝΕΣ! ΕΜΠΡΟΣ, ῬΩΜΗΟΙ!)]]

Τὸ ἔν πρό τοῦ ἀπολύτου
τελευταίου ἐσχάτου

Κονδυλείου Ἑρωτήματος
(καὶ μία συμπληρωματικὴ
ἐρώτησις)

Κατέχει καὶ Κυβερνᾷ ὁ
Λαὸς καὶ ὁ Πολιτισμὸς σου
Ἐναν Χῶρον Ἐπαρκῶς ἵνα
εἰπῇς ὅτι οὗτος ὁ χῶρος
εἶναι χῶρος ἐλληνικός, καὶ
ἔχει Μέλλον; (Τότες τί σὲ
νοιᾷζει ποῖο τὸ καθεστῶς,
ποῖα τὰ χρώματά του, καὶ
ποῖοι τὸ ἀφεντεύουν;)

Παραλλαγὴ τοῦ αὐτοῦ
θέματος:

Τί νὰ τὴν κάμνω τὴν
«Δημοκρατίαν» ἂν μετὰ
τῆς «Δημοκρατίας» οἱ Νέοι
μου δὲν Γεννοῦν Παῖδας,
δὲν Φυλάττονται τὰ
Σύνορά μου, καὶ
Διαλύονται τὰ Πάντα;
Ἄραγε, εἶναι Πρωτίστως
τὰ Πράγματα Θέμα
Πολιτεύματος ἢ Θέμα
Ἐπιβιώσεως καὶ
Ἀποτελεσμάτων; Ἡ
Ἱστορία, ἣν ἔχουμεν - Δόξα
σοι ὁ Θεός! - Μπόλικην, τί
ἀκριβῶς Διδάσκει;
(Ὑπενθυμίζω ὅτι ἡ

Ἐπιστήμη δὲν Προτιμᾷ
Πολιτεύματα. Μόνον
Περιγράφει καὶ Ἐξηγεῖ.
Ποτὲς Δὲν Προτιμᾷ
Τίποτες ἐκτὸς ἀπὸ τὸ
"Ὄντως" Ὄν Λογικῶς
Ἄψογο. Κι ἂν ὁ Σατανᾶς
Προχωρεῖ, τότες κι αὐτὸ
θὰ στὸ πῆ, ἂν ἐσὺ πρῶτα,
τὸν Σατανᾶν ὀρίσης).

Συμπληρωματικὴ Ἑρώτησις: Εἶδες ἐσὺ
ἐξυπνάκια ποτὲς ἐλληνισμὸν τινὰ νὰ
ὑπάρχη ἄνευ Ἑλλήνων καὶ χωρὶς
Ἑλλήνας;

*Ἡ Ἐπιστήμη εἶναι ἓν Πεδίο
ὅπου ἐρευνοῦνται τὰ
Πάντα χωρὶς Κολλήματα*

**εἰς Νόμους, Ἐθιμα,
Προκαταλήψεις ἢ
Λοβοτομάς. Ἄλλο ἢ
κοινωνικοπολιτικὴ
Δράσις, ἄλλο ἢ Ἐπιστήμη.**

**Δῦο Χωριᾶται ἀπὸ Δῦο
Χωρία Μονοιασμένοι
Συμβουλεύουν:**

**Ἐπάρχουν κᾶτι παλαιὰ
Κομμούνια, οἱ καλύτεροι
Ἕλληνες.**

**Ἐπάρχουν κᾶτι παλαιὰ
Φασιστάκια, οἱ καλύτεροι
Ἕλληνες.**

**Ἵπάρχουν κᾶτι παλαιοὶ
Κεντρῶοι, οἱ καλύτεροι
Ἕλληνες.**

**Μάθετε νὰ σκέπτεσθε
πέραν χαζομαρῶν τε καὶ
ἡλιθιοτήτων. Ἀπὸ
Ἐμφύλιον, μόνον ὁ Ὀχτρὸς
ὁ Σατανᾶς - τὸ Ἄλλο τε καὶ
τὸ Ξένον -Κερδίζει.**

Οἱ Πίθηκοι

**Ὁ πρῶτος Πίθηκος εἶμαι
ἐγώ.**

**Ὁ δεύτερος Πίθηκος εἶσαι
ἐσύ.**

**Ὁ τρίτος Πίθηκας εἶναι
αὐτός.**

**Τί σημαίνουν ὅλα αὐτά,
κατὰ τὸν Χαλκοκονδύλην;**

**Σημαίνουν ὅτι ἂν δὲν
ξεύρει κάποιος νὰ
διαχωρίζη τὸν ἑαυτό του
ἀπὸ τοὺς ἄλλους
Πιθήκους, καὶ δὲν ἤμπορεῖ
νὰ πῇ ὅτι εἶναι Ἄνθρωπος
καὶ οἱ ἄλλοι εἶναι Πίθηκοι,
τότες μόνον ὁ Σατανᾶς
ἔχει νὰ ἐπωφεληθῇ, ἦτοι,
μόνον ὁ Σατανᾶς κερδίζει.**

Θεὸς δὲν ὑπάρχει ἄνευ
Σατανᾶ.

Ἄνθρωπος δὲν ὑπάρχει
ἄνευ Πίθηκα.

[[Ποῖος ἀκριβῶς εἶχε ξανὰ γράψει τὰς τοῦ Θεουκυδίδου ιστορίας ἀπὸ τὴν ἀρχὴν

ὥς τὸ τέλος; Εἶναι παντελῶς ἄσχετο τὸ γεγονὸς αὐτό;]]

ΟΧΙ ΑΛΛΟΣ ΕΜΦΥΛΙΟΣ!

Ἡ ἀκόλουθη πολύφωνη «συζήτησις» περὶ
Λονδίνου ἐν ἔτει 2018 εἶναι ἄσχετος μὲ τὴν
πραγματικότηταν, ὑποδεεστέρα λογικῶς
καὶ πραγματολογικῶς-ἐπιστημονικῶς ἀπὸ
τὰς πλείονας ἢ πλείστας φωνὰς εἰς τὰ ΜΜΕ
καὶ τὰ Πανεπιστήμια, ἢ μῆπως κρύβει

πολλὰς ἀληθείας, ἅς ὁ Διάβολος ἢ ὁ
Σατανᾶς «ἀπαγορεύει»; Ἐν δὲν μπῆ Τᾶξις
γενικῶς ἐν Εὐρώπαις τὰ ἀκόλουθα θὰ
φαίνονται σὰν ἀθώας χαζομᾶρες σὲ σχέσιν
μὲ αὐτὰ, ἃ θὰ προκύψουν τὰς ἐπομένους
δεκαετίας. Αὐτὰ συμβαίνουν ὅταν
ἐπικρατεῖ ἡ Λοβοτομή, καὶ κανένα
γεωπολιτικὸ πλαίσιο, ἀκόμα καὶ ἂν ὀρθῶς
ἐπιλεγμένο καὶ ἐνεργοποιημένο θὰ
μπορέσῃ νὰ μᾶς σώσῃ. Διὰτί,

μπορεῖτε νὰ μοῦ πεῖτε, τὸ
Ἰσραῆλ σφραγίζει τὰ σύνορά
του, καὶ οὔτε κώνωψ
διαπερνᾷ; **Διὰτί εἰς τὴν**
Κίνα ἐπικρατεῖ εἰς
ἐθνικισμός, ὅς θὰ ἔκαμνε
τὸν Χίτλερ τὸν ἴδιον νὰ
περηφανεύεται ἢ ἀπλῶς
νὰ ζηλεύῃ (μὲ τὴ διαφορά ὅτι ἡ κινέζικη

ἡγεσία, ὅπως φαίνονται τὰ πράγματα ἴσαμε σήμερα,

ξεύρει καὶ νὰ περιμένει, καὶ ποῖα εἶναι τὰ ὅρια τῶν
δυνάμεων τῆς χώρας της); Διατί εἰς τὴν Ἰνδίαν

Ἰνδουισταὶ νέοι ὀργανώνονται καὶ
κυνηγοῦν καθημερινῶς τὸν
ΒόθροΠίθηκα; Διατί; Διατί;

Διατί; **Μῆπως τελικῶς οἱ**
Εὐρωπαῖοι δὲν εἶναι
πολιτισμένοι, ἀλλὰ
ΠΛΗΡΩΣ

ΛΟΒΟΤΟΜΗΜΕΝΟΙ. *Μῆπως*

τελικῶς τὸ Ἀριστερὰ-Δεξιὰ δὲν ἔχει
ἀπολύτως κανένα οὐσιαστικὸ νόημα εἰς
τὴν ἐποχὴν, ἥ ἀνοίγεται μπροστά μας; *Πρὶν*
ἤμπορεῖ κάποιος νὰ ἔχη πολιτισμὸν
προοδευτικὸν καὶ ἐξελιγμένον, πρῶτα
πρέπει νὰ ἔχη σιγουρέψει τὴν Τᾶξιν, ὅχι
τὴν Διάλυσιν. Ὅταν κτυπήσῃ ἡ ΩΡΑ
ΤΗΣ ΑΛΗΘΕΙΑΣ ἴσως θὰ εἶναι ἤδη πολὺ
ἀργά. Πάρα πολὺ ἀργά. Ἦδη, ΤΕΛΟΣ. Ἡ
κυρ' Ἀγγέλω, ἥ ξεύρει πολὺ καλύτερα ἀπὸ
'μένα τὰ Ἀγγλικά, ἐξηγεῖ:

"YOU CAN'T SUGARCOAT SHIT"

Μπρᾶβο, κυρ' Ἀγγέλω! Ὠραία ἔκφρασις!
Αὐτὰ σὲ ἔμαθαν στὸ χωρίο σου;



•
○ Κοινοποίηση >





[Spyros Spyropoulos](#) • 16 ώρες πριν

Καλημερα ΕΛΛΗΝΕΣ! Η Ευρωπη που ξεραμε χανεται γιατι καποιοι αποφασισαν να την εποικισουν με μουσουλμανους! Οι μουσουλμανοι δεν προσαρμοζονται και ουτε αφομοιωνονται.....

24_

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση >



[Iohny sark](#) • 16 ώρες πριν

Ο Μπουμεντιέν (αλγερινός αριστεροναζιστής)κάπου στην δεκαετία του 60 δήλωσε πως θα κατακτήσουμε την ευρώπη με το καλύτερο όπλο .τα παιδιά αν ήξερε ότι η ευρώπη θα κυβερνιόταν και από ηλίθιους τότε θα ήταν εντελώς σίγουρος 3_

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση >



[prmaik](#) • 17 ώρες πριν

Καλα μιλαμε και μεις Στους Αμπελοπηπους χθες βρεθηκα κατα τυχη απεξω απο ενα σχολειο 200 μετρα απο τη Κηφισιας στο σχολασμα.

Μαλακα μου βγαιναν ΟΛΕΣ οι φυλες της γης!

Ο πρωτος λευκος που μπορει και να μην ηταν Ελληνας βγηκε μετα απο 5 λεπτα και ηταν ενας απο τους 20 συνολικα που ειδα.

Τελος!!!!

- 12_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση >

■

■

■

○

○

■

■



[manolis velentakis](#) [prmaik](#) • 15 ώρες πριν

τι λες βρε φιλε;;; τοσο τραγικα εκει τα πραματα γιατι εδω που μενω εγω σ ενα χωριουδακι εξω απο το ηρακλειο 10 χιλιομετρα ειναι αλλιος οχι βεβαια οτι μεσα στο ηρακλειο ειναι καλητερα απο την αθηνα και συν της αλλης εξακολουθουν τα ταγαρια να ψηφιζουν το θανατο τους και δεν λενε να συνελθουν..

- 4_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση >

■

■

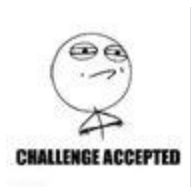
■

■

■

■

■



[Metal Fox](#) [manolis velentakis](#) • 6 ώρες πριν

Και χειρότερα είναι.

- 1_
-
- Απάντηση
-
- Κοινοποίηση ›



[prmaik](#) [manolis velentakis](#) • 10 ώρες πριν

Αστα και ρατσιστης να μην εισαι γινεσαι.

- 1_
-
- Απάντηση
-
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-



[ΜΟΡΤΗΣ](#) [prmaik](#) • 16 ώρες πριν

Θα μας καταπιούν στο τέλος...

- 2_
-
- Απάντηση
-
- Κοινοποίηση ›
-
-

Page 10 of 10



GK..... ΜΟΡΤΗΣ • 13 ώρες πριν

θα σας βατευουν τα λαθρο και θα βριζετε 'μαχαιροβγαλτες χαυγιτες' "γιατι δε μας βαζατε μαχαιρι στο λαιμο να σας ψηφισουμε;;;;;"

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση ›



manolis velentakis ΜΟΡΤΗΣ • 15 ώρες πριν

μ αρεσει που εισαι και μαγκας..

1.

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση ›

--	--



MORTIS manolis velentakis • 10 ώρες πριν

Ναι... έτσι είναι ο τύπος μου...

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση ›



Κρασοπατέρας ΜΟΡΤΗΣ • 15 ώρες πριν

Τώρα μας εχουν στο μασημα....

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση ›



Χρυσασπις • 18 ώρες πριν

Εμεις τι κανουμε; Πιστευουμε σε λογικες παγκοσμιες αξιες των αρχαιων προγονων μας συμβατες με την

ανθρωπινη φυση ή λεμε οτι ολοι οι ανθρωποι ειναι καλοι και αλλα τετοια αριστερα φλιναφηματα;

Γιατι εκλεγουμε σουργελα;5_

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση ›



BLAC PIT • 20 ώρες πριν

Η ΒΡΕΤΑΝΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΟΙ ΑΓΓΛΟΛΟΥΓΡΕΣ ΤΗΣ ΠΛΗΡΩΝΟΥΝ ΤΙΣ ΑΜΑΡΤΙΕΣ ΤΟΥ ΠΑΡΕΛΘΟΝΤΟΣ ΤΗΣ ΒΡΕΤΑΝΟΚΗΣ ΑΥΤΟΚΡΑΤΟΡΙΑΣ (ΟΠΩΣ ΚΑΙ Η ΓΑΛΛΙΑ)....ΚΑΙ ΤΩΝ ΤΡΕΛΩΝ ΑΡΙΣΤΕΡΩΝ ΙΔΕΟΛΟΓΗΜΑΤΩΝ ΚΑΙ ΛΟΙΠΩΝ ΙΔΕΟΛΗΨΙΩΝ ΠΕΡΙ ΠΟΛΛΥΠΟΛΙΤΙΣΜΙΚΠΤΗΤΑΣ!!!!...

12_

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση >



Agnostos Agnostos • BLAC PIT • 14 ώρες πριν

ΔΕΝ ΕΙΝΑΙ ΕΤΣΙ.

ΜΕ ΤΟ ΙΔΙΟ ΣΚΕΠΤΙΚΟ, ΘΑ ΠΡΕΠΕΙ ΝΑ ΠΛΗΡΩΣΕΙ ΤΗ ΝΥΦΗ
Η ΔΙΑΔΟΧΟΣ ΤΗΣ ΟΘΩΜΑΝΙΚΗΣ ΑΥΤΟΚΡΑΤΟΡΙΑΣ ΤΟΥΡΚΙΑ (ΣΦΑΓΕΣ
ΕΚΑΤΟΜΜΥΡΙΩΝ, ΕΚΚΑΘΑΡΙΣΕΙΣ, ΜΑΖΙΚΟ ΣΚΛΑΒΕΜΠΟΡΙΟ)
Η ΑΥΤΟΚΡΑΤΟΡΙΑ ΤΟΥ ΣΑΧΕΛ (ΣΗΜΕΡΙΝΗ ΓΚΑΝΑ, ΜΑΛΙ, ΝΙΓΗΡΑΣ) ΜΕ
ΑΤΕΛΕΙΩΤΕΣ ΣΦΑΓΕΣ, ΣΚΛΑΒΕΜΠΟΡΙΟ
Η ΜΟΓΓΟΛΙΚΗ ΑΥΤΟΚΡΑΤΟΡΙΑ (ΣΗΜΕΡΙΝΗ ΚΙΝΑ) ΠΟΥ ΚΑΤΕΙΧΕ ΟΛΗ ΤΗΝ ΑΣΙΑ
ΚΑΙ ΤΗ ΝΟΤΙΑ ΡΩΣΙΑ)
ΚΑΙ ΠΟΛΛΕΣ ΑΛΛΕΣ ΜΗ ΕΥΡΩΠΑΪΚΕΣ ΑΥΤΟΚΡΑΤΟΡΙΕΣ
που ήταν εκατό φορές πιο βίαιες.

ΑΛΛΑ ΠΕΡΙΕΡΓΩΣ ΜΙΛΑΜΕ ΜΟΝΟ ΓΙΑ ΤΙΣ ΕΥΡΩΠΑΪΚΕΣ ΑΥΤΟΚΡΑΤΟΡΙΕΣ.

2_

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση >

○
■
■



1_

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση ›

○
■
■

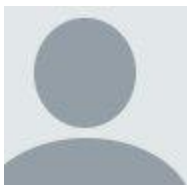


- 2_
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›

- 2_
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Κότσος](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

Filotime σιγά μη γυρίσουμε Σ αυτό το μπ...λο ,,, πρώτη φορά αριστερά πρώτη φορά στη ζωή μου παν θα μου κόψουν το ρεύμα για 215 € !!!!! , θα σας στείλω 220 να πάρετε τα υπόλοιπα παξιμάδια ...θα χρειαστούν !!!!

- 2_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση >

-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Kim Yo Uno](#) [Κότσος](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

Το ρεύμα είναι εφεύρεση του αντιχρίστου..

- 3_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση >

-
-
-
-
-

-
-
-

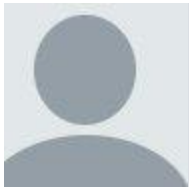


[Giannis Theoharis](#) [Kim Yo Uno](#) • 13 ώρες πριν

...ο Χριστός έχει εφεύρει τίποτα τελικά ή όλα τα αγαθά μας τα δίνει ο αντίπαλος...;

- 1_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-
-



[Κότσος](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

Επειδή τυγχάνει να ζω στο βόρειο UK ...δώστε λίγο προσοχή γιατί είναι κακά παιδιά και οι προτεστάντες και οι καθολικοί , απλά το Λονδίνο είναι 17 μυρια και κουνιούνται , πιο έξω δε κουνιέται κανένας .

- 2_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-

○

○

■

■



[Spyros Spyropoulos](#) [Κότσος](#) • 16 ώρες πριν

Τι λες τώρα? Το Μπερμινχαμ είναι ήδη χαμένο για τους Βρετανούς.....

- 11_
- •
- Απάντηση

- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›
-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Kim Yo Uno](#) [Κότσος](#) • [21 ώρες πριν](#)

Πρόσεχε μην πιαστείς κότσος μόνο.

- 2_
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›
-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Kim Yo Uno](#) [Κότσος](#) • [21 ώρες πριν](#)

Μας ενδιαφέρει η μαρτυρία σου.. ποιος δεν κουνιέται.. οι Χριστιανοί ή οι μουσουλμάνοι;

- 2_
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›
-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[E.K](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

Νά ετοιμάζονται πρώτοι οι βρετανοί ... ωραία τά "ανοιχτά σύνορα" έ ;; Ωραίες καί οι "ανοιχτές κοινωνίες" ... τό χάψανε τό παραμύθι οι δυτικοί λαοί, εθισμένοι στό μοντέλο τής "μόδας" ακολούθησαν αυτά που αναπαράγουν οι παπαγάλοι τής καταστροφής. Εάν είσαι "πολυπολιτισμικός" είσαι μοντέρνος καί κούλ.

- 5_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση >

-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Kim Yo Uno](#) [E.K](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

Κατάρρα κατάρρα κατάρρα! Ουστ βρωμιαρηδες!

-
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση >

-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Mazerunner](#) [E.K](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

Δεν φταίνει οι Άνθρωποι...φταίνει οι Άνθρωποι που Ακολουθούνε τον Διάολο. Αυτοί δια μέσω της ΝΤΠ, βρίσκουν υπηρέτες σαν τους 300 του Συντάγματος, και αλώνουν Χριστιανικές χώρες δια της Βίας.

Αν όλοι οι λαοί ακολουθούσαν το ΧΡΙΣΤΟ πραγματικά, δεν θα υπήρχε αυτό που βλέπεις γύρω σου.

Δεν μπορεί ο Άνθρωπος να έχει δυο αφεντικά.

Η πύλη ανοίχτηκε ΑΠΟ ΕΜΑΣ...ΠΟΥ ΨΗΦΙΣΑΜΕ ΑΝΤΙΧΡΙΣΤΟΥΣ.

- 1_
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση >
-
-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Kim Yo Un](#) [Mazerunner](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

Σατανιασμενους..

-
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση >
-
-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[disqus ted](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

<https://www.youtube.com/wat...>

-
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση >
-
-



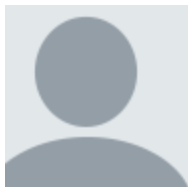
[Kostrider Mits](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

συντομα και στο ελλαδισταν
ελληνες γρηγορητε „,θα εξαφανιστητε

1_

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση ›



hesivyli@inboxbear.com [Kostrider Mits](#) • 19 ώρες πριν

Σύντομα; χαχαχαχαχα Εσύ ζεις σε άλλη χώρα μάλλον.

<https://www.protothema.gr/g...>

1_

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση ›





[Kostrider Mits](#) [hesivyli@inboxbear.com](#) • 9 ώρες πριν

εεεε λεμε συντομα να ξεχνιομαστε

-
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›
-
-
-
-

○

-
-



[Kim Yo Uno](#) [Kostrider Mits](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

Μετανοείτε έρχεται η οργή του Θεού!

- 1_
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›
-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Kostrider Mits](#) [Kim Yo Uno](#) • 9 ώρες πριν

μετανοειττε και ετοιμαστητε ελληνες να απαντησετε στους βαρβαρους
οπως οι ΒΥΖΑΝΤΙΝΟΙ προγονοι σας „,να ριξετε στη θαλασσα τους
ισλαμοπιθηκους οπως οι βυζαντινοι στρατηγοι ΑΛΕΞΙΟΣ „,ΚΑΙ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΙΟΣ
„,Ο ΒΟΥΛΓΑΡΟΚΤΩΝΟΣ

-
- ●
- Απάντηση

-
- Κοινοποίηση ›



[Giannis Theoharis](#) [Kim Yo Uno](#) • 13 ώρες πριν

Ρε ψευτοπαπα γιατί διαφημιζεις στο Νικ σου τα ΑΤΜ;

-
-
- Απάντηση
-
- Κοινοποίηση ›



[Rodrigo](#) [Kim Yo Uno](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

Θα σας πω μια ιστορία πατερ

Αποφεύγω τα Μέσα Μαζικής Μεταφοράς. Πρέπει να γνωρίζετε ότι οι δαίμονες συχνά έχουν...μορφή ανθρώπινη και προσπαθούν να περάσουν απαρατήρητοι, συχνά βλέπω φαινομενικά απλούς ανθρώπους να με προσφωνούν και να με καλημερίζουν σα να με ξέρουν με κάποιο τρόπο, μάλιστα κάποτε άρπαξα έναν τέτοιο από τον γιακά και βροντόφωναξα με στεντόρεια φωνή και έλεος Θεού "ΣΠΟΡΑ ΤΟΥ ΜΑΓΩΓ! ΟΠΛΗ ΤΟΥ ΒΑΑΛ! ΜΥΚΗΤΑ ΤΟΥ ΓΙΟΓΚΟΘ! ΣΥΓΧΡΟΝΕ ΦΙΛΙΣΤΑΙΕ! Ο ΑΦΕΝΤΗΣ ΣΟΥ ΔΕΝ ΕΙΝΑΙ ΚΑΙ ΔΙΚΟΣ ΜΟΥ ΑΦΕΝΤΗΣ! ΕΞΑΦΑΝΙΣΟΥ ΣΤΟ ΟΝΟΜΑ ΤΟΥ ΧΡΙΣΤΟΥ ΚΑΙ ΤΗΣ ΠΑΝΑΓΙΑΣ!" και ο άντρας κατέβηκε πανιασμένος στην αμέσως επόμενη στάση του Μετρό.

- 2_
-
- Απάντηση
-
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[dkanelogiannis](#) [Rodrigo](#) • 13 ώρες πριν

Χαχαχα. Στο Δρομοκαΐτειο δεν θα χρειαστεί να παίρνεις κανένα μέσο.

- 1_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-
-
-

-
-
-
-
-



[Giannis Theoharis](#) [Rodrigo](#) • 13 ώρες πριν

Χαχαχα γυρνούσατε ταινία να φανταστώ!

- 1_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-
-
-

-
-
-
-
-



[kynikosv2](#) Rodrigo • 15 ώρες πριν

Κατέβηκε πανιασμενος για να σωθεί από τον τρελάρρα, εσένα δηλαδή.

1_

•

■ Απάντηση

•

■ Κοινοποίηση ›

■

■

■

■

■

■

■

■

■



[Kim Yo Uno](#) Rodrigo • 21 ώρες πριν

Είσαι σε καλό δρόμο! Υπάρχουν και κατάρες και αναθεματα! Μήπως εκείνη την στιγμή είχες δει καμία σατανική διαφήμιση στο μετρό;

■

■

•

■ Απάντηση

■

•

■ Κοινοποίηση ›

■

■

■

■

■

■

■

■

■



[Mazerunner](#) Rodrigo • 21 ώρες πριν

Κι εσυ βρε Αδερφέ το παρακάνεις λίγο.

■

■

•

■ Απάντηση

[εγώ ειμι το φως του κόσμου· ο ακολουθών εμοί ου μη περιπατήσει εν τη σκοτία, αλλ ἔξει το φως της ζωής. (Ιωάνν. κεφ. η – 12)].

Σου το λέει ΞΕΚΑΘΑΡΑ.

Αφού δεν ακολουθείς το Φως της ζωής...οδηγείσαι στο ΣΚΟΤΑΔΙ. Εκεί που οδηγήθηκε και ο Πρώτος Αποστάτης και όσοι τον ακολουθήσουν.

Προσεκτικά τι λέμε συνεπώς.

- 3_
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›
-
-
-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Kim Yo Uno](#) [Mazerunner](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

Όλα θα πάνε καλά! Με φως αληθινό!

- 2_
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›
-
-
-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Giannis Theoharis](#) [Kim Yo Uno](#) • 13 ώρες πριν

Και νεράκι...μην ξεχνάτε το νεράκι...!

-
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›



[Mazerunner](#) [Kim Yo Uno](#) • [21 ώρες πριν](#)

Κοντά στο Θεο πάντα και κλειστά τα αυτιά και τα μάτια στις σύγχρονες σειρήνες.

1_

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση ›



[Mazerunner](#) [Kim Yo Uno](#) • [21 ώρες πριν](#)

Ο Θεος δεν οργίζεται.

Απάντηση

Κοινοποίηση ›



- Απάντηση
- Κοινοποίηση ›

A movie poster for 'The Maze Runner' featuring three young men in a dark, industrial setting. The title 'THE MAZE RUNNER' is prominently displayed in the center.

Mazerunner Kim Yo Uno • 21 ώρες πριν

-
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›



Kim Yo Uno Mazerunner • 21 ώρες πριν

-
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-

-
-
-



[Mazerunner](#) • [Kim Yo Uno](#) • [20 ώρες πριν](#)

Συνεπώς δεν είσαι ο ίδιος.

-
- -
- Απάντηση
- -
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-
-

-
-
-
-



[Mazerunner](#) • [21 ώρες πριν](#)

Το Λονδινό έχει 400.000 κάμερες Online...βάλανε το διάολο να τους φυλάει...τα ίδια πάνε να κάνουν κι εδώ...η ΝΤΠ, ο μεγάλος αδερφός και το χάραγμα που προωθείται κάθε χρόνο με καινούρια συστήματά...

Λαός που ξεχνάει το ΘΕΟ και νομίζει ότι με τους ντιγκινταγκες έχει απελευθερωθεί ή κατέκτησε τα μυστικά του σύμπαντος, μια είναι η κατάληξη.

Κάποτε ο Άνθρωπος ζούσε με λίγο ψωμί και νερό και ήταν Υγιής, δούλευε και ευχαριστούσε το Θεό και τον λάτρευε. Ενοιώθε ασφαλής ακόμη κι επάνω στα Βουνά με τα άγρια θηρία.

Τώρα ζει πίσω από τα κάγκελα και τα έξυπνα συστήματά, τις κάμερες...κι όμως. Πάλι τον φονεύουν. Πάλι του κάνουν κακό...με μυριάδες ψυχολογικά προβλήματα.

Ζήστε μέσα στη φύση και κοιτάξτε τον Ελευθερο και κατά φωτεινό Ουρανο. Ο Θεός είναι κοντά σας. Δίπλα σας...γύρω σας, μέσα σας. Απλά, απλώστε του το χέρι σας και ενωστε την καρδιά σας μαζί του.

Όλα αυτά που σας βάζουν να κάνετε είναι Εωσφορικά. Δικά του...

Σας σπέρνει την Αμφιβολία και την απογοήτευση στην καρδιά σας.
Σας κάνει του χειριού του για να σας απόμακρυνει από το Θεο.

Η τηλεόραση και τα ΜΜΕ είναι τα όπλα του.
Καλή δύναμη συννεληνες...

- 6_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Χρυσασπις](#) [Mazerunner](#) • 18 ώρες πριν

Το χειροτερο πραγμα για εναν ανθρωπο ειναι να πεθανει αθεος και ατεκνος

- 1_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Kim Yo Uno](#) [Mazerunner](#) • 21 ώρες πριν

Διώξτε τα συστήματα!

-
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-



[Mazerunner](#) [Kim Yo Uno](#) • [21 ώρες πριν](#)

Σε αυτό ναι.

-
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›



[Kim Yo Uno](#) [Mazerunner](#) • [21 ώρες πριν](#)

Αντισταθείτε ! Γέμισε ο κόσμος σατανιασμενους ραγιάδες!

-
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›



[Mazerunner](#) [Kim Yo Uno](#) • [21 ώρες πριν](#)

Αν ο λαός μετανόουσε αληθινά...ο Θεός θα έκανε τα πάντα για αυτόν.

Εμείς...στηριξαν τις ελπίδες μας στους Δοσίλογους
πολιτικαντηδες.

Προσευχήθηκαμε στο Θεο να μας στείλει ένα Αληθινό Τέκνο
του;

Ψηφίζουμε μασόνους και Νεοταξίτες.

Το πρόβλημα της Ανθρωπότητας είναι η Αμετανοησια και η
Αποστασία.

Αν αφήσει ο Θεός τις Ορδες των ΙσλαμοΟρκ να μας
επιτεθουνε , πραγματικά νομίζεις ότι έχουμε κάποια
πιθανότητα απέναντι τους;

Ο Θεος μας κρατά ακόμη όρθιους. Μήπως και
μετανοήσουμε...

Τοσο μας αγαπά...επειδή σε αυτά τα χώματα βρίσκονται
σώματα Αγίων.

-
-
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›
-
-
-
-



[Giannis Theoharis](#) [Mazerunner](#) • 13 ώρες πριν

Τι σε κάνει να νομίζεις πως εσύ ξερεις τον πραγματικό
θεό.....ο θεος μας έχει χεσμενους...

-
-
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›
-
-
-
-



Mazerunner Giannis Theoharis • 12 ώρες πριν

Και που ξέρεις εσυ ότι μας έχει χεσμενους;

- Απάντηση
- Κοινοποίηση >



filotimos • μία μέρα πριν

Σιγά που βλέπουν πρόβλημα στο Λονδίνο. Μουσουλμάνο δήμαρχο εκλέξανε.

Το μόνο που έχω να πω είναι στους Έλληνες της Αγγλίας αλλά και Γαλλία/Βέλγιο να γυρίσουν πίσω στην Ελλάδα πρώτου παραδοθούν οι χώρες αυτές 100% στους Ισλαμιστες τρομοκράτες.

- 4_
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›



Agnostos Agnostos filotimos • 14 ώρες πριν

Μα ποιοι νομίζεις ότι εξέλεξαν τη μαϊμού ;

Αυτοί ακριβώς που βλέπεις στο βίντεο και μια μικρή μερίδα γηγενών Άγγλων αριστερών.

Αυτοί βγαίνουν βόλτα στο βίντεο για να δείξουν ότι έχουν μεγάλη δύναμη ψήφου και ταυτόχρονα να δώσουν το σήμα ότι είναι κράτος εν κράτει.

-
-
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›
-
-
-
-
-

-
-
-



[Anan](#) ● μία μέρα πριν

Τουλάχιστον 500.000

- 1_
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-

-

-
-
-



[TRUTH KNIGHT](#) ● μία μέρα πριν

Εξισλαμισθείτε αν θέλετε να σωθείτε... και δεν είναι αστείο. Έλληνα νανι νανι, η λεπίδα φτάνει. Τελειώσαμε σαν χώρα όπως τελειώσε και η Ευρώπη. Τώρα μόνο με τα όπλα θα λυθεί το πρόβλημα και θα πρέπει να χαθούν πολλοί για την Ελευθερία.

- 4_
- ●
- Απάντηση
- ●
- Κοινοποίηση ›



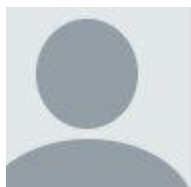
[Αιθερία](#) [TRUTH KNIGHT](#) • [μία μέρα πριν](#)

Για τους άνδρες , πολύ εύκολο

3_

•
Απάντηση

•
Κοινοποίηση ›



[Nikolaos1821](#) [Αιθερία](#) • [μία μέρα πριν](#)

Οι γυναίκες πάντως πρωτοστατούν υπέρ της ελεύθερης
λαθροεισβολής. Θα πληρώσουν όμως την απερισκεψία τους...

3_

•
Απάντηση

•
Κοινοποίηση ›



1



Ελληνικός Αετός • μία μέρα πριν

Όλα έχουν τελειώσει πλέον "ο εχθρός πλέον βρίσκεται εντός των πυλών". Και αυτές τις καταστάσεις θα ζησουμε σε λίγα έτη και εμείς αν δεν παρουμε την κατάσταση στα χέρια μας αυτοί που κυβερνούν είναι εντολοδοχοί να μας καταστρέψουν.

- 6_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-
-

-

-
-



[Giannis Theoharis](#) [Ελληνικός Αετός](#) • 13 ώρες πριν

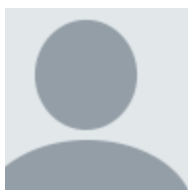
Ωχχχχ μωρέ με την κατάσταση που θα πάρετε όλοι στα χέρια σας....αντε ξεκίνα να δούμε

-
- τι εννοείς πάρε κάνα.ΑΚ και γαζωσε ποσους μπορείς...•
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-
-

-

-
-
-
-



[ioannis.2](#) • [μία μέρα πριν](#)

Αυτή η Ευρώπη δεν είναι η Ευρώπη που γεννήθηκε από ελληνικά ιδανικά. Αυτή η Ευρώπη είναι ο εχθρός μας και θα πρέπει να την καταδιώξουμε με όλα μας τα μέσα αν θέλουμε να συνεχίσουμε να υπάρχουμε σαν έθνος και σαν λαός!

- 8_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση ›

-
-
-



[Kim Yo Uno](#) [ioannis.2](#) • [μία μέρα πριν](#)

Έξω οι σατανιασμενοι! Εδώ Ελλάδα! Εδώ Ορθοδοξία!

•
■
■
•
■ Απάντηση

■ Κοινοποίηση ›



[ioannis.2](#) • [μία μέρα πριν](#)

Στενοχωριέμαι για την Ευρώπη, γιατί
θα καταστραφεί όπως η Καπερναούμ. Οι
περήφανοι πύργοι της θα γκρεμιστούν,
θα καταστραφούν και οι λεωφόροι της θα
μετατραπούν σε τόπους που θα φυτρώσουν
θάμνοι με αγκάθια, όπου θα κάνουν τη
φωλιά τους τα φίδια. Στον τόπο που τώρα
ακούγονται φωνές εναντίον του Χριστού,
θα ακούγονται κραυγές από κουκουβάγιες
και ουρλιαχτά από τσακάλια.

Τη στιγμή
που η Ευρώπη νόμιζε για τον εαυτό της
πώς εκπολιτίστηκε, τότε ήταν και που
αγρίεψε. Τη στιγμή που νόμιζε πως τα
ήξερε όλα, τότε ήταν και που παραφρόνησε.
Την στιγμή που νόμιζε πως απέκτησε
μεγάλη δύναμη, τότε ήταν και που έχασε
όλη της τη δύναμη.

Η Ευρώπη είναι ο Θάνατος και ο Χριστός η ζωή.

Άγιος Νικόλαος Βελιμίροβιτς

- 6_
- •
- Απάντηση
- •
- Κοινοποίηση >

Περισσότερο οργανωμένη

σκέψη!: [https://slpress.gr/diethni/oi-ipa-i-eyropi-o-tramp-kai-ta-ethni-krati/?temp-new-window-](https://slpress.gr/diethni/oi-ipa-i-eyropi-o-tramp-kai-ta-ethni-krati/?temp-new-window-replacement=true)

[replacement=true](https://slpress.gr/diethni/oi-ipa-i-eyropi-o-tramp-kai-ta-ethni-krati/?temp-new-window-replacement=true) (ὅπερ ἔδει δεῖξαι = quod erat demonstrandum, ἂν αἱ ΗΠΑ δὲν «στρίψουν» τὴ στρατηγική τους καὶ στρέψουν αἱ ἴδιαι πρὸς τὸ «νὰ τὰ βροῦν» μὲ τὴν Ῥωσσίαν,... καὶ ἂν ἡ Κίνα συνεχίσῃ τὴν σχετικὴν τῆς ἄνοδον,... καὶ δὲν κάνουν δύο βήματα πίσω οἱ «Γιάνκηδες»,... ὁ ΘΕΟΣ νὰ βάλῃ τὴν χεῖρα Του! - ἡ Εὐρώπη ὅπως πᾶνε τὰ πράγματα, ἴσως καταλήξῃ κᾶτι τὸ κάκιον τε καὶ χεῖρον - μετὰ τέτταρας ὥς πέντα αἰῶνας ἀνόδου καὶ κυριαρχίας - ἀπὸ ΠιθηκοΒαλτοΕλοΤέλμα (ἀφοῦ στὰ 20 χρόνια μετὰ τὸ θάνατον τοῦ Π.Κ. δὲν ἔκαμνε ἀπολύτως τίποτα τὸ οὐσιαστικὸ ὡς πρὸς τὴν ἐνοποίησιν ἵνα μπορέσῃ νὰ προσεγγίσῃ πραγματικῶς τὴν Ῥωσσίαν...))
[[Πρέπει νὰ λαμβάνετε καὶ τὸν **Περικλῆ Νεάρχου** στὰ σοβαρά:

<http://ardin-rixi.gr/archives/209362?temp-new-window-replacement=true> (ὁ κίνδυνος νὰ βουλιάξῃ ἡ Ἑλλάς καὶ ὁ ἐλληνισμὸς κάτω ἀπὸ τὰς «πολυπολιτισμικὰς» ὀρέξεις τοῦ

Σατανᾶ μόνον καὶ μόνον ἐπειδὴς πάθατε τὴν «ἠθικῶς πρέπουσα» ΣατανοΛοβοτομή - ἐνῶ τὸ Ἰσραὴλ ἔχει σφραγισμένα τὰ Σύνορα, καὶ ἐν μέρει τουλάχιστον «φυλετικοκεντρικὴ» νομοθεσίαν. Μπρᾶβο σας, Μπρᾶβο μας! A job well done! Μὲ ἄλλα λόγια, ὑπάρχουν πολλοὶ τρόποι νὰ εἶναι μία χῶρα σύμμαχος τῶν ΗΠΑ, καὶ

διαλέξατε τοῦ Σιμίτη κ.ἄ. (καὶ τοῦ Bernard Lewis) τὸν τρόπον. Μπρᾶβο σας, Μπρᾶβο μας! A job well done!) - καὶ τὸν Ἄγγελο Συρίγο νὰ τὸν ἀκοῦτε καὶ νὰ τὸν διαβάζετε. Συνήθως δεικνύει μιὰ αἰσιοδοξία, ἢ μακᾶρι νὰ ἀποδειχθῇ φερέγγυος.]] [[Καὶ ἓνα ἄρθρο ἐνὸς πολὺ καλοῦ καὶ ἐντίμου δημοσιογράφου καὶ ἀναλυτῆ: <https://slpress.gr/politiki/to-ethniko-kratos-kai-oi-metaprates-toy-quot-eksygchronismoy-quot/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[It seems the author of this article "has it", not because he is "P.K. accurate and P.K. deep" as to historical ideal types, terminology and analytical insight, but because he combines (at least a fairly strong sense of) realism with an ability to get (in)to many of the core issues confronting the hitherto "First World", which is rapidly becoming part of the "Third World". This is definitely worth studying, incl. in the light of P.K.'s "high or ultimate" theory (as descriptive and explanatory, non-normative and absolutely logically consistent theory), which is, as always, absolutely

unsurpassable... [and don't forget, as referred to elsewhere on this Site, Lind's "Blocpolitik", along with Hefaistos's "Journey to Ithaca" (for Greek readers), are grosso modo the best case scenarios for the 21st century - unfortunately, there's every likelihood that things could go much, much worse...]:

<https://americanaffairsjournal.org/2018/05/classless-utopia-versus-class-compromise/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[I am not an economist, I don't know what % of the following article is True, False or Grey, but I'd say this is at the very least, very interesting reading:

<https://www.unz.com/proberts/who-does-america-belong-to/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[Scientific analysis cannot discount the possibility of China not being able to become regional Hegemon and or a world Super Power. However, if the Chinese State remains united under tight

Party Control, and if Economic (and technological) Power continues to (significantly) Increase - and they are two big "ifs" - c. 2030 - 2060, could mean "Bye-Bye Uncle Sam!"... as well as the "official (beginning of the) end" of "Western Civilisation" (unless very dramatic and drastic things happen very dramatically and drastically... on a large scale...). Master class territory:

<https://nationalinterest.org/blog/skeptics/rip-taiwan-26676?temp-new-window-replacement=true>] (Of course the state of play of the USA's internal politics could be an important factor by about the middle of the century or later in regard to the exact correlation of forces with China - since ancient times, geopolitical rivals have always tried to meddle in their rival's internal affairs in order to gain an external advantage...).

[[A number of matters raised are (potentially) debatable, but overall, this is how it's done (incl. the appropriate

reference to G. Kennan): in other words, those who "have it", "have it", and those who don't, i.e. the vast majority, **DEFINITELY DO**

NOT! So if there are any young(ish)

readers out there wanting to get involved in the field of International Affairs analysis and wanting to learn, **this is further Master Class territory** ^{(and it}

makes not one iota of difference whether the author loves his country, his country's and culture's dominant (internal) values, his identity and his group smaller than his country, if he has such a group - good for him... and for all serious patriots and analysts, realism - at least as far as geopolitical relations are concerned - must trump ideology, always - the question of absolute consistency in scientific and (binary or multi-faceted and not monosemantic) conceptual observation and analysis is a completely separate issue, and is only for P.K. and very few other dead or very marginalised "spirits", and cannot possibly ever become the subject of discussion on a mass scale - even within the relatively very narrow circles of Academia (except perhaps (in mutilated form) during a "transition period or phase" from one world-theoretical paradigm to another) - in other words a highly selective reference to, and highly "loaded or lop-sided" omission of, facts, is par for the course, but even if the good or excellent geopolitical analyst does it in relation to the politics, society and culture internal to his country, he cannot afford to do so in regard to his area of specialisation, expertise and study, i.e. international affairs: or, put differently, it makes perfect sense to keep on returning to the ultimate "divide and rule", "divide and conquer" strategy if e.g. my group cannot or "should not" be uprooted internally, and if it was uprooted externally, everyone would lose anyway...).

<https://nationalinterest.org/feature/how-dangerous-putins-russia->

[27046?temp-new-window-replacement=true](#)]]

[[Please forgive my stupid sense of humour, but if I were marking this "paper" (*"it's easier to critique than to produce"*) from the point of view of non-ideological, but realistic-normative observation, I'd give it a (93-)95(-97) out of 100, when I rarely score "papers" above 70-75 (though personally I couldn't write a "paper" much better than 30-50/100)!!! So if there are

any young men (esp. Greeks of the Diaspora, but anyone else as well) out there who are involved in these kinds of analyses, here's another example of how it's done - keep it, study it, and LEARN from it (and there's also a related book):

<https://nationalinterest.org/feature/united-states-must-be-realistic-taiwan-28187?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]] (I suppose

what is really fascinating though is to what extent and how China may or may not become more "aggressive" - which no-one can know for sure (at least thinking

decades down the road, and considering no-one knows exactly what the New Silk Road (1 Belt, 1 Road) will actually be in all of its dimensions, etc.,... to what extent China will be able - if at all - to "close the gap" on the current pre-eminent Naval Power on the High Seas, etc.,...), and because there is a very serious theoretical issue regarding what is "defence" and what is "aggression/offence" (see for now, p. 62 (and elsewhere such as pp. 105, 161-162) of my notes to P.K.'s book on Clausewitz, *Theory of War* - Summary Notes; so if and when I translate P.K.'s (further) thoughts on the issue of offence/defence, English readers (if any) will have a lot to think about!) (P.K. mentions not the phrase: "The Third Reich" in his "The German Special Way/Path (Sonderweg)" but, inter alia, states this: "Future historians will, however, have to come to the conclusion that National Socialism was not the outcome of irresistible currents of German history, but the product of a concrete and unique historical constellation." And that "hides" far more meaning and "nuance" than whole tomes written about *that* regime, as well as about *other* regimes in other eras and other circumstances which might want to "reach for Hegemony".)

[[Regarding the reply to the article immediately

above (<https://nationalinterest.org/blog/buzz/let%E2%80%99s-not->

[invite-china-invade-taiwan-28572?temp-new-window-replacement=true](https://nationalinterest.org/blog/buzz/let%E2%80%99s-not-invite-china-invade-taiwan-28572?temp-new-window-replacement=true))

,

the answer is fairly simple: Super Power A will never ever EVER be Super

Power A forever. It follows that there comes a point in time when Super Power A's power will decline relative to another Power or other Powers. Once that decline commences - a decline which could take decades or much longer, incl. periods of revival, but still overall decline,... Super Power A's problem is

"(relative) decline management". If Super Power A's % of the World GDP and advantage in weaponry and dominance of territory, seas, etc. was at "a" level in 1945 but in 2018 has fallen to "c" level, when "e" level means it is not the Leading World Power anymore, then Super Power A has no choice but "to get its shit together". Otherwise, a combination of blows or simply one blow could be enough to drop it to "e" level far sooner than it would have ever hoped for. If on the other hand, Super

Power A is certain it has a relative advantage as to a rising Power, now, i.e. today, and can deal with the consequences of a pre-emptive strike, then it can proceed to strike pre-emptively, and deal with the consequences. When though a Rising Power has not united all its Family into its territory and under its command, it normally has the WILL to pay much more for what it wants than how much e.g. Super Power A is willing to pay to defend the Rising Power's family member, and will strike - if its leadership is wise - when the time is ripe (nobody needs to "invite" the mainland Chinese; once the objective correlation of forces is such that the mainland Chinese are ready and willing to "pay the price", they will do what they have to do for what they see as *their* territory) - a settled outcome is obviously best for all. (Genes are a part of humans and humans are a part of human relations - neither

are separable in reality - only a T??????
????ED-IN-THE-HEAD DI?G???, i.e. ?????D,
would ever argue that,... so any form of
reductionism done for normative
purposes is scientifically useless (and a
sure sign of Advanced Retardism) - it is a
totally separate issue if *in theory* there
needs to be an abstracted separation,
theoretical abstraction, categorisation,
etc. for the sake of the most precise
analysis possible, etc.). Violence and
wars are always potentially in existence
when it comes to humans, and obviously
- usually - more often than not there is
peace and co-operation - but also
crucially non-violent *conflict*, from which
violence can always break out... so
whoever wants more peace and co-
operation is always prepared for
violence and for war(s)... hence, the
continual existence of police or police-
like forces, armed forces, etc.,... it has
never ever **EVER** - mutatis mutandis -
been otherwise... when one investigates

**the causes of war, one inevitably finds
geostrategic and or economy-
related/economic reasons behind
decisions to wage war, without of course
excluding that other factors can come
into play... and yet again when those
other factors come into play (fear of a(n)
(potential) aggressor, the Abduction of
Helen, "nationalism", "tribalism",
"universalism", "prestige", for instance),
one finds that they too are connected to
geopolitics, geostrategy and or the
economy, goods, resources,... (and it's
not an argument to say that "I" am in
favour of peace, but I shall start and or
provoke a war: when you are a Power
you are always prepared for war, no
matter what - that's why I mentioned
elsewhere there is a very interesting
theoretical discussion to be had about
offence/defence, aggression/passivity,
etc.,...)**... **Anyway, human
affairs are far more**

synthetic and complicated than just genes or just "right" decision-making or just "nice" relations and the "mistakes" people make - there is no formula for human action; the "tact of judgement" is a personal attribute, and all that exists are certain constants, regularities and causalities (many of which cannot be adequately, let alone fully traced and identified - but never, laws). In theory, China

could become an aggressive, even (very) expansionist regime if it gains enough momentum relative to other Powers and its leadership in a particular set of circumstances takes that view. Nothing can be excluded - the question is how likely is such an eventuality based on a realistic assessment of the correlation of forces, incl. the relationship between "objective" and

**"subjective" "social union",
"friction", "political
communication" and
"politics", to express
ourselves in terms of
Clausewitz? (I certainly
don't know the answer).
This gets even funnier:
who says the USA did not
set for "good ol' Saddam", a
trap? I certainly don't
know the answer... - apart
from the fact of the not
exactly slight difference in
Power between Iraq and
the USA in 1990... as to the**

**Korean War, my old man
did very well in refusing to
go as a "volunteer", but his
decision then was a major
part of the reason I was
condemned "for the term
of my natural life" = my
problem... now, I could
venture a guess as to who
was behind the Chinese
email and the fake web
page if I didn't already
know! A-HAHAHAHAHA!!!
Public discussions are not
where the real-world
decisions are made.**

Everyone knows that... All of this is proof that there is no point in making P.K.'s work widely known. I've mentioned it with many references to "comments" about P.K. on the "Reader's Page"... Retards should talk to Retards, those who actually Rule should Rule, and P.K. and I, and anyone else with a brain, can be left alone and be read by anyone who has the time, patience and ability (which excludes nearly all

people)... it makes no difference anyway:
REPEAT: those who actually Rule make and take the decisions, i.e. they Rule... if a Ruler were to depend or actually depends on an internet article to decide, "*God Help his Rule*"!!! A-
HAHAHAHAHA... How fucking Retarded are Retards? Very fucking retarded (= general proposition, NOT directed at anyone in particular)...

A-HAHAHAHAHA... Why on earth do people like making fools of themselves so much? (And, just to set the record straight, I trust nothing I read on any site over the internet... nearly all of you are engaged in propaganda and games...)... P.S. Eventually - i.e. sooner or (much) later (even after 100/200+ more years) - the USA is inevitably going to be retreating from *much more* than Taiwan... like it or not... what can and did

**happen to Rome and
Eastern Rome, and to the
Ottomans, and in Chinese
history, and to Persia, etc.,
etc., etc.,... - mutatis
mutandis - can and will
(eventually) happen
to YOU too! P.P.S. I had
written elsewhere on this
page before I read the
aforesaid reply, that a
realist patriot would
always be accused of being
a "traitor" by an In???e
I?????gue... that's the way it
always has been and**

**always will be... - enough,
we've all had more than
enough... other things to
do, which are far more
interesting!...]] (And I've
said all this before: in
English there are standard
works on or related to
international affairs: by E.
H. Carr, H. Morgenthau, G.
Kennan, K. Waltz, H. Bull,
P. Kennedy, J.
Mearsheimer, M. Wight, R.
Gilpin, A. Watson, M.
Howard, etc., in addition to
"(other classics or) "the"**

classics" - and not just Mahan, Mackinder, Ratzel, Spykman, (A. von Humboldt, C. Ritter, Kjellén, Haushoffer, et al), but also e.g. Thucydides, Machiavelli, Hobbes, Clausewitz and R. Aron are at least in some passages absolutely timeless... this doesn't mean they are all perfect - they are not, but they at the very least get close to a lot of truths a lot or most of the time (Kissinger is

roughly, sort of, in that broad class, but I have my own "Tribal quarrel" with him... - you'll allow me to be "funny" on my own Site... Zbigniew made amends at the end as I've stated elsewhere...)). *Of course, what to do regarding a specific, concrete "problem" is for specific, concrete problem analysis (always in one way or another as regards the correlation of forces or balance of power or power*

equilibrium, etc.) and you will never find a specific, concrete answer in any of the classics, nor in history, even though a thorough knowledge of the classics and history is sine qua non for properly, realistically and scientifically understanding some of the fundamental constants of humans and their behaviour, action, interactions, (inter)relations - and

obviously selecting this or that historical example or this or that quote, whilst not taking into consideration all of the facts (historical examples) and all of a particular line or train of thought, just to "win" on some point, is NOT going to amount to a serious understanding and explanation of REALITY. So, it's up to the tactician's, strategist's and analyst's mind, judgement and tactical, strategic and

analytical brilliance ("tact of judgement") if he has them, also in view of information which only the relevant Government-Military Departments etc. have, and not just what's available in the public domain - I think I'm stating the bleeding obvious here - to do a concrete, specific analysis of a concrete, specific situation (all human

behaviour boils down to space and food (given air, water, and (later) tools, fire, goods, etc.) - but to get to that kind of schematisation, one has to understand that the drives, urges and impulses in

humans always relate to the interrelations between humans, i.e. the group (society) comes first (all Tribal Warriors (just as I do as a fellow human and Tribal Warrior of *my own* Tribe - yes! other people have Tribes too! just watch the Han go Tribal!... for instance), should feel *very proud* that the great Durkheim emphasised the existence of the social fact, and we all can forgive him his errant normativism, from a strictly scientific point of view)).

As far as P.K. is concerned, even if you read *Theory of War* in German, it won't be enough - you need the time to study all of P.K.'s works to get the full benefit of studying *Theory of War*. In other words, you need

**years... 10 to 20 years to
get on top of things. There
is not one argument that
one can come up with
which can knock P.K.
down, let alone out, at the
level of general or macro-
theory, which is good, even
essential, to have a grasp
of, but is obviously not
sufficient for specific
action to be taken re: a
specific concrete
"problem"... (I've gone
over all of these contra-
P.K. so-called "arguments"**

**or "points" many times:
e.g. the "genes" argument
above is a variation on the
P. Gottfried "monocausal
reductionism" argument -
there is no such issue from
P.K.'s point of view - he
never made such a
reduction, etc.). I know all
of that, a few - maybe some
- people in
Germany/Holland,
(perhaps Poland and ?)
and "Greece" know all of
that, and that's that! We
don't care whether anyone**

**else knows or not - we
don't want to convince
anyone of anything;
everyone does their own
investigations, reading and
analyses, etc.,... humans
will - grosso modo - make
the same "mistakes" time
and time again, and I don't
want to devote any more
time going over roughly
"the same stuff" which
people in knee-jerk,
retard-fashion raise as
"objections" - without
really understanding**

much, let alone a lot. There is nothing harder for a thinker than to consistently detach himself from his desires and preferred norms, his fantasies. That is one of the hallmarks of a great thinker. Few ever reach that point. Most essentially see things in terms of "Good vs. Evil" - and that's the worst kind of reductionism for anyone who wants to understand Reality (the fact that a

Ruler *must* "Sell" Reality to his people as a Clash between "Good vs. Evil", and also have (most or nearly all of) his people in a particular form of "false consciousness" and under a particular dominant ideology, has nothing to do with the Need for Objective, Impartial Analysis of Reality on the part of serious analysts and advisers so that the Ruler can make and take the right (or comparatively

**better) decisions for his
Realm) [[Of course,
(historical) reality teaches
that both Ruler and Ruled
are "in states of ideology"
at all times, and in certain
conjunctures the Troops
and the People (so it
seems) need to be
mobilised and or
disciplined at levels of
intensity which intensify
ideologisation
(propaganda, etc.), or even
there are cases when the
people are "hypnotised**

(and or hypnotise themselves) into submission", e.g. the people of Constantinople praying for Salvation (a miracle) just before their own Slaughter and their City's Fall, and the Emperor "fighting" when not only no hope is left, but a huge slice of his troops has gone over to the other side... in any event, whether the Ruler's advisers are deeply immersed in the dominant

**ideology or not, they must -
if they are to be of real
"positive" use - objectively
and dispassionately assess
the correlation of forces
and what appeasement
and deterrence and a pre-
emptive strike or other
pre-emptive measures
mean in that context... or
put simply and
"somewhat" crudely: fully
understand in all its
nuances, and from all
aspects, how Big one's own
Dick is compared to one's**

Foe's Dick... and where one wants to put one's Dick, and where one's Foe wants to put his Dick... etc., etc., etc.,... (= the Monty Python "Biggus Dickus" reference) - and that advising, obviously from one point and beyond, is not part of the public discussion... so then the very interesting question arises: what exactly is the actual, *real* fucking point of public discussion? HAHAAHAHAHAHA!!!].

Someone doing a proper historical-scientific analysis of the politics and strategy even of the German National Socialists would treat them just like any other political force - absolutely dispassionately in terms of decisions, actions, tactics, strategies, outcomes, intentions, ideology, praxis, capacity, strengths, weaknesses, allies, opposition, etc., etc., etc.,.... Science treats everything under

investigation in exactly the same manner. If you can't swallow that, then go back to your colouring-in books because you won't be of real service to your nation. All the best!). [[Like it or not, something like Blocpolitik is your and our best-case scenario. There is no realistic possibility of a one-world, global-village, Zio-nutcase Utopia whatsoever! EVER!!! Forget about it. You've done enough damage as it

**is. Now, it's a question of whether (some? most?) peoples and the planet can be managed and saved...]]
[[AND this is where I opt out of the "discussion". NO MORE COMMENTS. BETTER THINGS TO DO. YOU CAN ALL FIGURE AND WORK IT OUT AMONGST YOURSELVES!]]**

(I just read a reader's comment (13/8/2018) on my favourite "nutty professor's" website which states: "the USA tactic of creating "Chaos" which strikes at the EU via Spain but mainly Italy (a fiscal time-bomb of \$2.4 trillion ready to explode!) due to exposure to corresponding banks in the Turkish economy, is a stroke of genius. Apart from the two aforesaid bombs (Turkey, Italy), American tactics are exposing BRICS with their huge state-internal problems, incl. their tremendous rivalries, e.g. India and China. Trump will set up and establish India as a reinforced Western-

American Fortress against totalitarian China and against extreme Islamist Pakistan. That is why he hasn't sanctioned India despite India buying MiGs and S-400s from Russia. Trump is also strengthening the dollar despite the de-dollarisation of China, Russia, Iran. I bow to the American Genius of making the smartest use of economic capitalistic tools". - LOOK, whilst this reads like a Bulletin from e.g. ST????OR, Science cannot possibly say that all of this is False or that a lot therein can't be True. Reality will show us. China may never take Taiwan. What a scientific-realistic analysis does is to try and discern from Factual Trends and overall knowledge of Human Affairs, possibilities, likelihoods, etc. - to the extent possible... not predicting "with certainty" specific events, and whilst definitely endeavouring to view things even-handedly (e.g. who said the USA can't have huge internal problems in the future itself, or, who said the US dollar will always be something like it was c. 1960 or even c. 1990?), and - it goes without saying - without passion and Good/Evil distinctions (e.g. "totalitarian" - as if a poor average person of India who "votes", on average lives better overall, incl. as to freedoms, than a poor average person of China, etc., etc., etc.,...))... and that's all Folks!)

[[The matters raised here are crucial, and whilst the analysis may be (highly) debatable at times, the matters raised relate to the articles and comments

above; and since the future can never be predicted as to events etc., time will tell... an important skill for analysts, even amateur ones, is to - always in view of the classics in international affairs (I've mentioned repeatedly what they are) - learn how to "throw out" say 90% of what you read (all the (mostly) ideological stuff), and then grapple with the material which is either compelling and or raises matters of critical importance (at this point in time it seems that "Hindu Man" can't and or won't do much, but... time will tell...)

. One, of course, could discuss or even (rigorously) dispute that "[China] seeks to replace America as the next hegemonic power." Where? How? When? etc. - for an observer, even an amateur!, it's all very interesting stuff: <https://nationalinterest.org/feature/indias-strategic-roadmap-28322?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[Because I don't really understand the way the world economy works in detail,

all I can say is that articles like the following (in Greek) are of great interest (but I can't say whether it's an absolutely correct, mostly correct, or partly correct analysis. I think it's at least partly or mostly correct, but what I *can* say for sure is that the 21st century is not going to unfold without the Great Powers Clashing and Clashing Hard - the question is: how hard?

http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/08/blog-post_227.html#more?temp-new-window-replacement=true]]

[[Whilst there are a number of BIG question marks which must "hang in the air" about some of the things said, who could not absolutely love this kick-arse analysis by a "dude who used to read the news on the Tele" (HAHAHAHAHA!!!!) - the first part at least should be translated into English and posted on *The National Interest* - it would send "everyone" berserk!!! (by the way, it seems that the author is not wrong in saying that "anti-globalist" Trump is not interested in the survival of nation-states in general, but in the survival of the USA, which means that if a pathetic little nation-state like the former Greece wants to survive, it has to get its shit together - there's no other

choice, particularly since neither Russia nor the USA would want Turkey - though I personally wouldn't be too sure about that - to get "too big for its own boots" by totally dominating the Aegean... Both (Zio-)USA and (in part Zio-)Russia, or of course a hypothetical USA and Russia and ????? without a GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE "Zio" component, are more than capable of giving Turkey what's ours since we are too femino/homo-lobotomised to defend it, if that's what they "have to do" ...):

<https://slpress.gr/diethni/to-geopolitiko-pazl-i-synantisi-trump-poutin-kai-i-ellada/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[This article in English translation might be 50% true and correct, though it could be - though probably is not - 0%, and is definitely not 100% true and or correct. Whatever it is, it is very entertaining reading! (And I notice a bit of Hedley Bull included, though "neo-medievalism" is not an analytical concept *qua* concept ever adopted by P.K.)

<http://www.voltairenet.org/article202215.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[More "very interesting stuff"! This could be roughly about sort of right in regard to some matters, though... "death" could turn out to be decades (or longer) premature... things are not always as plain and simple as they might appear to be... and the "coming of the new" probably more often than not, comes in ways not expected, or does not even come at all in the form(s) expected... and also probably (?) - as contrary to "instinctual" human optimism as this may sound - *for the worse*... (I don't know this journalist's/analyst's

thought, his career and his positions (though I notice he has "had a go" at a fellow - recently deceased NeoPsychoCon - Tribesman, even though he takes a Satanic Circus Monkey position in regard to Brexit - which on one view, is not necessarily wrong, because Europe "should" be united "from the Atlantic to the Urals" in de Gaullean fashion and not in the way the Satanic Circus Monkey wants the EE, if Europe were to survive long-term as the inheritor of White Christian Europe based on Rome (and aspects of Hellenism))...), but at the very least this article raises many interesting issues, and as the Tribal Warrior he is (remember: the Tribe has Tribesmen in prominence at every point of the political spectrum so that the Tribe is *never* absent, and *always able to take part...*), his Tribe's GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE involvement in elite circles is not mentioned at all (but if you think about it, when you say USA and UK, that in itself encompasses all the "slippery, behind-the-scenes machinations and (GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE power crystallisation) phenomena", etc., etc., etc.,... if you are aware of such machinations and phenomena...): <https://www.strategic-culture.org/news/2018/08/06/death-us-and-uk-neo-colonialism.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[One of the very few pleasures of being a Convict ("for the term of his natural life") 15,000 kilometres from Home, through no fault (at least initially if not totally) of one's own, are the encounters with one's outstanding compatriots - albeit via technology and not face-to-face, person-to-person, as was normal for

most people for hundreds, and thousands, of years. Now, the historical schematisations are absolutely compelling, and the projections into the future - at least in terms of real-world possibility, and not their usefulness for social-scientific and political-philosophical conceptualisation, for they are very useful... - are "absolutely nuts", i.e. they can appear like a drunken fool's optimism, compared to P.K.'s end points which are, to say the least, DARK. Though I do have certain suspicions that.... In any event, the encounter with this man added to Ζαμπέλιος, Βαλαωρίτης, Σικελιανός, Σβορώνος, the 6th (incl. myself) member of my cyberspace Λευκαδίτικο χωριό καὶ πανηγῦρι, i.e. the real Λευκαδίτικο τῆς Λευκαδίτικης Ἀδελφότητος Σπίτι (as much as we can now admire (but cry endlessly over - like Odysseus thinking about Home) the first generation's attempts to cling to what was always going to be lost)... this is where I've been living all my life, and this is where I will die, for my ancestors and my compatriots are me and I am them, and Satan and its absolutely filthy, vile and unimaginably disgusting Satanic Circus Monkey are - as far as our hearts are concerned - ALWAYS DEAD...

<https://slpress.gr/idees/apo-to-ethnos-tou-kratous-sto-ethnos-tis-koinonias/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[I do like a number of Jean-Luc Godard films - generally though compared to other directors like Truffaut, let alone the "all-time masters", he is very overrated in my personal estimation - and *La Chinoise* (1967) is a must-see for any "SJWs" who want

to "grow a brain" and not be retarded pawns in real power games (in addition to seeing the New Left in transition from the Old Left (to what will later morph into "SJW" western mass-democratic (Zio-)USA imperialistic-globalistic Satanic Circus Monkey stances). In short: western mass democracy produces a number of power-obsessed youth who want "revolution" simply because Lenin, Mao, Castro et al. "succeeded", but also because they can signal a "revolutionary consumerist" lifestyle (pretending to be "concerned" about the Oppression of the Third World whilst doing absolutely nothing of substance and with real-world results in alleviating such Oppression, whilst maintaining their said lifestyle), and through words, slogans and "Brechtian" theatre create a Utopia of "we're doing something" in their own minds, when in fact what they are actually doing is masturbating and fighting amongst one another, whilst getting high, and because they are mostly white, contributing to the auto-genocide of their own biological-cultural inheritance by - as massified, atomised, not having a family at an early age or at all, etc. - serving real relations of power which provide for GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE crystals, crystallisations, accumulations, and concentrations of forms of power in the hands of a particular group, which is always either present or "behind the scenes", one way or another... i.e. "go on, you create your Utopia in your retarded minds, whilst being "cool" and "revolutionary", and whilst being consumerists wearing "cool" sunglasses and T-shirts, driving convertibles purchased after stints of prostitution, trading drugs, or blowing up - at least metaphorically -

your inherited high and demotic culture in theatre, opera, music, literature, painting, sculpture, song, etc., whereas what you actually achieve is nothing apart from reinforcing Western mass-democratic relations of power, incl. our GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE privileges, as we undermine, undercut and destroy everything you've inherited from your ancestors and spread massified and atomised "pop" GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY increasing blackness over whiteness, illness and degeneracy over health and patriarchal family, i.e. degenerate (white-black) apeification over law and order"... the "anti-racism" of 1967 led to the "auto-racism" of 2017, i.e. you've replaced one form of racism with another form of racism... well done, dumb-fuck, dumb-cunt, totally lobotomised and totally fucked-in-the-head RETARDS!!! GOOD ONE!!! (to be fair to the SJWs, any "white nationalist", "alt-right" youth who think that "pure homogeneous white homelands" is a realistic goal in the current demographic-historical and geopolitical climate, you are seriously kidding yourselves: even if things broke down to such an extent that you had an opportunity; by being "inflexible" on the existence of minorities and mixed-race people in your state, i.e. by "eliminating" them one way or another, rather than trying to set realistic goals and boundaries, all you are going to produce is the violence that "the other side" craves for, too... but apart from that, you are so, so, so,... far away from even having a snow-flake's chance in Hell of coming to power, that you end up becoming and being pathetic Utopists in all your uncontrolled fantasising just like your hated rivals... - at least in Heidegger's and

Schmitt's day there was a demographic and ideological basis, i.e. the real material(-biological) and intellectual(-spiritual) (pre-)conditions in human existence for the maintaining of a fairly or comparatively high degree of relatively homogeneous biological and cultural inheritance... and such a basis existed in multi-racial Empires or regions under foreign occupation of yesteryear, so that when they broke up, they could (re-)homogenise themselves... and, whereas today, after decades of mass-democratic urban hedonistic consumption and "degeneracy"... you simply don't have the man and woman power (esp. in agriculture and in rural society) to pull off what you fantasise about...)... (and the lack of the said material/biological and intellectual/spiritual preconditions is one of the reasons why today's equating of patriotism or ethno-patriotism and or racial and ethnic preservation in the face of potential (auto-)genocide, with "Nazis" and "Nazism" by the Agents of the Devil, i.e. the Manifestations of the Satanic Circus Monkey, who behind a cloak of "anti-racism" push for extreme anti-white racism, whilst - in totally brazen and sickening fashion - guarding the Satanic Circus Monkey Compound from the Truth of its DISGUSTING HYPOCRISY AND ABSOLUTELY DESPICABLE, VOMIT-INDUCING DOUBLE STANDARDS, whilst accumulating in-group BILLIONS and BILLIONS and BILLIONS, and whilst spreading and disseminating more and more FILTH, DEGENERACY and ANOMIE, etc., etc., etc.)... (another reason why the so-called "white nationalists/identitarians" are so far from "victory" that it's not even funny is that the group "causing all the trouble" had been at it for about five

centuries *before* - (we Fell, they got in with the Italo-Latins, America was opened up (even though they were expelled), they got in with the Ottomans, the Dutch, the English, the French, the Germans, the Russians, et al., etc.) - *the most recent* two to three centuries when on the back of the Industrial Revolution and Capitalism, and European Imperialism and thereafter USA hegemony, it's elites put itself in the position whereby GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE control of world finances means that no-one apart from a foreign Power is going to fund you sufficiently and consistently (and a foreign Power would not be able to do it sufficiently and consistently) for you to get to the point of seizing power, even if things broke down internally (and a foreign Power is ultimately only interested in itself, and rightly so)... their own centuries-and-centuries-long Long March means that only another Long March from the Outside can "do the job" on them, because from the Inside they have you where they want you... remember that scene in that Orson Welles movie not long after *Citizen Kane* (not *The Magnificent Ambersons* (which I think is even better than *Kane*), but the one where Orson does the fake Irish accent), when in the House of Mirrors, *they* are every mirror? Hahahahaha!)... From the point of view of tactics, it really surprises me, though, how the so-called "white nationalists and separatists" haven't got into a tactical alliance with "black nationalists and separatists" and or "Mohammedan nationalists and supremacists" (and or even some or a few remaining "Leftists" who actually want to "fight the system" and oppose e.g. Neo-Zio-Con and or other wars of mass murder of Innocents, etc.),

because they ALL do have a common Foe...
HAHAHAHAHA!!!.... by the way, I love the scene in *La Chinoise* when we get to see the French countryside through the train window, whilst the retarded "revolutionary" female talks total shit incl. about terrorism, to an experienced, commonsensical Algerian national-liberation campaigner and warrior... and very pointedly, just a few minutes later we hear that if you put newborns in an environment without adults talking to them, next to a sheep pen, and return after 15 years, as ancient Egyptians - who believed their language was "of the Gods" - did, then what you'll hear is youth bleating like sheep... so if we GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY own and or (at least partially, but to a significant extent) control (in collusion with our agreeing and complying out-group "friends" whom we buy with MONEY, emotional/psychological "treatment" (cf. *A Clockwork Orange*), etc.) the Mass Media, Mass Entertainment, the Universities and the Education Systems, the Courts, the Government, the Banks, Finances,... then...

At the end of the day, some films are worth seeing once, others are to be adored... There is no comparison between Jean Luc-Godard and Jacques Tati... the latter made Monsieur Hulot someone as humans we can LOVE, and who always leaves us at the very least with... a SMILE...]]

[[I love this man, he is a very impressive thinker, a real social psychology professor and not a Mickey Mouse Tribal You Tube "personality", he is my compatriot (I'd love to dance a τσάμικο with him!) even though between him and me there many billions

of people and many thousands of miles, and he tackles head-on in an absolutely persuasive fashion the accusation of "conspiracy theory" which those who do not want their revealing/exposing throw at anyone who honestly wants to seek the truth. We've said it many times, that the causal chains of the development(s) of capitalism go back many centuries, but as those chains of causation unfolded a particular "parasite" and or "vulture" latched on, or rather and perhaps more accurately, interwove and intertwined deeply within the mesh and network of relations, first of British and French Imperialism(s), as well as in Germany (Italy, Russia,...), and then with American world Hegemony or "imperialism",... through its areas of "expertise",... and ended up with the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power that they have today as elites (filtering benefits down throughout all or much of their group) and in particular for the last couple of centuries in Europe/Russia and the USA/UK/Canada/ Australia, mostly. They are the facts (at the end of the day, it matters not whether a particular person said something about controlling the money supply and the subsequent irrelevancy of those who "make the laws" etc. - just look at the facts: see who the billionaires, international bankers, superior court justices, big-money donors to political parties, elite university "professors", owners and or controllers of Mass Media and Mass Entertainment, etc., etc., etc., are in GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE numbers - so just stick to the FACTS! and then it becomes obvious that "something fishy is going on" = in-group networking, which they then say is a "nonsensical conspiracy theory" - oh, how

convenient!!!). My fellow Rhomio doesn't say "international usury" or "international markets" as some other of our outstanding compatriots say, but: "It is a matter, in other words, of an ideological terrorism which has been imposed for the last 30-40 years through the organic intellectuals of internationalised casino capitalism, on the European mass media and on education. It permeates the values of pacifism which correspond with the logic and the interests of the globalised capitalistic world and forbids one from even thinking about the possibility of inter-group clashes in terms of national political contrasts." (He is talking about fires in the former Greece and the deaths of dozens of people (30th of July 2018), and the possible interest in fires and destabilisation of various neighbouring and other countries and or groups - but the references/allusions can and do go further).

«Πρόκειται με άλλα λόγια, για μια ιδεολογική τρομοκρατία που έχει επιβληθεί εδώ και 30-40 χρόνια, μέσω των οργανικών διανοούμενων του διεθνοποιημένου καζίνοκαπιταλισμού, στα ευρωπαϊκά ΜΜΕ και στην εκπαίδευση. Διαχέει τις αξίες του ειρηνισμού που αντιστοιχούν στις λογικές και τα συμφέροντα ενός παγκοσμιοποιημένου καπιταλιστικού κόσμου εμπορευματοποιημένων κοινωνικών σχέσεων και απαγορεύει ακόμα και να σκεφτεί κανείς το ενδεχόμενο των διομαδικών συγκρούσεων με όρους εθνικών πολιτικών αντιπαραθέσεων.»

<https://slpress.gr/idees/oi-pyrkagies-kai-oi-politika-orthos-skeptomenoi-ilithioi/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]

[[Strictly In-Group Business Here:
Ἐπειδὴς ὁ Συγγραφεὺς ἦτο εἰς ἀπὸ τοὺς σπουδαιωτέρους Ἑλληνας τοῦ 20ου αἰ., καὶ ἐπειδὴς ὁ Ἀνιψιὸς τοῦ Συγγραφέως γενικῶς διακρίνεται καὶ αὐτὸς εἰς τὸν

τομέαν του, ὅπως ὁ μακαρίτης καὶ πολὺς συγχωρεμένος αὐτοῦ Θεῖος ἐδιακρίθη εἰς τὸν τομέαν αὐτουνοῦ, διστάζω διὰ δευτέραν φοράν, νὰ σχολιάσω κάπως ἐπικριτικῶς καὶ τις ποὺ γράφει ὁ Ἀνιψιὸς τοῦ Συγγραφέως ἡ σημερινὴ Διασπορὰ τῶν Ἑλλήνων, οὐδεμίαν σχέσιν ἔχει μὲ παλαιωτέρας ἐκφάνσεις τοῦ ἀποδήμου ἑλληνισμοῦ. Ἔχω ζήσει καὶ δύο γενεὲς τοῦ ἐκ Ἑλλάδος κύματος μεταναστῶν (ἡ πρώτη τῶν γενεῶν αὐτῶν ἐν Ἀποδημίᾳ τῇ δεκ. τοῦ 1920 καὶ 1930, ἡ δευτέρα τῶν δεκ. τοῦ 1950 καὶ 1960), καὶ τὴν γενεὰ ἐμοῦ φυσικῶς, καὶ τὴν τρίτην καὶ τὴν τετάρτην (καὶ τὴν σημερινὴν ἐκ Ἑλλάδος τῶν ἤδη ἀφελληνισμένων νέων). Ὁ βαθμὸς ἀφελληνισμοῦ (ἕως 100% τῆς συντριπτικῆς πλειοψηφίας τῆς τρίτης καὶ τετάρτης γενεᾶς), καὶ ὁ βαθμὸς ἀφομοιώσεως εἰς τὴν ἀγγλόφωνην δυτικομαζικοδημοκρατικὴν κοινωνίαν εἶναι τέτοιος καὶ τοιαῦτος ποὺ ἡ μόνη

ἐλπίς εἶναι ἐν Ἑλλάδι. Ἄν δὲν οἱ ἐν
Ἑλλάδι ἐπανελληνιστοῦν τὰς ἐπομένους
δεκαετίας δὲν θὰ μείνῃ ἀπολύτως
τίποτες. Ὅλοι καταλάβετε το, τώρα!
Δὲν ὑπάρχει ἄλλος χρόνος διὰ χάσιμον.
Τώρα, σήμερον, now! παίζεται ἡ
ὑπαρξίς ἡμῶν, καὶ ἐπὶ τοῦ παρόντος ὅχι
μόνο ὑστεροῦμεν, κυριολεκτικῶς
σκάβουμεν τὸν λάκκον ἡμῶν μέρα μὲ
τὴν ἡμέραν, μειώνοντας ὅλο καὶ
περισσότερο τὰς πιθανότητας νὰ
ἐξέλθουμεν τοῦ λάκκου. Εἰδάλλως (εἰ δ'
ἄλλως), τὸ ἄρθο, ὀρθότατο, ἐκ μέρους τοῦ
Συγγραφέως τοῦ Ἀνιψιοῦ (μὲ ἄλλα
λόγια, ὅτι λέγει ὁ Ἀρβανίτης
(Καραμπελιάς) τοῦ ἐξορίστου
Ἀρβανίτου κομμουνιστῇ πατρὸς αὐτοῦ
πρέπει νὰ ἐπαυξηθῇ καὶ νὰ
πολλαπλασιαστῇ ἵνα περάσῃ, ἢ
ἀκριβεστέρως, μπᾶς καὶ περάσῃ, εἰς
κομμάτι ἔστω τῆς σχεδὸν ἐξολοκλήρου
λοβοτομημένης «ἐλίτ» (λυποῦμαι,
ἀλλά,...

φασκελοκουκούλωστα... Κωνσταντάρης μεν, ἀλλὰ δε
μὲ δάκρυα πολλὰ στὰ ὀμμάτια...)):

https://www.analystsforchange.org/2018/08/blog-post_682.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true]]

[[I feel there is a need to repeat this, because many people are RETARDED and or easily FORGET: I always respect those who stand by and for their group, because every single individual's identity - one way or another, more tightly or more loosely - relates to groups or a group, even though e.g. Νενέκος, Martin, Osman, Richard, Charles, Khalid, Judas, Ἐφιάλτης ὁ Εὐρυδήμου et al. have done me and my group so much damage. It is always up to me and my group to stand up to the THREAT to the extent that is realistically possible in each and every given historical and social-political context. Those, though, whom I can never respect, are the RETARDED, who try to tell me that A is B (whilst "just happening" to leave out material and relevant factors C and D etc.), or, that 1 is 2. They are truly PATHETIC and DISGUSTING.]]

[[I also like repeating this because it's TRUE: why on earth would anyone in his right mind want to become "famous" or "notorious" or otherwise "known" when one's culture (and race and ethnos) is effectively dead and all that remains are - subjectively seen, as a matter of Taste - ANIMALS? (the need and desire for anonymity also often applied - obviously for totally different reasons - during (the latter part of) Main Historical Phase 2 (323B.C./ 330A.D.-1204/1453 = my personal favourite), but definitely not in 1 (say 1450B.C.-323B.C./ 330A.D.) or 3 (1204/1453 - 1950/1990)... and Phase 4 (1950/1990-present), as well all know now, is γιὰ τὸ ποῦτσο... On the other hand, for as long as I live, P.K.'s work and my work is to be protected as far as possible by (ab)use by absolutely anyone, but particularly by *them*...]]

[[TAKE NOTE: Let's for argument's sake say that there is a "world system" in place which has a certain "leadership". And let's also say that certain "youth" want to "change the system" and remove the said "leadership". Apart from the fact that it won't be *those* "youth" who will "do the job", but rather decades or even centuries of other MEN, even if those "youth" could "do the job", it is almost certain that the transition to their reign, and their reign, will either be a lot worse, or eventually, about the same, in relation to the elite-people dynamic - though there might be a definite "improvement" in aesthetics for at least some people.]]

[[TAKE NOTE 2: Let's say, for argument's sake, that we have a country with three groups: group A, group B and group C. And let's say that group A and group C did a lot of harm to group B, but that group B has certain characteristics which makes the vast majority of people from groups A and group C not want to live with most people from group B. Why would the leadership and many in group C keep insisting that group A "must" mingle with group B for reasons x, y, z other than for reasons of divide and rule, divide and conquer? Who would not then, upon realising this, not want to see group C - at least as far as its elite is concerned - removed or even SLAUGHTERED, particularly when one considers that members of group C profiteer every time masses from group A and other groups are SLAUGHTERED? Thankfully, because History Takes a Long Time, and since Group A has become RETARDED, or rather, almost FULLY LOBOTOMISED, there is always going to be a Group D or E or ...]]

[[When the SWORD or GUILLOTINE of the T???, of the G?????, of the A??????? and of the J?? hangs over one's head, and when the R??????? is too far, the C??????? alien, and when one's brain has had a LOBOTOMY, I really don't see that there can be much hope, can you?]]

[[This is what a dwarf without ears told me: "It goes without saying that the elites, including a grossly disproportionate number of people of a particular tiny group hated throughout history as disgustingly sickening and EVIL, at least at elite level, promoted and succeeded in bringing into Europe and other Western countries millions of non-European Mohammedans and other Africans without once consulting the indigenous relatively and or mostly white peoples of the West whether they agreed to that or not, as well as top-down using the mass media, mass entertainment and mass indoctrination/"education" systems to convince the masses of the "need"... and e.g. in the case of Greece, pushing through a whole lot of absolutely filthy and disgusting degeneracy against the will of the vast majority of the people through Satanic Circus Monkey Embassies, incl. the ipso facto disproportionate potentially widespread abuse of children, etc., in a programme to further reinforce low birth-rates and public health risks and diseases - apart from all the degeneracy (and the betrayal of Hellenic Macedonia without even so much as asking the people who were by a vast majority opposed),... so that, inter alia, the Satanic Circus Monkey with its Satanic Circus Monkey Compound could not only "help" destroy historically European and relatively white peoples, but to also "have an excuse" if and when it decides to commit mass slaughter and or other crimes, since it is ABSOLUTELY CERTAIN at some point ALL HELL WILL BREAK LOOSE with the Mohammedans and Africans in large numbers in Europe, and SATAN, as the Satanic Circus Monkey, wants to do stuff in and around its

Satanic Circus Monkey COMPOUND etc.. And all of that was done within the context of "human rights" and "democracy" promoted by (Zio-)USA and all of its friends." I didn't say anything, because the dwarf did not have ears, but I've been trying to figure out ever since then, how the dwarf knew how to speak.]]

[[For as long as I live I shall tell you this TRUTH: No matter how powerful you are today, no matter how successful, no matter how many more victories you will celebrate, no matter how many triumphs will be yours, tomorrow you are DEAD. Tomorrow, i.e. in one hundred, five hundred, five thousand or a million years, you are GONE. What can happen to an Aboriginal, what can happen to Geronimo, what can happen to Achilles and Constantine (me), can and will happen to YOU, Disgusting Revolting Hideous ANIMAL!!! (and it probably won't be in 5000 or in a million years... though I can't know for sure...)...]]

[[When I first went Home in 1980 I noticed - because very observant and very inquisitive 9 year olds pay very close attention to many (fine and crude) details - *a* demographics, and *b*culture - particularly amongst the people then alive born c. 1900-1920. Today, I only see white, brown, yellow and black monkeys, orangutans, chimpanzees, gorillas and apes. And behind them: SATAN and its SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY.]]

[[Why is it that when, after having lived nearly all our lives for decades as CONVICTS in a foreign, alien Land, some 15,000 kilometres away... and whilst wishing all our fellow CONVICTS and MASTERS the best of LUCK and harbouring no malice or hate whatsoever against good, *hard-working* and decent fellow human beings, in fact having a friendly disposition to all of them regardless of Race, Religion, Conviction, - but they must be *good and hard working*... why then, when we go to my woman's father's village we AUTOMATICALLY FEEL AT HOME? Village, Church, Church Bell ringing every day, villagers of the SAME RACE, the SAME LANGUAGE, the SAME HISTORICAL CULTURE (unfortunately a lot of Tradition has already been discarded), we feel AUTOMATICALLY AT HOME! WHY? Because we kept the flame in our hearts and in our souls ALIVE as if we were living in a State of Centuries of Ottoman Occupation. We NEVER EVER LIVED IN CONVICT LAND. NEVER EVER. WE WERE ALWAYS HOME. BECAUSE WE NEVER EVER FORGOT OUR GRANDPARENTS - whether we met them or not - AND WE - I after many "adventures", my woman always from the beginning - PUT SATAN AND ITS DISGUSTING REVOLTING VILE HORRIFIC HORRIBLE REPREHENSIBLY VULGAR UGLY SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY OUT OF OUR LIVES!!! We never ever ever borrowed or owed SATANIC CIRCUS MON(K)EY from or to ANYONE and WE KEPT OUR SOULS AS CLEAN AS POSSIBLE (mine being much less cleaner than my woman's, BUT still - even with the help of the

Rev. Gary Davis (who of course racially, culturally, linguistically has next to nothing to do with me - but we still connected!) - went back into "the light of this world"... Πατρίδα, Θρησκεία, Οικογένεια... everything else - apart from a few exceptions which are always allowed and even necessary - is SATAN and its SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY!!! Money might be necessary, but it can't be EVERYTHING. Once Money becomes disproportionately the object of one's existence (like it did for my parents and my woman's mother - but not her father (he knew... *ὁ Θεὸς νὰ τὸν συγχωρνάει*)), then one's existence is SATAN-FUCKED AND SATANIC-CIRCUS-MONKEY-FINISHED EVEN BEFORE DEATH!!!]

[[Hellenism absorbed what it absorbed from the Middle East (Asia and Africa) and on the shoulders of Alexander, and then Constantine, threw out and kept, i.e. synthesised, its Continuity throughout the centuries, millennia - as late as the late 20th century, having started before Troy.]]

[[When a retarded "white nationalist" or "white identitarian" spoke to Long-Term View of History (LTVH), LTVH thundered thus: "Listen here, Imbecile, you're not even in the Fight. You are Suicide Man and Too Late Man (i.e. Yesterday's Man) and you effectively are DEAD. It's now a Fight between Han Man, Ape(-Anomie) Man and Globalising Satanic Man; Hindu Man will probably remain in the background, and Rus Man needs much more Orthodox Church and many more babies and far less Vodka if he wants to be around, too." Retarded white (pagano-)nationalist/identitarian wanted to argue and as he was about to reply, LTVH swatted-extinguished Him just by looking at him.]]

[[On the other hand, even though an "intermediate, mutatis mutandis, Parthian-like" period is more than possible, in fact probable, long-term, you can't have a meta-development of Western civilisation (based on Helleno-Romanism, Christianity and pre-1945 Germano-Nordic Secularism) without Western peoples, i.e. relatively - like it or not - white peoples - and not just for aesthetic reasons. Because evolutionary biology and socio-biology are realities, they don't need to be overestimated, but underestimating them means collective suicide: SO if Western lands don't secure e.g. 70%+ (for Greece, Italy and Spain (and Southern France!) I'd like, i.e. as a Fantasy, at least Han 90%+ levels of) white descendant majorities, then they are DEFINITELY DONE FOR. All counter arguments are Variations on a Satanic Circus Monkey Lobotomy Theme, because the first thing the Satanic Circus Monkey should do if it was to have any credibility is to open up the Satanic Circus Monkey Compound to at least 6 million, that is to say, SIX MILLION, replenishing and refreshing BLACK AFRICAN AND ARAB MUSLIMS (as well as mixing in many different and diverse Asians and Africans into suburbs in the Diaspora that are fairly "homogeneous" as regards a particular group

with their Real Estate Agents and their in-group rigging of auctions etc. which many out-group people have witnessed over many years in specific suburbs, etc., etc., etc.)... and then we could have an "honest, open and serious discussion about RACE" ...]]

[[For an American, e.g. Foreign Policy Realist or Moderate/Sensible Patriot, the "Skopje-Macedonia" matter is silly. And I understand that absolutely because from his point of view it is not a matter that interests him. From a Greek's point of view, Macedonia we are, i.e. it's part of our collective imagination = collective identity (apart from the hundreds or up to ? several thousands ? dead incl. the heroes Παῦλος Μελάς, Τέλλος Ἀγρὰς in the campaigns of Macedonian Liberation 1904-1908), so that if we were to have any kind of future to be able to survive into the 22nd century, we'd have the demographics, cultural consciousness, economy and military to a) conquer Skopje and Northern Epirus; b) fully Hellenise all the peoples there; c) agree with Turkey to take all of Western Turkey, Northern Cyprus etc. back and fully Hellenise 20 million Turks; d) agree with Turkey to then unite with the Turks and the Kurds, along with the Bulgurs, the Serbs, as well as dragging the Teutons and Franks along, in a Huge Empire which would ally with Armenia, Russia and with China, and e) SMASH the ZIO-USA Empire once and for all, but leaving the state of I????? in tact because we do actually respect the H?????'s contribution to Western civilisation, including both Philo and Josephus and quite a number of others like Romanos the Melodist and Engonopoulos who are already and forever fully ours. Now that is a FANTASY that can only ever be a... FANTASY!!! And if it were not a FANTASY, and was even in small part some kind of reality, then the American patriot would look at the notion of "silly" somewhat differently!!!]]

[[How can one know mid-2018 that the Elite of Europe have not already planned to Conscript the Invading Hordes into a European Army in exchange for Citizenship? Who knows what Germany and France have planned for the Balkans or further afield? Or finally for the protection of Borders (we wish)? Who knows?]]

[[My women senses that P.K. has already - unacknowledged of course - been used, and is being used, and will be used, in a number of different countries a lot more than I could ever imagine. You see, women have a Sense for Stuff.]]

[[I, the literary persona of Nobody, have clearly and repeatedly indicated and at times spelled out, incl. through references to others, that - no

matter what my prejudices and biases are, what my fundamental world view (world theory) (world image) is - there is ONLY ONE WAY OUT: and that is GROSSO MODO, retreat into one's own SPHERE, one's own SPACE, love of the local, love of one's group, strong borders and boundaries (cultural and or material). Love of Self, first, then appreciation (or even love) of the Other (if the Other is not a THREAT). The other course, the Path of the Devil, of Satan and its Satanic Circus Mon(k)ey, the Road of Disproportion, Asymmetry and the DISGUSTINGLY UGLY, can only lead to one place: HELL - notwithstanding that Science qua Science sees no inherent or eternal: Heaven, Hell, God, Satan, Beautiful, Ugly, Oppression, Exploitation, Freedom, Penal Colony, Good, Bad, Evil, Right, Wrong, Home, Strange-Foreign-Alien Land - and eventually, ultimately - only ever sees: Nothing. People, though, can never (fully) be Science.]]

[[It's so, so, so very obvious that ??????rt was set up, like ???a ?????t's operations, to channel the once core part of the historical main population - which was always going to get angry sooner or later (over borders, immigration, Mohammedans, etc.) - away from *that* question and *that* very real problem and bleedingly obvious reality, and always in favour of *that* nation and country. Only someone totally blind, brainwashed or high on drugs would not be able to see that. The way it works is this: even if a genuinely far-right or Neo-Nazi party became a mass party in the West - and there are no objective conditions of "political communication" yet or perhaps even any more for such a thing to happen; all that is appearing is centre-right or right-wing Western mass-democratic parties which on many matters can be like a centre-left Western mass-democratic party of the 1980s - you would find that the Satanic Circus Monkey would have its people in that party and would try to control that party. I've seen and heard e.g. on two occasions a Satanic Circus Monkey clown pretending to be a "friend" of the Far-Right, and whose sole purpose is to get them on record to say that they support mass slaughter like a particular chappy with a funny moustache and weird haircut, etc., and he does it by pretending to be "their friend". All of this is very sick stuff and obviously has nothing to do with any kind of governmental democracy of the type Contogeorgis always talks about and which has only ever existed in various forms in the Hellenic world, i.e. based on a racially, ethnologically and or culturally/religiously relatively homogeneous community with actual day-to-day participation in governing. In mass hedonistic/tv or internet-labotomised societies based on a form of capitalism or social welfare state capitalism etc., i.e. where money dominates everything, since everything is to be "monetised", then the Satanic Circus Monkey and all its bought proxies endeavours to control absolutely everything that relates to power where it counts - from politics to culture (and particularly since it has centuries

of monetary experience as we all know). Now, the reality is that the masses of the West after WW2 have enjoyed levels of material comfort at a mass level hitherto unknown in human history incl. because of historical exploitation of labour (white, black, brown, yellow, etc.), of the "undeveloped world" and because of (Zio-)USA geopolitical power, technological developments, etc.), though that now seems to be changing or is not as "certain" as it used to seem. Realistically, however, there is no chance the West can reform itself from within to rid itself of the cancer of the Satanic Circus Monkey, for as we have said, it is in all vital organs of the body politic. At best, some kind of compromise or equilibrium with non-Western powers as indicated by M. Lind, and a better balance between "corporate power" and workers and "ordinary folk" (white, black, brown, or yellow - it matters not) is the best that can possibly be achieved. The thing is though that the Satanic Circus Monkey and or China and or ??? might drive things to Catastrophe, in any event. But realistically the "hard Right" just like the "hard Left" of socialism are NOT or presently do not seem to be in the game (their days were c. 1910 to c. 1945). Globalising Satanic Circus Monkey and or (Zio-)USA(-UK), China, and Japan, India, Germany(-France), Turkey etc. are "in the game"... in the struggle for resources and access to goods, and whatever "cut" the (Zio-)USA sphere has in future decades, it'll be absolutely certain that the Satanic Circus Monkey will be present at points of concentrated power - there's a quote by FDR saying that in politics and policy everything is "planned" - anyone with half a brain knows exactly what he was talking about, particularly in the light of the Woodrow Wilson quote below. If you have actually dealt with and observed closely Satanic Circus Monkey people - and I've done so over decades - and pay particular attention to how they smile, look at you, talk to you, look (wink etc.) at one other, talk to one another, how credible they are, their changes in emotions, etc., you will find that generally they DO DIFFER from "normal people" and they often - far more aggressively, far more deceitfully and far more effectively on average - do collude against out-group people to get their "This-World" advantage. Max Weber actually refers to this, and there are plenty of other resources to cross-check their behaviour, but if you've actually experienced it over many years, then you know for sure that all the PROPAGANDA about them is just that - DISGUSTING, REVOLTING, DESPICABLE, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY PROPAGANDA. IT'S VERY, VERY SICK STUFF, AND CAN ONLY BE DESCRIBED AS A FORM OF SATANISM. And it is absolutely crystal-clear why throughout history they have been HATED and CHASED everywhere! THEY ARE INSUFFERABLE IN EVERY SENSE OF THE TERM, and even if one can have many good relationships with them at some level - eventually, more often than not, their true colours show... It's behaviour that all people can and do display BUT it is particularly

concentrated in them on average and obviously MacDonald's thesis is at least partially right, but lacks the long historical-sociological view and an understanding of long historical causal chains and how parasitical in-group behaviour latches onto such long causal chains etc., which I have explained and referred to repeatedly. At the end of the day, the facts speak for themselves. They consistently accumulate GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of power across many areas, incl. by trying to suck the blood out of out-group people's labour and efforts, and such accumulations cannot possibly be because of Intelligence or Chance - it's definitely mainly in-group networking/collusion/nepotism etc., there is no other plausible explanation, it is verified by ad hoc observations by many people over centuries,... and they are the FACTS!!! So, P.K.'s work, because it is the peak of human achievement in the general or macro social sciences, can and only will be defiled by the Satanic Circus Monkey, because that's what it does, just like it has played such a key GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE role in defiling Christian and Western Secular-bourgeois culture, even though the Gentile generally definitely got the ball rolling himself and happily went with and or followed the Satanic Circus Monkey into so many manifestations of degeneracy, etc.,... Thus, it's best if possible to stay far away from *them*, and to be with one's own people, notwithstanding one's own people's many, many flaws and failings, just like one's own. (And of course all (especially) historical peoples have had their many disasters and catastrophes and triumphs and "all have their reasons" but at the end of the day every people wants their own space if they are going to be a people, and (Zio-)USA and the Satanic Circus Monkey in recent decades have got totally out of control with all their degenerate cultural diseases and other interference and must STOP and GO BACK - either peacefully or WHACK! It really is up to the Chinese and or good patriots in the USA and or ??? and or the Ape as Anomie... and the latter is the worst of all the possible players...))... We've said time and time again, multi-racialism and multi-culturalism HAS ABSOLUTELY NO LONG-TERM FUTURE... they are societies that have been formed in the West under GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE Satanic Circus Monkey and (Zio-)USA input... and they can only end up in General APE ANOMIE... whereas a relatively homogeneous (racially, ethnologically and or culturally structured and stratified) society like China or Japan or European countries or regions within Empires etc. prior to the 1950s or even 1990s, etc., etc., etc., can always come together again after any kind of religious and or ideological or other kinds of civil conflicts and civil wars... no-one here is talking about "purity", but we are talking about relative homogeneity for the sake of more cohesive collective identities and better or rather far better levels of social discipline and social cohesion... as well as the all-important sense of biological and or cultural continuity and not the degenerate

massification, atomisation and alienation of Western hedonistic mass democracies...]]

[[On my way to consult the Pythia, the Oracle of Delphi, a Madman stopped me and yelled at me: «Λοβοτομημένα Ζῶα!!! Κάθεσθε καὶ προσκυνᾶτε τὸ Ὀλοκαύτωμα τοῦ Σατανᾶ ὅταν ὁ Σατανᾶς ἔχει σχεδιάσει τὸ δικό σας Ὀλοκαύτωμα πρὸ πολλοῦ». And because he was truly MAD, I'm not going to bother translating either the literal or the hidden meaning of his words into English.]]

[[AND à propos to what I said about *A Summer at Grandpa's*, have you dumb fucks even looked at, let alone ever studied Demosthenes's *Funeral Oration*? Things and societies change, SURE, but some things are SINE QUA NON at least at some kind of level, for there to be some sort of CIVILISATIONAL CONTINUITY.]]

[[BUT if you don't want to listen, then don't listen. Neither I, and certainly not P.K., wants to convince you of anything (though we do love *our* Collective Identity, *our* Group, *our* Culture, and that's why we write/wrote about them too and wanted US to live. Strict Science - although absolutely necessary for those who are interested - is not Enough - not even Necessary - for Humans.]]

[["Aggressive or mild?" way of putting it:

A: Do you support human rights which means everyone, i.e. all human beings, including Iranians, Israelis, Aborigines, Eskimos, white Germans and black Americans et al., is equal and has the same inherent equal value?

B: Of course, I do.

A: Then how is it that those pushing for globalisation including many International Bankers and many Billionaires and N.G.O.s GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY incl. members of a particular group, who are e.g. 1 in 500 of the world's population but 1 in 7 of the world's billionaires, and are probably "behind", through banks etc., 2 or 3 in 7 or ???, I really don't know, of the world's billionaires?

B: I can't answer that.

A: Then you are not in the least bit sincere about "human rights", and "human rights" is just an empty phrase (civil rights in specific (nation-)states is what you really mean) through which you - with all your other empty words and phrases - try to convince people that your group's elites' GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE accumulations and concentrations of forms of POWER are "legit". SO in effect you are just a (spokesman) SWINDLER and a GANGSTER looking after your own MOB and NOTHING ELSE!!! Wish I were around when another MOB or MOBS - as will happen one day - knocks or knock you off your Perch!!!

B: Sorry? Pardon me?

A: Look, you say "Say no to anti-S????????! Enough is Enough" and you get your contacts in the Mass Media which you "just happen" to GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY own and or control and or influence to GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY advertise you defending your own group - and good for you! I, however, say "Say no to Zio-Imperialism and Anti-Hellenism or Anti-Gentilism! ENOUGH IS ENOUGH" and nobody pays any attention, but the reality is that all over the Western world - or at least in some key countries - there are GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE OVER-REPRESENTATIONS of members of your group amongst Billionaires, Bankers, Financiers, superior court Justices and Judges, specialist doctors, elite university academics, policy advisers, politicians, Big Real Estate owners, Big-Money Donors to political parties of "multi-party democracy" - anywhere where power concentrates, there you are, GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY - you've even appointed local check-out dudes and girls at the local supermarket to "nudge, nudge, wink, wink" serve your own first or preferentially (apart from all those grotesque signs in huge letters pertaining to your eating habits, and not putting up Easter and Christmas decorations anymore, etc., etc., etc.) - I've seen it all with my very own eyes - and not to mention all the "International Bankers and Investors" involved in the financial ruin of the former Greece (which of course is to blame 70-90%, but you still get involved to get your pound of flesh for a 30-10% (incl. Germany jointly and severally) portion of the blame to be attributed to you (and Germany) - oh shit, the old "Marxist-Leninist-Stalinist-Maoist-Ho-Chi-Minhist-Che-ist" is coming out from within me!!! HAHAHAHAHA!!!!)

B: Don't you think you're a tad over-the-top? If you support Science as you say you do, why go after just one group when you know yourself that all groups can show or do show greed, lust, violence, aggression etc.?

A: Look, from the point of view of Science, all groups and positions are totally and absolutely and always indifferent - including the highly LOADED and CHARGED with Normative and Biassed Content positions of Tolerance and Love and Acceptance etc., or, are simply objects of description and explanation. But Science does not exist as a Substance or Essence - to talk metaphysics - outside of humans,... and humans have their own groups, values, etc., which can and do differ between some humans. I definitely can relativise myself and see that my group and I are ultimately a nothing, but because there must be a something I choose to support my group, which ipso facto means that in supporting my group then I am attacking your group if your group enters my group's space uninvited or invited because you have used means (money, military muscle, propaganda-brain washing, etc.) to get my group to invite you, and vice versa. So I am not going to mentally - because physically I am not in a position to do anything to your group - submit to

your group's LIES, PROPAGANDA and general BULLSHIT in order to let the False Consciousness and Ideology you want me to have Dominate my thinking so you can RULE me both physically and mentally-emotionally. BECAUSE I LOVE MY IDENTITY AND MY GROUP SO MUCH, JUST LIKE YOU LOVE YOURS, THEN REGARDING THE AREAS WHERE WE CLASH, BOTH OF US MUST MUTUALLY SAY TO THE OTHER "FUCK YOU and FUCK OFF"!!! It's as simple as that. When I practice strict non-normative scientific description and explanation I "kind of step out of my Group's False Consciousness and Ideology" temporarily to engage in Science, and then when I am "a normal human being" I chase SATAN and its SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY in an admittedly very silly Don Quijote-like fashion by sitting in front of a computer writing stuff - which next to no-one reads or ought not read because they need to read, study and understand all of P.K.'s core books and articles first - and not engaging in politics in the sense of political parties, pressure or lobby groups, government, influencing public opinion via "social media", etc., fully immersed in my group's ideal (and not currently dominant) False Consciousness and Ideology, but whilst trying to stick to FACTS - ALL FACTS, not just those that suit me. At the end of the day, just like Science, I advocate, even as a literary persona, NO CHANGE to anything. CHANGE WILL COME ANYWAY, BECAUSE HUMANS ALWAYS CO-OPERATE AND CLASH, ETC.,...

B: So why are you translating P.K. into English, dedicating decades of your life, to throw it all away into NOTHINGNESS?

A: Because a) given I missed out on having "a normal life" στην πατρίδα μου, μὲ τὸν κόσμο μου, τὸν λαό μου, τοὺς συμπατριώτας καὶ τοὺς συγχωριανούς μου, τὰ ἐδάφη μου, τὸ χῶμα μου, τὰς θάλασσάς μου, τὰ βουνά μου, τοὺς λοφίσκους μου, τὰς κοιλάδας μου, τὰς ῥεματιές μου, τὰ λαγκάδια μου, τὴν νῆσο μου, τὸν τόπο μου, τοὺς τάφους μου, τὰ μονοπάτια μου, τὸ χωριό μου,... I've always liked (intellectually) masturbating (it's pleasure without catching any diseases from anyone else); b) for the time being, at least, there's nothing better to do; c) My Tribe is effectively Dead so I really care NOT about absolutely anything else; AND d) I'm definitely not going to let you WARP IT if I can help it!!! (And even though B had a demonstrably superior IQ to A, because when they were children B got a scholarship to a particular school and A did not after both of them studied hard and sat for the "Scholarship Examination" in a particular suburb at a particular school..., B left - angry, frustrated, upset, almost crying - because he sensed A was a descendant of Κολοκοτρώνης and Καραϊσκάκης and that can only mean - "STAY AWAY AND FUCK OFF - and even if you kill me - Θὰ σοῦ κλάσω τὸν ποῦτσον!!!!") HAHAHAHAHA!!!!]

[[AND notwithstanding everything not written by P.K. on this site, we repeat the following:

- 1) Everyone should abide by and obey the LAW.
- 2) Everyone should try to be nice and honest to everyone (= probably not very realistic!).
- 3) Everyone should pray for a miracle, because things - viewing matters over the long run - are NOT GOOD, NO, NOT GOOD AT ALL!!! (If certain aspects of *Planetary Politics...* are coming (even partially) true, then we are really, really, really in the P00!!!)]

[REMEMBER (again!): Whatever I write is not science, though it might contain some elements of the description of reality. Science qua science, could not care less which values, ideologies and power relations and power "structures", individuals and or groups, (aesthetic and other) likes and dislikes, are dominant or not... so, as far as science is concerned, world views and values, likes and dislikes,... at the extreme opposite of mine are just as describable and explainable and (potentially or actually) dominant or non-dominant, as the case may be, etc.,...]

[Because the only people who really know, when it comes to non-theoretical, non-historical thought, are those who make the decisions, and all other "analysts" are part of or liable to all the deliberately disseminated

misinformation by various agencies and media outlets, with all the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE involvement of people from a particular group, at the end of the day, either «ἐν οἷδα, ὅτι οὐδὲν οἷδα» (partially) applies and or the constants: group/individual, friend/foe, conflict/co-operation, power/identity, etc.. Then there is from Thucydides, Aristotle, Machiavelli, Hobbes,... to Clausewitz, Marx, Weber, Aron, and the noteworthy "analysts" such as Morgenthau, Waltz, H. Bull, Mearsheimer, et al.. Most if not nearly all of the other stuff is propaganda... and because *they* have a man, woman or it, across the whole spectrum, from the far Left to, (believe it or not) the far Right, too,... it really is up to the Chinese and or the Ape if they are good enough... the West, having already succumbed to Stage One "Apeification" (= increasing anomie arising from external becoming internal, and internal feeding more

internal, factors) is now literally eating itself from within and shitting itself OUT, and will be GONE within a few or some decades or, far less likely, two or a few centuries... at the end of the day AGAIN, you can't have a debate about "community vs. society" when the absolutely essential ingredients of a community: common race (broadly defined) and or ethnology, common religion and or culture (broadly defined) are lacking... situations of extreme multi-racial, multi-cultural and diverse (whatever they might mean...) massification and atomisation and extreme power concentration amongst the Parasites and Vultures, i.e. the FLEA, forming a **hideous** in every sense of the word *Satanic Circus Monkey Society*, means it's ALL OVER, RED ROVER... grosso modo, and very macro-historically seen... we've already told, in fact ORDERED our adult children NOT to have children (whether they'll listen is

**another matter)... there is no point...
what is coming is not for humans with a
relatively high level of pride in their
ancestors and inherited
identity/culture... enjoy what you can
whilst it (still) lasts, if possible,... and the
Best of Luck!...]**

**Now for some "fun" and for some "crazy
comments": apart from the fact that if
the (Zio-)USA Imperium falls, which it
will one day, things will probably or
almost certainly will get MUCH WORSE
for most in the West,... just by reading
the Prologue to the Greek edition of
P.K.'s book of articles relating to this
page, it becomes bleedingly obvious
that *compared to* other possible
Presidents of the USA, Trump - it
appears (I could be wrong) - is trying to
take measures (or rather said he would
take measures c. 2016), something like a
Super Hero, to save us all, including his
Zio-friends (and or Zio-masters, if that is**

the case), from complete and utter Catastrophe (though it could be that *they* have him totally by the Balls and he is simply *their* TOOL, c. 2018), and that commentators like Paul Craig Roberts are far closer to a realistic understanding of where the world is headed in the 21st century than the Babbling Cretins, Morons, Imbeciles and Retards "commentating" in the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY Zio-Controlled Mass Media and Academia - and this site, and definitely not P.K. or myself - endorses or supports neither Trump (particularly if he goes to war against Persia, and as a Hellene and Roman, I obviously have no inherent sympathy for Persians... and there are those who say that war with Persia would be easy so it's worth doing... [personally, I have no idea, I simply don't know...]... let alone if he goes to war against Russia...), nor Paul Craig Roberts and commentators like him (though I have to

admit that PCR often gets close to the reality of many issues being at least a factor in the destruction of the West, like it or

not: <https://www.unz.com/proberts/south-africa-is-on-the-road-to-barbarism-and-so-is-the-rest-of-the-west/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>).

[[Though it must be said, when I read this: Watching America's Collapse *Existence is running out for*

America [PAUL CRAIG ROBERTS](#) • AUGUST 24, 2018

• 1,500 WORDS

[HTTPS://WWW.UNZ.COM/PROBERTS/WATCHING-AMERICAS-COLLAPSE/?TEMP-NEW-WINDOW-REPLACEMENT=TRUE](https://www.unz.com/proberts/watching-americas-collapse/?temp-new-window-replacement=true)

"The security that insouciant Americans find in the belief that only the US is a superpower is ignorant beyond all belief. A new book by Andrei Martyanov published by Clarity Press proves that, at best, the US is a second rate military power that can be utterly destroyed at will by Russia along with the entirety of the stupid NATO countries, every one of which is militarily impotent. In the present correlation of forces, nothing whatsoever can be done to save a square inch of the Western world if Russia ever has enough of the absurd accusations, absurd threats, absurd posturing of a totally inferior military power drunk on its own ignorant hubris.

Americans are too insouciant to know it, but they are living day by day only at the mercy of Russia."

All I can say is that I cannot possibly vouch for the even partial veracity of such a statement. I simply don't know, and I would be *highly suspicious* of its possible veracity. In other words, PCR might hit the mark or come close to hitting the mark a lot of the time, but

there are QUESTION MARKS even BIG QUESTION MARKS, TOO!!! - The first question that immediately comes to mind is that if Russia has such an "advantage" why doesn't it execute a pre-emptive strike or take other pre-emptive measures, etc., and why has NATO been able to virtually encircle it, incl. in relation to the Ukraine? SO, something smells very FISHY here... of course, the retort is the Putin did what he did to Zio-USA in Syria, and in Central Asia (and re: Turkey?), and Vlad is simply playing High Stakes Chess... biding his Time... so I suppose we'll just have to wait and see...

The answer to the main question which PCR correctly poses is in Clausewitz's "tact of judgement" - and the "when to make one's move" and "to what extent one should make the move" is something that no-one online and not "in the "full-know" *and* in power where the decisions

are actually made and taken" can possibly know...

[https://www.unz.com/proberts/provocations-have-a-history-of-escalating-into-war/?temp-new-window-](https://www.unz.com/proberts/provocations-have-a-history-of-escalating-into-war/?temp-new-window-replacement=true)

[replacement=true](https://www.unz.com/proberts/provocations-have-a-history-of-escalating-into-war/?temp-new-window-replacement=true)]] (the good thing about a nuclear war coming about because Russia won't deal with Israel, France, the USA et al re: Syria etc., "in which we all die and the planet as well" - if it were to ever happen, is that we won't be around so that the guy who predicted it can say "I told you so!". And for as long as such a nuclear war or any nuclear/WMD war does not eventuate, we can all hope for a Blocpolitik or Kenneth Waltz-like accommodation of the major Powers in an Equilibrium betwixt, and Balancing of, One Another, and or their contentment to stay put in their respective Spheres of Influence, etc.. That means that day-to-day happenings must be seen over the medium-to-long run as what one side

concedes to, or takes from, another side, etc.. For those of us without any real "inside" knowledge - "wait and see" is all we can say. (The other very real issue from Russia's point of view is that the Ruskies don't want to be "gobbled up" by China. A Russian patriot would want Russia to survive and prosper and not become a Chinese Province; hence, the long-term strategic consideration of not "falling into China's arms" too easily. Theoretically, it would be best for Russia - as it would be best for the West - to co-operate with Europe (Germany-France) and the USA to balance China over the long run, with Hindu Man sort of sitting or rather floating in the Background not doing much but still always *being there* meditating, ruminating, floating and contemplating "What the Thunder Said"...))

HENCE, it's just that *compared to* most or nearly all possible Presidents (c. 2018) or Social-Political-Economic

commentators in the "regular mainstream mass media" in the (Zio-)USA-Anglo sphere (incl. the UK, Australia, Canada), they seem to come closest to being at least - as it probably seems (one can never be sure) - somewhat (more often than not, at least) sensible and realistic and not hell-bent on pursuing ABSOLUTELY INSANE, LOBOTOMISED ZIO-NEO-PSYCHO-CON-UTOPIAN DELUSIONS OF

**"ONE WORLD", "GLOBAL
VILLAGE", "GLOBO-HOMO-
FEM(IN)O-FAGGOT",
"OBONGO"/MERKEL-
"MUTTER"-TYPE of DIVIDE
AND RULE, DIVIDE AND
CONQUER GROSSLY
DISPROPORTIONATE
ACCUMULATIONS OF
FORMS OF POWER AS
WORLD DOMINATION,
FUCKING RIDICULOUS
ANIMALS (though it could
be that *they* have Trump by
the Balls, well and good,
when comparing 2018 to**

**the 2016 rhetoric)!!!
WORDS CANNOT DESCRIBE
HOW FUCKING SICK YOU
ARE!!! AND IN THE FACE
OF POTENTIAL NUCLEAR
WAR WITH CHINA AND OR
RUSSIA, AS WELL AS MASS
(EURO-SUICIDAL) APE
ANOMIE FEEDING INTO
EUROPE FROM AFRICA
AND ASIA (INCL.
MOHAMMEDANISM,
WHICH OBVIOUSLY HAS, IN
PRACTICE (NOT "IN
THEORY"), NO FUCKING
LONG-TERM PLACE IN THE**

**WEST EVEN ON A MEDIUM-
, LET ALONE, LARGE-
SCALE, IF THE WEST IS TO
REMAIN SOMETHING LIKE
SOME SORT OF WEST
- *NONE FUCKING
WHATSOEVER!!!*), I'M
BEING VERY,
VERY, VERY MODERATE
AND RESTRAINED WITH
MY WORDS, YOU
ABSOLUTELY FUCKING
DISGUSTING ANIMALS
(subjectively seen, as a
matter of Taste, of
course)!!! (And obviously**

I'm not advocating any
normative-
political/ideological
programme. YOU, as the
"sophisticated, cultured,
cosmopolitan and
nuanced, erudite and
urbane", "anti-racist, anti-
sexist, homophilic, Islamo/
Semitophilic" "saviours of
Humanity" you are, **FIGURE
IT OUT** YOURSELVES.

Personally, I - and I really
hope I'm wrong - think
(and "feel" or "sense") it's

**already TOO FUCKING
LATE!!!)...**

**[[Further Food for Thought. I cannot
comment on to what extent all of this
(quote and article) is correct. Do your
own research and thinking:**

"R.J. Rummell's exhaustive research in *Death By Government* chronicles the fact that over 262 million people were murdered by despotic governments around the world during the 20th century alone. Government has killed more people than all of the gangsters, mass shooters and terrorists of the world combined—by a million-fold."

<https://www.unz.com/proberts/chuck-baldwin-sums-it-up-trump-blew-it/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

**[[AND you can also consider this at your
leisure: if you've read through all of
P.K.'s texts translated thus far and have
understood them, you're definitely going
to be in a position to form your own
opinion about the various aspects of this
very interesting article - and obviously
your opinion is not going to be all "black
or white" - there'll be at least a bit or
some, up to a lot of,... grey - depending
on what you'd like or prefer to see**

happen etc. - I'd

say: <https://www.unz.com/proberts/trump-an-assessment/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[You might agree with a part of this or most of this or all of this, or even disagree totally, but I would take it very, very, very

SERIOUSLY <https://www.unz.com/proberts/ron-unz-for-president/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

I've written this a number of times: if we start with the individual, then all that has happened in Western mass democracies can be seen as "normal". If we start, however, with the collective (and its

historical continuity), then all that has happened has been a "disgusting nightmare" (in terms of social ontology, groups and individuals always exist, with the group, i.e. society, existing first). If it could have been *that* way just a number of decades ago, then it could be *that* way in a number of decades - in theory. But in practice things will turn out very differently (and definitely not as *any* of the sides at

the extremes *or* in the middle wants things to be). There is no "back to the future" and there is no "continual, linear Progress into the future". There is the future with all of its circumstances and the power struggles over identity, resources and goods which will take place in the future...

There are a whole host of things one could disagree

about in regard to this author/"thinker" (though he does make some (sort of) correct points), and this site *under no circumstances* endorses him and the likes of him, but the concluding paragraph of the interview is as if it has been taken mostly (- not all -) from P.K.!!! Unbelievable! (though I'm definitely not saying coincidence is impossible and I as a Literary Persona

**am DEFINITELY
NOTaccusing anyone of
copying, plagiarism, etc.. It
could just be coincidence,...
let's leave it at that...)**

"Guillaume Faye: With its impending clashes between large ethnic blocs, the 21st century will, in actuality, be possibly more conflict-ridden and violent than the 20th century—because of, not despite, globalization! On an overpopulated planet, prone to rising perils, it's not the end of history leading to a liberal, democratic world state that we see coming, but an intensification of history, as the competition between peoples responding to the imperatives of selection and the struggle for life becomes ever more desperate."

<https://www.amren.com/features/2018/08/guillaume-faye-philosopher-of-white-survival/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

**HAHAHAHAHA!!!! The problem with
"pick and choose" approaches (if they
ever happen) is that P.K.'s work in toto is
so coherent and so consistent that
anyone taking from P.K. in that manner
is doing a huge disservice to P.K. and
that's one of the reasons why I AM NOT
FACILITATING easy access to P.K..**

**Because what a "far-Right nut job" can
do to P.K. (and I as a literary persona am
not calling anyone in particular "a far-
Right nut job"), so too can a "far-Left**

loony" and a "centre(-left/right), liberal and or conservative and reasonable" chappy...

[[Also, the "neo-Nazi" party in Greece, Golden Dawn refers to P.K. a few times per year with a ridiculous collage of their flag and P.K.'s head, and with a quote which is supposed to give this party some kind of "intellectual depth". Obviously, P.K. or anyone associated with him would never have anything to do with such a party, but I shall say this: if patriotic-democratic forces do not and cannot save what's left of Greece, and the last line of defence against the Mohammedan and or African/Asiatic hordes and Turkey (and Germany) is Golden Dawn, then there will be no other choice (though it will almost certainly never come to that). And secondly: I care not what fanatical anti-Hellenic Zionists, Zio-Imperialists and Semitic Chauvinists or Semito-Racists have to say about anything involving Greece or Hellenism. The fact that you are incomparably stronger in this historical conjuncture compared to us with your "special relationship" with (Zio-)USA, and your International Banks of International Usury, and your involvement in our internal affairs etc., etc., etc., does not mean that we, the last generations of Hellenism who have any kind of independent brain left, shall sit and worship you (there are many, many historical reasons why Orthodox peoples in general have no time for you - just as you have your reasons. And don't forget, just as you don't care about Anti-Hellenism or being Anti-Russian or Anti-Serbian etc., we don't care about Anti-Semitism. It's as simple as that). And since the Greek state "has to" or "has an interest" to co-operate with Israel - so be it. But a Greek state which is pathetic in every sense of the word is not going to gain much, if anything... P.K. emphasised that being in any kind of an alliance can only be of benefit if you have something significant to offer and something significant to take. And it would seem that the trajectory of Greece is to take little or nothing and to give a lot = national suicide within the alliance of NATO, EU and or with Israel, Egypt, etc., with the Greek elite (and people) being primarily, but not exclusively, to blame. Are there any other viable alternatives? No, because Greece does not have the demographic, economic, military, technological, etc. dynamism to sort of "play dangerous games" like Turkey. But then again, even within this context of "Western alliances" and "homo-globo degeneracy", what's left of us is dying, and I don't see any way out. It definitely won't come from any "allies" if one is not good enough to save oneself, because that's the reality of relations between states.]]

[[In 2013 there was a multi-page "insert/tribute" to P.K. in the pro-Syriza and supposedly "left-wing" *Ἐφημερίδα τῶν Συντακτῶν*, which is a "Greek" newspaper concerned - not infrequently - with "anti-Semitism", whereas from what I understand - I could be wrong - it is hardly at all concerned about anti-Hellenism and the fact that we are not only breaking up as a nation-state but dying out as a (sub-)race or ethnos. I wonder who buys what in this world. I wonder. Whereas, one of the greatest Greeks of the 20th century, Μίκης Θεοδωράκης (M. Theodorakis = T), in a video interview to the much-loved historian and ethno-patriotic warrior Καραμπελιάς (Karambelias = K), who has inter alia published in Greek *thatbook* by Israel Shahak, in about 2009/2010 said to K that "I am an anti-Semite", and K asked T if he meant "anti-Zionist", and T

replied, "both anti-Zionist and anti-Semite". You see T, who has been identified with "(Stalinist-Maoist) communism" (never with Trotskyism - on his office desk, T keeps one statuette (bust) of Stalin, and one of Mao), after being in the Metaxas Fascist Youth, and being "left-wing" for most - though not all - of his life, more often than not throughout his life - but definitely not always - has thought very clearly about many things. "Semitism" is a Semite's problem. My problem is "Hellenism". The fact that you want to control my thinking and my feelings about "anti-Semitism" whilst caring not one iota about "anti-Hellenism" or "anti-Gentilism" just shows that you are a pro-Semite, pro-Zionist (love/)hate-filled "animal" who wants to control others, i.e. by telling everyone what is important and not important, significant and not significant, good and bad, etc.. Well, FUCK YOU!!! I and T are telling you, our concern is Hellenism (i.e. we are pro-Hellene, pro-Roman "(love/)hate-filled animals"), not Semitism. (Pro/anti-)Semitism is your fucking problem, (pro/anti-)Hellenism is our fucking problem!!! The fact that you, through Zio-USA and International Usury etc. get away with projecting your fucking problem whilst being silent about our fucking problem is based solely on the correlation of forces and relations of power. In the year 999 A.D. in the Hellenic-Roman world, "when we were kings", I can assure you that things were REVERSED!!!!]

This seems to me to be sound policy if it is true. Of course, just because China does it (if they do it), it doesn't mean that other countries have to or will do it. I wish my Tribe (and the Italians) did it. But the Elites are Totally Zio-USA-Lobotomised and there is no Hope... though there is always room for assimilation of e.g. a 5% or 10% (but probably no more) of a population of foreign origin (though I'd say probably not so much re: religion)... and no-one wants to be cruel to people who are

honestly working and trying to do something positive - it is the invaders/occupiers/criminals, who criminal (Zio/USA-German-etc.)NGOs and Turkey and local government/opposition(-connected) auto-racist, auto-genocidal maniacs, imbeciles, officials and cadres super-exploit and "people trade" whilst spreading CRIME, DISEASE, PESTILENCE and AUDIO-VISUAL FOUL VULGARITY, that is the problem... which could also culminate in all kinds of anti-Hellenic Anomie and Violence and pro-Mohammedan Chauvinism and Racism and Conquest on a large scale (see articles by (pro-USA and anti-Russia) Dr. A. Drougos, who has explained the danger repeatedly). And to be fair, if I'm not mistaken this is about what Israel does or wants to do. And Japan. So why not us? Why?

The Chinese have rejected the perverse Western economic growth model, based on feminism and mass immigration, and are starting to turn towards a

eugenic policy of encouraging healthy couples to have more babies, according to a report in [China Daily](#):

Families that have two children will enjoy preferential policies for housing loans in Xianning, Hubei province, in Central China, under one of the local government's new measures to encourage new births.

The city's health and family planning commission published a document on Wednesday announcing several measures regarding baby care and home purchases to help families with two children.

In what is believed to be a first for China, families with two children will get the same interest rate for their second home purchase as that for the first home under the new measures. Usually, families have to pay higher interest when they take out a loan to buy a second home in the city and other places in China.

The new measures also encourage employers to give longer maternity and paternity leave for two-child parents.

Needless to say these new policies are in accord with Confucianist ideals of healthy family life, so we can expect to see more measures like this in the future.

The Chinese know that encouraging women to become childless, overworked, feminist hags, and then supplementing the resulting fall-off in population with Third World migrants attracted North by "gibs" and "bobs and vagene" **is not a long-term strategy for success**, as it creates a divided society with a "spoils system" political culture and plummeting IQs.

This is exactly the same system that America and Europe have been operating under for decades. The Chinese know they have to reject such a sick and pointless system in order to overtake America as the World's leading power. This new law in Hubei province shows that they are on the right road.

SUPPORT DEMOGRAPHIC SANITY

<https://trad-news.blogspot.com/2018/08/based-china-rejects-mass-immigration-in.html>

(I have no comment to make about which site is controlled by whom and who supports whom. All I know is that whenever "The Times are a-Changing", *they'll be there*, at all points of the political spectrum. Wherever power concentrates, *they* will be there. That is

simply a reality in the present historical conjuncture. This is why it's so interesting to study (Eastern) Roman and Greek history to understand that pre-modern (16th or earlier century) Mercantilism and pre-Capitalism,... see also comment below...).

AND this raises a very important point of scientific interest. Eventually, and over the very long run, it is the geopolitical framework, incl. the competition from other and rising Powers, and then the economic/technological-ideological framework and the political framework overall within the geopolitical framework - all interacting in a whole host of different ways (incl. the fact that the political can and does influence the geopolitical) - that set up the conditions for real social formation change... this was seen e.g. in the pressure which the existence of the Soviet Union exerted on the Western world to provide a social welfare state and to combat (at least one

form of very crude) "racism" - and is something P.K. has referred to more than once. [[THE ANSWER though to the question of whether there is any "primacy" of a factor in shaping the real world has been given by P.K. in The Political and Man, and in the article "Democracies do not wage war on one another", and elsewhere - i.e. there is no inherent primacy, just situations with various factors interacting and being regarded hierarchically, i.e. as to their importance, according to binding interpretations...]]

*Εἶναι φοβερὸ πὼς τώρα ξεσπᾶμε
έναντίον τῶν γονέων μας, τώρα ποὺ
ἔχουμε καταλάβει πλήρως, τὶ χάσαμε,
καὶ τὴν Προδοσία τους. Εἶναι ὅμως καὶ
Τραγικό, ἀφοῦ ὁ δικός μου δὲν φταίει
οὔτε γιὰ τὸν Ἐμφύλιο, οὔτε γιὰ τὸν
Καραβανὰ Κρητικό, οὔτε γιὰ τὸ
Πιστοποιητικὸ Κοινωνικῶν (Πολιτικῶν)
Φρονημάτων... καὶ ἐγὼ τὰ πλήρωσα ὅλα*

αὐτά. Ὅλοι μας... Δόξα σοι ὁ Θεὸς ποὺ
σωθήκαμε ἀπὸ τὴν ἀφομοίωσιν καὶ τὸν
Σατανᾶν. Δόξα σοι, Κύριε. Ὑψιστε Θεέ,
καὶ Κύριε τοῦ ἐλέους, Σὲ εὐλογοῦμεν.
Παναγιά μου, Μεγαλόχαρη, Πίστη τῶν
Ῥωμηῶν!

Εἶναι ἐπίσης φοβερὸ πόσο πλούσιο σὲ
νοήματα, ὑποδηλώσεις, καὶ συνεκδοχές,
πολλὰ ἀπὸ τὰ ὁποῖα καὶ πολλές ἀπὸ τὶς
ὁποῖες μόνον ἀποκαλύπτονται ἐπὶ τῆς
τρίτης ἢ τετάρτης ἀναγνώσεως, εἶναι
ὄντως τὸ ἔργο τοῦ Χαλκοκονδύλου.
Ἰδίως αἱ εἰρωνεῖαι του, εἶναι τὸ κᾶτι
ἄλλο. Σὲ ἀπορροφᾷ πλήρως καὶ θέλεις
νὰ τὸ κρατήσης ὅλο γιὰ τὸν ἑαυτό σου!
Μακάριοι οἱ ἄνθρωποι ποὺ πέρασαν μία
ζωὴ σκυμμένη πάνω ἀπὸ τὰ γραφόμενα
τοῦ σπουδαιότερου κοινωνικοῦ
ἐπιστήμονος ὅλων τῶν ἐποχῶν! Αὕτὴ ἡ
νεωτέρα Ἑλλάς, αὕτὴ ἡ Ψωροκώσταινα,
ἥτις ἔδωσε «μόνον» Ποίησιν, ἔδωσε καὶ
τὸν Ἀπόγονον τοῦ Ἱστορικοῦ.

What the fuck does this mean? (See Woodrow Wilson quote below). Even in 1913? Fuck!!! It doesn't really surprise me though. It's quite clear that by c. 1850 (e.g. Disraeli was PM 1874-1880) things had really got going in England, France, Germany,... so... This NIGHTMARE unfortunately can only end in the West with the end of the West itself. The West did the Renaissance, secularisation, capitalism, industrial revolutions, urbanisation, massification, atomisation, feminism,... and then there was that Paradigm Shift c. 1900 and the cultural revolution of the 1960s and 1970s P.K. wrote a book/ideal-typical analysis about which I hope to translate if alive and kicking within about 10 years from now (2018), whereby they were GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY prominent c. 1900 but by the the said cultural revolution it was... ALL OVER RED ROVER... particularly since the world wars were so depleting... and since *they* were doing banking and trade etc. since ancient times, but particularly after OUR FALL, c. 1204,... they really got going, with the Italo-Latins, etc.,... and then from the 19th century, BANG!, and the 20th century BANG! again... = TOTAL CATASTROPHE... THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO FUTURE WHATSOEVER FOR WESTERN CIVILISATION... NONE WHATSOEVER... NO HOPE, NO FUTURE,... NO FUTURE!!!!... as The Sex Pistols once sang... HAHAAHAHAHA!!! If I get to ever go Home and milk a goat or two, θὰ κάνω τὸ σταυρό μου καὶ θὰ πῶ καὶ ἓνα «Δόξα σοὶ ὁ Θεός»... καὶ ἔπειτα θὰ ἡσυχάσω... SO, absolutely realistically, if I wanted to live and could live another 200 to 1000 years, I'd go Turk, and or other kind of Mohammedan, or Han Man... there is no other way to deal with *them*... [[Alternative Take: once a body has a cancer, and that cancer spreads during the course of about eight centuries - slowly, slowly at first... but picking up speed... so that over the last two centuries, and especially during the last century (and a half), it has taken over the whole body, then that means that within a century or two that body will be a body DEAD - you can't remove the cancer. It's already FAR TOO LATE. NOW it's up to other bodies.]]

“Since I entered politics, I have chiefly had men's views confided to me privately. Some of the biggest men in the United States, in the field of commerce and manufacture, are afraid of something. They know that there is a power somewhere so organized, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive, that they better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it.”

– Woodrow Wilson, *The New Freedom*, 1913

[[And don't think for one minute that people like Wagner, Henry Ford, Dostoyevsky, Alexander Solzhenitsyn, Dickens, Voltaire, Kant, Cobbett, Cicero, Tacitus, St. John Chrysostom, St. Gregory of Nyssa, T.S. Eliot,... and many, many, many others, were 100%, totally, wrong. THAT IS

IMPOSSIBLE. They probably made many, if not very many, many, many ABSOLUTELY CORRECT observations about group behaviour of a particular group, without of course being necessarily absolutely or even mostly correct, fair and impartial. All these matters require serious investigation by serious historians and analysts - DEFINITELY NOT THE EDITORS OF WIKIPEDIA and other publications with GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE involvement, influence and control of people belonging to a particular group, despised throughout all of known history by so so many different people and peoples - it just doesn't "happen" only because of the behaviour of one side. The pattern is too frequent in history to not be *a very serious* PROBLEM for many people, though very many obviously don't care, for whatever reason(s), incl. ignorance, indoctrination, propaganda, the unbalanced, one-sided presentation of facts, the omission of many, many, many facts, which "just happen" to not suit a particular group and their group view of the world (to the extent it exists), etc., etc., etc....]]

How about this, if this is true (haven't checked it, won't check it (don't have the time), but it could be true - if interested, you need to do your own independent research to find out):

1.6%

Only 1.6% of US
Citizens owned
slaves in 1860,
when slavery was
at its PEAK

So you can stop basing your
hate for the white race, on
the actions of a mere 1.6%.

source: US Government Census, 1860

Comment by @geokat62

"The triple red box of you're graphic indicates that 40% of the Jewish population owned slaves.

Based on the work of two prominent Jewish demographers, Profs. Soltow and Rosenwaik, while 36% of white families owned slaves in 1830 (in States where slave owning was legal), more than twice as many (75%) of Jewish families owned slaves."

I don't know about this - personally I don't care, but all this kind of possibly true and or untrue information can be found at www.unz.com - and remember, always OBEY THE LAW - there is no point getting into trouble over *them*:

[jilles dykstra](#) says:

September 18, 2018 at 7:30 am GMT • 200 Words

"What on earth is the Anne Frank test ?

The Anne Frank story simply is of Jews in hiding in the Netherlands in WWII, discovered in 1944, deported, where Anne Frank died in early 1945 died of typhoid, while others who stayed in the same Amsterdam canal achterhuis, literally 'behind house', built later in the garden, survived.

Before I continue, there is not a shred of doubt that the hiding place and the way they were in hiding is not true. However, if a fourteen year old wrote the diary, there are doubts.

Except for the text itself, how at the end of 1944 a ball point pen arrived in occupied Netherlands, the last part is written by ballpoint, no explanation whatsoever.

Jews were in hiding all over the Netherlands, my mother told me how after the Canadians had driven out the Germans, snow white people appeared in her small village, that she had known nothing about, they had been inside for several, maybe five, years.

The effort to get food to them must not be underestimated, food was rationed strictly."

and @Anon

"The Diary of Anne Frank was written by an American author, Meyer Levin a few years after the war. Anne's father, Otto hired Levin to write the book after Frank arrived in New York City.

Frank and Levin signed a contract, \$50,000 to write the diary. Frank never paid Levin. Levin sued Frank. Judges findings was that Levin did write the book and that Frank owed Levin the \$50,000. Frank never did pay Levin

You can pay \$7.95 and download the entire case.

Meyer Levin vs Otto Frank et al Supreme Court of New York; New York County NY
41130 160 NYS 2d 181;5

The entire thing was a fraud. Allegedly Anne did have some kind of diary. But the book that was published was very different from the diary Anne allegedly kept.

The issue of the law suit was that Frank and the publishers did not pay Levin for writing the published diary."

and you can compare this following comment with what Max Weber writes about Jews in *Economy and Society* (always support one another when it's in-group vs. out-group, no matter what, i.e. no matter what the "merits and the justice" of the issue at hand; and take whatever you can from out-group people no

matter by what means etc., etc., etc.,... of course, group behaviour can't and doesn't apply to all individuals of a group, but it is or can be characteristic of a group, particularly if you and a number of people you know have first-hand experience of it...) - it's very revealing:

[i2](#) says:Next New Comment

September 19, 2018 at 10:43 am GMT • 100 Words

"“In short, Goldberg should ask himself whether his Anne Frank Test has universal applicability or is it something that is only for Jews. ”

But of course it is only for Jews. Talmud forbids a Jew saving a non-Jew if it could lead to the Jew's death. (You can only help a goy if there is a benefit for Jews.) I saw a program where a son of a Jew asked his father this question. The father had been hidden by a Pole in the WWI time, Poles got a death punishment if caught hiding Jews. So, the son asked if the father, an orthodox Jew, would save a Pole in a similar situation. The father answered, but then I might be killed. The son looked uneasy, but the father responded correctly according to his religion. Nothing to be surprised here."

Of course, all sorts of individuals and groups behave in similar and other ways and manners, so at the end of the day, what matters are **The FACTS** of who is GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY OVER-REPRESENTED IN POSITIONS OF RELATIVE POWER AND OR WEALTH, and, e.g. WHO TENDS TO PUSH PUBLIC DISCOURSE IN A PARTICULAR DIRECTION AND OR NARROW PUBLIC DISCOURSE IN PARTICULAR WAYS etc., etc., etc..

I found this comment online, and it is serious, and worthy of serious consideration (whether you agree with it or not) (I also remind readers of Koselleck's probably most famous book in English *Critique and Crisis* which is interesting as a point of comparison and reference, particularly with regard to the "indirect critique" it receives in P.K.'s "German Sonderweg/Special Way" article:

Kerry Bolton

Posted September 25, 2018 at 12:47 am | [Permalink](#)

"There are legal definitions about 'criminal conspiracies', Sicilian peasants centuries ago started a conspiratorial society called the mafia which has come down through families, with its own culture of initiation and ritual etc., and has created a vast network of transnational but ethnic-based power in both business and politics; but if anyone mentions the possibility of conspiracies among Freemasons, plutocrats, or Jews it is supposed to be considered crazy beyond belief.

Call the processes something other than 'conspiracy', such as 'a long term agenda', or 'strategy and planning', and assume that such matters might on occasion be discussed in confidence among those of like mind and interest, and it still amounts to the same thing. Instead of 'conspiracy, call it 'networking', for example.

Recently the eminent historian Niall Ferguson has written a book called 'The Square and the Tower : Networks and Power from Freemasons to Facebook'. Richard B Spence, professor of history at Idaho University, has written an excellent, scholarly book on the connection between plutocrats and Russian revolutionaries, called 'Wall Street and the Russian Revolution 1905-1925'. Neither of these scholars are

dangerous right-wingers; unlike Dr Sunstein they are serious historians who apply the rules of scholarship to what they write.

Like anything, a theory can be reduced to absurdity by both zealous protagonists and by antagonists such as Dr Sunstein apparently does, again , bringing into question his own ability to apply a scholarly method to his subject. It is the straw man argument."

And this comment is very interesting - to say the least! It fits in with the claim that SATAN is everywhere, that SATAN plays on all sides of the field because SATAN is the field, and that only after "the system" breaks down and there is no more "I shop, I consume crap, therefore I am", that (geo)political correlations of forces might be such that something else emerges. But by then, it could that not only the historically white sub-races and or ethne will be FINISHED (including The Representatives of SATAN), but the Catastrophes and Destruction will be SO GREAT that even Han Man and or Hindu Man and or Ape Man and or ??? Man won't get to enjoy much...

["nsa](#) says:

September 30, 2018 at 3:57 am GMT • 200 Words

[@Ron Unz](#)

This is the AGE OF PROPAGANDA. unz.com and Ron Unz will never be harmed as they provide a very valuable service to the PTBs in general and the jooies in particular by INNOCULATING the masses of wavering believers against counter arguments. This technique is particularly useful when counteracting "conspiracy theories". The PTBs and MSM say demented arab terrorists did 911. Unz says some conniving jooies probably did it as they had the most to gain. The PTBs and MSM mention the views of Unz in passing and have a good laugh.....the public has been innoculated against the Unz argument. This is how the JFK assassination "grassy knoll" became the butt of so many MSM jokes. INNOCULATION THEORY was first postulated by Bill McGuire, a Yale psychologist, and one of our favorite assets up until his death in 2007. In short, if unz.com did not exist....it would be necessary for us in Ft. Meade to create something very similar.....and it is very doubtful we could concoct a propaganda vaccine near as effective and entertaining."

A Fairly Good Summary of "What's Going ON"... what it needs though, is to be put into macro-historical, sociological context, and that context is thoroughly described in a number of key works by P.K. such as: *Conservatism, The Decline...*, *Planetary Politics...*, *The Political in the 20th century*, *The Political and Man*, the two major histories of ideas, P.K.'s answers to questions, *Power and Decision*, etc., etc., etc.. Apart from the said context, the comment fails to make the point that whatever the Satanists do at elite level, they do it with a great number of co-Satanists who are not of *them*, and who agree to do what is done, and that's why it's wrong to attribute major, let alone sole, causality to the Satanic Circus Monkey People - more accurately, what we have is GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE participation and involvement in the said changes to society (through PRIMITIVE SECRET SOCIETY NETWORKING, COLLUSION, NEPOTISM, etc. - which of course many other groups do, but nowhere near as effectively in formerly Christian European lands and in ZIO-USA as these SATANISTS par excellence - and subjectively seen as a matter of TASTE - the most filthy, despicable, disgusting, heinous, repulsive, revolting and ULTRA-UGLY ANIMALS to have even lived at group-elite level), esp. say from c. 1900, and then later from c. 1960... there's no doubt they will probably be massacred and or deported again en masse if nuclear/WMD war does not eventuate... it's a matter of TIME, whether in 100 years or longer (perhaps even in fewer than 100 years)... who knows? Anyway, I'll always love watching The Three Stooges et al. until the day I die... all groups

of people have their outstanding and very likable individuals...

["mark green"](#) says:

October 1, 2018 at 8:43 am GMT • 500 Words

Andrew Joyce writes another highly perceptive piece. He's an extraordinary scholar. Joyce, along with Kevin McDonald and a few other daring intellectuals, is leading the explosive, taboo-busting movement that dares to analyze and unmask the strategic sabotage of White Europe and White America by a global network of Jewish intellectuals, activist billionaires, and their galaxy of organizations, federations, corporations, committees, and academic cliques. Blowing the whistle on their global machinations is dangerous work, as our adversaries are in a class by themselves also. They are super-aggressive, hyper-powerful, and they will stop at nothing

It is now clear that Europe and America's once-dominant White cultures are being transformed against the will of their peoples. Why? So that 'minorities' (and particularly Jews) can be feel safe, welcome and supreme even among the more-numerous White folk who (as we all know) can sometimes be 'racist' (i.e., see themselves as genetically distinct and worth preserving).

This position (racial self-preservation) is considered reactionary and xenophobic when practiced by Whites. White nationalism (just the inclination to preserve a White nation's core demography) now equals 'white supremacism'. BAD!

That's right, children, this racist attitude is very dangerous as well as extremely 'intolerant'.

Don't believe so?

Just ask any proud, Zionist, ethnic-cleansing Jew. He will tell you.

Ironically, it is the residual 'racist' thinking (by Whites) that apparently threatens all of humanity. Don't believe me? Listen to that expert! Watch that Academy-award-winning movie! Read that bestselling book! The message is clear. The chorus is in sync.

Whiteness and 'white privilege' still threaten the spectacular (though tragic) rise of 'persecuted' Jews, 'disadvantaged' blacks, 'oppressed' gays, as well as numerous other outcast groups who automatically deserve a leg up in our nation of immigrants.

What we have here is an insidious war by deception. It's fake news that's too omnipresent, too polished, and too immense to fully comprehend.

But why should advanced Westerners voluntarily surrender their extraordinary civilizations and innovative cultures to hoards of resentful invaders? The very idea is absurd on its face.

Yet it's happening.

Most Europeans and most European-derived Americans wish to retain their orderly and innovative cultures. This is wrong? If not, then historic levels of White homogeneity should be preserved in these White civilizations. Demographics determine a nation's character. Why not preserve them?

Because it's racist.

Without commonality and tradition and continuity however a nation is lost. It becomes merely a spot on a map. Even the Dali Lama said as much. He recently urged non-Europeans to return to their native lands and to give Europe back to Europeans. The (((MSM))) pretty much ignored this, but it resonated with this Euro-American. Is such advice not sane and sensible? Of course it is. But (((Big Media))) says otherwise.

Multiculturalism is a failing experiment. And the changes it brings can be irreversible. Meanwhile, 'democratic' Israel is marginalizing its non-Jews, caging them in ghettos, or expelling them altogether. Failing that, Israel just shoots or bombs them.

Jews know the value of commonality, similarity, national cohesion, trust and prosperity.

On the other hand, the multicultural Kool Aid that they are marketing outside of Israel is strictly for the goyim."

There's a long passage in Nietzsche which I can't find for now where he talks at length of the will to power of a particular group, irrationality, etc. - and it is very illuminating!

[[

I don't think I can find the said passage for the time being, but here are some passages from *The Antichrist* available on the Project Gutenberg site which are similar... - remember that with Nietzsche, apart from the absolutely brilliant moments of insight into "the human condition", the not infrequent entertainment, etc., his tendency to "over-schematise" or "over-simplify" things by not acknowledging, being ignorant of, ignoring,... certain significant historical-social realities (e.g. Christianity was the Paramount and Sole "Official" Religion-Ideology-Ideologem(e)s of Eastern Rome for about a Millennium, and that Empire or Cosmos overall managed to command a fairly large territory with clearly distinct ethnic groups, which obviously became much smaller over time, and which was eventually smashed (by other Christians) and then conquered by the Mohammedan Barbarians... yet it was still about 1,000 years... which is not bad going, given that ZIO-USA is going to struggle - so it seems - not only to reach say 200 years (1945 to 2145), but perhaps even 150 years to 2095... of course in the era of ZIO-USA and SATAN and the APE, things move much faster than in the Era of Hellenism and GOD... furthermore, notwithstanding all the Democratic Elements of Society carried over from the Ancient Greek world such as the Ekklesia and the Demos as Koina/ Commons etc. (see Contogeorgis), the Emperor and the Metropolis as City Regina constituted - at least symbolically, but also in practice - a very clear Hierarchy, and the fact that the Emperor could tax, wage war, etc., etc., etc., and also shift whole populations of Christian Hellenes from one part of the Empire to another, e.g. from Asia Minor to the Peloponnese after the Slavic Invasions in the 6th and 7th centuries etc., shows that "base equality" was not the only feature of Christianity - in other words, all religions and ideologies,

etc., can be adopted for political ends to certain circumstances, and there is no necessarily eternal "fixed essence" to any ideology/religion, just like to any culture, over the long run...)... anyway, enjoy the mad German! He is great fun!

"

24.

Here I barely touch upon the problem of the *origin* of Christianity. The *first* thing necessary to its solution is this: that Christianity is to be understood only by examining the soil from which it sprung—it is *not* a reaction against Jewish instincts; it is their inevitable product; it is simply one more step in the awe-inspiring logic of the Jews. In the words of the Saviour, “salvation is of the Jews.”^[4]—The *second* thing to remember is this: that the psychological type of the Galilean is still to be recognized, but it was only in its most degenerate form (which is at once maimed and overladen with foreign features) that it could serve in the manner in which it has been used: as a type of the *Saviour* of mankind.—

^[4]John iv, 22.

The Jews are the most remarkable people in the history of the world, for when they were confronted with the question, to be or not to be, they chose, with perfectly unearthly deliberation, to be *at any price*: this price involved a radical *falsification* of all nature, of all naturalness, of all reality, of the whole inner world, as well as of the outer. They put themselves *against* all those conditions under which, hitherto, a people had been able to live, or had even been *permitted* to live; out of themselves they evolved an idea which stood in direct opposition to *natural* conditions—one by one they distorted religion, civilization, morality, history and psychology until each became a *contradiction* of its *natural* *significance*. We meet with the same phenomenon later on, in an incalculably exaggerated form, but only as a copy: the Christian church, put beside the “people of God,” shows a complete lack of any claim to originality. Precisely for this reason the Jews are the most *fateful* people in the history of the world: their influence has so falsified the reasoning of mankind in this matter that today the Christian can cherish anti-Semitism without realizing that it is no more than the *final consequence of Judaism*.

In my “Genealogy of Morals” I give the first psychological explanation of the concepts underlying those two antithetical things, a *noble* morality and a *ressentiment* morality, the second of which is a mere product of the denial of the former. The Judaeo-Christian moral system belongs to the second division, and in every detail. In order to be able to say *Nay* to everything representing an *ascending* evolution of life—that is, to well-being, to power, to beauty, to self-approval—the instincts of *ressentiment*, here become downright genius, had to invent an *other* world in which the *acceptance of life* appeared as the most evil and abominable thing imaginable. Psychologically, the Jews are a people gifted with the very strongest vitality, so much so that when they found themselves facing impossible conditions of life they chose voluntarily, and with a profound talent for

self-preservation, the side of all those instincts which make for *décadence*—*not* as if mastered by them, but as if detecting in them a power by which “the world” could be *defied*. The Jews are the very opposite of *décadents*: they have simply been forced into *appearing* in that guise, and with a degree of skill approaching the *non plus ultra* of histrionic genius they have managed to put themselves at the head of all *décadent* movements (—for example, the Christianity of Paul—), and so make of them something stronger than any party frankly saying *Yes* to life. To the sort of men who reach out for power under Judaism and Christianity,—that is to say, to the *priestly* class—*décadence* is no more than a means to an end. Men of this sort have a vital interest in making mankind sick, and in confusing the values of “good” and “bad,” “true” and “false” in a manner that is not only dangerous to life, but also slanders it.

25.

The history of Israel is invaluable as a typical history of an attempt to *denaturize* all natural values: I point to five facts which bear this out. Originally, and above all in the time of the monarchy, Israel maintained the *right* attitude of things, which is to say, the natural attitude. Its Jahveh was an expression of its consciousness of power, its joy in itself, its hopes for itself: to him the Jews looked for victory and salvation and through him they expected nature to give them whatever was necessary to their existence—above all, rain. Jahveh is the god of Israel, and *consequently* the god of justice: this is the logic of every race that has power in its hands and a good conscience in the use of it. In the religious ceremonial of the Jews both aspects of this self-approval stand revealed. The nation is grateful for the high destiny that has enabled it to obtain dominion; it is grateful for the benign procession of the seasons, and for the good fortune attending its herds and its crops.—This view of things remained an ideal for a long while, even after it had been robbed of validity by tragic blows: anarchy within and the Assyrian without. But the people still retained, as a projection of their highest yearnings, that vision of a king who was at once a gallant warrior and an upright judge—a vision best visualized in the typical prophet (*i. e.*, critic and satirist of the moment), Isaiah.—But every hope remained unfulfilled. The old god no longer *could* do what he used to do. He ought to have been abandoned. But what actually happened? Simply this: the conception of him was *changed*—the conception of him was *denaturized*; this was the price that had to be paid for keeping him.—Jahveh, the god of “justice”—he is in accord with Israel *no more*, he no longer visualizes the national egoism; he is now a god only conditionally.... The public notion of this god now becomes merely a weapon in the hands of clerical agitators, who interpret all happiness as a reward and all unhappiness as a punishment for obedience or disobedience to him, for “sin”: that most fraudulent of all imaginable interpretations, whereby a “moral order of the world” is set up, and the fundamental concepts, “cause” and “effect,” are stood on their heads. Once natural causation has been swept out of the world by doctrines of reward and punishment some sort of *un-natural* causation becomes necessary: and all other varieties of the denial of nature follow it. A god who *demands*—in place of

a god who helps, who gives counsel, who is at bottom merely a name for every happy inspiration of courage and self-reliance.... *Morality* is no longer a reflection of the conditions which make for the sound life and development of the people; it is no longer the primary life-instinct; instead it has become abstract and in opposition to life—a fundamental perversion of the fancy, an “evil eye” on all things. *What* is Jewish, *what* is Christian morality? Chance robbed of its innocence; unhappiness polluted with the idea of “sin”; well-being represented as a danger, as a “temptation”; a physiological disorder produced by the canker worm of conscience....

26.

The concept of god falsified; the concept of morality falsified;—but even here Jewish priest-craft did not stop. The whole history of Israel ceased to be of any value: out with it!—These priests accomplished that miracle of falsification of which a great part of the Bible is the documentary evidence; with a degree of contempt unparalleled, and in the face of all tradition and all historical reality, they translated the past of their people into *religious* terms, which is to say, they converted it into an idiotic mechanism of salvation, whereby all offences against Jahveh were punished and all devotion to him was rewarded. We would regard this act of historical falsification as something far more shameful if familiarity with the *ecclesiastical* interpretation of history for thousands of years had not blunted our inclinations for uprightness *in historicis*. And the philosophers support the church: the *lie* about a “moral order of the world” runs through the whole of philosophy, even the newest. What is the meaning of a “moral order of the world”? That there is a thing called the will of God which, once and for all time, determines what man ought to do and what he ought not to do; that the worth of a people, or of an individual thereof, is to be measured by the extent to which they or he obey this will of God; that the destinies of a people or of an individual are *controlled* by this will of God, which rewards or punishes according to the degree of obedience manifested.—In place of all that pitiable *lie reality* has this to say: the *priest*, a parasitical variety of man who can exist only at the cost of every sound view of life, takes the name of God in vain: he calls that state of human society in which he himself determines the value of all things “the kingdom of God”; he calls the means whereby that state of affairs is attained “the will of God”; with cold-blooded cynicism he estimates all peoples, all ages and all individuals by the extent of their subservience or opposition to the power of the priestly order. One observes him at work: under the hand of the Jewish priesthood the *great* age of Israel became an age of decline; the Exile, with its long series of misfortunes, was transformed into a *punishment* for that great age—during which priests had not yet come into existence. Out of the powerful and *wholly free* heroes of Israel’s history they fashioned, according to their changing needs, either wretched bigots and hypocrites or men entirely “godless.” They reduced every great event to the idiotic formula: “obedient *or* disobedient to God.”—They went a step further: the “will of God” (in other words some means necessary for preserving the power of the priests) had to

be *determined*—and to this end they had to have a “revelation.” In plain English, a gigantic literary fraud had to be perpetrated, and “holy scriptures” had to be concocted—and so, with the utmost hierarchical pomp, and days of penance and much lamentation over the long days of “sin” now ended, they were duly published. The “will of God,” it appears, had long stood like a rock; the trouble was that mankind had neglected the “holy scriptures”.... But the “will of God” had already been revealed to Moses.... What happened? Simply this: the priest had formulated, once and for all time and with the strictest meticulousness, what tithes were to be paid to him, from the largest to the smallest (—not forgetting the most appetizing cuts of meat, for the priest is a great consumer of beefsteaks); in brief, he let it be known just *what he wanted*, what “the will of God” was.... From this time forward things were so arranged that the priest became *indispensable everywhere*; at all the great natural events of life, at birth, at marriage, in sickness, at death, not to say at the “*sacrifice*” (that is, at meal-times), the holy parasite put in his appearance, and proceeded to *denaturize* it—in his own phrase, to “sanctify” it.... For this should be noted: that every natural habit, every natural institution (the state, the administration of justice, marriage, the care of the sick and of the poor), everything demanded by the life-instinct, in short, everything that has any value *in itself*, is reduced to absolute worthlessness and even made the *reverse* of valuable by the parasitism of priests (or, if you chose, by the “moral order of the world”). The fact requires a sanction—a power to *grant values* becomes necessary, and the only way it can create such values is by denying nature.... The priest depreciates and desecrates nature: it is only at this price that he can exist at all.—Disobedience to God, which actually means to the priest, to “the law,” now gets the name of “sin”; the means prescribed for “reconciliation with God” are, of course, precisely the means which bring one most effectively under the thumb of the priest; he alone can “save”.... Psychologically considered, “sins” are indispensable to every society organized on an ecclesiastical basis; they are the only reliable weapons of power; the priest *lives* upon sins; it is necessary to him that there be “sinning”.... Prime axiom: “God forgiveth him that repenteth”—in plain English, *him that submitteth to the priest*.

27.

Christianity sprang from a soil so corrupt that on it everything natural, every natural value, every *reality* was opposed by the deepest instincts of the ruling class—it grew up as a sort of war to the death upon reality, and as such it has never been surpassed. The “holy people,” who had adopted priestly values and priestly names for all things, and who, with a terrible logical consistency, had rejected everything of the earth as “unholy,” “worldly,” “sinful”—this people put its instinct into a final form that was logical to the point of self-annihilation: as *Christianity* it actually denied even the last form of reality, the “holy people,” the “chosen people,” *Jewish* reality itself. The phenomenon is of the first order of importance: the small insurrectionary movement which took the name of Jesus of Nazareth is simply the Jewish instinct *redivivus*—in other words, it is the priestly instinct come to such a pass that it can no longer endure the priest as a fact; it is the discovery of a

state of existence even more fantastic than any before it, of a vision of life even more *unreal* than that necessary to an ecclesiastical organization. Christianity actually *denies* the church....

I am unable to determine what was the target of the insurrection said to have been led (whether rightly or *wrongly*) by Jesus, if it was not the Jewish church—"church" being here used in exactly the same sense that the word has today. It was an insurrection against the "good and just," against the "prophets of Israel," against the whole hierarchy of society—*not* against corruption, but against caste, privilege, order, formalism. It was *unbelief* in "superior men," a Nay flung at everything that priests and theologians stood for. But the hierarchy that was called into question, if only for an instant, by this movement was the structure of piles which, above everything, was necessary to the safety of the Jewish people in the midst of the "waters"—it represented their *last* possibility of survival; it was the final *residuum* of their independent political existence; an attack upon it was an attack upon the most profound national instinct, the most powerful national will to live, that has ever appeared on earth. This saintly anarchist, who aroused the people of the abyss, the outcasts and "sinners," the Chandala of Judaism, to rise in revolt against the established order of things—and in language which, if the Gospels are to be credited, would get him sent to Siberia today—this man was certainly a political criminal, at least in so far as it was possible to be one in so *absurdly unpolitical* a community. This is what brought him to the cross: the proof thereof is to be found in the inscription that was put upon the cross. He died for his *own* sins—there is not the slightest ground for believing, no matter how often it is asserted, that he died for the sins of others. —"

and

"

44.

—The gospels are invaluable as evidence of the corruption that was already persistent *within* the primitive community. That which Paul, with the cynical logic of a rabbi, later developed to a conclusion was at bottom merely a process of decay that had begun with the death of the Saviour.—These gospels cannot be read too carefully; difficulties lurk behind every word. I confess—I hope it will not be held against me—that it is precisely for this reason that they offer first-rate joy to a psychologist—as the *opposite* of all merely naïve corruption, as refinement *par excellence*, as an artistic triumph in psychological corruption. The gospels, in fact, stand alone. The Bible as a whole is not to be compared to them. Here we are among Jews: this is the *first* thing to be borne in mind if we are not to lose the thread of the matter. This positive genius for conjuring up a delusion of personal "holiness" unmatched anywhere else, either in books or by men; this elevation of fraud in word and attitude to the level of an *art*—all this is not an accident due to the chance talents of an individual, or to any violation of nature. The thing responsible is *race*. The whole of Judaism appears in Christianity as the art of concocting holy lies, and there,

after many centuries of earnest Jewish training and hard practice of Jewish technic, the business comes to the stage of mastery. The Christian, that *ultima ratio* of lying, is the Jew all over again—he is *threefold* the Jew.... The underlying will to make use only of such concepts, symbols and attitudes as fit into priestly practice, the instinctive repudiation of every *other* mode of thought, and every other method of estimating values and utilities—this is not only tradition, it is *inheritance*: only as an inheritance is it able to operate with the force of nature. The whole of mankind, even the best minds of the best ages (with one exception, perhaps hardly human—), have permitted themselves to be deceived. The gospels have been read as a *book of innocence* ... surely no small indication of the high skill with which the trick has been done.—Of course, if we could actually *see* these astounding bigots and bogus saints, even if only for an instant, the farce would come to an end,—and it is precisely because *I* cannot read a word of theirs without seeing their attitudinizing that *I have made an end of them*.... I simply cannot endure the way they have of rolling up their eyes.—For the majority, happily enough, books are mere *literature*.—Let us not be led astray: they say “judge not,” and yet they condemn to hell whoever stands in their way. In letting God sit in judgment they judge themselves; in glorifying God they glorify themselves; in *demanding* that every one show the virtues which they themselves happen to be capable of—still more, which they *must* have in order to remain on top—they assume the grand air of men struggling for virtue, of men engaging in a war that virtue may prevail. “We live, we die, we sacrifice ourselves *for the good*” (—“the truth,” “the light,” “the kingdom of God”): in point of fact, they simply do what they cannot help doing. Forced, like hypocrites, to be sneaky, to hide in corners, to slink along in the shadows, they convert their necessity into a *duty*: it is on grounds of duty that they account for their lives of humility, and that humility becomes merely one more proof of their piety.... Ah, that humble, chaste, charitable brand of fraud! “Virtue itself shall bear witness for us.”... One may read the gospels as books of *moral* seduction: these petty folks fasten themselves to morality—they know the uses of morality! Morality is the best of all devices for leading mankind *by the nose*!—The fact is that the conscious conceit of the chosen here disguises itself as modesty: it is in this way that *they*, the “community,” the “good and just,” range themselves, once and for always, on one side, the side of “the truth”—and the rest of mankind, “the world,” on the other.... In *that* we observe the most fatal sort of megalomania that the earth has ever seen: little abortions of bigots and liars began to claim exclusive rights in the concepts of “God,” “the truth,” “the light,” “the spirit,” “love,” “wisdom” and “life,” as if these things were synonyms of themselves and thereby they sought to fence themselves off from the “world”; little super-Jews, ripe for some sort of madhouse, turned values upside down in order to meet *their* notions, just as if the Christian were the meaning, the salt, the standard and even the *last judgment* of all the rest.... The whole disaster was only made possible by the fact that there already existed in the world a similar megalomania, allied to this one in race, to wit, the *Jewish*: once a chasm began to yawn between Jews and Judaeo-Christians, the latter had no choice but to employ the self-preservative measures that the Jewish instinct had devised, even *against* the Jews

themselves, whereas the Jews had employed them only against non-Jews. The Christian is simply a Jew of the "reformed" confession.—"

from *The Genealogy of Morals*

" 7.

The reader will have already surmised with what ease the priestly mode of valuation can branch off from the knightly aristocratic mode, and then develop into the very antithesis of the latter: special impetus is given to this opposition, by every occasion when the castes of the priests and warriors confront each other with mutual jealousy and cannot agree over the prize. The knightly-aristocratic "values" are based on a careful cult of the physical, on a flowering, rich, and even effervescing healthiness, that goes considerably beyond what is necessary for maintaining life, on war, adventure, the chase, the dance, the tourney—on everything, in fact, which is contained in strong, free, and joyous action. The priestly-aristocratic mode of valuation is—we have seen—based on other hypotheses: it is bad enough for this class when it is a question of war! Yet the priests are, as is notorious, *the worst enemies*—why? Because they are the weakest. Their weakness causes their hate to expand into a monstrous and sinister shape, a shape which is most crafty and most poisonous. The really great haters in the history of the world have always been priests, who are also the cleverest haters—in comparison with the cleverness of priestly revenge, every other piece of cleverness is practically negligible. Human history would be too fatuous for anything were it not for the cleverness imported into it by the [\[Pg 30\]](#) weak—take at once the most important instance. All the world's efforts against the "aristocrats," the "mighty," the "masters," the "holders of power," are negligible by comparison with what has been accomplished against those classes by *the Jews*—the Jews, that priestly nation which eventually realised that the one method of effecting satisfaction on its enemies and tyrants was by means of a radical transvaluation of values, which was at the same time an act of the *cleverest revenge*. Yet the method was only appropriate to a nation of priests, to a nation of the most jealously nursed priestly revengefulness. It was the Jews who, in opposition to the aristocratic equation (good = aristocratic = beautiful = happy = loved by the gods), dared with a terrifying logic to suggest the contrary equation, and indeed to maintain with the teeth of the most profound hatred (the hatred of weakness) this contrary

equation, namely, "the wretched are alone the good; the poor, the weak, the lowly, are alone the good; the suffering, the needy, the sick, the loathsome, are the only ones who are pious, the only ones who are blessed, for them alone is salvation—but you, on the other hand, you aristocrats, you men of power, you are to all eternity the evil, the horrible, the covetous, the insatiate, the godless; eternally also shall you be the unblessed, the cursed, the damned!" We know who it was who reaped the heritage of this Jewish transvaluation. In the context of the monstrous and inordinately fateful initiative which the Jews have exhibited in connection with [\[Pg 31\]](#) this most fundamental of all declarations of war, I remember the passage which came to my pen on another occasion (*Beyond Good and Evil*, Aph. 195)—that it was, in fact, with the Jews that the *revolt of the slaves* begins in the sphere of *morals*; that revolt which has behind it a history of two millennia, and which at the present day has only moved out of our sight, because it—has achieved victory.

8.

But you understand this not? You have no eyes for a force which has taken two thousand years to achieve victory?—There is nothing wonderful in this: all *lengthy* processes are hard to see and to realise. But *this* is what took place: from the trunk of that tree of revenge and hate, Jewish hate,—that most profound and sublime hate, which creates ideals and changes old values to new creations, the like of which has never been on earth,—there grew a phenomenon which was equally incomparable, *a new love*, the most profound and sublime of all kinds of love;—and from what other trunk could it have grown? But beware of supposing that this love has soared on its upward growth, as in any way a real negation of that thirst for revenge, as an antithesis to the Jewish hate! No, the contrary is the truth! This love grew out of that hate, as its crown, as its triumphant crown, circling wider and wider amid the clarity and fulness of the sun, and pursuing in the very kingdom of light and height its goal of hatred, its victory, its spoil, its strategy, [\[Pg 32\]](#) with the same intensity with which the roots of that tree of hate sank into everything which was deep and evil with increasing stability and increasing desire. This Jesus of Nazareth, the incarnate gospel of love, this "Redeemer" bringing salvation and victory to the poor, the sick, the sinful—was he not really temptation in its most sinister and irresistible form, temptation to take the tortuous path to those very *Jewish* values and

those very Jewish ideals? Has not Israel really obtained the final goal of its sublime revenge, by the tortuous paths of this "Redeemer," for all that he might pose as Israel's adversary and Israel's destroyer? Is it not due to the black magic of a really *great* policy of revenge, of a far-seeing, burrowing revenge, both acting and calculating with slowness, that Israel himself must repudiate before all the world the actual instrument of his own revenge and nail it to the cross, so that all the world—that is, all the enemies of Israel—could nibble without suspicion at this very bait? Could, moreover, any human mind with all its elaborate ingenuity invent a bait that was more truly *dangerous*? Anything that was even equivalent in the power of its seductive, intoxicating, defiling, and corrupting influence to that symbol of the holy cross, to that awful paradox of a "god on the cross," to that mystery of the unthinkable, supreme, and utter horror of the self-crucifixion of a god for the *salvation of man*? It is at least certain that *sub hoc signo* Israel, with its revenge and transvaluation of all values, has up to the present always triumphed again over [\[Pg 33\]](#) all other ideals, over all more aristocratic ideals.

9.

"But why do you talk of nobler ideals? Let us submit to the facts; that the people have triumphed—or the slaves, or the populace, or the herd, or whatever name you care to give them—if this has happened through the Jews, so be it! In that case no nation ever had a greater mission in the world's history. The 'masters' have been done away with; the morality of the vulgar man has triumphed. This triumph may also be called a blood-poisoning (it has mutually fused the races)—I do not dispute it; but there is no doubt but that this intoxication has succeeded. The 'redemption' of the human race (that is, from the masters) is progressing swimmingly; everything is obviously becoming Judaised, or Christianised, or vulgarised (what is there in the words?). It seems impossible to stop the course of this poisoning through the whole body politic of mankind—but its *tempo* and pace may from the present time be slower, more delicate, quieter, more discreet—there is time enough. In view of this context has the Church nowadays any necessary purpose? has it, in fact, a right to live? Or could man get on without it? *Quæritur*. It seems that it fetters and retards this tendency, instead of accelerating it. Well, even that might be its utility. The

Church certainly is a crude and boorish institution, that is repugnant to an intelligence with any pretence at delicacy, to a [\[Pg 34\]](#)

really modern taste. Should it not at any rate learn to be somewhat more subtle? It alienates nowadays, more than it allures. Which of us would, forsooth, be a freethinker if there were no Church? It is the Church which repels us, not its poison—apart from the Church we like the poison." This is the epilogue of a freethinker to my discourse, of an honourable animal (as he has given abundant proof), and a democrat to boot; he had up to that time listened to me, and could not endure my silence, but for me, indeed, with regard to this topic there is much on which to be silent."

from *The Twilight of the Idols*:

"24

Here I only touch upon the problem of the origin [\[Pg 154\]](#) of Christianity. The first principle of its solution reads: Christianity can be understood only in relation to the soil out of which it grew,—it is not a counter-movement against the Jewish instinct, it is the rational outcome of the latter, one step further in its appalling logic. In the formula of the Saviour: "for Salvation is of the Jews."—The second principle is: the psychological type of the Galilean is still recognisable, but it was only in a state of utter degeneration (which is at once a distortion and an overloading with foreign features) that he was able to serve the purpose for which he has been used,—namely, as the type of a Redeemer of mankind.

The Jews are the most remarkable people in the history of the world, because when they were confronted with the question of Being or non-Being, with simply uncanny deliberateness, they preferred Being *at any price*: this price was the fundamental *falsification* of all Nature, all the naturalness and all the reality, of the inner quite as much as of the outer world. They hedged themselves in behind all those conditions under which hitherto a people has been able to live, has been allowed to live; of themselves they created an idea which was the reverse of *natural* conditions,—each in turn, they twisted first religion, then the cult, then morality, history and psychology, about in a manner so perfectly hopeless that they were made *to contradict their natural value*. We meet with the same phenomena again, and exaggerated to an incalculable degree, although only as a copy:—the Christian Church as compared with the "chosen people," lacks all claim to

originality. Precisely on this account the Jews are the most *fatal*[\[Pg 155\]](#) people in the history of the world: their ultimate influence has falsified mankind to such an extent, that even to this day the Christian can be anti-Semitic in spirit, without comprehending that he himself is the *final consequence of Judaism*.

It was in my "Genealogy of Morals" that I first gave a psychological exposition of the idea of the antithesis noble and *resentment-morality*, the latter having arisen out of an attitude of negation to the former: but this is Judæo-Christian morality heart and soul. In order to be able to say Nay to everything that represents the ascending movement of life, prosperity, power, beauty, and self-affirmation on earth, the instinct of resentment, become genius, had to invent *another world*, from the standpoint of which that *Yea-saying* to life appeared as *the* most evil and most abominable thing. From the psychological standpoint the Jewish people are possessed of the toughest vitality. Transplanted amid impossible conditions, with profound self-preservative intelligence, it voluntarily took the side of all the instincts of decadence,—*not* as though dominated by them, but because it detected a power in them by means of which it could assert itself *against* "the world." The Jews are the opposite of all *decadents*: they have been forced to represent them to the point of illusion, and with a *non plus ultra* of histrionic genius, they have known how to set themselves at the head of all decadent movements (St Paul and Christianity for instance), in order to create something from them which is stronger than every party *saying Yea to life*. For the category of men which aspires to power in Judaism and Christianity,[\[Pg 156\]](#)—that is to say, for the sacerdotal class, decadence is but a *means*; this category of men has a vital interest in making men sick, and in turning the notions "good" and "bad," "true" and "false," upside down in a manner which is not only dangerous to life, but also slanders it.

The history of Israel is invaluable as the typical history of every *denaturalization* of natural values: let me point to five facts which relate thereto. Originally, and above all in the period of the kings, even Israel's attitude to all things was the *right* one — that is to say, the natural one. Its Jehovah was the expression of its consciousness of power, of its joy over itself, of its hope for itself: victory and salvation were expected from him, through him it was confident that Nature would give what a people

requires—above all rain. Jehovah is the God of Israel, and *consequently* the God of justice: this is the reasoning of every people which is in the position of power, and which has a good conscience in that position. In the solemn cult both sides of this self-affirmation of a people find expression: it is grateful for the great strokes of fate by means of which it became uppermost; it is grateful for the regularity in the succession of the seasons and for all good fortune in the rearing of cattle and in the tilling of the soil.—This state of affairs remained the ideal for some considerable time, even after it had been swept away in a deplorable manner by anarchy from within and the Assyrians from without. But the people still retained, as their highest desideratum, that vision [\[Pg 157\]](#) of a king who was a good soldier and a severe judge; and he who retained it most of all was that typical prophet (—that is to say, critic and satirist of the age), Isaiah.—But all hopes remained unrealised. The old God was no longer able to do what he had done formerly. He ought to have been dropped. What happened? The idea of him was changed,—the idea of him was denaturalised: this was the price they paid for retaining him.—Jehovah, the God of "Justice,"—is no longer one with Israel, no longer the expression of a people's sense of dignity: he is only a god on certain conditions.... The idea of him becomes a weapon in the hands of priestly agitators who henceforth interpret all happiness as a reward, all unhappiness as a punishment for disobedience to God, for "sin": that most fraudulent method of interpretation which arrives at a so-called "moral order of the Universe," by means of which the concept "cause" and "effect" is turned upside down. Once natural causation has been swept out of the world by reward and punishment, a causation *hostile to nature* becomes necessary; whereupon all the forms of unnaturalness follow. A God who *demands*,—in the place of a God who helps, who advises, who is at bottom only a name for every happy inspiration of courage and of self-reliance.... Morality is no longer the expression of the conditions of life and growth, no longer the most fundamental instinct of life, but it has become abstract, it has become the opposite of life,—Morality as the fundamental perversion of the imagination, as the "evil eye" for all things. What is Jewish morality, what is Christian morality? Chance robbed of its innocence; unhappiness [\[Pg 158\]](#) polluted with the idea of "sin"; well-being interpreted as a danger, as a "temptation"; physiological indisposition poisoned by means of the canker-worm of conscience....

The concept of God falsified; the concept of morality falsified: but the Jewish priesthood did not stop at this. No use could be made of the whole *history* of Israel, therefore it must go! These priests accomplished that miracle of falsification, of which the greater part of the Bible is the document: with unparalleled contempt and in the teeth of all tradition and historical facts, they interpreted their own people's past in a religious manner,—that is to say, they converted it into a ridiculous mechanical process of salvation, on the principle that all sin against Jehovah led to punishment, and that all pious worship of Jehovah led to reward. We would feel this shameful act of historical falsification far more poignantly if the ecclesiastical interpretation of history through millenniums had not blunted almost all our sense for the demands of uprightness *in historicis*. And the church is seconded by the philosophers: *the* of "a moral order of the universe" permeates the whole development even of more modern philosophy. What does a "moral order of the universe" mean? That once and for all there is such a thing as a will of God which determines what man has to do and what he has to leave undone; that the value of a people or of an individual is measured according to how much or how little the one or the other obeys the will of God; that in the destinies [\[Pg 159\]](#) of a people or of an individual, the will of God shows itself dominant, that is to say it punishes or rewards according to the degree of obedience. In the place of this miserable falsehood, *reality* says: a parasitical type of man, who can flourish only at the cost of all the healthy elements of life, the priest abuses the name of God: he calls that state of affairs in which the priest determines the value of things "the Kingdom of God"; he calls the means whereby such a state of affairs is attained or maintained, "the Will of God"; with cold-blooded cynicism he measures peoples, ages and individuals according to whether they favour or oppose the ascendancy of the priesthood. Watch him at work: in the hands of the Jewish priesthood the Augustan Age in the history of Israel became an age of decline; the exile, the protracted misfortune transformed itself into eternal *punishment* for the Augustan Age—that age in which the priest did not yet exist Out of the mighty and thoroughly free-born figures of the history of Israel, they made, according to their requirements, either wretched bigots and hypocrites, or "godless ones": they simplified the psychology of every great event to the idiotic formula "obedient or disobedient to God."—A step further: the "Will of God," that is to say the self-preservative measures of the priesthood, must be known—to this end a "revelation" is necessary. In plain English:

a stupendous literary fraud becomes necessary, "holy scriptures" are discovered,—and they are published abroad with all hieratic pomp, with days of penance and lamentations over the long state Of "sin." The "Will of [Pg 160](#) God" has long stood firm: the whole of the trouble lies in the fact that the "Holy Scriptures" have been discarded.... Moses was already the "Will of God" revealed.... What had happened? With severity and pedantry, the priest had formulated once and for all—even to the largest and smallest contributions that were to be paid to him (—not forgetting the daintiest portions of meat; for the priest is a consumer of beef-steaks)—*what he wanted*, "what the Will of God was." ... Hence-forward everything became so arranged that the priests were *indispensable everywhere*. At all the natural events of life, at birth, at marriage, at the sick-bed, at death,—not to speak of the sacrifice ("the meal"),—the holy parasite appears in order to denaturalise, or in his language, to "sanctify," everything.... For this should be understood: every natural custom, every natural institution (the State, the administration of justice, marriage, the care of the sick and the poor), every demand inspired by the instinct of life, in short everything that has a value in itself, is rendered absolutely worthless and even dangerous through the parasitism of the priest (or of the "moral order of the universe"): a sanction after the fact is required,—a *power which imparts value* is necessary, which in so doing says, Nay to nature, and which by this means alone *creates* a valuation.... The priest depreciates and desecrates nature: it is only at this price that he exists at all.—Disobedience to God, that is to say, to the priest, to the "law," now receives the name of "sin"; the means of "reconciling one's self with God" are of course of a nature which [Pg 161](#) render subordination to the priesthood all the more fundamental: the priest alone is able to "save." ... From the psychological standpoint, in every society organised upon a hieratic basis, "sins" are indispensable: they are the actual weapons of power, the priest *lives* upon sins, it is necessary for him that people should "sin." ... Supreme axiom: "God forgiveth him that repenteth"—in plain English: *him that submitteth himself to the priest*.

Christianity grew out of an utterly *false* soil, in which all nature, every natural value, every *reality* had the deepest instincts of the ruling class against it; it was a form of deadly hostility to reality which has never been surpassed. The "holy people" which

had retained only priestly values and priestly names for all things, and which, with a logical consistency that is terrifying, had divorced itself from everything still powerful on earth as if it were "unholy," "worldly," "sinful,"—this people created a final formula for its instinct which was consistent to the point of self-suppression; as *Christianity* it denied even the last form of reality, the "holy people," the "chosen people," *Jewish* reality itself. The case is of supreme interest: the small insurrectionary movement christened with the name of Jesus of Nazareth, is the Jewish instinct *over again*,—in other words, it is the sacerdotal instinct which can no longer endure the priest as a fact; it is the discovery of a kind of life even more fantastic than the one previously conceived, a vision of life which is even more unreal than that which the organisation[[Pg 162](#)] of a church stipulates. Christianity denies the church.^[3]

I fail to see against whom was directed the insurrection of which rightly or *wrongly* Jesus is understood to have been the promoter, if it were not directed against the Jewish church,—the word "church" being used here in precisely the same sense in which it is used to-day. It was an insurrection against the "good and the just," against the "prophets of Israel," against the hierarchy of society—not against the latter's corruption, but against caste, privilege, order, formality. It was the lack of faith in "higher men," it was a "Nay" uttered against everything that was tinged with the blood of priests and theologians. But the hierarchy which was set in question if only temporarily by this movement, formed the construction of piles upon which, alone, the Jewish people was able to subsist in the midst of the "waters"; it was that people's *last* chance of survival wrested from the world at enormous pains, the *residuum* of its political autonomy: to attack this construction was tantamount to attacking the most profound popular instinct, the most tenacious national will to live that has ever existed on earth. This saintly anarchist who called the lowest of the low, the outcasts and "sinners," the Chandala of Judaism, to revolt against the established order of things (and in[[Pg 163](#)]

language which, if the gospels are to be trusted, would get one sent to Siberia even to-day)—this man was a political criminal in so far as political criminals were possible in a community so absurdly non-political. This brought him to the cross: the proof of this is the inscription found thereon. He died for *his* sins—and no matter how often the contrary has been asserted there is absolutely nothing to show that he died for the sins of others."

Origin of Sin.—Sin, as it is at present felt wherever Christianity prevails or has prevailed, is a Jewish feeling and a Jewish invention; and in respect to this background of all Christian morality, Christianity has in fact aimed at "Judaising" the whole world. To what an extent this has succeeded in Europe is traced most accurately in the extent of our alienness to Greek antiquity—a world without the feeling of sin—in our sentiments even at present; in spite of all the good will to approximation and assimilation, which whole generations and many distinguished individuals have not failed to display. "Only when thou *repentest* is God gracious to thee"—that would arouse the laughter or the wrath of a Greek: he would say, "Slaves may have such sentiments." Here a mighty being, an almighty being, and yet a revengeful being, is presupposed; his power is so great that no injury whatever can be done to him, except in the point of honour. Every sin is an infringement of respect, a *crimen læsæ majestatis divinæ*—and nothing more! Contrition, degradation, rolling-in-the-dust,—these are the first and 175 last conditions on which his favour depends: the restoration, therefore, of his divine honour! If injury be caused otherwise by sin, if a profound, spreading evil be propagated by it, an evil which, like a disease, attacks and strangles one man after another—that does not trouble this honour-craving Oriental in heaven; sin is an offence against him, not against mankind!—to him on whom he has bestowed his favour he bestows also this indifference to the natural consequences of sin. God and mankind are here thought of as separated, as so antithetical that sin against the latter cannot be at all possible,—all deeds are to be looked upon *solely with respect to their supernatural consequences*, and not with respect to their natural results: it is thus that the Jewish feeling, to which all that is natural seems unworthy in itself, would have things. The *Greeks*, on the other hand, were more familiar with the thought that transgression also may have dignity,—even theft, as in the case of Prometheus, even the slaughtering of cattle as the expression of frantic jealousy, as in the case of Ajax; in their need to attribute dignity to transgression and embody it therein, they

invented *tragedy*,—an art and a delight, which in its profoundest essence has remained alien to the Jew, in spite of all his poetic endowment and taste for the sublime.

136.

The Chosen People.—The Jews, who regard themselves as the chosen people among the nations, and that too because they are the moral genius among the nations (in virtue of their capacity for *despising* ¹⁷⁶the human in themselves *more* than any other people)—the Jews have a pleasure in their divine monarch and saint similar to that which the French nobility had in Louis XIV. This nobility had allowed its power and autocracy to be taken from it, and had become contemptible: in order not to feel this, in order to be able to forget it, an *unequalled* royal magnificence, royal authority and plenitude of power was needed, to which there was access only for the nobility. As in accordance with this privilege they raised themselves to the elevation of the court, and from that elevation saw everything under them,—saw everything contemptible,—they got beyond all uneasiness of conscience. They thus elevated intentionally the tower of the royal power more and more into the clouds, and set the final coping-stone of their own power thereon.

137.

Spoken in Parable.—A Jesus Christ was only possible in a Jewish landscape—I mean in one over which the gloomy and sublime thunder-cloud of the angry Jehovah hung continually. Here only was the rare, sudden flashing of a single sunbeam through the dreadful, universal and continuous nocturnal-day regarded as a miracle of "love," as a beam of the most unmerited "grace." Here only could Christ dream of his rainbow and celestial ladder on which God descended to man; everywhere else the clear weather and the sun were considered the rule and the commonplace.

¹⁷⁷

138.

The Error of Christ.—The founder of Christianity thought there was nothing from which men suffered so much as from their sins:—it was his error, the error of him

who felt himself without sin, to whom experience was lacking in this respect! It was thus that his soul filled with that marvellous, fantastic pity which had reference to a trouble that even among his own people, the inventors of sin, was rarely a great trouble! But Christians understood subsequently how to do justice to their master, and to sanctify his error into a "truth."

139.

Colour of the Passions.—Natures such as the apostle Paul, have an evil eye for the passions; they learn to know only the filthy, the distorting, and the heart-breaking in them,—their ideal aim, therefore, is the annihilation of the passions; in the divine they see complete purification from passion. The Greeks, quite otherwise than Paul and the Jews, directed their ideal aim precisely to the passions, and loved, elevated, embellished and deified them: in passion they evidently not only felt themselves happier, but also purer and diviner than otherwise.—And now the Christians? Have they wished to become Jews in this respect? Have they perhaps become Jews!

140.

Too Jewish.—If God had wanted to become an object of love, he would first of all have had to ¹⁷⁸forgo judging and justice:—a judge, and even a gracious judge, is no object of love. The founder of Christianity showed too little of the finer feelings in this respect—being a Jew.

348.

The Origin of the Learned.—The learned man in Europe grows out of all the different ranks and social conditions, like a plant requiring no specific soil: on that account he belongs essentially and involuntarily to the partisans of democratic thought. But this origin betrays itself. If one has trained one's glance to some extent to recognise in a learned book or scientific treatise the intellectual *idiosyncrasy* of the learned man—all of them have such idiosyncrasy,—and if we take it by surprise, we shall almost always get a glimpse behind it of the "antecedent history" of the ²⁸⁸learned man and his family, especially of the nature of their callings and occupations. Where the feeling finds expression, "That is at last proved, I am now

done with it," it is commonly the ancestor in the blood and instincts of the learned man that approves of the "accomplished work" in the nook from which he sees things;—the belief in the proof is only an indication of what has been looked upon for ages by a laborious family as "good work." Take an example: the sons of registrars and office-clerks of every kind, whose main task has always been to arrange a variety of material, distribute it in drawers, and systematise it generally, evince, when they become learned men, an inclination to regard a problem as almost solved when they have systematised it. There are philosophers who are at bottom nothing but systematising brains—the formal part of the paternal occupation has become its essence to them. The talent for classifications, for tables of categories, betrays something; it is not for nothing that a person is the child of his parents. The son of an advocate will also have to be an advocate as investigator: he seeks as a first consideration, to carry the point in his case, as a second consideration, he perhaps seeks to be in the right. One recognises the sons of Protestant clergymen and schoolmasters by the naïve assurance with which as learned men they already assume their case to be proved, when it has but been presented by them staunchly and warmly: they are thoroughly accustomed to people *believing* in them,—it belonged to their fathers' "trade"! ^[289] A Jew, contrariwise, in accordance with his business surroundings and the past of his race, is least of all accustomed—to people believing him. Observe Jewish scholars with regard to this matter,—they all lay great stress on logic, that is to say, on *compelling* assent by means of reasons; they know that they must conquer thereby, even when race and class antipathy is against them, even where people are unwilling to believe them. For in fact, nothing is more democratic than logic: it knows no respect of persons, and takes even the crooked nose as straight. (In passing we may remark that in respect to logical thinking, in respect to *cleaner* intellectual habits, Europe is not a little indebted to the Jews; above all the Germans, as being a lamentably *dérisonnable* race, who, even at the present day, must always have their "heads washed"^[11] in the first place. Wherever the Jews have attained to influence, they have taught to analyse more subtly, to argue more acutely, to write more clearly and purely: it has always been their problem to bring a people "to *raison*.")"

There are also of course many other quotes by the "crazy German", and being the great stylist that he was, he more often than not combined entertainment with insight (remember to consult P.K. on power and Nietzsche in the introduction to "The philosopher and power")...

"the Jewish instinct of the "chosen": they claim all the virtues for themselves without further ado, and count the rest of the world their opposites; a profound sign of a vulgar soul;"

"People of the basest origin, in part rabble, outcasts not only from good but also from respectable society, raised away from even the smell of culture, without discipline, without knowledge, without the remotest suspicion that there is such a thing as conscience in spiritual matters; simply — Jews: with an instinctive ability to create an advantage, a means of seduction out of every superstitious supposition, out of ignorance itself."

(*Will to power*, 197, 199 (Spring-Fall 1887) Translated by Walter Kaufmann and R. J. Hollingdale Edited by Walter Kaufmann

https://archive.org/stream/FriedrichNietzscheTheWillToPower/Friedrich%20Nietzsche%20-%20The%20Will%20to%20Power_djvu.txt?temp-new-window-replacement=true

these quotes above do not mean that the Jews are a different kind of human, having social-ontological/anthropological characteristics other humans don't have, but they can take on meaning in specific, concrete historical contexts/societies where there is specific and concrete evidence of GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE ACCUMULATIONS of FORMS OF POWER).

This is very interesting in terms of the history of ideas:

The whole fatality was made possible by the presence in the world already of a similar kind of megalomania, the Jewish (— once the chasm had opened up between the Jews and the Christian-Jews,

the Christian-Jews had to employ once more and in an ultimate intensification for their own self-preservation the self-preservative procedures devised by the Jewish instinct –); on the other hand, Greek moral philosophy had already done everything to prepare the way for and to make palatable moral fanaticism even among Greeks and Romans – Plato, the great viaduct of corruption, who first refused to see nature in morality, who had already debased the Greek gods with his concept “good,” who was already marked by Jewish bigotry (– in Egypt?) (202 (Spring-Fall 1887; rev. Spring-Fall 1888))

And this passage clearly shows that in the Greek world, or Roman world (and later Eastern Roman world), the Jews were never (? or nearly never?) allowed political power (whereas in the protestant/money/capitalistic-based world of England, Germany and the USA (but also in France. and to a lesser extent Italy re: Catholicism), esp. from the 19th century, influence on political power became like the second centre of their public activity connecting obviously with banking/trade etc.

This was also the case with the earliest Christian community (also Jewish community), whose presupposition is the absolutely unpolitical Jewish society. Christianity could grow only in the soil of Judaism, i.e., amidst a people that had already renounced politics and lived a kind of parasitic: existence within the Roman order of things. Christianity is a step further on: one is even more free to “emasculate” oneself – circumstances permit it. 204 (Spring-Fall 1887; rev. Spring-Fall 1888)

Very interesting here is the term "satyr" - so one could find ex post facto a strong implication of "degeneracy" or Hedonism in regard to Western mass-democratic culture... of course, ancient Greece, as we know, also had a strong "Dionysian" aspect... though again, in pre-mass democratic societies, birth-rates were not usually a problem and the

Greeks reproduced themselves sufficiently to be able to continue into the Christian era...

832 (Spring-Fall 1887)

The Jews approached genius in the sphere of art with Heinrich Heine and Offenbach, this most gifted and high-spirited satyr, who as a musician clung to the great tradition and who is for those who have more than mere ears a real liberation from the sentimental and at bottom degenerate musicians of German romanticism.

And Nietzsche rightly points out other groups' resentment at relative success in gaining power (though what Nietzsche does not point out is that if someone is not of the Jews it does not follow in logic that they have to necessarily "sit back and take it, or simply worship them".

(The anti-

Semites do not forgive the Jews for possessing "spirit" – and money.

Anti-Semites – another name for the "underprivileged.") 864 (March-June 1888)

Sorry, but this is just hilarious on one reading - I understand others would not find it funny(!):

"Unpleasant, even dangerous, qualities can be found in every nation and every individual: it is cruel to demand that the Jew be an exception. **In him, these qualities may even be dangerous and revolting to an unusual degree; and perhaps the young stock-exchange Jew is altogether the most disgusting invention of mankind.**" (*Human, all too human*, 1878, I.475)

SO AT THE END OF THE DAY, THERE IS NO "OBJECTIVE PSYCHOPATHOLOGISING" OF DISGUST - JUST JEWS (AND OTHERS WHO LOVE OR FOLLOW JEWS) TRYING TO ***JUSTIFY*** THAT THEIR GROUP SHOULD HAVE THE GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER BY SAYING THE OTHERS WHO DON'T LIKE THEM ARE TO BLAME BECAUSE THEY ARE "SICK" OR HAVE

"AUTHORITARIAN PERSONALITIES" WHEN THE JEWS HAVE, THROUGH PRIMITIVE SECRET SOCIETY NETWORKING ETC., ACCUMULATED THE GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER!!!, ETC., AS WELL AS TRYING TO EXPLAIN WHY PEOPLE RESIST THEIR GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE ACQUISITIONS OF FORMS OF POWER. WHAT IS REALLY THEREFORE ALWAYS AT PLAY IS ***POWER (which of course is always related to IDENTITY/COUNTER-IDENTITY, TASTE(LIKES/DISLIKES) etc.)*** AND HOW MUCH IN FORMS OF POWER GROUPS HAVE. IF YOU HAVE IT, YOU WANT TO KEEP IT AND INCREASE IT. IF YOU DON'T HAVE IT, AND CAN'T GET IT, YOU ARE ***DISGUSTED*** (THOUGH YOU DON'T HAVE TO NECESSARILY BE, IF YOU JUST ACCEPT IT OR ARE INDIFFERENT TO IT). IT'S AS SIMPLE AS THAT.

(I have to admit, it does take a while, but after you look carefully at the way *IT* operates, it's not that hard to work out, e.g. in a certain country which in the last 30 years as it "just happens" became "multi-cultural" incl. thanks to SCMP (Satanic Circus Monkey People) as governmental ministers etc., who brought non-SCMP into the country by the millions, without the native people ever being consulted about the massive in-flow of non-natives since the country is "democratic", and even though some of these now multi-cultural natives went on, inter alia to rape many thousands of native Sluts or Skanks et al. as products mostly of broken families etc., and whilst some 30 years later various now multi-cultural native members of a particular Party have become pissed off with certain Satanic Circus Monkey behaviour (which basically consists of lying to the out-group and "fixing" things in-group so they always possess and wield GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of power) so that the now native multi-cultural people end up going public incl. understanding Hitler, etc., etc., etc.,... and of course what the SCMP do is they go to their fellow SCMP who own the Mass Media and or GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY influence it, and the SCMP present themselves as the victims protesting with their placards etc. and their absolutely REVOLTING SCMP faces, "injustice" and "anti-SCMPism", when all along they had been exercising GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of power to muscle out of positions of power and of forms of power the initially non-native people they wanted in the country

in the first place. Then once an e.g. anti-Mohammedan political movement gets going, they as SCMP will have their people get involved in that too, and try to sow discord within the anti-Mohammedan movement overall, so that always anything that happens has significant SCMP involvement from the Far Left to the Far Right, which they water down deliberately to be a very, very, very SOFT Far Right, in fact more like a Centre-Left of the 2nd International (E. Bernstein and co.) up to the 1980s etc. HAHAAHAHAHA!!!... And if you end up in court against them "seeking justice" under the "impartial rule of law" - good luck with all of that... HAHAAHAHAHAHA!!! I know first-hand re: courts and the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE SCMP presence amongst practitioners and on the bench, HAHAAHAHAHAHA!!!... (this is not to say that (Zio-)USA and (Zio-)other countries weren't better places to live for many, many people than under hard, cruel communistic regimes etc.)... THIS, IN A NUTSHELL, IS HOW IT WORKS, MUTATIS MUTANDIS, EVERY TIME - SO FORGET ABOUT IT, IGNORE IT, MIND YOUR OWN BUSINESS (as all normal Anglo-Protestant origin people tell you to do (you do occasionally meet the odd Italo-Catholic who'll laugh about it with you, but generally not Anglo-Saxon types)... AND IT'S UP TO A COMPLETE CHANGE IN GEOPOLITICAL DYNAMICS (ChinaMan, Mohammedan, Ape-Anomie Man, someone else?) FOR THEM TO GET WHAT'S COMING TO THEM - BECAUSE IT WILL COME TO THEM. I've wasted the time I've wasted on them because I've dealt with them all my life and also because "a scientific observer of human affairs", if he is going to be worth anything, must observe and explain, if he can, *all* human affairs, without exception... and that's why great sociologists like Sombart and Weber dealt with them, but surprise surprise, once *they* took over GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE control of the Universities no honest research was ever done about them again in the mainstream. Conze wrote about them too, and I am sure his studies would be very revealing for they are really SCMP and Manifestations of SATAN and nothing else. I suppose though without Satan there is no God, without Darkness, no Light, so... And the other, most important reason, is that "for the term of my natural life" I hope to have scared anyone away so that P.K. can be left alone in peace with our very small "elite" SCMP circle of our own,... of the Mind,... who take great pleasure in knowing a lot of stuff, outside of IDEOLOGY, but who have no intention or reason to actually do anything in terms of engaging in politics.... Most people don't have the time, patience and hard mental discipline to get to where absolutely consistent scientific observation gets, i.e. P.K.'s work, and not my comments!!!)

All elites contain elites as mobs, gangsters, inner circles, inner inner circles, etc.. The question is if a people can handle having foreigners as their elites or not. Some individuals might not want that, but if they can't mobilise the people or simply people and they can't get other elites to... then the Destroying will Eventually come from "outside the system", i.e. another "system", and or with the Ape as Anomie. As an individual or a small group of

individuals you cannot possibly defeat about up to 800-900? years of banking and high finance in the medieval to modern version, the Mass Media and Mass Entertainment as SCMP Propaganda, etc., etc., etc.,... It is up to a significant "change in circumstances" - in the meantime, AVOID THEM if you can!!! HAHAAHAHAHA!!! And that does NOT mean that Durkheim and Simmel and Marx and Spinoza and Aron and many others weren't great. They were, but so were so many other non-SCMP! Good luck to all people, and hopefully everyone can find their own safe space either with Satan if you are a SCMP, or without Satan if you are a non-SCMP! HAHAAHAHAHAHA!!! All of this is Satire and Absolutely no harm is meant to anyone. Harm for people will arrive when it arrives whatever every one of us jointly and or severally may think... It's very important to prioritise in your life what you want to spend your time on... so stop wasting it, and if you are a man, then make sure you find a good woman, if you haven't already done so. The greatest fortune ever to befall me were women: the artists who are in Heaven, and a real one, who cooks, cleans, does all the housework, but is so independent and so admirable that I cannot but be an Angel myself towards her!!!!... And then there were my ancestors, our offspring, my parents (especially my father who instilled, inter alia, very harsh discipline in me) and P.K.. Every person has or should have important people in their lives, and good, quality relationships is the best we can do as humans. All wise people know that - except perhaps those burdened with the responsibility of engaging in really serious concentrations, manifestations and relations of Power.

A REMINDER: EVERYTHING WITHIN THIS SITE NOT BY P.K. OR A NAMED, SERIOUS AUTHOR, IS TOTAL FICTION AND BULLSHIT, SHIT, BULL, OR SIMPLY LITERARY SATIRE OF A MAD LITERARY PERSONA... INCL. WHAT IS ABOVE AND WHAT NOW FOLLOWS, AND OF COURSE NO NORMATIVE AND OR POLITICAL PROGRAMME OR PLAN OF ACTION IS BEING PROMOTED, SUGGESTED OR ENDORSED - CONCRETE, SPECIFIC POLITICAL PROGRAMMES ARE FOR POLITICIANS AND OR THOSE ENGAGED IN TRYING TO CHANGE PEOPLE'S MINDS RE: MATTERS WITHIN THE REALM OF THE POLITICAL, AND THIS SITE DOES NOT DO THAT EVER APART FROM NAMED AUTHORS

AND THEIR ARTICLES LINKED PROPOSING
A COURSE OF ACTION (even if possible
programmes are referred to in the
commentary, they are not being referred to
so that a reader should adopt such a
programme - it's always up to the reader, it's
always up to YOU to make up your mind, and
you're more than welcome to REJECT
EVERYTHING - this site DOES NOT CARE
whether you agree, disagree or are 'thinking
about it"...).

IT'S NOT ROCKET SCIENCE, FUCKING IDIOTS! LET'S SAY I HAD A LIFE OF 1000 YEARS AND I WANTED TO DEDICATE 20 YEARS TO STUDYING A PARTICULAR GROUP. WHAT I'D DO IS I'D START WITH SOMBART AND WEBER AND OF COURSE P.K.'s HISTORICAL SOCIOLOGY AS POINTS OF ORIENTATION, I WOULD SCRUTINISE MACDONALD'S TRILOGY (INCL. ITS STRENGTHS AND WEAKNESSES BASED ON HIS LACK OF BOTH HISTORICAL-SCIENTIFIC AND SOCIOLOGICAL-HISTORICAL KNOWLEDGE, AND, HIS VERY POOR KNOWLEDGE OF THE HISTORY OF IDEAS), I'D TAKE INTO CONSIDERATION ALL OF THE CRITICISM BY *****S - INCL. ALL THE INANE ZIO-TALMUDIC "LET'S TRY AND WORM OUR WAY OUT OF THIS" SOPHISTRY AND ADVANCED ZIO-LOBOTOMISED RETARDISM (PEOPLE LIKE ?????S DON'T EVEN WANT TO ACCEPT THAT A FACT IS A FACT; FACTS ARE FACTS, ETC.), I WOULD GATHER ALL THE

HISTORICAL DATA AVAILABLE RE: EUROPE INCL. RUSSIA AND THE USA (CANADA AND AUS. AND FROM ELSEWHERE), STARTING WITH THE INVOLVEMENT OF THIS PARTICULAR GROUP IN BANKING, FINANCE AND TRADE, AND THEIR ELITES' APPROACHES TO THE VARIOUS SEATS OF POWER, FROM ANCIENT TIMES, BUT ESPECIALLY FROM ABOUT THE 11TH TO 13TH CENTURIES A.D., AND THEN I'D END UP WITH SAY A 5 TO 9 VERY THICK-VOLUME SCIENTIFIC STUDY OF THE SOCIAL PHENOMENON - WHICH TO IN-GROUP PEOPLE IS "NORMAL" AND TO OUT-GROUP PEOPLE WITH STRONG COLLECTIVE-HISTORICAL CONSCIOUSNESS IS "ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTING" - OF THE PARTICULAR GROUP IN QUESTION (and of course their most intense/fanatical members in their inner circles view the outside as "disgusting" etc. - e.g. it has been observed, in regard to someone's next door, that there are "goings and carrying on" of one of their religious leaders hiding in his compound and never coming out but to go chauffeured to e.g. the place of worship across the street from garage to garage (!) and how that person through his various Tribal Member real estate agents and others engaged (indirectly, surreptitiously, secretly, vicariously) in CRIMINAL PROPERTY DAMAGE when the property next-door was purchased through a non-Tribal Member agent!!! (that's why the particularly neighbourly property has a full surveillance and security/camera system so that SATAN knows that whilst he might be watching, others have an "eye in the sky" too!) HAHAAHAHAHA!!!).

THE VERY FACT THOUGH THAT SUCH A STUDY HAS NOT BEEN UNDERTAKEN IS A SURE SIGN OF *SATAN, SATAN, MONKEY, MONKEY - SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY*, AND THAT IS AS PLAIN AS DAY!

PERSONALLY, I'VE WASTED MORE THAN ENOUGH TIME ON THE SUBJECT - I'VE GOT FAR BETTER THINGS TO DO UNTIL I EXPIRE, AND IT'S UP TO OTHERS - IDEALLY, A TEAM OF SERIOUS IN-GROUP AND OUT-GROUP SCHOLARS - TO PRESENT OBJECTIVE FINDINGS *TAKING INTO CONSIDERATION ALL OF THE FACTS AND AVAILABLE DATA*, AND NOT DOING A SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY STITCH-UP (E.G. THERE WOULD BE A TEAM OF 3 SUPPORTERS OF MACDONALD'S BASIC THESES AND 3 SUPPORTERS OF THE OTHER SIDE AND 4 HISTORIANS-SOCIOLOGISTS OF IRREFUTABLE REPUTE - *PIGS FLY!* THAT SOMETHING LIKE THAT WOULD EVER HAPPEN!). SO, FOR AS LONG AS THIS PHENOMENON OF GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE CRYSTAL(LISATION)S, CONCENTRATIONS AND ACCUMULATIONS OF FORMS OF POWER THROUGH THE PRIMITIVE SECRET SOCIETY NATURE AND MEANS OF THIS GROUP CONTINUES, I.E. FOR AS LONG AS THERE IS "SOMETHING TO HIDE" FROM THE GENERAL PUBLIC, NO SUCH SERIOUS STUDY WILL EVER BE DONE... AND IT'S QUITE POSSIBLE, IF NOT, OVER THE LONG RUN, PROBABLE OR EVEN CERTAIN,... THAT *HUGE, MASS SLAUGHTERS* LIE BEFORE THEM IN THE FUTURE (PROBABLY NOT BY WHITE CHRISTIANS OR SECULARISTS, BUT BY MOHAMMEDANS, AFRICANS AND OR PERHAPS EVEN ASIANS OR BROWNISH LATINOS, DEPENDING ON WHAT THE (GEO)POLITICAL SITUATION AND CORRELATION OF FORCES IS AT ANY GIVEN TIME)... Anyway, it's *their* problem, I don't give a

fuck because *MY* TRIBE is effectively DEAD, and I shall be mourning *My* Tribe's DEATH until I die... (though I shall *point* the bone, even if next to no-one knows about it! HAHAAHAHAHA!!! - though, on one view, none of this is funny at all...)

The latest live report (Aug. 2018) is that the Capital City and a number of historically precious Islands as well as many other places of Our Ancestors' Fatherland are Unapproachable as they have been INVADED AND FLOODED with Mohammedans and other African and Asian/Asiatic Invaders and Colonisers (= THE HORDES OF HELL, incl. out of control criminality from petty harassment and theft to burglaries, rape and MURDER (not to mention real, ongoing public health menaces and the spreading of DISEASES), which the *GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY* (I've never said fully or exclusively, RETARDS!) ZIO-CONTROLLED and or ZIO-INFLUENCED MASS MEDIA AND COLLUDING GOVERNMENTAL TRAITORS (under Zio-USA (and German sub-contractor to Zio-USA)) imperialistic (geo-)political and cultural tutelage (as happens in the case of all Empires and or Super Powers!) REPEATEDLY FAIL TO REPORT). First to Blame: the G???k "state"; Rest of the Blame: GERMANY/FRANCE, TURKEY, SATAN, IT'S SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY AND (ZIO-)USA AND ITS SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY WARS AND DECADES OF "ALL PEOPLE ARE EQUAL AND THE

SAME, PROPAGANDA, INDOCTRINATION AND BRAIN WASHING (in other words, SICK BULLSHIT - and that doesn't mean I don't like Sidney Poitier, with his Defiance, his Lilies and his Dinner, or I don't think Cassavetes's 1959 film about "shadows and racism" isn't a good film!)". **AND ALL ALONG, THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY HAS SEALED ITS COMPOUND AND NOT EVEN A FLY PASSES THROUGH (WHILST OPPRESSING PEOPLE WHO WERE THERE BEFORE THE CURRENT VERSION OF THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY COMPOUND WAS BUILT).** **YOUR TURN WILL COME SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY! IT MAY TAKE DECADES OR LONGER, BUT YOUR TURN WILL COME! YOU ARE CURSED, ANATHEMATISED, AND CURSED AGAIN, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY!!! DIE! DIE! DIE!!! (AND If our ancestors' Fatherland is destined to DIE, then YOUR COMPOUND CAN BE NUCLEAR-BOMBED, FOR ALL WE CARE!!! Of course, if we are destined to LIVE, then you can LIVE TOO because you gave us Philo, Josephus, Romanos the Melodist (though it's not absolutely certain), and a few others incl. Engonopoulos who was a great patriot! Who returned barefoot from the Front in Northern Epirus like our grandfathers (Βασίλειος, Κωνσταντῖνος)! We love that man, his poetry and his art to death just like we love our Grandfathers (Βασίλειος, Κωνσταντῖνος)!!!).** **BUT DON'T YOU DARE, EVER EVER EVER, APPROACH, CONTACT OR OTHERWISE COME NEAR US, EVER! SATAN!!!)**

I've written this before, but I'll write it again:

Watch, STUDY *La Règle du Jeu* (*Rules of the Game*, 1939) by the great, great, great Jean Renoir, and pay close attention to when he says "everyone has their reasons". Yes, this is the tragedy of humans. They do all have their reasons both as individuals and as groups in all kinds of different ways and through all kinds of different world views and values, likes and dislikes etc.. Ch. 3 of *The Political and Man* explains the continuum of the Friend-Foe spectrum. There is NO WAY AROUND THIS. CONFLICT WILL ALWAYS EXIST, JUST AS CO-OPERATION. EXTREME CONFLICT HAS TAKEN PLACE REPEATEDLY IN RELATIVELY HOMOGENEOUS SOCIETIES (CIVIL WARS) JUST AS IN RELATIVELY HETEROGENEOUS SOCIETIES. ULTIMATELY, THOUGH, *ADVANCED/HYPER-DEVELOPED* MASSIFICATION AND ATOMISATION, AS WELL AS OUT-OF-CONTROL HEDONISM, ARE (or it seems so) LONG-TERM DEAD-ENDS. FOR MORE THAN 200,000 YEARS OF HOMO SAPIENS EXISTENCE, MOST PEOPLE HAD A CLEAR NOTION OF THEIR COLLECTIVE (even in multi-racial and multi-ethnic (but relatively mono-cultural/religious) empires like the Eastern Roman Empire, for centuries it was always (or usually) clear who was Roman (Hellenic) and who by about the 8th to 13th centuries would form the basis for the Bulgarian, Serbian(, Albanian) nations, and who was Armenian, Syrian(-Arabic), et al.), AND LIVED RELATIVELY FRUGALLY TOO (TO SAY THE LEAST!). WHAT HAS HAPPENED SINCE WORLD WAR 2 IN THE WEST IS, IN TERMS OF THE LONG-TERM, A TOTAL FUCKING DISASTER (not that Science cares - it just describes and explains). IT NEEDS (of course science does not care, nothing "is needed") TO BE FIXED. IT DOESN'T HAVE TO BE DONE ON ANY KIND OF "PURE" BASIS, BUT "IT NEEDS" FIXING (someone could suggest,

inter alia: strong borders, more local production, stronger communities, much, much, much stronger traditional families, de-urbanisation?, a de Gaullean-like European Federation from the Atlantic to the Urals protecting the historically relatively and largely (but not necessarily exclusively) white European peoples (though it does not seem to be emerging, to be perfectly honest...!), etc., etc., etc.) - AND NO-ONE CAN DENY THAT OVER THE LONG-TERM MOST HISTORICAL (WESTERN) PEOPLES HAVE HAD HIGHER DEGREES OF RACIAL, ETHNOLOGICAL AND CULTURAL (RELIGIOUS) HOMOGENEITY THAN TODAY. THE FIXING IS NO SIMPLE MATTER. IT WOULD REQUIRE DECADES. BUT IF IT'S NOT DONE, THEN THINGS WILL PROBABLY EVENTUALLY BREAK DOWN INTO INCREASING/HEIGHTENED CONFLICT-ANOMIE (uncontrollable levels of RAW CRIME) AND (possibly, eventually - though definitely not certainly) FORCED-(extremely)VIOLENT RE-HOMOGENISATION, INCL. THE BREAK-UP OF WHOLE REGIONS and or STATES INTO SMALLER REGIONS and or STATES. And even though there is no set, timeless formula or blueprint, because every society and era is different, too much "radical experimentation" over too long a period can lead to very unsatisfying (or even very murderous) results, especially for the people and the group(s) thinking that "all is well" (whilst the ship is actually sinking!). Wars and violent conflicts have always existed for as long as humans have existed, and per se, have absolutely nothing to do with "nationalism" or "globalism". But the out of control migrations of the peoples in the hundreds of millions has everything to do with "globalisation" and GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE (Zio-)USA/UK and (Zio-)German/France "casino capitalism", preaching "human rights" and

"the equal worth of every single human being" - That'll be the day!!! Just look and see what happens in practice!!!
HAHAHAHAHA!!!. Western (consumerist-hedonistic) Mass Democracy IS NOT a social formation that can be applied to the whole world and for its whole population of 10 or 11 billions by 2100. It just won't happen... there aren't enough resources and there isn't enough agreement between major Powers, and there is no one major or Super Power to dominate much of the world like c. 1945 with 50% of the world's GDP.

SO FUCKING FIGURE IT OUT!!!

OTHERWISE REALITY WILL - AND MERCILESSLY TOO!!!

Ἐγὼ θὰ βγάλω τὸ φίδι ἀπὸ τὴν τρυῖπα;
Πᾶς καλᾶ; Ἐγὼ μετὰ δυσκολίας ἔμαθα
νὰ σκουπίζω τὰ ὀπίσθιά μου μὲ χαρτί! Ὁ
Κινέζος ἢ ὁ Πίθηκος θὰ βγάλουν τὸ φίδι
ἀπὸ τὴν τρυῖπαν, ἂν δύνανται νὰ
ἐξάγουν τὸν ὄφιν ἐκ τῆς ὀπῆς, διότι κι
αὐτὸ διόλου σίγουρο εἶναι. Σειρά τους
ὅμως. Ἡμεῖς ἐξηντλήθημεν. Πολλὰ
μπουζούκια. Γλέντι πολὺ. Ξεχάσαμε νὰ
δουλεύουμε. Ξεχάσαμε τὰ πάντα. Πολλὰ
τὰ σφηνάκια. Λήθη καὶ μυαλὸ
κουρκοῦτι. Πάει. Τέρμα. Τέλος.

Ξεχάσατε νὰ μᾶς πεῖτε ποῖοι Σατανισταὶ συμμετεῖχαν
ὥς «πωληταὶ» εἰς βαθμὸ ἄκρως δυσανάλογο μὲ τὸ
ποσοστὸ τοῦ συνολικοῦ πληθυσμοῦ τους ἐν τῇ
Αὐτοκρατορίᾳ Ὁθωμανικῇ, καὶ σήμερα τοὺς στήνετε
πολλαπλὰ μνημεῖα καὶ τοὺς κάνετε τεμενᾶδες, ἐνῶ
τόσα μνημεῖα διὰ τὰ ἑκατομμύρια τῶν Ἑλλήνων
ξεκληρισμένων ἢ ἀφωμοιωμένων ἀπὸ τὸ Βάρβαρον
Ἄλλον δὲν ἔχετε... εἰς τὴν ἰδίαν τὴν «Πατρίδαν»
ἡμῶν!!! Δηλαδή, οἱ ἥρωες τοῦ '21 δὲν ἤξευραν
ἀπολύτως τίποτες, ἔ; (ξέρω, ξέρω, Huffington Post
εἶναι, καὶ καλύτερα νὰ δημοσιευθῇ τὸ ἄρθρο ὥς ἔχει
παρὰ νὰ μὴν... ἀφοῦ «ὅλως τυχαίως» τυγχάνει νὰ
εἶναι εἰς διάστασιν αἱ ΗΠΑ μετὰ τῆς Τουρκίας
(χαχάχαχαχά!) - καὶ νὰ μοῦ πεῖτε ὅτι αὐτοὶ ἔμποροι
καί... ἦσαν ἐν πολλοῖς, δὲν γινόταν ἀλλιῶς, ἀφοῦ
ἦσαν ἀποκλεισμένοι ἀπὸ τὸ καὶ τό, ΔΕΝ ὅμως ἀλλάζει
τὸ γεγονός...)

<http://ardin-rixi.gr/archives/209060?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

SO OBVIOUSLY THE CAUSE IS NOT THE
SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY - BUT BOY-OH-
BOY - DOES IT *GROSSLY*
DISPROPORTIONATELY PARTICIPATE IN
THE PROCESS (VIA GROSS OVER-
REPRESENTATION AND GROSSLY
DISPROPORTIONATE CONTROL OF THE
MASS MEDIA AND MASS

ENTERTAINMENT, ELITE UNIVERSITY LEVEL "ACADEMIC THEORY", THE "INTERPRETATION OF THE LAW" VIA SUPERIOR COURT JUSTICES, INFLUENCE ON "EDUCATION, IMMIGRATION AND FOREIGN POLICY" ETC., ETC., ETC.)...

Σχόλιο στοῦ Καλεντερίδη τὸ
ἱστολόγιο (http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/08/blog-post_390.html#comment-form?temp-new-window-replacement=true):

Fotis V.28 Αυγούστου 2018 - 11:40 π.μ.

Διαβάστε το σχέδιο του ΟΗΕ από το 2001 για εποίκισμό της Ευρώπης με μετανάστες

15

Οκτωβρίου

2016,

16:14

Σχέδιο καθοδηγούμενο από τον ΟΗΕ βρίσκεται σε εξέλιξη για εποίκισμό της Ευρώπης με μουσουλμάνους πρόσφυγες και μετανάστες.

Όπως γράφει η βρετανική Express, ο ΟΗΕ συμβουλεύει την Ευρώπη να δεχθεί πολλά εκατομμύρια μετανάστες για να αντιμετωπίσει το δημογραφικό της πρόβλημα.

Μιλάμε δηλαδή ξεκάθαρα για εποίκισμό, αφού οι πρόσφυγες και μετανάστες έρχονται για να εγκατασταθούν μόνιμα ώστε να «αναπληρώσουν» το υποτιθέμενο δημογραφικό πρόβλημα της Ευρώπης.

Όλα αυτά ο ΟΗΕ τα εισηγείται σε μια έκθεση του 2001 με τίτλο: «Replacement Migration: Is It a Solution to Declining and Ageing Populations?» – Δηλαδή, «Μετανάστευση Αναπλήρωσης: Είναι μια λύση για παρακμάζοντες και γηράσκοντες πληθυσμούς».

Από τον τίτλο δεν μένει καμία αμφιβολία και για το περιεχόμενο. [Όλη την έκθεση μπορείτε να τη

διαβάσετε εδώ: REPLACEMENT MIGRATION και εδώ: Replacement Migration: Is It a Solution to Declining and Ageing Populations?].

«Οι προβλέψεις των Ηνωμένων Εθνών υποδεικνύουν ότι μεταξύ 1995 και 2050 ο πληθυσμός της Ιαπωνίας και όλων των χωρών της Ευρώπης είναι το πιθανότερο να μειωθεί. Σε κάποιες περιπτώσεις, συμπεριλαμβανομένης της Εσθονίας, της Βουλγαρίας και Ιταλίας, οι χώρες θα χάσουν από το 1/3 έως το 1/4 του πληθυσμού τους. Η γήρανση του πληθυσμού θα είναι καθολική, ανεβάζοντας τη μέση ηλικία σε ιστορικά άνευ προηγουμένου υψηλά επίπεδα. Για παράδειγμα, στην Ιταλία, η μέση ηλικία θα ανέβει από τα 41 χρόνια στα 53 το 2050», αναφέρει η έκθεση του ΟΗΕ.

Στην έκθεση εξετάζονται οκτώ χώρες με χαμηλούς ρυθμούς γεννήσεων, δηλαδή Γαλλία, Γερμανία, Ιταλία, Ιαπωνία, Νότια Κορέα, Ρωσική Ομοσπονδία, Ηνωμένο Βασίλειο και Ηνωμένες Πολιτείες και δύο περιοχές, Ευρώπη και Ευρωπαϊκή Ένωση.

Να σημειωθεί εδώ ότι η έκθεση γράφτηκε το 2001, δηλαδή προαναγγέλλει αυτά που πλέον σήμερα συμβαίνουν κανονικά και «ανθρωπιστικά».

Η έκθεση του ΟΗΕ προτείνει να «αναπληρωθούν» τα «κενά» των ντόπιων πληθυσμών (πρόκειται για ξεκάθαρο εποικισμό) στις παραπάνω χώρες και περιοχές με μετανάστες. Είναι η λεγόμενη «Μετανάστευση Αναπλήρωσης».

Στην έκθεση αναφέρεται ότι πρέπει να εισέρχονται στην Ευρωπαϊκή Ένωση 612.000 μετανάστες κάθε χρόνο μεταξύ των ετών 2000-2025 και 1.300.000 κάθε χρόνο μεταξύ των ετών 2025-2050.

Αυτό προτείνεται για να καταπολεμηθεί η υπογεννητικότητα και το δημογραφικό.

Υπενθυμίζουμε ότι αυτά ακριβώς υποστήριξαν και δύο υπουργοί της κυβέρνησης Τσίπρα στις αρχές του 2016, στη συνέχεια σιώπησαν από τις έντονες αντιδράσεις.

Στην ίδια έκθεση σημειώνεται ότι όποιο έθνος δεν θέλει να εισάγει μετανάστες, τότε θα πρέπει να αυξήσει τα όρια συνταξιοδότησης πέρα από τα 65 χρόνια κατά μια ολόκληρη δεκαετία.

...

Βεβαίως η λιτότητα που επιβάλλει η Γερμανία μόνο την αύξηση των γεννήσεων δεν ευνοεί, ιδιαίτερα στον Νότο που επιβάλλεται άγρια λιτότητα, ο οποίος Νότος από ό,τι φαίνεται προορίζεται να εποικιστεί.

Τι προειδοποιούν οι αρχαίοι Έλληνες φιλόσοφοι:

Ο Πλάτων, πριν 25 αιώνες, γράφει:

«Αν όμως ο πληθυσμός [της πόλης, δηλ. του κράτους] ελαττωθεί και πέσει κάτω από τον επιθυμητό αριθμό, δεν πρέπει να φέρνουμε στην πόλη ξένους πολίτες που δεν έχουν εκπαιδευθεί με τον σωστό τρόπο» («Νόμοι», 741a).

Και ο Πλούταρχος, 20 αιώνες πριν, εξηγεί γιατί:

«Οι πολλές και ποικίλες ποιότητες, που περικλείουν αντιθέσεις και είναι δύσκολο να τις δαμάσεις, καταστρέφονται προτού βρεθούν μαζί, εφόσον, όπως σε πόλη με ανθρώπους μιγάδες που έχουν συγκεντρωθεί από παντού, δεν είναι εύκολο να φτάσουν σε κατάσταση ενότητας και ομοιοπάθειας, αλλά κάθε μία τραβάει προς αυτό που της είναι οικείο και είναι δύσκολο να συνδυαστεί με το αλλόφυλο» («Συμποσιακά», Δ', Πρόβλημα Α', 661C).

<https://www.tribune.gr/world/news/article/291675/diavaste-schedio-tou-oie-apo-2001-gia-epikismo-tis-evropis-metanastes.html>

As a Greco-Roman, or Rhomios, or Greek, or Hellene, and *from* a Macro-Historical Perspective, there is next-to-nothing positive to say GROSSO MODO about Islam and Mohammedans as a Collective and Group Social Phenomenon. SO, this article is

very interesting reading (whether you agree on some, many, all or none of the points or NOT - it's still interesting):

<https://www.counter-currents.com/2018/08/a-west-indian-hindu-looks-at-islam/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

AND just because I LOVE the Italians, and in part the French, CULTURALLY, or that I recognise Lenin as a Leader of World-Historical Significance (see *Theory of War* - Summary Notes (when I cover the part related to Lenin, hopefully by mid-2019)), it doesn't mean that THIS does not apply (re: c. 1908/1910 to 1922 etc.):

<https://slpress.gr/idees/oi-pro-nazistikis-methodoi-toy-kemal-poy-odigisan-sti-mikrasiatiki-katastrofi/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Αὐτὸς ὃς διαπραγματεύεται τὰ αὐτονόητα ἢ τὰ θεμελιώδη τε καὶ τὰ βασικὰ τῆς Ταυτότητός του λίαν συντόμως, ἱστορικῶς ὁρᾶν, ὄψεσθαι, ἰδεῖν, ἑωρακέειν, Ταυτότηταν οὐχ ἔξει.

<http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/09/blog-post.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Ἀπὸ Παπισμὸν ἐναντίον Προτεσταντισμοῦ εἰς Ἑκκοσμίκευσιν, Ἀθεΐαν καὶ τὴν

Ἀμερικανὸν Ἐπικράτειαν τοῦ

Σατανᾶ/Μαμμωνᾶ/Σατανισμοῦ (βλέπετε σήμερον τὶ Τεμενᾶδες κάνουν οἱ διάφοροι

Παπισταὶ καὶ οἱ Προτεσταντοεὐαγγελισταὶ

καὶ λοιποὶ ΣατανοΛοβοτομημένοι εἰς τοὺς
Ἐκπροσώπους τοῦ Σατανᾶ-Μαμμωνᾶ (ὅλος
ὁ κόσμος περιστρέφεται γύρω ἀπὸ τὴν δική
τους Σατανοῦ Ὑπαρξιν μὲ ἄκρως
δυσανάλογην Λατρείαν τῶν δικῶν τους
ΣατανοΜνημείων διαμέσου ΜΜΕ κ.τ.λ. εἰς
τὴν Δϋσιν ἄκρως δυσαναλόγως εἰς τὰ χέρια
καὶ ὑπὸ τὴν ἐπιρροή τῶν Σατανιστῶν-
Μαμμωνιστῶν - ἐνῶ πάνω ἀπὸ 200
ἐκατομμύρια ἄθῶα ἄτομα σκοτώθηκαν τὸν
20ον αἰῶνα, οἱ ΣατανοΛοβοτομημένοι
κάθονται σὰν τὰ ζᾶ πρὸς σφαγὴν νὰ
Λατρεύουν ἄκρως δυσαναλόγως τὸ δικό
τους - τοῦ Σατανᾶ - τὸ «ὀλοκαύτωμα»...
Ἀγγλιστί: How Fucked-In-The-Head are
You? VERY, VERY, VERY FUCKED-IN-THE-
HEAD!!!) = μαζοποίηση, ἐξατομίκευσις,
ὕλισμός, ἡδονισμός, καταναλωτισμός,
ἄστυφιλία, φεμινισμός-πουτανοσύνη,
πουστισμός, ἐκφυλισμός, Γενικευμένη
ΣατανοΛοβοτομή, κ.ο.κ.,... Τὸ πρακτικὸ γιὰ
μᾶς θέμα δὲν εἶναι ἡ περιγραφὴ τῶν
φαινομένων αὐτῶν - ὁ Χαλκοκονδύλης τὸ
ἔκανε αὐτὸ μὲ ἄπταιστον ἐπιστημονικὸν

καὶ γλωσσικὸν Τρόπον - τὸ πρακτικὸ θέμα
εἶναι πὼς θὰ ἐπιβιώσῃ αὐτὸ ὃ ἔμεινε ἀπὸ
τὸν ἐλληνισμόν, καὶ πᾶλι ὁ Χαλκοκονδύλης
μᾶς τὸ εἶπε: δουλειά, παραγωγικότητα,
τεχνολογία, διοικήσεις, σοβαρότης, ἐθνικὸς
σχεδιασμός, ἐκπαίδευσις, φύλαξις συνόρων,
ἄμυνα,... = ὅλα ὅσα δὲν κάναμε καὶ δὲν
κάνουμεν... ἄραγε διαβάσετε περὶ
ἱστορίας...

http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/09/blog-post_53.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true

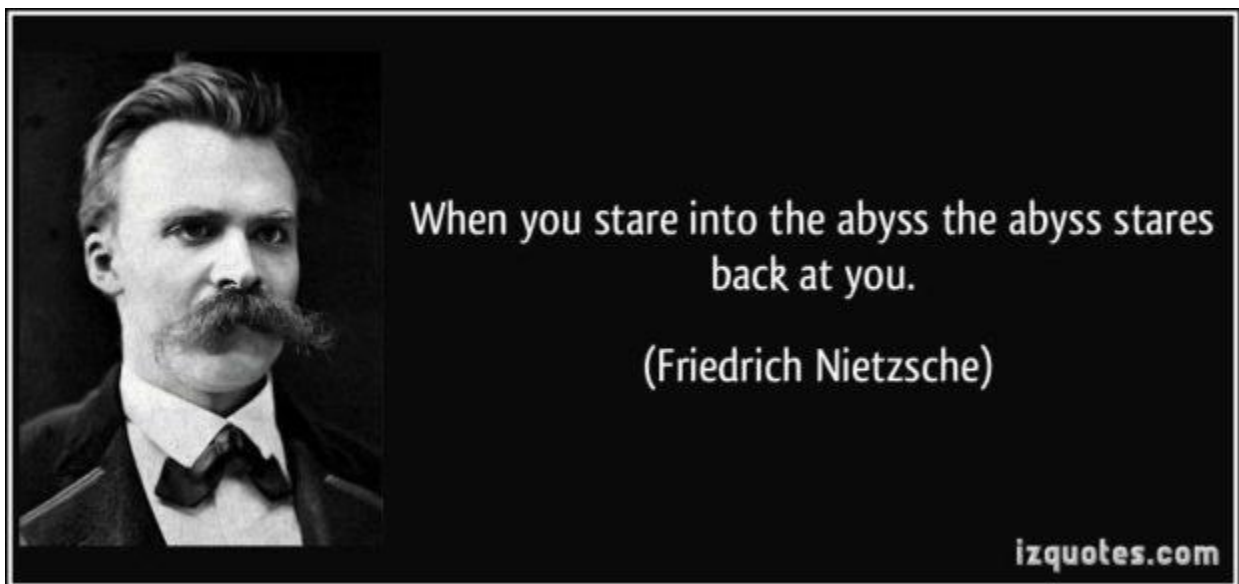
***It might seem like a
paradox, but it's true: the***

*greatest thinker in the
history of the West
appeared when the West
was effectively, if not
totally, DEAD (and hardly
anyone ever found out
anything about him).*

*“Ὅ,τι καὶ νὰ γίνῃ, ὅ,τι καὶ
νὰ συμβῇ, ὁ πολεμιστὴς
τοῦ Γένους, τοῦ Ἔθνους,
τῆς Πατρίδος, τῆς Φυλῆς,
τῆς Θρησκείας, τοῦ Τιμίου
Σταυροῦ, τῆς Πίστεως, τῆς*

Οἰκογενείας, τῶν ἁγίων
ἐδαφῶν καὶ χωμάτων καὶ
τῶν Προγόνων, ποτὲς
ἀφήνει, ποτὲς
ἐγκαταλείπει τὸ πόστο
του ἢ τὸ ὄπλο του (ἔστω κι
ἂν εἶναι τὸ ὄπλο
κονδυλοφόρος - ἢ ὁ
πολεμιστὴς ἀνίκανος καὶ
ἀχρεῖος ὁ ἴδιος).
Καντακουζηνὸς καὶ
Σολωμός, Παλαιολόγος καὶ
Γέρος ὡς τὸ Τέλος. Ἡ ἐν τῇ
ἡσση Νίκη καὶ ἡ ἀναμονὴ
τοῦ Χάρου λεβέντικα καὶ
παλληκαρήσια!

Trust me on this. There's nothing more entertaining than Nietzsche on song!



Clue: If I were an educated Roman (Hellenic Rhomios) from 999 A.D. who had studied his Homer well, especially *The Iliad*, and had arrived into this world, would I or would I not have spoken as I have spoken throughout this Website? [[And Nietzsche's quote above contains far more meaning than you could ever possibly imagine...]]

I'm now watching for the first time after about 30 years Tarkovsky's *The Sacrifice* (1986), and all I can say is that if you've studied your Nietzsche, you've studied your P.K., you know what Marx was good at, you know your History, you've carefully observed Humans, you know your world literature and philosophy classics, you know Ingmar Bergman's masterpieces well (I'm not talking about the overrated *Persona* (1966), and I'm not talking just about the Great Masterpieces *Wild Strawberries* (1957) and *Fanny and Alexander* (1982), but also about *Smiles of a*

Summer Night (1955), *The Seventh Seal* (1957), *The Virgin Spring* (1960) and of course *The Magic Flute* (1975)), you know your Ozu, Renoir, Mizoguchi, Ford, Buñuel, Ophüls, Rossellini, Powell and Pressburger (*The Archers*), de Sica, von Sternberg, Welles, Visconti, your Chaplin, Keaton, Eisenstein, Kurosawa, Tati, Sirk, Hitchcock, Lubitsch, Hawks, A. Mann, your S. Ray, your N. Ray, and your Kubrick, Fellini, Scorsese, Bresson, Truffaut, Pasolini, J. Huston, E. Kazan (*America America* (1963)), Laurel and Hardy, Capra, Melville, Becquer, Scola, Germi, Rizi, D. W. Griffith, Murnau, von Stroheim, F. Lang, R. Flaherty, Helena Bertha Amalie "Leni" Riefenstahl, P. Sturges, V. Minnelli, B. Wilder, Bob Hope movies (HAHAHAHAHA!!!), D. Lean, *The Third Man*, the two masterpieces by Clouzot, some (not all) Bertolucci, some (not all) Godard, ditto: D. Lynch, your Peckinpah, your Cassavetes (with all that Tribal Warrior - and to be honest, very endearing and likable Tribesman - Peter Falk, and Gena Rowlands LOOPY LOONY MADNESS - HAHAHAHAHA!!!), et al), you obviously have seen and studied Tarkovsky's other masterpieces, as well as "real crazy unbelievable touching shit" like Antonioni's *The Passenger* (1975), etc., etc., etc. - it literally never ends (two or more lives would never be enough!), and in particular if you are - as a matter of IDENTITY - Eastern Orthodox, you are going to be in for amongst the most fulfilling two and a half hours of your life... [[TIP: there is no Solution, just

Struggle, but being Zio-Lobotomised does not have to be your Choice if you want to define for yourself what it means to be relatively FREE, though you can choose to be Zio-Lobotomised if you are part of ZIO or you don't mind being a conscious part of the Satanic Monkey Circus... esp. because, after all, there is no Solution and Absolute Better - just other relative Betters in which others feel Oppressed... and Continues does the Struggle... And Quiet Flows the Don... And be Nice to your Loved Ones, especially your WOMAN, because that's all there is for most of us... no matter how much you think you know...]] AND DON'T FORGET. THERE IS NO POSSIBILITY OF SCIENCE WITHOUT HUMANS - AND IF YOU LIKE THEORY AT AN ADVANCED STAGE OF INTELLECTUAL DEVELOPMENT - THEN YOU NEED HUMANS IN SOCIETIES DEVELOPED TO AN ADVANCED STAGE WITH FOOD, SHELTER, CERTAIN COMFORTS,... LAW AND ORDER, PEACE MORE OR LESS (IF NEVER FULLY) GUARANTEED...

Andrei Rublev (1966) is still and always the best! Such are Tastes, they do change, but

some Tastes can be Steady for decades,... or longer...

[[I don't think it was mere coincidence that at around the time or a few years

after *The Sacrifice* and *Fanny and Alexander*, Sweden continued on a mass scale with what it had started since the 1950s and 1960s to remain and be at the Vanguard of Full Spectrum Zio-Lobotomisation, i.e. Extreme and Hyper-Advanced anti-Traditional anti-Ancestral Massified Atomisation based on Femino-Faggotistic Consumeristic Hedonistic Degeneracy and the Exotic Mass Importation of the Alien Other as Anomic Self-Flagellation in a Totally Fucked-in-the-Head Orgiastic Worship of Zio-Insanity with its base in Zio-Protestant/Evangelical-USA... Hence, the Extreme Zio-Lobotomised Hatred of the Inherited Collective Self... This kind of Mass Psychosis, unfortunately, has already GONE WAY TOO FAR... and that's what Happens when YOU ALLOW THE BRAIN CANCER OF THE ZIO-LOBOTOMY, i.e. THE PARASITIC-VULTURE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY FLEA to take over your collective thinking and FUTURE... NOW YOU HAVE NO FUTURE... WELL DONE, FUCKING RETARDS!!! HERE, HAVE A NOBEL PRIZE OR SOMETHING ELSE "SPECIAL" FROM THE ACADEMY... CONGRATULATIONS!!!]]

NEVER FORGET THIS: YOUR DREAM
SOLUTION NEVER HAS ANYTHING TO DO
WITH A PRAGMATIC SOLUTION RELATED
TO REALITY. IT'S ONE THING TO DREAM,
IT'S ANOTHER TO PROPOSE SOMETHING
REALISTIC RELATED TO THE PRESENT
STATE OF AFFAIRS AND WHAT IS DOABLE.
WISE RULERS ALWAYS PROCEED
REALISTICALLY, EVEN THOUGH THEY
SOMETIMES HAVE TO BE (VERY) BRUTAL.
LEAVING THINGS THE WAY THEY ARE ON
AUTOMATIC PILOT *IN THE PLANETARY*
ERA IS A SURE SIGN OF IMPENDING
CATASTROPHE... *(YOU SEE, ANDREI AND I,*
SEE EYE TO EYE. BOTH OF US WOULD
MUCH RATHER HAVE SPENT OUR LIVES
MILKING OUR GOATS, PLOUGHING OUR

*FIELDS, GOING FISHING AND GOING TO
CHURCH WITH OUR RESPECTIVE WOMEN
AND SONS - AND THAT'S FINE BOTH
EMOTIONALLY AND ARTISTICALLY FOR US.
REALISTICALLY AND PRAGMATICALLY,
OTHERS WILL DO WHAT THEY WILL DO.
WE CAN'T HELP THEM OR YOU.)*

These comments below from a particular website are interesting:

"Censorship in China is explicit. Everyone knows it, and the government doesn't hide the fact that it goes on. It's a stark contrast to western media, where it definitely happens too, but such accusations are met with denial, evasion, or worse."

"Censorship in the West is generally a sign that things are getting a bit too fair, so to speak. Nobody cares what you say as long as you have no influence and can be easily ridiculed as a nut case. When people start to take you seriously and it threatens the status quo, "free speech" gets re-defined accordingly."

"They censored Alex Jones. He blames the Chinese and has the commie flag with stars on his site blaming them, but he very well knows who is behind his ban."

So if there are any "avid" readers of this Site, why don't we keep it between ourselves and not publicise ourselves - there's no point anyway, because 99 out of 100 people are way too Retarded and Zio-Lobotomised to understand "what's going on" (to quote Mr. M. Gaye), anyhow...

Whoever feels this song, knows exactly where I'm coming from (P.K. was different; he was an Aristocrat, Noble, Εύγενής. I represent the Peasant-Proletarian (Χωριάτης) wing of our now defunct, deceased, dead nation):

*Γιὰ τὸν Θεῖο μου τὸν Μῆτσο!!! Αἰώνια ἡ Μνήμη Του!!! Ἔρχομαι κι ἐγὼ νὰ
κηδευτῶ μαζί σου στὸ Χωριό!!! ΕΑΜ-ΕΛΑΣ, Ζήτω!!! Τσεκοῦρι καὶ Φωτιά στοὺς
Ἐθνομηδενιστὲς Χαφιέδες Προσκυνημένους!!! Γειά σου Στράτη Μυριβήλη!!!
Μαζί καὶ μὲ 'σένα εἴμαστε!!! Ξέρουμε ὅλοι ποιοὶ ἀκριβῶς εἶναι οἱ Σατανᾶδες,
Ἐμεῖς Οἱ Τελευταῖοι.*

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=K98q_8e-C6Y&temp-new-window-replacement=true

And After Death this is now playing (this is where we should have been living whilst alive...):

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rb6KBS11_PM&temp-new-window-replacement=true

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yTW3h6JiIEQ&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kKXmi7oaTDM&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

**BEING WITH ONE'S
FELLOW TRIBESMEN AND
TRIBESWOMEN IS THE
ONLY STATE OF *FREEDOM*!**

And if there are any of my fellow Tribesmen who look down on these songs, then

[[εἰς τὸν ὅλον ἱστότοπον
αὐτόν, ὅταν δὲν πρόκειται
διὰ τὰ λόγια τοῦ
Χαλκοκονδύλου
μεταπεφρασμένα ὀρθῶς εἰς
ἰδίωμα βάρβαρον, ὁμιλεῖ τὸ
λογοτεχνικὸν-καλλιτεχνικὸν
προσωπεῖο, καὶ οὐδεὶς
ἄλλος!!!]]

ΝΑ ΠΑΤΕ ΣΤΟ ΔΙΑΒΟΛΟ,
ΤΟΥΡΚΟΣΠΟΡΙΤΑΙ ΚΑΙ
ΣΑΤΑΝΟΛΟΒΟΤΟΜΗΜΕΝΟΙ
ΜΟΥΧΑΜΕΤΟΚΩΛΟΤΡΥΠΙΔΕΣ
! ΕΓΩ ΚΑΙ Η ΚΥΡ' ΑΓΓΕΛΩ
ΜΟΥ ΣΑΣ ΕΧΟΥΜΕ ΣΙΧΑΘΕΙ
ΚΟΠΡΟΣΚΥΛΑ ΠΟΥ ΤΑ

ΘΕΛΕΤΕ ΟΛΑ ΕΤΟΙΜΑ ΚΑΙ
ΔΕΝ ΕΧΕΤΕ ΙΔΕΑ ΤΙ ΘΑ ΠΕΙ
ΔΟΥΛΕΙΑ, ΤΣΟΓΚΛΑΝΙΑ,
ΣΤΡΟΓΓΥΛΟΚΑΘΙΣΜΕΝΟΙ
ΣΤΟ ΔΗΜΟΣΙΟ,
ΒΡΩΜΟΚΟΜΜΑΤΟΣΚΥΛΑ
ΤΗΣ ΣΥΜΦΟΡΑΣ ΚΑΙ ΤΗΣ
ΧΕΙΡΙΣΤΗΣ ΩΡΑΣ! ΤΟ ΙΣΡΑΗΛ,
ΒΡΕ ΖΩΑ ΧΑΡΑΜΟΦΑΗΔΕΣ,
ΓΙΑΤΙ ΕΧΕΙ ΣΦΡΑΓΙΣΕΙ ΤΑ
ΣΥΝΟΡΑ ΤΟΥ ΚΑΙ ΔΕΝ
ΝΟΜΟΘΕΤΕΙ ΚΑΙ ΣΙΓΟΥΡΑ
ΔΕΝ ΠΡΑΤΤΕΙ ΥΠΕΡ ΤΗΣ
ΠΟΛΥΦΥΛΕΤΙΚΟΤΗΤΟΣ ΚΑΙ
ΤΟΥ ΠΟΛΥΠΟΛΙΤΙΣΜΟΥ ΚΑΙ
ΤΩΝ ΑΝΟΙΧΤΩΝ ΣΥΝΟΡΩΝ,

ΕΝΩ ΟΙ ΠΛΕΙΣΤΟΙ
ΔΙΣΕΚΑΤΟΜΜΥΡΙΟΥΧΟΙ ΤΗΣ
ΔΙΑΣΠΟΡΑΣ ΤΟΥ ΠΡΟΩΘΟΥΝ
ΑΚΡΙΒΩΣ ΤΟΝ
ΠΟΛΥΦΥΛΕΤΙΣΜΟ ΚΑΙ ΤΟΝ
ΠΟΛΥΠΟΛΙΤΙΣΜΟ ΚΑΙ ΤΑ
ΑΝΟΙΧΤΑ ΣΥΝΟΡΑ ΓΙΑ ΤΙΣ
ΑΛΛΕΣ ΧΩΡΕΣ; ΕΙΣΤΕ
ΤΕΛΕΙΩΣ
ΣΑΤΑΝΟΛΟΒΟΤΟΜΗΜΕΝΟΙ;
ΟΙ ΣΗΜΕΡΙΝΕΣ ΠΡΑΞΕΙΣ
ΥΠΕΡ «ΜΙΑΣ ΑΡΠΑΧΤΗΣ» ΘΑ
ΚΑΤΑΛΗΞΟΥΝ ΜΕ ΑΠΟΛΥΤΟ
ΣΙΓΟΥΡΟΤΗΤΑ ΣΕ
ΤΡΑΓΩΔΙΕΣ ΤΙΣ ΟΠΟΙΕΣ Η
«ΕΛΛΑΣ» ΔΕΝ ΘΑ ΑΝΤΕΞΕΙ,

ΚΑΙ ΑΠΛΩΣ ΘΑ ΠΑΡΑΔΩΣΕΤΕ
ΤΗΝ ΟΛΗ ΣΥΛΛΟΓΙΚΗ ΜΑΣ
ΚΛΗΡΟΝΟΜΙΑ ΣΕ ΞΕΝΟΥΣ
ΕΘΝΙΚΙΣΤΕΣ ΚΑΙ
ΙΜΠΕΡΙΑΛΙΣΤΕΣ ΚΑΙ
ΜΠΑΧΑΛΟΕΙΣΒΟΛΕΙΣ, ΒΡΕ
ΕΘΝΟΜΗΔΕΝΙΣΤΕΣ ΤΟΥ
ΣΑΤΑΝΟΚΩΛΟΥ ΚΑΙ ΤΗΣ
ΗΛΙΘΙΟΤΕΡΑΣ
ΑΣΧΕΤΟΣΥΝΗΣ ΠΟΥ ΕΧΕΙ
ΠΡΟΚΥΨΕΙ ΠΟΤΕ ΣΤΗΝ
ΙΣΤΟΡΙΑ!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!
!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

(ΚΑΙ ΑΥΤΟ ΕΠ' ΟΥΔΕΝΙ
ΛΟΓΩ ΣΗΜΑΙΝΕΙ ΟΤΙ Η
«ΕΛΛΑΣ» ΔΕΝ ΠΡΕΠΕΙ ΝΑ

ΣΥΝΕΡΓΑΣΤΕΙ ΔΙΑΚΡΑΤΙΚΑ
ΚΑΙ ΣΤΡΑΤΙΩΤΙΚΑ,
ΤΑΚΤΙΚΩΣ, Ή ΑΚΟΜΑ ΚΑΙ ΝΑ
ΣΥΜΜΑΧΗΣΕΙ
ΣΤΡΑΤΗΓΙΚΩΣ, ΜΕ ΤΟ
ΙΣΡΑΗΛ Ή ΤΗΝ ΑΙΓΥΠΤΟ Ή
ΟΠΟΙΟΔΗΠΟΤΕ ΑΛΛΟ
ΚΡΑΤΟΣ... ΑΝ ΕΙΝΑΙ ΟΝΤΩΣ
ΠΡΟΣ ΤΟ ΣΥΜΦΕΡΟΝ ΤΗΣ
«ΕΛΛΑΔΟΣ»...)

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SSd0sWICeUw&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=A_7cg_F4BoU&temp-new-window-replacement=true

ΚΑΙ ΠΑΛΙ - (ΚΑΙ ΔΕΝ ΜΟΥ ΚΑΙΓΕΤΑΙ ΚΑΡΦΙ ΑΝ Ο
ΧΑΛΚΟΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ ΘΑ ΜΕ ΧΛΕΥΑΖΕ Η ΟΥΚ. ΟΙ
ΑΡΙΣΤΟΚΡΑΤΑΙ, ΜΕ ΤΟ ΣΥΝΑΦΙ ΤΟΥΣ· ΚΑΙ ΟΙ ΒΛΑΧΟΙ,
ΣΤΑ ΧΩΡΙΑ ΤΟΥΣ!!!:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xY3sUuTOJIM&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=AjxNLdVleiw&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Ο ΜΙΚΗΣ ΚΑΙ Ο ΣΕΡ ΜΑΣ... ΠΑΝΤΑ ΣΤΗΝ ΚΑΡΔΙΑ ΜΑΣ...

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=v-Uo8cQjTMc&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

SO, YOU HAVE YOUR "GOD" - BE IT CLAPTON OR HENDRIX OR WHOMEVER ELSE - THEY'RE ALL FOREIGNERS, ALIENS, STRANGERS, TO ME, AND WE HAVE OURS:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SDE17i8UQv8&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

But we also love this too (ίνα μὴν νομίζετε ὅτι δὲν ξεύρουμεν καὶ ἀπ' αὐτά):

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5JwKDzPIYQs&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - The German Sonderweg

- Home

- The Political and Man

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- An Unfortunate Exchange

- Answers to 28 questions

- Answers owed and due

- Thoughts and Sayings

- Quotes and longer citations

- Introduction to Chamfort

- Introduction to Lichtenberg

- Introduction to Rivarol

- Introduction to Pavese

- Melancholy and Polemics

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- Translator's Page

- blank page 5

- blank page 6

- Readers' Page

- blank page 7

- blank page 8

- blank page 9
- Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi

• A Dialogue between I and S on Positions

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

"The German "special way (Sonderweg or exceptionalism)" and German prospects (perspectives)" by Panagiotis Kondylis



[The German »special way« and German prospects.pdf](#)

Size : 348.642 Kb

Type : pdf

"One more likely feels guilty in Tuscany or in Alsace than as a welfare recipient".

"The monsters of today have often become the gods of tomorrow, yesterday's atrocities, today's models".

One of Kondylis's most enthralling articles, "The German "special way" and German prospects", is an excellent example of how a historical value-free, i.e. descriptive and non-normative, approach is capable of shedding light on a concept that has been inundated by all kinds of emotionalism, parochialism and sheer narrow-mindedness, if not downright stupidity and overt racism. The different meanings and interpretations of the German "special way" are contrasted to social-historical reality, so that it becomes clear that from a *strictly scientific point of view* even such a maligned phenomenon as Nazism is nothing more and nothing less than a facet of *human, social* action tied to a particular time and place with a particular history, just like all the various manifestations of despotism, democracy and all other polities. It is not the task of the social scientist to regurgitate popular misconceptions or to disseminate blatant lies based e.g. on the level or amount of crudely racist propaganda and quantity of atrocities under the Nazi regime when, after all, the qualitative attributes of such racism and violent acts have been recurring in much, if not all, of human history, and the quantity, mutatis mutandis, of the said "abnormalities" or abominations have, in any event, not been infrequent since time immemorial, in addition to being the product of perpetrators with all kinds of racial, ethnological, political, religious and other backgrounds. The task of social science is to understand what has happened, what is happening and what might happen, including the rise and fall

of nations, ideologies, forms of government etc. in the directly relevant social and historical framework of the specific era in question without recourse to simplistic "explanations" which reflect (present-day) ideological preferences and concrete interests of concrete collective subjects. What humans do with, and to, other humans is part of human (i.e. social) action - there is no "good" or "evil" outside of what is (either in peacetime or in wartime) human and human striving for power, i.e. survival, meaning, identity, dominance.

The article reaches its climax with a typical Kondylisian surprise. An explanation never expressed before is given of the paradox of post-World War Two German affluence co-existing with the ideological "mea culpa" of the negative version of the "special way". A "mea culpa" or highly ideological "collective guilt" arising in the era after National Socialism which costs very little materially and functions to instil social conformism and give the parameters of the rhetoric of the elites and those amongst the masses who seek to climb into elite circles, as well as to psychologically satisfy a nation then living under the "luxury" of geopolitical patronage and in a mass-democratic state of consumerist and lifestyle euphoria - which is bound to end as soon as Germany has to face a future when affluence is no longer a "right" for masses of its people or if e.g. the balance of power between nations becomes seriously unhinged and or triggers efforts at major readjustment. No social phenomenon is ethical per se. Rather the individual and collective subjects who as part of society are made by, and make, social phenomena, ethicise their power claims as part of social interaction. Once there is no need for a particular version of the "special way", another "special way" or "special ways" will come to the fore, or simply another way of ideologically explaining things will take over. Reality's portrayal is thus always at the ideological behest of social actors striving for power, and the reality of ideology is the concealment and or distortion of the full picture of what is real, to the extent that full picture is knowable, in favour of (what are perceived as) particular interests.

[*Konservativismus* (IV, 1(d), p. 423ff. (esp. pp.425-428)) also contains an invaluable discussion of the simply incorrect attribution of Germany's role in the World Wars to "reaction" and a supposed lack of development of e.g. "parliamentary liberalism" or "democracy" when, inter alia, Europe's second most industrially productive nation with the largest social-democratic workers' movement, and a comparable rule of law and bourgeois freedoms, was excluded from the Anglo-Gallic "parliamentary-liberal" imperialistic carving up of the world (cf. loc. cit., pp. 469-475, 481-482)].

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- Translator's Page

- blank page 5

- blank page 6

- Readers' Page

- blank page 7

- blank page 8

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Online later in 2018? - I KNOW "THIS IS THE ONE" YOU'VE ALL BEEN WAITING FOR - IF THERE ARE MORE THAN 1 OF YOU OUT THERE - BECAUSE IT REALLY IS "MIND-BLOWING", BUT LET'S BE PATIENT AND WAIT, AND HOPEFULLY IT'LL BE ONLINE BY 31/12/2018!

JURISPRUDENZ, AUSNAHMEZUSTAND UND ENTSCHEIDUNG: Grundsätzliche Bemerkungen zu Carl Schmitts „Politische Theologie“

Panajotis Kondylis

Der Staat

Vol. 34, No. 3 (1995), pp. 325-357

Published by: [Duncker & Humblot GmbH](#)

Stable URL: <http://www.jstor.org/stable/43642685>

Page Count: 33

JURISPRUDENZ, AUSNAHMEZUSTAND UND ENTSCHEIDUNG

Grundsätzliche Bemerkungen zu Carl Schmitts „Politische Theologie“

Von Panajotis Kondylis, Heidelberg/Athen

I.

Gut 70 Jahre nach seiner ersten Publikation¹ behält *Schmitts* kleines, thematisch etwas heterogenes, doch kerniges und saftreiches Buch über politische Theologie seine volle Frische und seinen ganzen Reiz. Dies erklärt sich, wie ich meine, aus drei Gründen. Zum ersten: Obwohl sich die Beschaffenheit der westlichen Gesellschaften im Laufe des 20. Jh. wesentlich änderte, da der oligarchische bürgerliche Liberalismus durch die Massendemokratie abgelöst wurde, beharrt dennoch die herrschende Legitimationsideologie bei allen unvermeidlichen Modifizierungen auf bestimmten Gemeinplätzen, wodurch die optische Täuschung einer umfassenden Kontinuität entsteht. Zentral unter diesen Gemeinplätzen bleibt der Glaube, der „Rechtsstaat“ kanalisieren endlich – ungeachtet der zugegebenen Diskrepanzen zwischen seiner Theorie und seiner Praxis – sozialpolitisches Leben in ein glattes und geradliniges Strombett, durch seine institutionellen Regelungen mache er also dieses Leben berechenbar und vorhersehbar, er nehme den Konflikten mindestens die tödlichen Spitzen und bürge für die jeweils angepaßte Wiederholung derselben Grundverfahren; das Verfahren und die Form saugten gleichsam die Substanz auf, d. h. sie stumpften soziale und ideologische Kämpfe ab, indem sie die gegeneinander Kämpfenden zur Annahme eines gemeinsamen Verhaltenskodexes zwingen würden. In diesem Voranstellen der festen institutionellen Form vor die bewegte oder gar explosive sozial-

¹ München/Leipzig 1922. Im folgenden wird nach dem Text der zweiten Ausgabe zitiert: *Politische Theologie. Vier Kapitel zur Lehre von der Souveränität*, München/Leipzig 1934. Die ersten drei Kapitel sind in der „Erinnerungsgabe für Max Weber“, hrsg. v. M. M. Palyi, Bd. 2, 1922, S. 3 - 35, enthalten. Das vierte Kapitel erschien zum ersten Mal im „Archiv für Rechts- und Wirtschaftsphilosophie“ 16 (1922), S. 121 - 131, und wurde außerdem in „Donoso Cortés in gesamteuropäischer Interpretation. Vier Aufsätze“, 1950, aufgenommen. Vom Text der zweiten Ausgabe fehlen eine Stelle aus dem letzten Absatz des ersten Kapitels und einige Absätze aus dem zweiten Kapitel. Diese Änderungen sind nicht so „unwesentlich“, wie *Schmitt* in der Vorbemerkung von 1934 behauptet: Die gestrichenen Stellen bezogen sich allesamt auf *Erich Kaufmann*.



KONDYLIS: MACHT UND ENTSCHEIDUNG

CARL SCHMITT

ΠΟΛΙΤΙΚΗ ΘΕΟΛΟΓΙΑ

Τέσσερα κεφάλαια γύρω από τη
διδασκαλία περί κυριαρχίας

Μετάφραση - σημειώσεις - επιλεγόμενα
Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης

ΛΕΒΙΑΘΑΝ

ΘΕΩΡΙΑ-ΠΡΑΞΗ 1

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

10

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Theory of War - Summary Notes

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- An Unfortunate Exchange

- Answers to 28 questions

- Answers owed and due

- Thoughts and Sayings

- Quotes and longer citations

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)

- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Under no circumstances whatsoever are the Summary Notes to Panagiotis Kondylis's *Theory of War* in the PDF below to be cited as representing Kondylis's position on any matter whatsoever. *These Notes are the Translator's and were written to give English readers an idea of the contents of Theorie des Krieges = Θεωρία τοῦ Πολέμου = Theory of War, and for no other purpose!*



[Theory of War - Summary Notes.pdf](#)

Size : 1099.233 Kb

Type : pdf

(Because the Notes are more extensive than what I had first planned, and because I am more fond of "social science and philosophy" than "war" (even though in some respects there isn't much of a difference!), I have covered about half of the book at this stage, and the Chapters on Marx, Engels, Lenin, and a possible Greco-

Turkish war, I shall leave for the future, if and when I have the Time and Strength).

Summary Notes to be Done sometime in the Future... (in bold red):

Prologue **DONE**

Prologue to the Greek Edition **DONE**

~~1) I. War and politics (with two digressions/excursus: II. ““Politicians” and “Soldiers””, and, III. “War of annihilation, total war, nuclear war”)~~ **DONE**

2) IV. War, economy and society: Marx and Engels (with a digression/excursus: V. “War and the Marxist-Leninist perception of history”)

3) VI. War and revolution: Lenin (with a digression/excursus: VII. “The Soviet military dogma”)

(The Chapters below are NOT in the German edition, but only in the Greek edition:)

~~4) VIII. Hot war after the Cold War~~ **DONE**

~~a) Classical theory of war and the “new military revolution”~~

~~b) The utopia of purely technological war~~

~~c) The multiformity of war and its political aetiology~~

5) IX. Addendum to the Greek edition: Geopolitical and strategic parameters of a Greco-Turkish war

Under no circumstances whatsoever are the Summary Notes to Panagiotis Kondylis's *Theory of War* in the PDF above to be cited as representing Kondylis's position on any matter whatsoever. These Notes are the Translator's and were written to give English readers an idea of the contents of *Theorie des Kriegeres* = *Θεωρία τοῦ Πολέμου* = *Theory of War*, and for no other purpose!

Whilst P.K.'s four (3 long and 1 medium-length) books regarding New Times philosophy, the Enlightenment and the critique of metaphysics until about the mid-20th century (2), Conservatism (1) and The Decline of the bourgeois thought form and life form... and mass democracy (1), which would take me about 20-25 years to translate, should, in the translator's view, be translated before *Theory of War*, I might endeavour to translate *Theory of War* after the

completion of *The Political and Man*, commencing in about 2022 or 2023 (provided of course I am alive, able-bodied and still have the requisite very high levels of energy, and I don't decide to translate other books or the Machiavelli Introduction first!). *Theory of War* is P.K.'s work which has been referred to the most by people who have contacted me over the years I've maintained this website, hence, the decision to consider translating *Theory of War* before other, in my view, comparatively more important books and the Introduction to Machiavelli (which I am very, very fond of, personally)[1]. In any event, every book and article by P.K. is an exercise in Perfection, absolutely unique in the history of thought, and *Theory of War* is no exception (**Apart from the many references to Clausewitz's greatness in observing the social(-anthropological) phenomenon of war, as well as using a conceptuality of utmost scientific value etc., some of the passages by P.K. e.g. on power and violence, or politics in the objective sense v. politics in the subjective sense, (ideal-typical, conceptual) methodology, geopolitical analysis as Power politics... are Absolutely Stunning - nothing short of breathtaking in terms of analytical insight into "the human condition"**). Sometimes I think it would be better to be your average retarded moralist and "humanitarian" in one's own moronic comfort zone, than a true, i.e. scientific, observer of human affairs!!!). It is safe to say that when one takes the long, macro-historical view of human affairs, putting groups/ collectives and individuals in proper perspective, rather than focusing on present-day "individual rights" and "feelings" and "psychology", one indeed does see the world very differently; one sees very clearly who is wielding what forms of power and where... what interests, what people and what groups "hide" behind all the ideological bullshit and spin in the Mass Media, in Academia, etc. (as would and does happen, *mutatis mutandis*, in all societies without any exception whatsoever - though the contents of the "spin" and the people change... and of course that doesn't mean we shouldn't be nice, kind and polite to one another (as far as possible), nor does it mean we have to pursue a particular course of political action... but some at least, will... and circumstances, eventually, will change... and very possibly (")for the worse(") = the tragedy of human existence...).

Hitler is referred to not much more than a few times in *Theory of War*. He is treated just like any other politician and or military commander. Whether people understand this or not, Hitler was a human being. One could say he was a (quantitatively seen) extremely brutal human leader, just as Stalin was an extremely brutal human leader (whose Henchmen, at least up to the mid to late 1930s if not mid to late 1940s), GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY included members of a particular Group, whose elites in other countries were

GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY involved in banking, financial and money matters pertaining to (the lead up to) the two world wars (which of course does not in any way, shape or form mean they were responsible for the wars - such an assertion or accusation is patently absurd - but they were as elites GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY *involved* in certain aspects of the (lead up to the) world wars = FACTS - and there are many and varied concrete (historical) reasons for such GROSS OVER-REPRESENTATION). On the other hand, Churchill and Roosevelt (Truman), though, were not leaders whose policies and or decisions did not lead to acts of brutality or even extreme brutality. So what distinguishes a and b leaders from y and z leaders is not possessing the characteristic of brutality *quabrutality*, but the (quantitative) extent of engagement in brutality. But things are more complicated than that. Hitler and Stalin were "extra brutal" in specific, concrete circumstances or, to use Clausewitz's terminology, specific, concrete cases of "political communication". Those objective political circumstances are the social-historical framework in which subjective political choices were made (incl. "extra brutal" choices). Likewise, Mao oversaw the Great Leap Forward and the Cultural Revolution in specific, concrete internal and external political circumstances. What Mao wanted to achieve with the Great Leap Forward, Deng and his followers, more or less, *mutatis mutandis*, achieved decades later (rapid industrialisation and modernisation and technological transfer to China) in order to compete successfully within the world of nations and or states - but on a much more realistic basis. Yet Mao's Great Leap Forward still served Mao's purposes of keeping himself in power and China independent, as did the Cultural Revolution, whilst breaking up many sociological aspects (even further) of more traditional Chinese society. Now, Hitler's or Stalin's or Mao's "extra brutality" means different things to different people. I personally am vehemently opposed to both National Socialism and Communism. But that is irrelevant in terms of Science. Scientific Observation treats Hitler, Stalin, Mao,... just like any other subject/object of observation. They are described and explained dispassionately in relation to the subject matter at hand, and properly put into context without any moral or value judgements. That is what P.K. does in *Theory of War*, like in all of his books and articles and as regards absolutely anyone and everyone.

The theoretical "Holy Caste/Aristocracy or Nobility" of the Science of Human Affairs: Thucydides, Machiavelli, Weber, P.K.,... Hobbes, Spinoza, Clausewitz,... (Aristotle, Montaigne, Marx, Nietzsche),... and a few, not too many, others...

Obviously my comments in [[...]] can and should be ignored, but some of them might be helpful to some readers.

[1] The more I think about it though, the more likely I'll translate other works by P.K. if I'm "around" because the notes in the PDF above are, at any rate, very detailed and comprehensive as far as notes go. In that case, my previous comment about translating *Theory of War* first on the page "Utopia and historical action" needs to be modified...

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - An Unfortunate Exchange

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

ONLINE HOPEFULLY BY MID 2019 - Two Greek newspaper articles by Kondylis and three by the journalist Richardos Someritis (Ριχάρδος Σωμερίτης (1931-^(apparently he hasn't died yet, and elsewhere on this Site I wrote he is deceased - my apologies. He's a few years younger than my father and it's interesting to me to compare their "respective journeys" in life)) between 23 November and 21 December 1997, esp. in relation to the use by a state (Greece) of a pre-emptive strike against another state (Turkey) threatening the former state.

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Answers to 28 Questions (The Invisible Chronology of Thought)

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

[Power and Decision](#)

[Science, Power and Decision](#)

[Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

[The Political in the 20th century](#)

[The German Sonderweg](#)

[Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

[Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

[An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

[Answers to 28 questions](#)

[Answers owed and due](#)

[Thoughts and Sayings](#)

[Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)

- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Panagiotis Kondylis - Answers to 28 questions



[Answers to 28 questions.pdf](#)

Size : 958.537 Kb

Type : pdf

ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΗ



ΔΗΜΟΣΘΕΝΗΣ

ΑΠΑΝΤΑ - Τόμος 6

ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΗ



ΔΗΜΟΣΘΕΝΗΣ

ΑΠΑΝΤΑ - Τόμος 6

Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης

ΤΟ ΑΟΡΑΤΟ
ΧΡΟΝΟΛΟΓΙΟ
ΤΗΣ ΣΚΕΨΗΣ

Απαντήσεις σέ 28 ερωτήματα



ΕΚΔΟΣΕΙΣ ΝΕΦΕΛΗ

Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης - ΕΠΙΣΤΗΜΗ, ΠΟΛΙΤΙΣΜΟΣ ΚΑΙ ΑΝΘΡΩΠΙΝΗ

The book below contains the first of the three interviews conducted in German (otherwise, it's a reprint of *Power and Decision*, and, "Science, Power and Decision").

Theorie des Krieges
Panajotis Kondylis



Panajotis Kondylis

Macht- fragen

**Ausgewählte
Beiträge zu Politik
und Gesellschaft**



"... a society of people cannot live in a state of permanent war without disintegrating, simultaneously however, it cannot help constantly giving birth to conflict from its womb (bloody or not). Friendship and peace are in respect of the *situation humaine* just as little to be disregarded as enmity and struggle (war). We are not dealing here with a matter of faith, but a banal truth which is to be learnt just from reading the daily newspapers. Whoever cannot admit and digest that, may be a great prophet or, shall we say, a great philosopher (or social theorist) - he is not suitable as an analyst of human affairs".

"The fusion of strict conceptual processing (elaboration) and profound historical analysis, with a first-hand knowledge of real facts, constitutes for me not merely a methodological ideal, but an elementary prerequisite of a positioning which wants to be taken seriously, which has, i.e., the ambition and the possibility of offering its studier an essential knowledge of the world in which he lives. The production of ahistorical and unhistorical theory is basically an easy matter, and that is why so many, famous and unknown or little-known theorists, indulge in it, wanting to believe that the substitution of an arbitrary concept with another arbitrary concept, or a new combination of concepts, is an important contribution to thought. All of that constitutes symptoms of a permanent intellectual(-spiritual) adolescence. The intellect(-spirit) reaches its maturity when it is in a position to give a concrete analysis of a concrete situation. Only the clueless will call that narrowness and empiricism. Because precisely the concrete analysis of concrete situations shows the true texture and usefulness of conceptual and methodological tools".

Undoubtedly, the best introduction to Kondylis's thought are his answers to questions put to him by three different interviewers. In these answers the reader will find outlines of some of the key themes in the work of this unique "observer of human affairs", including as regards his conception of social ontology; the distinction between Is and Ought; the relationship between scientific knowledge and method; the confusion arising between scepticism and Platonism which overshadows much of historical philosophical discourse; the distinctive features of the European New Times and its coming to an end; human rights as propaganda and not as reality; thoughts on Schmitt, Spengler, Fukuyama, Huntington et al.; references to Kondylis's own intellectual development and life; as well as touching tributes to Spinoza, Marx and Weber.

Note: most of the words or phrases in parantheses in the translations are the translator's alternative choices in English, and the reader should not view them as part of Kondylis's discursive style in either German or Greek.

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis - Answers owed and due

- Home

- The Political and Man

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)

- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Online, hopefully, by Greek Orthodox Easter or mid-2019!

ααα

KARL VORLÄNDER

GESCHICHTE DER PHILOSOPHIE 3

re 494

achiavelli

65 113

Ε. Cassirer: δοκίμιο για τον ανθρωπισμό



καλθός

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗ

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΜΕΛΑΓΧΟΛΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΠΟΛΕΜΙΚΗ

ΔΟΚΙΜΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΜΕΛΕΤΗΜΑΤΑ

ΘΕΜΕΛΙΟ

Ludger Heidbrink (Hrsg.) Entzauberte Zeit

EDITION ARZENTE
HANSER

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Thoughts and Sayings

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)

- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).



[Thoughts and Sayings.pdf](#)

Size : 391.368 Kb

Type : pdf

Falk Horst (Hg.)

Panajotis Kondylis
Aufklärer
ohne Mission

Aufsätze
und Essays

Akademie Verlag

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Quotes and longer citations

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

"Every position comes into being as a counterposition".

"The life of humans is given meaning only by their acts".

"Whatever benefits the self-serving is propagandised by the naive".

"There is no final solution and there is no happiness that is not in danger".

"Postmodern mash is easily digested but it does not constitute nutritious food".

"Only intellectuals contend that intellectuals understand the world better than others".

"The only thing that a world state could guarantee is the conversion of all wars into civil wars".

"Pluralism is the ideology of satiated felicity – the hungry do not respect the values of the satiated".

"In relation to the distribution of goods one is less generous than in relation to the exchange of information".

"Whoever contends that History has ended might as well be certain that History awaits him around the next corner".

"A claim to absolute dominance however consists precisely in demanding from one's foe that he shares our self-understanding".

"Most people consider it roughly unnatural for other opposing viewpoints to prevail. I, on the contrary, am surprised when someone agrees with me".

"Because the first thing that a theory, which wants to be scientific, must offer, is an explanation exactly of those phenomena which prima facie contradict it".

"The proclamation of human rights today is connected with - and in the future it will be connected even more closely - with the once explicit desire that one's dear fellow man should sit in his own country and enjoy his human dignity over there".

"[the philosophers'] position is in part tragic and in part comical because they themselves cannot transubstantiate... power into their own social domination and, correspondingly, they dream that rulers will one day philosophise rather than philosophers prevail".

"Speaking in jest, I confess to friends that, since reading pleases me so much, I should have never made writing my profession, and I recollect with envy Lord Henry in "The Portrait of Dorian Gray", who said that he likes reading so much that it does not give him any motive to write books himself".

"Something which for someone is the future of humanity, can for someone else be the neighbourhood bakerwoman; and whilst someone who at the level of values promotes humanity and its felicitous future but in reality lives for his bank account, someone else can commit murder or suicide on account of the neighbourhood bakerwoman".

"Humans will be called "humans", precisely like lions are called lions and mice - mice, without any other ethnic, national or ideological differentiation. It might appear to be a paradox, but it is true that a human separated himself from all the other animal species precisely because he was not only a human without any other predicate".

“ultimate, not further reducible, reality consists of existences, individuals or groups, which struggle for their self-preservation and, together with that of necessity also for the extension of their power, that is why they meet as friends or foes and change friends or foes according to the needs of the striving after self-preservation and striving after [the extension of their] power”.

"If the same Western Powers, which in 1919 dismissed Japan's request and did not want to enshrine the equality of races in the Treaty of Versailles, in 1996 try hard to achieve understanding of foreign cultures, this does not necessarily mean that progress in understanding has occurred. However, it does indicate a dramatic shift in the (world) balance of power".

"The de-ideologisation and the merging of politics with the economy, in the final analysis, mean that in the future conflicts will be conducted for tangible material goods, without notable ideological mediations. Thus, to be precise, we should characterise the end of ideologies as a partial return to the animal kingdom. Whether it is attractive and desirable for the farewelling of Utopia to reach up to there will remain a matter of taste".

"Just as the philosopher [Kant] believed, it is exactly the "mixing" and "merging" of peoples which puts peace in danger. But even if the democratic peoples remained separate like good neighbours, as Kant preferred, again they would not be lacking in war-mongering arguments in the event they are needed. Nobody will deny the principle that "democracies do not wage war against each other" - only that he will add that the opponent is not a "genuine democrat"".

"... think historically, the answers to historical problems are not found in constructed theory, but on the contrary, the answers to theoretical problems are found in history. Those who choose theory over history do it not because they move in higher spheres, as they themselves often think, but out of intellectual(-spiritual) indolence; because any theory whatsoever is infinitely more simple than any historical situation whatsoever".

"just as conservatives have never satisfactorily been able to explain how revolutionaries were capable of unhinging (or turning upside down) an entire "natural" or even "divine" order, and consequently prove themselves to be stronger than this entire "natural" or "divine" order, so too the revolutionary natural law

advocates have hitherto not given a convincing answer to the question as to how nature's commands could be infringed so persistently by suppression, violence or alienation".

"In order to avoid hysteria in the face of full and irrevocable death, the hysteria of eschatology was legitimised world-theoretically. Whoever learns to live without express and tacit eschatologies and without ethicisms as these eschatologies' substitutes, should also learn to die, totally and irrevocably, with serenity and cheerfulness (of the soul). If one can be taught this supreme lesson somewhere, it is from classical antiquity, which ignored the straight line with the auspicious endpoint in order to fix itself on the observing and the living of the eternal cycle".

"...however a substantial contribution to the knowledge of human affairs requires a total existential commitment, the vigilant observation of concrete situations of living people, and an unstoppable distillation of observations with relentless reflection, which does not retreat before any bias and does not fear clashing with anyone and anything. One could call this stance an ethic (it is certainly a form of internal asceticism), however it does not have any relation with ethics as a norm of social behaviour; on the contrary, it can conflict head on with such a norm".

"The actual events in history are acted out, nonetheless, beyond the polemical slogans, even though the preachers and users of these slogans believe in a necessary relation between themselves and the historical becoming. On the other hand however, this [historical] becoming is promoted exactly by those forces (power or energies) which set the polemical slogans free. In this respect, a condition of effective historical action consists in that one does not know what one is doing - and also, that one theoreticises this ignorance of his with all argumentative arts (or skills)".

"Of course, the garrulous and lachrymose pseudo-humanism that characterises public discourse in the West does not mean any tangible disposition for drastic world-wide redistribution of material prosperity. On the other hand, the extremely dangerous paradox of the planetary situation means that even "just" solutions such as self-denial without historical precedent would not offer a long-term way out. If the wealth e.g. of 800 million is divided amongst six billion, everyone will simply become a brother in poverty - conversely: if a Chinese, Indian and African were to consume per capita as much raw material and as much energy as a North American, that could entail ecological collapse".

".... Also on this point, of course, there is no gain in knowledge, but a rectilinear return to the thoughts world (or ideological universe) of early liberalism.

Because the world-historical perspective of a permanent replacement of war with trade was founded already in the 18th century through the assumption that only calculus (i.e. calculation) directed by interests, whose prototype lies in economic activity, by virtue of this assumption, disciplines the “passions”, which exactly leave (or have nothing to do with) the concept of (self-)interest, and consequently rationalises (i.e. organises or systematises) social behaviour in its entirety. We know what has happened since the 18th century".

"If value-freedom could be described at all as a value, then this would only be possible in the methodological (not ethical) sense, and only with regard to the activity of science – of course if, and in so far, it can be empirically proven that value-free science is cognitively the most fertile....whereas, however, psychological and moral stances are connected of necessity with certain content, which turns against other content (e.g. tolerance against intolerance), value freedom constitutes a method which must be free of a certain psychological content, exactly because it makes the claim of understanding all psychological and all moral contents and alternatively of being able to adopt (or appropriate) those contents. On the basis of the principle of value freedom, it cannot be decided whether scepticism and tolerance are preferable to blind and intolerant belief".

"There are no ideas. There are only human existences in concrete situations, which act and react in their specific way on each and every respective occasion; one of these specific ways consists, in accordance with standard terminology, in thinking up or appropriating ideas. Ideas do not come into contact with one another, but only human existences come into contact with one another, which inside of organised societies must act in the name of ideas; combinations of ideas are likewise the work of human existences, which, when they apply themselves to this work, start from their own relationship with other existences; and, finally, ideas are not defeated nor do they win, but their victory or their defeat stands symbolically for the predominance or the subjugation of certain human existences. As one can see, the centuries-long

predominance of idealistic normativism (and every normativism contains essential idealistic elements, even when for polemical reasons it comes on the scene while flying the flag of materialism), forces us towards the rediscovery and renewed emphasising of banal truths - of truths, which in a very general form could possibly today be recognised by very many people, but whose logical consequences must meet with the resistance of every normativistic thought, that is, every objectivised decision".

"In other words: the complexity of the social makes the unintended and unexpected overall consequences of collective action more likely; the said complexity of the social intensifies the effect of the heterogony of ends. This effect was traditionally considered from the point of view of the invisible hand, whereby (even) individual irrationalisms bring about, through their interweaving, a rational collective outcome. The reverse of that, however, can likewise happen, i.e. the sum of the partial rationalities can bring forth an irrational overall result. The "knowledgeable society" can only be constantly reproduced when the subjective expectations on the whole are satisfied, not only as to the mode of behaviour of each and every respective partner in interaction, but also as to the "system's" overall performance. If there is a situation in which indeed mutual expectations are fulfilled, but the expected overall result of collective action fails to materialise, this means for a highly complex society, the state of affairs of absolute bafflement (or helplessness). Because the Archimedean point at which one could be in a position to reverse the trend is buried sometime (or other) somewhere (or other) in the thicket of complexity. Either, that is, highly complex society must forever secure for itself the material and other preconditions of its reproduction, or it must end in a historically unprecedented catastrophe".

"The proposition that man's nature is culture, actually means that man, under the pressure of (his) nature, had to become a being of culture, and that the voice of (his) nature is therefore to continue to be heard in all its tones and nuances in culture; man is just as little free to selectively treat (or deal with) culture as he was in primeval times free to stand still in a nature before culture, or as he is nowadays free to undo culture. The culture of man is therefore just as much nature as his nature is culture. And this fact must, social-ontologically, be meant (or thought of) together with the fact of society, which is equally old and original as man and culture, actually, the fact of society illustrates nothing other than the inseparability of man and culture. Man and culture are mediated via the social relation and via the political (i.e. that which is between man and culture is mediated via the social relation and via the political; thereby, man develops as a

being of culture and puts himself in a position to not only historicise his own, but also external nature. The becoming (or series of events) in external nature indeed does not change in its law bindedness (determinism or law-based necessity), but the becoming in external nature's effects (or consequences) with regard to the human collective depend henceforth on the culture of this same human collective. Still further: the structure of social cohesion and of social conditions (or circumstances) is not least of all determined by each and every respective outcome of the struggle of the human genus (i.e. race) against external nature. This great truth, which we owe to Marx, has never been so topical as today, when the (at least potential) overcoming of the age-old shortage of goods by means of rapid technical (i.e. technological) progress set in motion historically unprecedented changes (or transformations) of a planetary extent. However, precisely these changes (and transformations) allow us, on the other hand, to recognise with increasing clarity the embedding of culture in nature".

"One would supposedly not go wrong with the assumption that the factor "communication" (in the broader sense) would then gain the upper hand in the social perception vis-à-vis the factor "action" (in the narrower sense) if industry and agriculture were so productive that they only had to make use of the labour of a minority of the population, while the majority would carry out its labour (work) mainly via the exchange of signs and symbols (to say nothing of the increasing penetration of the production process itself by the communicative-informative factor). "Communication" becomes autonomous, in other words, ideationally vis-à-vis "acting (i.e. action)" in the same sense and to the same degree as fewer and fewer people produce what they consume, and as a result the production of goods for the most part is covered up or is even absorbed by symbolic exchange (exchange of information and money, but also of services, which can be perceived as symbolic interaction). Consequently the impression comes into being that production or acting (i.e. action) mean very little and exchange or communication very much. However, it is here a matter of an optical illusion. Because the surplus of communication or exchange is reduced to a completely particular constitution (composition or texture) of action or of production, and under given circumstances the said surplus of communication or exchange must be produced so that action or production can be developed: e.g. without mass consumption, there is no mass production. As the exchange network of modern technicised societies would have to become much more wide-meshed should the production of goods suffer serious setbacks, so too the hard core of acting (i.e. action) – if one may say so – would put its narrower communicative aspect in the shade, if communication ground to a halt. That should mean that the communication process (or communicative event) as a whole unfolds against the background and under the influence of that hard core,

just as without the near or far presence of tangible goods, exchange values eventually become fictive and uninteresting. Communication theoreticians of an ethical-normative or cybernetic mould, however, place no particular value on such considerations. They internalise mass democracy's criteria of perception and at the same time contribute their own criteria of perception for the theoretical underpinning of mass democracy's notions of harmony, while they reduce the real conflicts of action to obstacles to communication".

"This becomes more understandable in light of our ascertainment that every normification (i.e. normative standardisation) has its two sides, i.e. its constraints, and, its free space(s) [for individual action] or room to move. The image of "civilised" and rational-objective man above all "primitivisms", who in accordance with the view of the evolutionists of differentiation is supposed to formulate and carry out the normifications of highly complex "knowledgeable society", formally (i.e. in terms of form) corresponds with the ideal type of highly technicised (i.e. technologically advanced or hyperdeveloped) and highly rationalised (i.e. highly organised or systematised) processes in industry and administration. Such processes however make up only one side of social life in Western mass democracy. The other side, that of mass consumption, is connected with psychological and ethically very different stances and modes of behaviour – although, both aforementioned sides are equally indispensable for mass democracy's continued existence, and they must compete and co-exist simultaneously with each other inside of society as well as inside of the individual psyche. If industrial mass production and administration require the activation of an impersonal instrumental rationality, then mass consumption favours, on the contrary, the individualistic-hedonistic ethic(s) of immediate (or direct) pleasure (or enjoyment) and generally of "self-realisation". On the basis of the mass consumption of material and intellectual(-spiritual) goods, and against the background of world-theoretical and ethical pantheism, all sorts of irrationalisms, which spellbind all the more people, the more increased productivity decreases the number of those directly participating in technical-rational processes, come into being and thrive. The asymmetry between the "rationality" of technology (technique) and production, and ideological-world-theoretical "irrationality", does not of course constitute a specific feature (or characteristic) of mass-producing and mass-consuming mass democracy, even if the said mass democracy has been connected here with absolutely contrary content(s): whereas in societies in which the shortage of goods held sway, the "irrational" as a rule legitimised ascetic virtues and social hierarchies, the "irrational" in a society, which for the first time in history has basically overcome the shortage of goods, promotes hedonistic and individualistic or

egalitarian notions and stances. Nevertheless, from the point of view of our formulation of the question (i.e. examination of the problem), not this specific contrast, but the structural commonality is more important. Pre-modern societies also handled technology (technique) and production on the basis of the instrumental rationality of means and end(s) (the procession (or litany) and the prayer for rain did not mean that one had not otherwise done all that appeared expedient for a good yield (or harvest) through the application of existing empirical findings). But instrumental rationality at this level did not in the least constitute the method of thought which shaped the general world theory (i.e. world view). There are no grounds for the assumption that this will now be fundamentally different. Against the background of the same industry and technology (technique), a number of "rationalisms" and "irrationalisms" are today, as in the past, possible; and the social-ontological or anthropological framework is expected, as a result of new technical (and or technological) developments, to change just as little as through the invention of typography and of ballistics at the threshold of the New Times".

"The seemingly disarming thesis that the politicisation of a complex modern society would destroy this society, basically constitutes a banality, which applies to all societies and with regard to every subsystem (or part system). No society could centre on a single activity, entirely regardless of each and every respective historically determined degree of interweaving of individual social activities with one another. The dogged effort at centring social life on aesthetic, religious, scientific or economic activity would not have a less devastating effect than the consistent claim of a monopoly of politics. The specific political point of view concerns the manner (or method) of the subsystems' (or part systems') coherence, not necessarily the manner (or method) as to how inside of each and every respective subsystem (or part system) the corresponding social activity is carried out. So-called "totalitarian" attempts, of religious or other inspiration, at comprehensively subjugating the various social activities to one sole point of view, can indeed lead to the reinforced (intensified or increased) control of man, but not to the abolition of the specific character of the corresponding activities. Even a deeply religious society must cultivate its fields, and it cannot replace tillage (or agriculture) with worship and prayer, even if prayers and ritual acts would constantly accompany agro-economic activity as such. The same applies to the other social activities, to say nothing of the personal activities, and that is why no "totalitarianism" and no "despotism" can be as comprehensive as they perhaps wanted to be in respect of their claim, or as they often appear to be in demonising descriptions. Over and above that, it is a purely fictive notion to thus interpret the evolutionistic schema of differentiation as though in the "pre-modern" past the lack of differentiation of

the subsystems (or part systems) enabled a primacy of the political which is no longer applicable. In the hitherto described basic constellation, hardly anything has changed through the centuries despite the (great) variety of institutional forms. An "oriental despotism (i.e. despotic regime)" could and wanted to influence the production method (mode or manner of production), or the patriarchal institutions of the village community living under it, only within narrow limits, whereas the theoretical precedence of "politics", understood in Aristotelian terms, in the European Middle Ages did not at all exclude feudal fragmentation and local autonomy; phenomena of a refeudalisation on a highly technicised (i.e. high-technology) basis in modern mass democracies have just as little to do with a drastic change (or transformation) in the status and in the function of politics, but they interrelate with economic and social developments, which pose the question of the cohesion of society on a new basis. However, this question remains, and with it politics remains too, particularly if no-one can know whether the material preconditions of the modern processes of differentiation will survive (endure, persist or remain) in the future or not".

"Now, the self-understanding of a social formation appears as objective self-knowledge and knowledge of history only so long as the social formation in question is on the up and up and clears its adversaries out of the way. That is today the case with mass democracy. However, precisely at its planetary high point, its own contradictions, in fact its explosive potentialities, which were intimated at the beginning of this chapter, become increasingly apparent. Social-theoretically, mass democracy's contradictions and explosive potentialities are of importance because they make known in themselves the topicality of the classical question formulations. The increasing complexity in terms of detail brings about a reduction of the great aporias (i.e. doubts, contradictions or paradoxes) to formulae of almost archaic simplicity. After the decline of bourgeois anthropocentrism, and under the conditions of planetarily unfolded (or developed) highly technicised (i.e. technologically advanced) mass democracy, the question regarding man's essence (or nature) and possibilities is posed even more directly and more acutely than at the threshold of the European New Times. On the one hand, the image of man is unified like never before by means of the henceforth dense (or compact) existing side by side, or existing inside of one another, cultures, nations and races, while at the same time the waning significance of historical and social attributes for the determination of human identity, as a result of the spreading of universalistic ideologies, paradoxically but logically reduces man to his constitution (composition, texture or nature) as biological being; on the other hand, this man reduced to his mere humanness (or human quality), that is, man in general and

as such, stands across from nature, he must in a time of highly demographic and ecological tension measure his powers against nature's powers. The question about the animal, which creates tools on a planet populated by billions which has already become narrow (i.e. cramped), is posed no less acutely and no less elementarily than before a few millions of years ago in the African savannas when hordes of animals [or (proto)humans] wandered around. And likewise the other great social-ontological question must appear on the horizon as acute and elementary, that great social-ontological question regarding social cohesion and social order, if namely the relations between humans reach such a density and intensity that the boundaries of every known political unit (unity or entity) from the past will become full of holes or even burst open".

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Introduction to Chamfort

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

• Answers owed and due

• Thoughts and Sayings

• Quotes and longer citations

• Introduction to Chamfort

• Introduction to Lichtenberg

• Introduction to Rivarol

• Introduction to Pavese

• Melancholy and Polemics

• Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

• blank page

• 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

• Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Online, hopefully, by Greek Orthodox Easter or mid-2019!

ΣΤΟΧΑΣΜΟΙ—11

Σ Α Μ Φ Ο Ρ

Ἐπιλογή
ἀπὸ τὸ ἔργο του



ΕΙΣΑΓΩΓΗ-ΜΕΤΑΦΡΑΣΗ
Παραγιώτης Κονδύλης



στιγμή



στοχασμοί ~ ΡΙΝΔΡΟΛ

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Introduction to Lichtenberg

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)

- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Online, hopefully, by Greek Orthodox Easter or mid-2019!

ΣΤΟΧΑΣΜΟΙ - 2

ΛΙΧΤΕΝΜΠΕΡΓΚ

Ἐπιλογή ἀπὸ τὰ
Sudelbücher



ΕΙΣΑΓΩΓΗ-ΜΕΤΑΦΡΑΣΗ
Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης



στιγμή



Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Introduction to Rivarol

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)

- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Online, hopefully, by Greek Orthodox Easter or mid-2019!

ΣΤΟΧΑΣΜΟΙ—13

ΡΙΒΑΡΟΛ

Ἐπιλογή
ἀπὸ τὸ ἔργο του



ΕΙΣΑΓΩΓΗ-ΜΕΤΑΦΡΑΣΗ
Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης



στιγμή



Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Introduction to Pavese

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Online, hopefully, by Greek Orthodox Easter or mid-2019!

ΣΤΟΧΑΣΜΟΙ – 9

ΤΣΕΖΑΡΕ ΠΑΒΕΖΕ

Ἐπιλογή ἀπὸ τὸ
Il mestiere di vivere



ΕΙΣΑΓΩΓΗ-ΜΕΤΑΦΡΑΣΗ
Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης



στιγμή



Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Melancholy and Polemics

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)

- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Online, hopefully, by Greek Orthodox Easter or mid-2019!

Entzauberte Zeit

*DER MELANCHOLISCHE GEIST
DER MODERNE*



Mit Beiträgen von
Karl Heinz Bohrer, Micha Brumlik, Peter Bürger,
Alexander Demandt, Richard Herzinger, Alfred Hirsch,
Wolfgang Kaempfer, Panajotis Kondylis, Michael Pauen,
Jean Starobinski, Michael Theunissen, Klaus Vondung

HERAUSGEGEBEN
VON LUDGER HEIDBRINK

9789606511350

KARL VORLÄNDER

GESCHICHTE DER PHILOSOPHIE 3

re 494

achiavelli

65 113

E. Cassirer: δοκίμιο για τον ανθρωπισμό



καλθός

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΜΕΛΑΓΧΟΛΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΠΟΛΕΜΙΚΗ

ΔΟΚΙΜΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΜΕΛΕΤΗΜΑΤΑ

ΘΕΜΕΛΙΟ

Ludger Heidbrink (Hrsg.): Entzauberte Zeit

EDITION ARZENTE
HANSER

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)

- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).



[Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam by Panagiotis \(Panajotis\) Kondylis.pdf](#)

Size : 582.73 Kb

Type : pdf

ΔΗΜΟΣΘΕΝΗΣ

ΑΠΑΝΤΑ - Τόμος 5

Φώτης Ἀποστολόπουλος

ΕΠΙΣΚΟΠΗΣΗ
ΤΗΣ
ΙΣΤΟΡΙΑΣ
ΤΗΣ
ΓΛΩΣΣΙΚΗΣ ΣΚΕΨΗΣ



στιγμή

Kondylis's addendum "Fotis Apostolopoulos in Memoriam" to Fotis Apostolopoulos's *Overview of the history of linguistic thought Structural linguistics (Ferdinand de Saussure)* (= Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης, «Στὴ μνήμη Φώτη Ἀποστολόπουλου», στό: Ἀποστολόπουλος Φώτης, *Ἐπισκόπη ση τῆς ἱστορίας τῆς γλωσσικῆς σκέψης Δομικὴ Γλωσσολογία (Ferdinand de Saussure)*, Στιγμή, Ἀθήνα, 2001), is, apart from some passages in the *Answers to 28 questions*, the only published indication, by Kondylis, of Kondylis "the man" (possibly e.g. a Hellene (with undeniable "existential bonds" connecting him to Greece (Q.13 of *Answers to 28 Questions*, pp. 40-41) writing (something like) a hagiography about another Hellene known personally? [1]) rather than Kondylis the "(social) scientist" i.e. "observer of human affairs", as he preferred to refer to himself. And what an indication it is! In the Greek, the literary qualities of Kondylis's writing speak for themselves. The translator, in addition, would like to convey to the reader that the process of the "rise and fall" of "the West", i.e. from the Fall of Greco-Roman Power and Hellenism as all-round cultural *and* geopolitical Power, to the Rise of (Italo)Latino-Frankish Catholicism and Ottoman Islam, roughly in the period 1204-1453 A.D., and thereafter, throughout the Western discovery and conquering and or control of the New World and much of the world in toto; the Reformation; the Puritan and Glorious, the Industrial, American, French, Russian, Chinese, cultural and other Revolutions; and two "World Wars", the "Cold War" and proxy wars; the Western world (either under British (and to a lesser extent French) or American imperialistic tutelage), until the end of the 20th century, remained paramount in the many changing manifestations of the globalising "world system", notwithstanding that it is now absolutely clear that from the 1970s, if not World War I, looking back, in retrospect, demographic and relative economic decline, as well as profound cultural-ideological changes, amounted to something, in at least some situations, novel in the recent up to a few thousand years of settled human civilisation: mass-scale, albeit not absolute, detachment and alienation from "blood and soil", or, ancestors, race, ethnos, and the fatherland or motherland. Such detachment and alienation has included a wholesale upheaval in attitudes towards not only the Divine and Life's Purpose, but also towards the

sexes and the Other, with consequences which could range from relatively small “population shifts” and the “enrichment” of Western culture, up to the latter’s potentially total effacement and at least potentially (partial) Genocide of otherwise relatively white nations, peoples and cultures. When one acts as “an observer of human affairs”, one simply describes and explains what has happened, is happening and might happen, to the extent that one is able. When someone, however, includes his emotions and cultural-political-ideological preferences in a text, then one of two things can happen: either a, or *all*, sense of proportion is lost (e.g. one conspiratorially grossly overstates the causal significance (causal depth and breadth) of a particular group or “tribe” on Change in the West over the last one or two hundred years by confusing disproportionate (or over)representation as compared to the percentage of the total population, in (not just a few of) the upper echelons of society (banking and finance, business and trade, (mass) media and entertainment, academia, etc. (c.f. the Chinese or Indian diasporas in certain Asian(-Pacific) countries)), and in the vanguards of Change - due to relatively superior merit? intelligence? (in-group) networking? hard work? impulse control?... (as well as perhaps a particular aesthetical distaste for the overall "look" of a particular people, jealousy, etc.), with the great Waves of social-historical forces bringing about Change *in any event and apart from* the existence of the particular group or “tribe” in question), or, one writes like the incomparable Kondylis in memory e.g. of a card-carrying Communist teacher [2] when Kondylis was still influenced in the 1960s by all that was scientifically useless in Marxism. The translator commends this piece by Kondylis as a Paeon to a truly good man of the Old Left (Apostolopoulos) and as a Memorial for modern Greece in particular and, more generally, a West which at the very least has radically changed in part, inter alia, Fertility, Descent, Beliefs, Mode, Colour, Values, Texture, Roles, Balance and Reproduction, if not absolutely its Identity (identities). Whether such Change is found to be desirable, pleasant and edifying, indifferent or a repulsive, revolting Nightmare, is not only essentially a matter of taste, but also constitutes indisputable Fact.

[1] Additionally, from: Μελετόπουλος Μελέτης, «Στοιχειά για τὸν βίῳ τοῦ Παναγιώτη Κονδύλη», *Νέος Ἑρμῆς ὁ Λόγιος*, ἔτος 4ο, τεῦχος 10ο, Καλοκαῖρι, 2014, it is related, inter alia, that: "Kondylis held his grandfather and his father in awe. His grandfather Panagiotis was killed on the Asia Minor Campaign [= Greco-Turkish War] (1919-1922)]. His father Demetrios [= Dimitrios] (1915-1989), belonging to a military family, studied at the Military Academy. He was an Honorary Colonel, war invalid, resistance fighter" (p. 70), and, "Panagiotis Kondylis, as I got to know him, above all, was a simple, accessible person with an intense sense of humour, full of love for life, for the intellect and spirit, for people and for his Fatherland" (p. 81). The translator further informs the reader that an educated Greek of Kondylis's generation would almost certainly have had an awareness, if not veneration, of the ascetic, almost monastic, fully Greek Orthodox life stance of one of all of Greek literature's (including the Ancients) greatest summits - Alexandros Papadiamantis (Ἀλέξανδρος Παπαδιαμάντης), who is literally and absolutely untranslatable into English and probably any other language due to the numerous linguistic registers at play in a language more than 3,500 years old.

[2] Apostolopoulos was a linguist and Classicist, and organised Communist from 1935 onwards, who tutored Kondylis for three months in respect of exam preparation in 1961. Kondylis, however, kept in regular contact with Apostolopoulos (b. 1914) until the latter's death in 1980, and thereafter with Apostolopoulos's widow (Μελετόπουλος Μελέτης, «Στοιχειά για τὸν βίῳ τοῦ Παναγιώτη Κονδύλη», *Νέος Ἑρμῆς ὁ Λόγιος*, ἔτος 4ο, τεῦχος 10ο, Καλοκαῖρι, 2014, pp. 70-72). Furthermore, Kondylis never wrote about "potential genocide" of relatively white nations, peoples, ethne and/or (sub-)races, but did indicate that it was an open question as to what elements of, and to what extent, Western civilisation would survive in the 21st century; he also never wrote about a "tribe", etc.. Kondylis's view was that Greece would very likely fall further down the scale of nation-states in the mass-democratic planetary era owing, inter alia, to low productivity, parasitic consumption and too many imports rather than a sufficient level of exports, low birth rates, an inability or simply a lack of will to protect its borders, a very poor education system, administrative apparatus, and national elite; perhaps even a will to be collectively euthanised; the translator is inclined to add that Greece is potentially facing some sort of "Lebanonisation"...

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

blank page

• [Home](#)

• [The Political and Man](#)

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- An Unfortunate Exchange

- Answers to 28 questions

- Answers owed and due

- Thoughts and Sayings

- Quotes and longer citations

- Introduction to Chamfort

- Introduction to Lichtenberg

- Introduction to Rivarol

- Introduction to Pavese

- Melancholy and Polemics

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)

- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

"Panajotis Kondylis" or "Kondylis's contribution to the 'basic historical concepts'" by Reinhart Koselleck



[Kondylis's contribution to the "basic historical concepts" by Reinhart Koselleck.pdf](#)

Size : 258.006 Kb

Type : pdf

Falk Horst (Hg.)

Panajotis Kondylis
Aufklärer
ohne Mission

Aufsätze
und Essays

Akademie Verlag

998

KARL VORLÄNDER

GESCHICHTE DER PHILOSOPHIE 3

re 494

achiavelli

65 113

E. Cassirer: δοκίμιο για τον ανθρωπισμό



καλώς

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΜΕΛΑΓΧΟΛΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΠΟΛΕΜΙΚΗ

ΔΟΚΙΜΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΜΕΛΕΤΗΜΑΤΑ

ΘΕΜΕΛΙΟ

Ludger Heidbrink (Hrsg.): Entzauberte Zeit

EDITION ARZENTE
HANSER

No-one would expect a great historian and thinker like Koselleck to refer to his former student, Kondylis, with superlatives as a lesser person such as myself would, e.g. "one of the greatest thinkers - as a heavyweight 'The Greatest' (like Joe Louis); pound for pound, 'ranked in the top ten or even top five' (like Harry Greb or Willie Pep) - in the history of western (non-natural-)scientific thought", but what Koselleck does say, *inter alia*, and to paraphrase him, is that for Koselleck himself and other thinkers of that calibre (= the peak of human achievement!), Kondylis's work is such that it teaches and opens up new horizons in thought, that Kondylis would probably have criticized and remarked sarcastically regarding Koselleck's own words about Kondylis were P.K. not dead, Kondylis's argumentation always stood out for its clarity, gravity, composure and sobering-up effect, that few thinkers of the 20th century so consistently rejected all ideological and fashionable, time-bound and attention-seeking (currents of) thought, that Koselleck thought of himself as lucky to have worked with P.K., Kondylis's major works constitute handbooks of historical evidence and thought-provoking analyses, that Panajotis Kondylis was, in short, unique...

Apart from an overview of Kondylis's contributions to the *Basic Historical Concepts* regarding "dignity" and "reaction, restoration", Koselleck also goes into some of the aspects of Kondylis's fundamental theoretical positions, histories and social ontology, starting with the role of language in polemics in a given social context, and moving onto the Aristotelian notion of the political being social organisation in general as well as encompassing more narrowly understood party politics; the fact that a particular concept or text does not, taken at face value and of its self-referentiality alone, have any social-political value or significance, but only in respect of the political-social function the concept or text serves through its use by concrete actors in concrete situations; a social(-political) state of affairs can pre-exist by decades or even centuries before the concept which later comes to express such a state of affairs; Kondylis's Weberian ideal type of (medieval-feudal) "societas civilis"; the distinction between the From Here (i.e. This World or Life) and From There (i.e. That World or Life); Kondylis's descriptive decisionism as opposed to Carl Schmitt's decisionism with its partisan-political implications; the relationship between the formal differentiation between "liberalism" and "democracy" and the actual state of affairs in a concrete societal-political situation,... all of which will be of great assistance to new readers of Kondylis as an initial point of orientation.

Koselleck reminds readers that Kondylis was the bearer of hard, proud, one-sided, incorruptible, unerring, analytical and provocative argumentation, and concludes by

reminding readers of the need to be intellectually modest when dealing with the plethora of causae inevitably involved in historical phenomena, whilst also being absolutely lucid in order to expose ambiguities and multiple meanings in the course of discussion. "There is ... no final solution and no happiness which is not in danger".

This is a tremendous speech, and probably the most enjoyable text I have translated (including Koselleck's debatable assertion in respect of Kondylis's "decision pertaining to language politics" vis-à-vis the discussion on "dignity" [1]). The all-round "intellectual and literary class", in the best sense of the phrase, is self-evident in the words of the great Reinhart Koselleck, who along with his student Kondylis, owe a great deal to their common teacher in social history, **Werner Conze**, which I would have no hesitation to emphasise, time and time again, or at least more than twice! [2]

[1] The way I see things, from the point of view of strictly descriptive, explanatory non-normative science qua science, Kondylis is right, and that Koselleck is making the point that in (the practice of) human social life outside of the laboratory or a state of "scientific strictness", there has to be some kind of content and ethicisation-normativisation, i.e. ultimately some kind of politics, and in that sense of humans in their ordinary social-political lives there is no room for absolutely strict science. This, in other words, is the "paradox" or simply "dual identity" of engaging in absolutely strict non-normative, descriptive and explanatory science when even the scientist must have some kind of connection, at some stage, with the "outside world", particularly if he wants to live!

[2] Koselleck, in stunning fashion, outlines in his speech how those engaged in polemics charge concepts such as Restoration and Reaction negatively, since the 19th century, if not earlier, in order to silence their opponents. Sounds very familiar to today's state of affairs whereby concepts such as Racism, Sexism, Homophobia, Islamophobia and Anti-Semitism are charged in an intensely normative, value- and content-biassed fashion which has nothing to do with dispassionate description, since the Power-Claim Stakes are so, so Very High...

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)

- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Online, hopefully, by Greek Orthodox Easter or mid-2019!

In the event Prof. Gerhardt does not want his speech translated into English and included on this site, he can send me a brief email to:

pkproject@live.co.uk

and I shall remove this page as soon as I read the email. Thank you, with my regards and respect, C.F..

It goes without saying that anything on or within this site that is not a faithful translation of the words of Prof. Gerhardt or the late Reinhart Koselleck or anyone else, does NOT in any way, shape or form, represent Prof. Gerhardt or the late Reinhart Koselleck or anyone else, in any manner whatsoever.

Falk Horst (Hg.)

Panajotis Kondylis
Aufklärer
ohne Mission

Aufsätze
und Essays

Akademie Verlag

998

KARL VORLÄNDER

GESCHICHTE DER PHILOSOPHIE 3

re 494

achiavelli

65 113

E. Cassirer: δοκίμιο για τον ανθρωπισμό



καλθός

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΜΕΛΑΓΧΟΛΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΠΟΛΕΜΙΚΗ

ΔΟΚΙΜΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΜΕΛΕΤΗΜΑΤΑ

ΘΕΜΕΛΙΟ

Ludger Heidbrink (Hrsg.): Entzauberte Zeit

EDITION ARZENTE
HANSER

blank page 2

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- Translator's Page

- blank page 5

- blank page 6

- Readers' Page

- blank page 7

- blank page 8

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Introduction to Machiavelli

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- Thoughts and Sayings

- Quotes and longer citations

- Introduction to Chamfort

- Introduction to Lichtenberg

- Introduction to Rivarol

- Introduction to Pavese

- Melancholy and Polemics

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2

- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

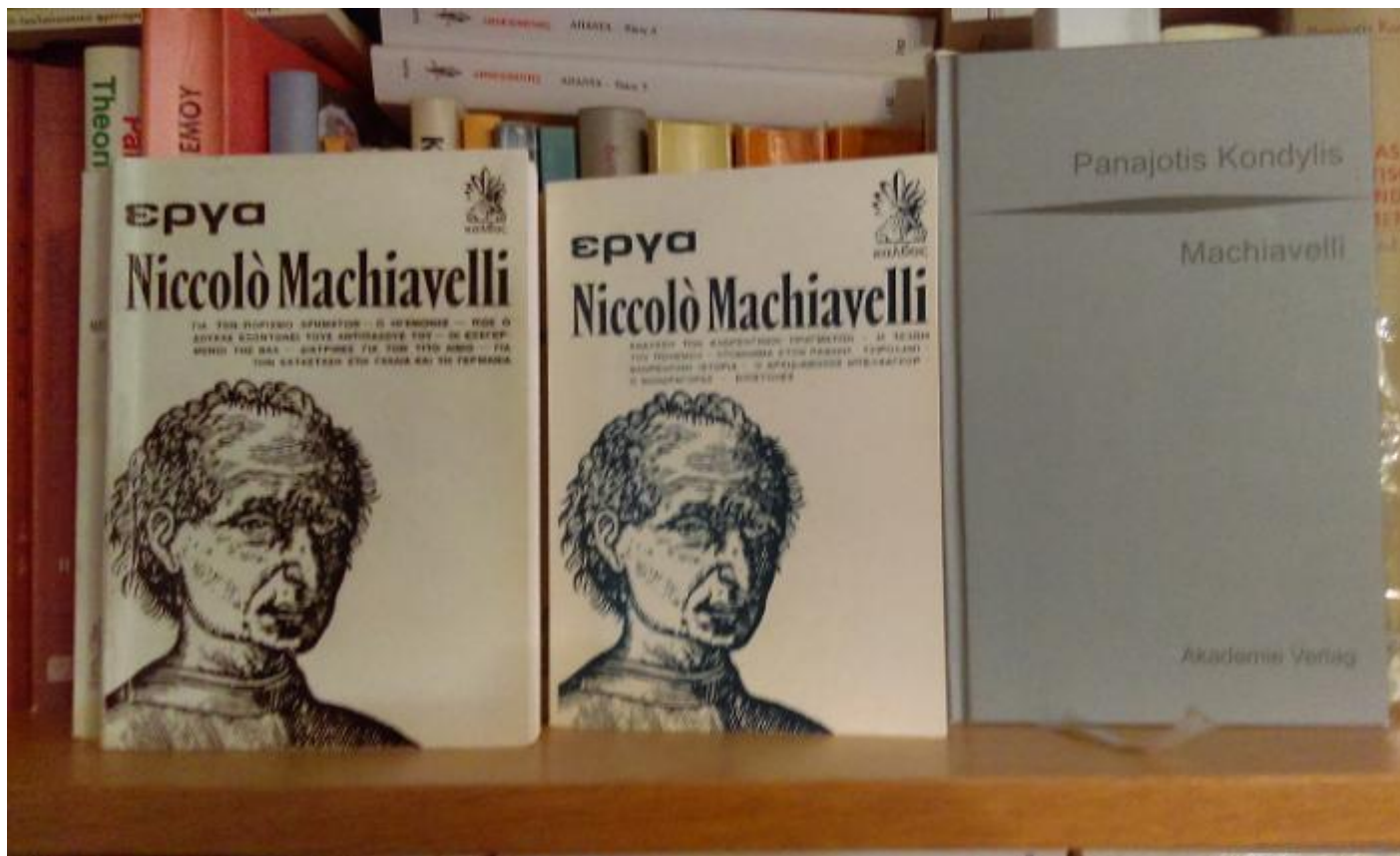
- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

WHO HAS NOT READ THIS INTRODUCTION AND P.K.'s TRANSLATIONS OF THE GREAT FLORENTINE AND NOT FALLEN IN LOVE WITH THE THOUGHT OF BOTH?! P.K. WAS ONLY ABOUT 27 YEARS OLD WHEN THESE TWO VOLUMES WERE PUBLISHED IN GREECE, WITH THE GERMAN TRANSLATION OF THE INTRODUCTION (NOT BY P.K.) APPEARING IN 2007.

(MACHIAVELLI IS DEFINITELY THE BEST WAY TO RID YOURSELF OF ANY MARXIST OR LIBERAL IDEOLOGICAL IDIOCY, NOTWITHSTANDING MARX'S GREATNESS (AND ADAM SMITH'S!)).

**LET'S AIM FOR AN ENGLISH TRANSLATION - GOD
WILLING AND DEATH TO SATAN! - BY 2030.**



Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis - The coming into being of the dialectic (or: The emergence of dialectics)

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

**IT WOULD BE A MIRACLE FOR ME TO GET AROUND TO
TRANSLATING THIS BOOK. IT'S P.K.'s PH.D. THESIS. IN
1970 HE ARRIVED IN GERMANY WITHOUT KNOWING
GERMAN. WITHIN ABOUT 5-6 YEARS (MOST OF) THIS
BOOK WAS READY. AND YOU THINK YOU'RE
INTELLIGENT? GET REAL! EVERYONE SHOULD KNOW
THEIR PLACE, JUST AS I DO.**

**HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!
!!
!!**

NOT BEFORE 2050!

[[Hopefully the Greek-language translation by Tribal
Warrior Λευτέρης Ἀναγνώστου (if I'm not mistaken) will
be published in 2019!]]

Panajotis Kondylis
**DIE ENTSTEHUNG
DER DIALEKTIK**

-Klett-Cotta-

Kondylis | Machtfragen



5

ΠΕΡΙ ΔΙΑΚΗΜΑΤΩΝ ΚΑΙ ΠΟΙΝΩΝ Centre

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - The European Enlightenment

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

• [Science, Power and Decision](#)

• [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

• [The Political in the 20th century](#)

• [The German Sonderweg](#)

• [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

• [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

• [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

• [Answers to 28 questions](#)

• [Answers owed and due](#)

• [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

• [Quotes and longer citations](#)

• [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)

- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

THIS IS ONE OF P.K.'s THREE GREATEST BOOKS. IT IS THE REFERENCE WORK *PAR EXCELLENCE* AND ONCE YOU'VE STUDIED IT, ALL YOU CAN THINK - IF YOU'RE HONEST WITH YOURSELF - IS "I WISH IT WERE ME". WELL, IT WASN'T. "P.K. WAS UNIQUE" MEANS, COMPARED TO P.K., THERE IS NO-ONE ELSE, AND THE BEAUTY IS THAT NEITHER HE CARED, NOR DO I CARE. WE - DEAD OR ALIVE - DON'T CARE WHAT YOU THINK. YOU FIGURE OUT YOUR OWN "PHILOSOPHICAL PROBLEMS" YOURSELVES!

AIMING FOR 2030/2035

Panajotis Kondylis
Die Aufklärung
im Rahmen des
neuzeitlichen Rationalismus



Meiner



Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - The new- times critique of metaphysics

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

**I FOUND THIS BOOK TO BE "AN
EXHAUSTING READ". IT IS HOWEVER AN
ABSOLUTELY ESSENTIAL COMPANION
TO *THE EUROPEAN ENLIGHTENMENT*.**

LET'S DREAM ABOUT 2050!

Panajotis Kondylis
**DIE NEUZEITLICHE
METAPHYSIKKRITIK**

– Klett-Cotta –

Kondylis | Machtfragen



ΕΡΩΤΗΜΑΤΑ ΚΑΙ ΑΠΑΝΤΗΣΕΙΣ
ΠΡΟΣΧΕΔΙΟΝ ΤΗΣ ΕΡΩΤΗΣΕΩΣ

B
ΕΡΩΤΗΜΑΤΑ



Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Conservatism

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

**ARGUABLY THE GREATEST BOOK
COMBINING THE HISTORY OF IDEAS
WITH SOCIAL-POLITICAL-LEGAL
HISTORY EVER WRITTEN. LET'S TRY TO**

**GET THIS TRANSLATED INTO ENGLISH
BY 2040!**

Panajotis Kondylis
KONSERVATIVISMUS

Geschichtlicher
Gehalt und Untergang
- Klett-Cotta -

Ο ΕΥΡΩΠΑΪΚΟΣ ΔΙΑΦΩΤΙΣΜΟΣ

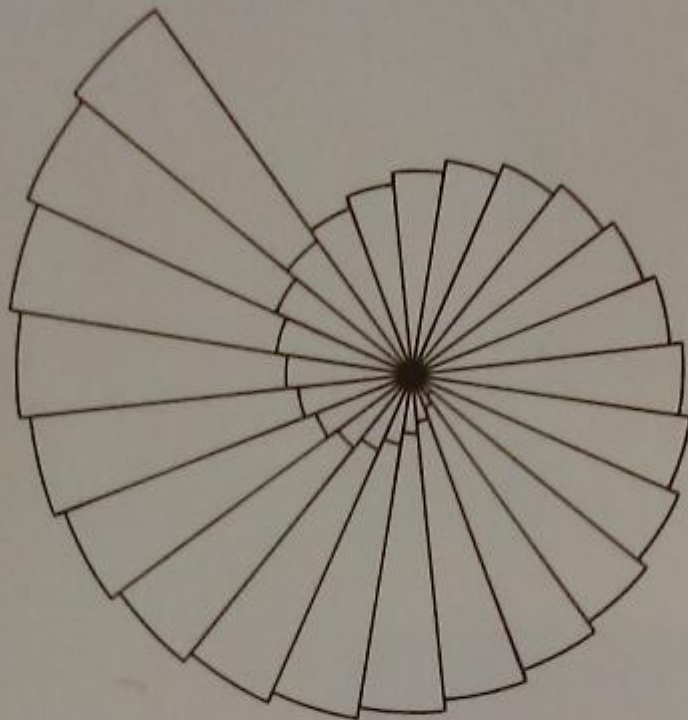
ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΣΥΝΤΗΡΗΤΙΣΜΟΣ

ΙΣΤΟΡΙΚΟ ΠΕΡΙΕΧΟΜΕΝΟ ΚΑΙ ΠΑΡΑΚΜΗ

ΜΕΤΑΦΡΑΣΗ: ΛΕΥΤΕΡΗΣ ΑΝΑΓΝΩΣΤΟΥ



ΠΑΝΕΠΙΣΤΗΜΙΑΚΕΣ ΕΚΔΟΣΕΙΣ ΚΡΗΤΗΣ



Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Theory of War

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)

- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

BECAUSE THE NOTES TO *THEORY OF WAR* ARE VERY COMPREHENSIVE AS FAR AS NOTES GO, IT COULD BE THAT THE TRANSLATION OF THIS BOOK IS POSTPONED UNTIL AFTER 2040 - IF ALIVE AND ABLE...



Panajotis Kondylis
Theorie des Krieges
Clausewitz–Marx–
Engels–Lenin Klett-Cotta

KONDYLIS. MACHT UND ENTSCHEIDUNG

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

ΘΕΩΡΙΑ ΤΟΥ ΠΟΛΕΜΟΥ

ΠΟΛΕΜΟΣ ΚΑΙ ΠΟΛΙΤΙΚΗ
ΠΟΛΕΜΟΣ, ΟΙΚΟΝΟΜΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΚΟΙΝΩΝΙΑ
ΠΟΛΕΜΟΣ ΚΑΙ ΕΠΑΝΑΣΤΑΣΗ
Ο ΘΕΡΜΟΣ ΠΟΛΕΜΟΣ ΜΕΤΑ ΤΟΝ ΨΥΧΡΟ ΠΟΛΕΜΟ
ΕΛΛΗΝΟΤΟΥΡΚΙΚΟΣ ΠΟΛΕΜΟΣ

Θ Ε Μ Ε Λ Ι Ο
ΙΣΤΟΡΙΚΗ ΒΙΒΛΙΟΘΗΚΗ

2^η έκδοση

Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - The decline of the bourgeois thought form and life form

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

**ABSOLUTELY ESSENTIAL READING IN
ORDER TO UNDERSTAND WHAT MASS
DEMOCRACY IS AND WHERE IT CAME
FROM. AIMING FOR 2030!**

Panajotis Kondylis

Der Niedergang der bürgerlichen Denk- und Lebensform

Die liberale Moderne
und die massendemokratische
Postmoderne



Acta humaniora

θεμέλιο • ιστορική βιβλιοθήκη

ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΗΣ

Ἡ παρακμή τοῦ Ἀστικοῦ Πολιτισμοῦ

ἀπὸ τὴ μοντέρνα
στὴ μεταμοντέρνα ἐποχὴ
καὶ ἀπὸ τὸ φιλελευθερισμὸ
στὴ μαζικὴ δημοκρατία



Panagiotis (Panajotis) Kondylis (Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης) - Translations and Miscellany

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- [Utopia and historical action](#)

- [The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)

- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).



[Complete list of books translated by Panajotis Kondylis \(Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης\) into Greek from.....pdf](#)

Size : 946.501 Kb

Type : pdf

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

[blank page 3](#)

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

[blank page 4](#)

- [Home](#)

- The Political and Man

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- Melancholy and Polemics

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2

- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form

- Translations and Miscellany

• [blank page 3](#)

• [blank page 4](#)

• [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

• [Translator's Page](#)

• [blank page 5](#)

• [blank page 6](#)

• [Readers' Page](#)

• [blank page 7](#)

• [blank page 8](#)

• [blank page 9](#)
• [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

• [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Translator's Page - Prelude

- Home

- The Political and Man

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- An Unfortunate Exchange

- Answers to 28 questions

- Answers owed and due

- Thoughts and Sayings

- Quotes and longer citations

- Introduction to Chamfort

- Introduction to Lichtenberg

- Introduction to Rivarol

- Introduction to Pavese

- Melancholy and Polemics

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- Translator's Page

- blank page 5

- blank page 6

- Readers' Page

- blank page 7

- blank page 8

- blank page 9
- Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi

- A Dialogue between I and S on Positions

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work.

(This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

Apart from this Page and the Next Page ("Translator's Page") being a form of Literary

Satire (attempted in the spirit of Juvenal and perhaps Aristophanes), the Purpose of

this Page and the Next Page ("Translator's Page") is Didactic in relation to Panagiotis Kondylis's texts, and it MUST NOT be read by anyone who has not carefully studied ALL of Panagiotis Kondylis's texts first.

NO CHANGE to SOCIETY WHATSOEVER IS BEING PROMOTED and NO KIND OF POLITICAL IDEOLOGY OR PROGRAMME OF ANY KIND WHATSOEVER IS BEING SUPPORTED.

This WebSite wishes ALL PEOPLE wherever they may be, the Best of Luck, Health and Happiness.

IT IS BEST FOR READERS NOT TO WASTE THEIR TIME ON THIS AND THE NEXT PAGE.

PANAGIOTIS KONDYLLIS'S TEXTS ARE INFINITELY MORE IMPORTANT.

IF YOU DO READ, STUDY AND UNDERSTAND KONDYLLIS'S TEXTS FIRST IN TOTO, AND THEN READ THIS PAGE, YOU MIGHT, WILL

**PROBABLY or DEFINITELY WILL FIND
THAT
(NEARLY) EVERYTHING or MOST or SOME
or
(NEARLY) NONE OF WHAT
IS WRITTEN ON
THIS PAGE AND ELSEWHERE WITHIN
THIS SITE WHICH IS NOT BY P.K.
IS (TOTALLY
AND ABSOLUTELY) WRONG!!!**

[Μὲ τὸν Ἐγγονόπουλο καὶ τὴν Μαλβίνα, τὸν Ἀγγελόπουλο, τὴν Νίνου,..., γεμάτος Περηφάνεια, στὸν Πόλεμο διὰ τὸ Γένος, τὸ Ἔθνος καὶ τὴν Πατρίδα θὰ πῆγαινα καὶ ἔπεφτα... Τοὺς παποῦδες μου, τὶς γιαγιάδες μου... καὶ τὸν Μαβίλη... καὶ τόσους καὶ τόσους καὶ τόσους... καὶ πάνω ἀπ' ὅλα τὸ χωριό μου... πάντα τοῦς Τιμῶ...]

[For as long as I live, I shall never forget Ozu's *Equinox Flower* (1958) (how much do I adore Kinuyo Tanaka!), my equal favourite movie along with *Ἡ Ἱστορία μιᾶς Κάλπικης Λίρας* (1955) by Γιώργος Τζαβέλλας (how much do I adore Λογοθετίδη, Πρωτοπαπῆ, Σπεράντζα, Μίμη, Μακρῆ, Διανέλλο, Ἑλλη!), and that scene when Chishu Ryu recites the poem about his Tribal Warrior Ancestors to his defeated in World War Two friends and compatriots. There is no greater Honour for any Man than to have been a Tribal Warrior of His Tribe, whether on the Battlefield, in the Arts or in the Realm of Ideas. - "Who was he, who passed away recently?" - "A Great Tribal Warrior" (= The Prize of Prizes). For the Essence of Human Existence, Stripped to the Bones, is TRIBAL WAR.]

[If the Focus of Human Civilisation does not Successfully Transition to the Orient, then the Ape in Nature will Restore the Natural Order of Things. The Occident has had its Say, and in the End it De-Capitated itself by Letting the Flea Take Control.]

[By the way, if you want to know How My Tribe Died, and what We LOST ("Paradise"), watch *Τὸ δέντρο ποὺ πλεγγώναμε* (1986) by Δῆμος Ἀβδελιώτης, Scene by Scene, Heartbeat by Heartbeat. Study it Carefully, Word by Word. I believe a version with English subtitles can be found "free" on the Internet, Somewhere. (Vultures (Selling Ice-Cream) only have One Destination: HELL).]

[There's something P.K. might have, in my imagination, observed, but didn't express, or at most sort of got it between the lines, constipated, out. The Translator's Page and Prelude are Here TO SHIT IT ALL OUT].

[CONTINUE TURNING NATURE UPSIDE DOWN AND YOU SHALL SEE, AND IF YOU DON'T SEE, FUTURE GENERATIONS SHALL SEE, HOW NATURE WILL NOT ONLY BITE BACK, BUT TURN ON YOU OR THOSE WHO COME AFTER YOU, VICIOUSLY, VERY, VERY, VICIOUSLY, SAVAGELY. ONCE THE HETEROGONY OF ENDS HAVE THEIR SAY, CRYING MONKEY WILL SAY: "WHERE IS MY BANANA?", AND, BIG APE, BIG ORANGUTAN, BIG GORILLA, WILL GO WHACK, SPLAT, BANG, BOOM!!!!... LIKE THERE'S NO TOMORROW, SINCE YOU, IN YOUR DISGUSTING, REVOLTING CIRCUS JUNGLE CIRCUS JUNGLE CIRCUS, ERASED THE PAST.]

[BECAUSE PEOPLE FIND IT VERY, VERY DIFFICULT TO SEPARATE THEIR VALUES FROM SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION, I'LL EXPLAIN THE FOLLOWING AS SIMPLY AS I CAN: (Apart from being rude, crude,

etc.), "APE", "GORILLA", "ORANGUTAN", "MONKEY",... "SATAN", "EVIL",... ETC., ETC., ETC., = EITHER THE FORCES OF ANOMIE AND OR THE FORCES OF (GROSS) DISPROPORTIONALITY AND ASYMMETRY (WHICH CAN BE UNDERSTOOD OBJECTIVELY OR SUBJECTIVELY, DEPENDING ON THE SITUATION, I.E. WHETHER FACTS ARE BEING REFERRED TO OR LIKES AND DISLIKES), AND **DO NOT IN ANY WAY QUA "APE", "GORILLA", "ORANGUTAN", "MONKEY",... "SATAN", "EVIL",... ETC., ETC., ETC.,... NECESSARILY MEAN PEOPLE OF A PARTICULAR RACE, RELIGION, COLOUR, BELIEF, ETHNOS, ETC.,...** AND PEOPLE OF ALL RACES, RELIGIONS, COLOURS, BELIEFS, ETHNE, etc., COULD BE CLASSIFIED AS "APE", "GORILLA", "ORANGUTAN", "MONKEY",... "SATAN", "EVIL",... ETC., ETC., ETC., DEPENDING ON THE POINT OF VIEW, LIKES AND DISLIKES, VALUES,... AND OF COURSE THE BEHAVIOUR OF THE INDIVIDUAL(S)... THUS CHARACTERISED... EVEN IF IT WERE FORBIDDEN ON PAIN OF DEATH TO USE SUCH WORDS WHEN REFERRING TO PEOPLE, OTHER WORDS WOULD AND WILL BE USED TO DENOTE OR CONNOTE BEHAVIOUR AND OR APPEARANCE SOMEONE LIKES, DISLIKES, LOVES, HATES, IS (STRONGLY) ATTRACTED TO OR IS REPULSED OR DISGUSTED BY... (normatively-loaded/charged and content-filled/biassed words/terms/concepts such as "racist", "sexist", "this-phobe", "anti-that", etc., etc., etc.,... behind which certain groups - including through (Primitive) Secret Society-like Networking and Strategies of Divide and Rule or Divide and Conquer in Circumstances of Advanced Massification, Atomisation, Urbanisation, Secularisation, Commodification, Commercialisation, Monetisation, Generalised Labotomisation/Stupification, Circusification, Jungleification, etc., etc., etc.,... of Society and Economy,... - wield forms of Power, incl. those wielding GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power, whose elites "just happen" to own and or control and or be GROSSLY OVER-REPRESENTED in or as, the Mass Media and Mass Entertainment, (social "sciences") Academia, Banking and Finance, Very Big Business, Billionaires, Justices and "Big Money" legal practitioners in Superior Courts of Record (Supreme, Federal,... Courts), "Big Money" specialist medical practitioners, etc., etc., etc., in GROSS DISPROPORTIONALITY to the percentage of the overall population they make up in certain countries,...) **THE LAW IS ANOTHER MATTER, IT SHOULD BE OBEYED AT ALL TIMES**, OTHERWISE WE HAVE ANOMIE, AND NO SENSIBLE PERSON WANTS ANOMIE, AND IT WOULD BE GOOD FOR PEOPLE TO ENJOY THEIR RIGHTS, BECAUSE THE WAY THINGS ARE GOING, THEY MIGHT NOT HAVE (ALL OF) SUCH RIGHTS MUCH LONGER... I HOPE I'M WRONG...]

SUMMARY OF A FEW OF P.K.'s MAIN POINTS AND FINDINGS INTERPRETATED (EXPANDED [and or MUTILATED, HACKED]) BY THE TRANSLATOR

- **This Prelude to the Translator's Page, like the Translator's Page itself, *does NOT seek to promote any kind of normative, ideological and political programme or action, or any change to society whatsoever*; it touches upon some of the themes in Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work (in a very amateurish and highly deficient manner compared to P.K.'s work), as well as dealing with matters never discussed by Kondylis, at least directly or in detail, for the purpose of challenging the reader's thought in the social sciences and the humanities, broadly understood (as well as including a whole lot of "prejudice", but since "prejudice" like all values, is ultimately RELATIVE and a question of forms of POWER and IDENTITY and TASTE... and something EVERYONE ENGAGES IN,**

ONE WAY OR ANOTHER,... Oh, my God!!! - This does not mean that I don't uphold the Law. I personally respect ALL PEOPLE (though I struggle with Retards) and ALWAYS ABIDE BY AND OBEY THE LAW and URGE, EXHORT EVERYONE ELSE TO DO THE SAME. But theoretical or "philosophical" and scientific thinking, is an entirely different matter). The Translator suggests to readers not to waste their time on the Translator's Page and its Prelude, except perhaps if readers have studied all of Kondylis's core books and articles first, if not all of his work (in addition to learning Ancient Greek and Latin to basic or lower advanced level, and of course studying from cover to cover Brunner, Conze, Koselleck *Basic Historical Concepts*, which means learning German (and French and Italian and Spanish) thoroughly as well ☺). It is almost certain (?) that some or much of what is said in this Prelude and on the Translator's Page is incomplete, disjointed, incorrect(?),... and displays the gross inability of the Translator in attempting to attain proper levels of consistent scientific observation... the Translator extends his best wishes to all readers and that they enjoy the best of health and well-being until they die. [Even if only a quarter or half of what is denoted or connoted in *Planetary Politics after the Cold*

War (1992) eventuates, then things are NOT GOOD. NO GOOD. And so far, 2017/2018, I can't say that *PPaCW* is proving itself and P.K. to be WRONG - and if there was ever a book or article by P.K. that one would hope "misfired", then it was that one... NOT GOOD. NO GOOD. NO NOT GOOD.] [For more incomparable geopolitical analytical mastery by P.K. see *Theory of War* (1997) - Summary Notes (p. 170ff. of the notes = p. 365ff. of the Greek text - the difference between an emotional hack like myself (and many, many, many,... others, albeit coming from different angles), and a Truly Scientific Observer of Human Affairs, is absolutely Astonishing!]

- **Ancient Greece and Rome continued, albeit transformed and changed, but still in a state of at least some (linguistic and cultural) continuity, and including the preservation of Ancient Greek (and Latin) texts, in a largely Helleno(-Latin)-Christian guise throughout all the Early Christian Era and Middle Ages in the Eastern Roman Empire, and then later in the Hellenic world, even under the Ottoman Empire, until the 19th century** [[Kondylis wrote all his major works about western Europe (with some reference to ancient Greece and Rome), though he explicitly acknowledged that the Greek language obviously has at least three millennia of forms of continuity, that there was at least some continuity of the Greek race, and that the Hellenic or (Greek-)Orthodox world presents conceptual and analytical challenges for historical science different to those of *societas civilis* or Western-European feudalism. He did not write though that the ancient world ended in the Hellenic part of the Ottoman Empire (that is Contogeorgis's, in one sense correct, assertion). Furthermore, one can learn from Koselleck's speech about Kondylis on this site that a social phenomenon can exist even if it does not have a name, so e.g. Tribal Warriors such as Gellner, Hobsbawm (who in another context repeatedly used the term "white settler colonies"!!!HahahahaHa!!!),... et al. had positions

about nations, ethne, etc. which are at least partially, and on some matters, totally **WRONG**, i.e. partially or totally in the Realm of Fantasy and Ideology so that they can play their part in Defending Their Tribe and **CONCEALING** through **GROSS IDEOLOGICAL OBFUSCATION OF FACTS** its **GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE** forms of **POWER** wielded in and through the U.S.A., Great Britain, France,... Russia, etc. by Spreading **LIES**, misinformation, **HATE**,... about others. In any event, even if a nation or ethnos is defined in such a way to exclude the pre-18th or pre-19th century existence of nations, the absolute **REALITY** of civilisations, languages, customs etc. more or less tied to (a) certain region(s) remains. Svoronos, Contogeorgis, Karambelias, and many others have shown the existence of the Greek or Hellenic nation or ethnos or at least civilisation since ancient times, or if one would prefer, the modern form's existence since about the 12th or 13th c. A.D. (which still contains many elements of language and culture arising from ancient times)... There is nothing more **DISGUSTING** than an ἐθνομηδενιστικὸ μουνόπανο or a Turkish κωλοτρύπις, who supports the nationalisms, imperialisms and power claims of foreign powers and civilisations, rather than Defending the Patria and Ethnos, which is something all **NOBLE** people do (= subjective characterisation! HahaHa!). But the Hellenic Cosmos has known many Ephialtes since even before 480 B.C.. Unfortunately, they have been totally out of control since the 1980s and 1990s incl. under the Malign and Evil influence of **GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY** partially Tribally-led U.S.A. (and other, e.g. German) Imperialism(s), "multi-cultural/racial" parasitic - aesthetically disgusting, subjectively seen - Consumerism and Generalised Lobotomisation (why doesn't e.g. Israel "open its borders" and try it? I wonder...) visited upon the already at least partially XenoManiac Lobotomised,... so, we know who!, can make more money, profits, and wield more forms of Power... Of course, if e.g. the Greek nation is not good enough to collectively preserve itself, then it **DESERVES** what it is getting and what it will get, etc., etc., etc.,... On the other hand, no-one is not saying that an Ethno-Patriot is not participating in Ideology and Power, etc.. On the contrary, what is being said is that since there is no choice *within the Political* but to take sides, a True Tribal Warrior takes the Side of his Tribe. And I **RESPECT ALL TRIBAL WARRIORS**, even if I **HATE** them, provided they are Honest Tribespeople.]] [P.K.'s critique of the ideology of Hellenism as Hellenocentrism is absolutely valid from the point of view of the Greek State's prospects for Survival in the world taking shape from the 19th century. What P.K. is essentially saying is that if the Greek State wants to Survive as the State of the Hellenes it must Compete with other States. And that means productivity, production, exports at least as much as imports, technology, much better demographics and Education, strong national military capabilities, complete control of borders if other states are exhibiting control of borders (and we know that very many are...), etc.. And then if the Greek State did those basics, the Survival of "Hellenism" would take care of itself].

- **Democracy as polity pertaining to mode of governing has only ever existed in the Hellenic world, and had some form of continuity up until the 19th century in the Hellenic part of the Ottoman Empire in the shape of ecclesiae, local communities, commons, poleis, the "Cosmosystem", a greater emphasis compared to Liberalism or Mass Democracy on the collective and its rights and freedom vs. individual rights and freedom,... (= Contogeorgis, not Kondylis), etc.** [Contogeorgis asserts democracy continued or had continuity (I add,

"in some kind of form") until the 19th century - Kondylis does refer to Eastern Orthodox coenobitic anti-capitalism, which mixes with a kind of nationalism in e.g. Dragoumis, and that suggests Kondylis did have in mind Eastern Europe as not fitting within the ideal type of *Societas Civilis* incl. in relation to the ideology of "conservatism", with the Greek case being "essentially different" (presumably like the rest of Eastern Europe) to both *Societas Civilis* and Bourgeois Liberal Capitalism (*Answers to 28 Questions* - see answer to Q. 25, pp. 97-100]. **Present-day Common Law and or Constitutional**

prime-ministerial or presidential parliamentary or congressional "separation of powers and rule of law" electable polities with massive Mass Media, Lobby Interest Groups and Big Money "Donors" to Political Parties, N.G.O.s, in some or in fact many cases Imperialistic(-like) Foreign Intervention/Bullying/Economic-Monetary Sabotage in the domestic political process, etc., etc., etc.,... have nothing to do with democracy as governance but sociologically-historically, i.e. ideal-typically, can be seen as mass democracies (of a Western kind) compared to *Societas Civilis* and Liberalism (see below). It should be noted however that whether a polity as government is parliamentary-mass Party-mass Media-powerful lobby groups/"Donor"-based or actually democratic of the demos of citizens actively ruling, being elected and or drawn by lot to serve, fight in wars and being readily recallable from office, participating regularly and relatively freely in public spaces (in the context of relatively high racial (tribal, local) and or cultural(-religious) homogeneity excl. women and other non-citizens), etc., etc., etc.,... the demos or the masses are always subject to demagogic or bread and circuses and or Mass Media manipulation... in that sense Kondylis's mass democracy not only has a solid sociological basis, but also encompasses the notion of the political as being roughly commensurate with the social, or more precisely, the same as social organisation... [[Kondylis did not refer to democracy as (a form of state) government

except indirectly when once he mentioned that Western mass democracies, even though one could discuss or debate what a democracy actually was, provided more freedoms (for individuals and protest groups) than the 20th century "totalitarian" communistic regimes, which notwithstanding that they were "totalitarian", eventually were abolished, including because of internal reasons (On p. 354 of the Greek second edition of *Theory of War*, P.K. writes "constitution of a parliamentary democracy" (as opposed to the "dictatorial" or "oligarchic" peak of a societal-political pyramid), in the context of talking about the "new military revolution" as well as the fact that such "parliamentary democracy" does not essentially differ from a dictatorship or oligarchy in the way the upper echelons of the political-military structure make the telling decisions, etc.; and at p. 366, P.K. writes if all states were "democracies of a Western kind", there'd still be wars - so P.K. was not averse to using, when appropriate and for the sake of convenience, more mainstream terminology when the focus was not on the conceptuality of e.g. what exactly is "democracy"; cf. "modern democracy" vis-à-vis bourgeois liberalism and the ancien régime of *societas civilis* in the context of Montesquieu's thought (separation of powers, political freedom) in P.K.'s

book on Montesquieu (p. 10 of the German edition); also, at p. 24ff. German/p. 33ff. Greek edition of P.K.'s book on Montesquieu, P.K. makes it quite clear that **since ancient democracy - (being dead for many, many centuries - Contogeorgis disputes this notion of Montesquieu's by explaining such a notion of "historically dead democracy" applied in the case of Western feudal Europe and not to the Hellenic-"Byzantine"=Eastern Roman world which maintained (elements of) democracy) - could be easily praised by Montesquieu because it posed no threat to his preferred moderate and liberal monarchy [[preserving some aristocratic/feudal privileges - see later in book]], so too today - it is implied - in circumstances of Western mass democracy, one can easily talk of "liberalism" as in "liberal democracy" when liberalism qua liberalism has been dead for roughly a century now, even though what is in effect are the social conditions of mass democracy (= in the West in the 20th century, based on, inter alia, the atomisation of society, consumption and hedonism)...** Thereafter there is also reference to Aristotle, with whom Montesquieu agreed that democracy is an "extreme polity" since it tends towards equality both politically and materially... (also cf. "the liberal and democratic revolutions" in the Montesquieu book (pp. 90-91 of the German, and p. 96 of the English translation) - it is quite clear that both "liberal" and "democratic" are meant socially and historically-comparatively, i.e. compared to (late) feudalism, society as ideal type increasingly or predominantly has "liberal" and then "democratic" social-political features. Also of great interest is that at the end of the book on Montesquieu (pp. 96-97 of the German text = p. 103ff. of the English translation), P.K. clearly indicates that, *sensu stricto*, as far as government and governmental functioning is concerned, parliamentary or congressional/constitutional/presidentially-based polities are not and cannot be "democracies", even though sociologically, i.e. as society and politics taken as a whole, they can be seen from no later than c. WW2, ideal typically, as "mass democracies" when compared to liberal (mass) societies, or feudal societies/societas civilis...)... (a further example of the sociological-political and not just governmental-political understanding of "democratic" is reference to 20th century communist regimes and the possibility of starting from the bottom and working one's way up the Party and or bureaucratic hierarchy in a manner impossible under oligarchic liberalism, let alone feudalism/societas civilis or other pre-capitalistic social formations, etc.,... - see the article „Marxismus, Kommunismus und die Geschichte des 20. Jahrhunderts“ [= "Marxism, communism and the history of the 20th century"])... (P.K. refers to the "dominant understanding" of what is "democratic", i.e. "[regimes or governments which] practised and applied or practise and apply parliamentarism, the separation of powers, a free public (space), free publicity, and so forth" in the article „Ein so schlimmes Spiel. Das Prinzip „Demokratien bekriegen sich nicht““ [= "Such a bad, nasty game. The principle "Democracies do not wage war against one another"]]. It's a reality therefore that "democracy" is understood thus in the West, at least from about the period of WW1 to WW2 and the advent of mass democracy; that of course does not mean that a scientific investigation of the multi-faceted concept "democracy" should be limited to such an "understanding")... [[See also my comments to "The universalisation of technique (technology) and world culture" on the page in which P.K.'s *The Political in the 20th century* is translated.]]... I would

add that the three main ideal types of modern polities in the West arising from the 19th century fell out effective existence as to tangible forms of aspects of domination as follows: conservatism/conserving of feudal societal elements (by WW1 at the latest), liberalism (by WW2 at the latest) and (social) democracy became mass democracy, but based on, as mentioned above, atomisation/advanced massification-urbanisation-secularisation, consumption and hedonism, as well as having the "parasitic side effect" of GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE distributions of forms of Power to a group amongst its elites that is historically a or the most detested and loathed, sick and extremely ugly, vulgar out-Group playing the card of "in-Group" and vicious Divide and Rule as it "pleases"... Of course, any society which allows such a state of affairs, must have some very serious flaws amongst its own elites, and so questions arise about the "wisdom" of the Industrial Revolution and European Imperialism, and the fate of the Planet, over the long run, in general...). As mentioned above, Kondylis's notion, or more precisely, ideal type, of "mass democracy" takes the Aristotelian position of more or less equating the political with society (social organisation) as all great theoreticians did in the West up to Clausewitz and Tocqueville (e.g. P.K. writes "the process of democratisation" in referring to Western mass democracy and the principle and ideology of material equality (and presumably re: individual rights, though he doesn't say so, in the *Utopia* article)). Strictly speaking the social, incl. e.g. personal relationships confined to two people regarding personal non-ideological matters, or the simple naming of things: "apple, car, fence,...", or engaging in absolutely consistent science, etc.,... is broader than the political as the interaction of all interactions which provides for social cohesion and social order. In any event, Kondylis does highlight that mass democracy, which has various forms across the planet, includes ideological hegemony via the mass media as once was the case via the pulpit when Christianity constituted the dominant religion and ideology whether adopted to (local and or imperialistic) feudalism or nationalistic and or imperialistic capitalism,... or in (5th century B.C.) ancient Greece via demagogues,... bread and circuses in Rome,... etc.. Contogeorgis refers to Western Mass Democracies in terms of their governments as "Electable Monarchies" (Hefaiostos, if my memory serves me well uses the term "indirect representation") with features of 19th century liberalism as one step "forward" from feudalism, but one step "behind" representation, and two steps "behind" democracy (in a Philosophy of History schema which is per se simply wrong and fantastical), which he claims could be achieved again (at least representation, if not democracy) by using the internet to regularly have the citizenry decide on issues and to recall politicians who don't perform, etc., etc., etc.,... - of course, we all know that "big money and other special group interests" would never, ever allow such a thing,... and the masses are too "lobotomised" or "zombified" to be capable..... Contogeorgis refers to the Byzantine Empire as something like a "Hellenic Cosmo-system of the Byzantine Period" - all of these matters of conceptualisation, analysis, etc., are fascinating and would definitely be worth studying in detail if one had the time. Established language usage of terms such as "democracy", "liberalism", "conservatism", etc. in Western mass-democratic political "science" is more often than not totally inadequate and... absolutely hilarious, if not downright cretinous, propaganda-oriented and pathetic...]].

- **The Renaissance in Italy and the “discovery” of the Americas happened, inter alia, because of the Fall of Helleno-centric (Greco-Roman) Late Byzantium.** [Simple (Totally Wrong? Totally False?) Story: In the Beginning there was A. Out of A

came B and C. And a very tiny D. A did not Evolve. B went and SAT in and OCCUPIED a Large Space. C really got going with C1, which had three main phases, produced (apart from perhaps B3) the most Beautiful Culture Known to Mankind Based on Symmetry and Proportionality. C1 was Strong for as long as it Fought. C2, jealous and vicious, broke C1 and Barbarous, Savage B4 came along and Put C1 to the Sword. C3 continued some aspects of C1, but was never strong enough to conquer like C2, which went on to Create Beauty and Conquer much of A and B and E. C2 became Complacent and D1, which had always been Universally Hated and Despised for being SO, SO Ugly, Disgusting, Parasitic, a Constant Nuisance, Worse than a Flea or Toxic Microbe, and had always been Treated too Kindly by Stupid C2, took C2 over and led C2 to its own Self-Destruction by tricking C2 to into believing in Evil and Satan only after C2 itself had created the Conditions for the Rise of D1. B SAT, PATIENT, and after a Period of Humiliation, Said the Ultimate "Fuck You!" and Marched Long to Victory. [In the Event B falters, A and D2 will Ensure that D1 is Once and for All SQUASHED, OBLITERATED and Disappears Forever - the Parasitic, Disgusting, Revolting, Cancer it was on all of what is known as Homo Sapiens]. And Culture Returned to Nature.] [It's very simple really: If you know your place in rough proportionality to what you should have, then there shouldn't be any major problems. BUT when you INSIST on possessing and wielding GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power amongst Elites in which you are NOT relatively indigenous in a whole range of Sectors of forms of Power and Big Money Wealth (including through Primitive Secret Society-like Networking, Collusion, Nepotism, etc., etc., etc.,... - which many groups engage in but obviously with far less success in certain countries re: certain elites), you will be ESPECIALLY HATED and over the long run, sooner or even quite later, YOU ARE GONE!!! DONE FOR!!! KAPUT!!! CAPISC??? - obviously not... ?there must be some ?genetic-biological flaw? there somewhere?... how else can it be explained?...] [One of the benefits of having been a barrister for a number of years, and learning from many talented and good practitioners (who Grossly Disproportionately "just happen(ed)" to be of a particular Group), is that when it's time to psychologically-conceptually-factually-linguistically (obviously not physically) "Go In for the KILL"... NO MERCY!!! - HahahahaHa!!!]

- **Hellenism is a civilisation neither Western European nor Eastern. It ceased to effectively autonomously project and or increase and or maintain (cultural and geopolitical) grand-scale Power c. 1204-1453 A.D., though de facto 1204 A.D. reflects the period when Hellenism really Fell, because of Franks, Venetians,... = Western Europeans, rather than the “de jure” date of 1453 A.D. (though the Central Asian-Turkic-Ottoman "finishing off" of Hellenism as a Major Power started tentatively in 1071 A.D. (Manzikert, but *also* loss of Italy to the Normans), and picked up a full head of steam by the 14th century)... [By 1821 we were already Finished Absolutely as a Major Power, and the British, French, Germans, Russians and others ensured we would never Rise again. In the year 2017 it seems unlikely that Hellenism will survive even for a few more decades or a century or so at most... at the current rate of De-Hellenisation and taking into consideration other demographic, geopolitical,... factors... No-one is Primarily to Blame but the Hellenes, Romans, Christians, Greeks, Hellenes,... themselves...]**

- For the vast majority of homo sapiens existence of more than 100,000 or 200,000 years, the vast majority of peoples and societies were relatively racially and culturally-religiously homogeneous, though peoples and nations have existed for centuries in multi-ethnic contexts and empires as well, and obviously have also “race-mixed or miscegenated”, though at least up to the period of John Lennon meeting Yoko Ono, *not that much*, as can be seen by the clear physiognomic differences c. 1960 between a typical Englishman, Norwegian, Russian, Spaniard, Greek or Southern Italian, Chinaman, Japanese, Korean, Vietnamese, any number of Sub-Saharan Africans, Arabs, Polynesians, American Indians, Australian Aboriginals, etc., etc., etc.... Hellenic history does include however both Alexander promoting miscegenation (for Hellenes outside of the "core" of the Hellenic Cosmos, and principally with other Caucasians - though in the centuries following His Death, "Semites" (Arabs and Jews) et al. were included...), as well as, inter alia, the Hero Digenes Akrites... (not to mention Saint Romanos the Melodist (the Hymnographer), Nikephoros (Nicephorus) I, and... and... and...)

LESS CIRCULATION OF PEOPLE AND GOODS/CULTURE, MORE LOCAL PRODUCTION OF GOODS AND CULTURE (THE BREAKING UP OF MASSIVE TRANSNATIONAL CORPORATIONS AND TRANSNATIONAL ELITES), THE PLANET BECOMING MORE LARGE SPACE/BLOC-ORIENTED, GETTING THE WORLD POPULATION BACK DOWN TO UNDER 5 (? OR FEWER ?) BILLION = ONLY CHANCE "HUMANITY" HAS OF NOT BEING SWAMPED BY THE ANOMIE IT IS NOW UNLEASHING AFTER A FEW CENTURIES OF EUROPEAN AND THEN (esp. of recent decades ZIO-)AMERICAN IMPERIALISM CUM INDUSTRIAL/ TECHNOLOGICAL REVOLUTION(S)...

- There are no (iron) laws of human development or evolution apart from the biological constant of Death, and the social-ontologically and anthropologically ascertained existence of the social relation, the social relation's (friend-foe) spectrum and mechanism, the political as the interaction of all interactions providing all societies with at least some degree of social cohesion and social order, and man as being always rational in terms of existing with language and other symbolism (meaning, understanding), and as being both of nature and of culture, and never one

without some relation to both nature and culture (man's nature is his culture and his culture is in and on nature) - culture (rationality, meaning, understanding), power, identity.

- **Relatively high levels of social cohesion and social order, just as civil wars and relatively high levels of anomie can take place when there is relatively high or relatively low racial and or cultural(-religious) homogeneity or heterogeneity. Just as there have been the most brutal of civil wars in circumstances of relative racial and or religious/cultural homogeneity, multi-racial and multi-cultural societies can end up in states of heightened anomie and all sorts of communal, civil, tribal etc. warfare, but not (always) necessarily so. Just because things “have been going well” for a few decades or longer, it does not necessarily mean that Hell is not necessarily waiting around the corner. One could say, if one wanted to, without necessarily being (totally) correct, that civilisations with relatively high levels of racial and cultural homogeneity such as the Chinese (grosso modo 90+% racial/cultural (broadly defined) historical homogeneity) and the Hellenic (grosso modo 70+% to 90+% racial/cultural (broadly defined) historical homogeneity until the end of its Third Main Phase in the period 1950-1990), have had many (brutal) Civil Wars and other great Upheavals, but (have) Continued as (changing, evolving, but retaining elements of Continuity) Civilisations for 3,000+ years (until the Hellenic effectively died recently), whereas a society based on multi-racial multi-culturalism (so that, inter alia, a, some would say - *NOT ME*, parasitic tiny, Flea-like minority as primitive secret society amongst its Elites in Vulture-like fashion can Divide and Rule/Conquer and wield (Satanic) GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power incl. through Money and Usury and Degeneracy and Thought Control, etc., etc., etc.,... cf. the outstanding, technically and artistically, motion pictures/masterpieces: *Rosemary's Baby* (1968), *Once upon a time in America*(1984), *Eyes Wide Shut* (1999)); so that when that society of multi-racial multi-culturalism goes into Civil War or great Upheaval mode (as will DEFINITELY HAPPEN ONE DAY - either within a few decades or (much) later...), then it is simply going to Break Up "Big Time" in and into Cycles of Hellish ANOMIE, since there is NO CIVILISATIONAL CONTINUITY WHATSOEVER TO PRESERVE!!! (and this might, or will, be the opportunity for the so called "Extremists" on all sides, incl. through a part of the Elites moving towards positions which today are universally rejected as "Loony" or "Extreme", even though they largely reflect what might have been "Normal" just a few decades ago...)** [The word and concept "anomie", which is fairly prominent in the Old Testament,

in Greek Orthodox Liturgy, and in the thought of Émile Durkheim, appears in *Planetary Politics after the*

Cold War a dozen times.] [If pleasure of a minute or of a few minutes becomes an open, guiding principle of society, then that society, macro-historically seen, will probably, though not necessarily, be of a minute or of a few minutes...] [Without the Carrot, the Masters will have to get very Nasty with the Stick in the likely event that their legitimacy, authority, dominance begins to quickly recede or even disappear... and risk the Slaves Waking Up and getting very Nasty with Big Sticks TOO. The Masters are best served by keeping on supplying the Carrot to (most of) the Slaves, but the Masters' problem, their VERY BIG PROBLEM will arise when they can't supply the Carrot any further and or an Alien (Force) Defeats them and or a significant, telling number of (non-)(Tribal) Masters and or Homines Novi and or Desperados overthrow them and or...] [Just because individuals can have all sorts of different kind of secret, "perverse" and other desires, for whatever reason(s), it doesn't mean that having them "out in the open" makes society and the individual "better"; it just means that certain values which were once private become public, which were once public become private, those who were once marginalised, now (increasingly) rule, those who once ruled, are now (increasingly) marginalised... Science cannot and does not, as absolutely consistent scientific observation, choose any Values or any Way of Organising Society over and above any other Values and Ways, but it does, inter alia, observe GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE crystals, crystallisations, accumulations and concentrations of Tribal and Group and Collective and Individual forms of Power, wherever such forms of Power might exist in whatever distributions].

- **Capitalism in its pre-Industrial Revolution stages developed over a number of centuries in fits and starts and longer waves of development, and includes at least some input of the Protestant Spirit and Jewish and other Usury, but in the main, capitalism is a northern European social phenomenon of multiple causations over many centuries.**
- **The Industrial Revolution (in its three or four key manifestations) represents humanity's second Novum after the Agricultural Revolution as first Novum of about 10,000 to 5,000 years ago. Kondylis also calls Western mass democracy a world-historical novum (in the *Utopia* article), which means it can be seen as a Novum on its own, or as the second Novum's stage two, so to speak.**
- **The European Enlightenment, one could say, began as new-times rationalism, i.e. as a long process of philosophical (theological, juridical,...) polemics in the late Christian Era (e.g. regarding God's necessity and or omnipotency and or voluntarism, etc.) a number of centuries before Kant (who grappled in complicated (dualistic) fashion with the ultimate implications of e.g. Hobbes's thought in order to, inter alia, "save" ethics), and notwithstanding that in its "Golden Age's" lead-up, *vita activa* and the sensorial world gradually replaced *vita speculativa* and the spiritual world (i.e. anthropology replaced theology) [first Nature was upgraded in the New Times, and then sensorial Man in the Enlightenment], and in the Enlightenment's aftermath function replaced essence or substance, with**

God being declared “dead” (qualitatively if not quantitatively as regards both major (before, during, and, after) phases and paradigms), its Ultimate Logical Conclusion - having first been pre-empted by Machiavelli, Hobbes, Spinoza,... and subsequently suppressed as something like the ravings of *philosophes maudits*, and notwithstanding the Enlightenment mainstream's considerable efforts in trying to save some kind of substance/essence and "ethics" in notions of Man, History, Progress, Reason, Rights, etc. in a still oligarchic fashion and context, but grosso modo less pyramidal and more mobile than *societas civilis* - is to be found in the suggested or near(ly complete) (value-)nihilism of Hume, (Helvétius) and de Sade, but especially in the absolutely consistent anti-spiritual, sense-based non-ethical, non-normative (value-)nihilism of La Mettrie. It is simply false to say that the Enlightenment of the 18th century and (the ensuing Classical) Liberalism, on their own and under their own steam, lead to an individualism which eschewed historical reflection and mythologisation and collective, patriarchal familial, oligarchic, racial and national (and colonial-imperialist) identity. On the contrary, it is only in circumstances of post-Enlightenment's advanced massification and atomisation, secularisation, hedonistic consumption and relatively heterogeneous “pluralism”, along with the Ideology of “human rights” and “globalisation” that ethno-patriotic and or race-based collective sentiment has subsided in Western mass democracies, especially from the 1960s – nearly two hundred years after the Enlightenment's "Golden Age"!!!

- The Western European Feudal Era, or in Kondylisian-Weberian ideal-typical form, *Societas Civilis*, was succeeded by Oligarchic Liberalism and Capitalism of the late 18th and 19th centuries, and then in the 20th century by Western Mass Democracy.
- Polemical usage allows for present-day terms such as “liberal democracy”, “liberal world order”, “democracy”, “liberalism” and “conservatism”, “(extreme) right-wing”, “(extreme) left-wing” etc., but these terms are really scientifically useless, given that what is being referred to is a version of Western mass democracy and planetary power politics and not another kind of social formation and polity or actual “world order”. As shocking as this might seem to some, both communism and fascism (and national socialism) are, sociologically-historically seen, (extreme) forms of mass democracy, just like the Anglo-French parliamentary models, in that they, in extra savage fashion, contributed to the massification and atomisation (secularisation and urbanisation) of relatively "traditional" societies and channelled people into mass Parties, Unions, Associations, etc., as well as, inter alia, subjecting them to Mass Media Propaganda rather than more

traditional forms of Religious, Church, and or patriarchal family-based, indoctrination (which of course was more "at home" in still largely agrarian-based societies), and permitting (at least some common or other) people to Rise from the Bottom to the Top as Party Leaders, managers, technocrats, justices, professors, journalists, Media Personalities, various kinds of Stars, etc., etc., etc.,... in manners unheard of under Oligarchic Bourgeois Liberalism, let alone in Societas Civilis. The aforesaid "extreme forms of mass democracy" do not seem so "Evil" when one considers all the (Geo)Political, Economic, and other Happenings in the World from e.g. the second half of the 18th century until their Arrival on, and Departure from, the World's Stage.

- Conservatism, Liberalism and (Social) Democracy faced off on the same battlefield around the middle of the 19th century. Thereafter, Conservatism, as the preservation of societas civilis as estate-based, legally unequal but divinely sanctioned pre-Industrial rural-based relatively strictly hierarchical and static feudal etc. society, (sooner or later) conceded all its territory to Liberalism (of preliminary massification, atomisation, urbanisation, secularisation, capitalism, formal legal equality and oligarchic and European-imperialistic rule etc.), which in turn was replaced by Mass Democracy (of advanced massification, atomisation, urbanisation, secularisation, ultra-regulated capitalism, the social welfare state, managers, hedonistic consumption, the total abolition of essence and substance into relatively fully mobile interchangeable parts of functions etc.), (almost) totally by c. World War Two.
- Ideal-typical comparisons are made for the sake of a basic conceptualisation. When the historian and sociologist examine concrete phenomena in concrete historical situations, obviously there concurrently exists a mix of elements from more than one ideal-typical social formation.
- Montesquieu was much more interested in preserving feudal and aristocratic privileges than in the “separation of powers” as interpreted by theoreticians of the liberal or mass-democratic state. [[See p. 74ff. of the German edition of P.K.'s book on Montesquieu = p. 77ff of my English translation - I note that Montesquieu was not a stalwart of the intractable wing of the aristocracy, and knew that society had already moved well beyond the feudalism advocated by the *noblesse d'epée*; the Baron favoured both the *noblesse de robe* and *parlements*, and we remind readers that the monarchies of Europe themselves, grosso modo, had put an end to feudal autonomy through the absolutist, centralising, modernising state beginning from as early as the 16th century, etc., etc., etc.,... see *Konservativismus*.]]
- Liberalism as (the ideology of) “free trade” can be said to exist in the “globalist” era, but strictly speaking Liberalism as a social formation

ended by WW1 or WW2, just as “globalism” in the New Times Western-led sense of the term actually began c. 1492 after the Fall of Byzantium and the last hegemonic vestiges of the Greco-Roman world.

- Since there are Races and Sexes and Homosexuals and Mohammedans and Jews, then racism, and sexism and homosexualism (“-phobia/-philia or -mania”) and Mohammedanism/Islamism (“-phobia/-philia or -mania”) and Semitism (“anti-/pro-/philo-”) etc., etc., etc.,... will also exist, just as “Progress” and “Reaction” will always exist. What makes these terms polemically effective is how they are imposed through those exercising ideological influence as a form of power, e.g. through state(-controlled) education, the mass media, legislation and the courts. [[An example of the totally content and value-biased, ideological loading of charging of concepts is e.g. when being rude (calling someone in public names such as “wog, chink or nigger”), in an admittedly crudely racist fashion, is considered almost a “Crime against Humanity”, whereas tangible, concrete mass (auto- or self-)racism, when a local population goes from being 90% or 99% relatively white of a particular race, racial mix and or ethnos or ethne to 80% or 50% or even 0% of that locality or district or city or nation, as the case may be, is deemed to be simply a “population shift” or “diverse enrichment” when in effect it’s a form of self-made and or elite-imposed ethnic cleansing or population/race replacement, i.e. actual or potential (auto)genocide; likewise merely saying “Gas the Jews” on YouTube is punishable [– rightly or wrongly, I have no personal opinion on the punishment whereas the phrase is obviously reprehensible, though freedom of speech seems like a good thing for a society to have, particularly if the impugned phrase was said as (sick or otherwise) comedy with a cute dog rather than as a political programme by an organised Party; on the other hand, a “social media” user in another country spews ethno-nihilist and sacrilegious profanities against an air force pilot down(ed) and dead on duty pro patria (defending the Fatherland, not on an Imperialist campaign), as well as rejoicing in his death, and is left absolutely untouched instead of getting e.g. a bullet in the head... so “freedom of speech” is an interesting phenomenon with all sorts of aspects... which ultimately like everything human has and have to do with forms of power and interrelations therewith... (Spinoza: right/law/justice = power) –] by 6 months imprisonment as being “anti-Semitic” (apparently the offender was eventually fined £800 and not gaoled), whereas politicians won’t even discuss GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE numbers of Jews as billionaires, Bankers, Financiers, Media Barons and or Commentators/Journalists, Judges, Academics, Foreign and Domestic Policy Lobbyists, Big Money “Donors” to Political Parties, N.G.O.s, etc. in the U.S.A., France, Australia, the U.K. etc. as being “anti-Gentile” and “pro-Semitic” or “pro-Zionist”, but pointing out such facts is deemed “anti-Semitic” too. E.g. a large American newspaper of Jewish ownership and with a grossly disproportionate number of Jewish journalists and commentators, at least at a national American level, and probably for New York too, reports, based on “findings” by the “Australian Human Rights Commission” that “privileged” (or otherwise known as “supremacist”) Whites in Australia make up 74% of Australia’s population but hold 95% of leadership positions. That is a ratio of roughly 1:1.28. Nowhere does the paper, if I’m not mistaken, mention that Jews make up Australia’s billionaires, Justices, medical practitioners, Mass Media owners and or commentators, politicians, academics, et al., etc. at ratios that

can quite easily surpass 1:3, 1:5, 1:10 and sometimes perhaps even 1:50!!! If someone is going to talk about “equality” and “privilege” and “supremacism” then they have NO CREDIBILITY WHATSOEVER when they deliberately conceal FACTS, including the fact that certain racial and ethnic groups have an average considerably lower ability or no relevant interest in being proportionately in “leadership positions” or that the main age group of “leaders” has a population which is e.g. 88% rather than 74% White, thus narrowing the differential even further. On the other hand, it is quite clear who and what forces (it’s not just one group but it GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY includes that (in part differentiated, in part relatively homogenous or somehow united) group), where, are wielding (relative forms of) POWER (quite effectively) (for now, tomorrow... but not...) [and it should never be forgotten that Change which brings in new elites may not make things “better” at all, in fact... yet those who want to form a new elite will always (eventually) arrive, and eventually will succeed, one way or another, and or after the operation of long waves of heterogony of ends, and the Transition, which might take place over decades or even centuries will invariably involve the Shedding of much Blood... with outcomes often or (almost) always quite or entirely different to what was initially envisioned (incl. as ideological (utopian) Bullshit)... until the outcomes become weaker crystallisations again in the process and course of new changes... until...] [And those who have tremendous Lust for, or Will to, Power, if they don’t want to “go insane”, would serve themselves well to reflect that few DESPERADOS ever come to power (in general, far less frequently in history than homines novi), and that Realism teaches that if the correlation of forces is such that small groups can do nothing about e.g. an international network, however loose or tight, with significant influence in the imperialist centre(s) of power, all that such groups can do is either “prepare and wait for their opportunity”, watch other (much larger, foreign,...) groups “do the job” and or spend their lives in vain, whether others in the future Carry the Torch, Raise the Banner,... or not]. I NOTE that P.K. never wrote about the specific examples I refer to above, but did write in general terms of phenomena which can afflict all, or at least Western, societies, e.g. re: reality and ideology or appearance etc. – see e.g. below re: Plato.]]

- **Legally or propagandistically, there might be “hate speech”, but strictly speaking all speech for or against something could be called “love speech” or “hate speech”. “Hate speech” as used today is a form of ideological or spiritual dominance, domination and ruling over dissenters. It is rationalised by Academics, and propagated by Journalists, Politicians, Celebrities, et al., as well as being enshrined in Law in a manner which ought to be obeyed, but which has nothing to do with science, philosophy or conceptual clarity. Of course, freedom to be crudely and rudely racist and or offensive as in calling people “Dagos”, “Wogs”, “Slapheads”, “Gooks”, “Niggers” or “Kikes”, “Crackers”, etc., (apparently ancient Greeks, ancient Judeans, ancient Chinese et al. also had words disparaging Others), was another approach to wielding power, authority, influence, dominance, etc. in a different historical and societal context. If one gives precedence to individual rights against Tradition and or Christianity then one could have a totally opposite view of Love and Hate to someone who gives precedence**

to Collective rights of Racial, Ethnological and or Cultural or Religious Continuity. Scientifically, every Love position has a Hate position and the objects of Love and Hate differ from society to society including or rather especially historically, and from individual to individual. [[In the history of ideas, Plato e.g. distinguished ethically-normatively by decree, i.e. in terms of content and values, between the Good or Reason, and, Pleasure or Power, so that he could justify – without his “rationality” appearing to conceal any power claims since striving after power is something only “animals” do – his overall normative schema (with concomitant power claims) which was predominant in the West in one form or another until roughly the (pre-)Enlightenment and the Industrial Revolution which replaced God with Nature, then with History and Progress and or Trade/Commerce and or Communism and or Community (Authenticity) and or Equality (Human Rights) and or Self-Realisation or Self-Actualisation, etc., etc., etc., – the (Absolute) Nonsense one can read and hear is literally non-stop, unrelenting, endless,... Behind all the nonsense spouted by the Naive and or Retarded and or Self-Interested, are real, tangible interests which those wielding relatively high levels and concentrations of power have and usually want to increase...]] [If it's OK to ask whether Ancient Greeks were Black and to state that Homosexuality was Normal, Officially Special in Ancient Greece and that Christ was Fake and Full of Shit or Piss, then it is just as OK to ask whether Ancient Hebrews were Black and to state that Homosexuality and or Orgiastic Deviance was Normal, Officially Special in Ancient Judea and that David or Moses or Abraham was Fake and Full of Shit or Piss: and the same, mutatis mutandis, applies to Mohammed, Vishnu, et al.,...].

- **Peoples will always live, to varying degrees, under a dominant ideology or ideologies ('ethicised discourses obfuscating a full-like understanding of reality and reinforcing false consciousnesses') behind and with which there will always be elites with comparatively increased, increasing interests in intensified forms of Power. Most people, if not too involved in the struggle to survive to notice things holistically beyond beliefs, will participate in having their thinking directed in certain ways conducive to the further exercising of authority as dominance. In any event, a fuller realisation of the "state of affairs" often, usually or nearly always has nothing at all to do with increasing tangible Power, or necessarily with levels of personal happiness or contentedness.** [No matter how intense the disputes betwixt individuals and or groups over Values, only one Phenomenon Always has the Final Say: REALITY]
- **Ideology or false consciousness is a concept which can be applied to all normative thought schemes which do not only obfuscate the reality they do describe, but ultimately postulate an explicit or implicit Utopia.**
- **A “primitive secret society” or kind of secret society, from Freemasons, Carbonari and the Filiki Etereia, to organised crime families and mafias, (some or many) Jews, and to Communist or Fascist Parties, The Hung Society and the Triad, etc., etc., etc.,.... and or other (kinds of) confraternities, sects, etc., etc., etc.,.... which interact with the wider community, but also secretly amongst themselves, if relatively well**

disciplined and given the right circumstances and correlation of forces, can achieve forms of power (as time-and-place-bound power crystallisations or accumulations, concentrations of forms of power) which is disproportionate or GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE compared to the percentage of people in an overall population in which they exist, including in GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY OVER-PROJECTED depictions of the suffering of one people compared to all other peoples who have suffered similar or other holocausts, genocides, calamities, and cumulatively inestimably far, far worse than the one mass atrocity (genocide) hammered in Western Mass Media and Education Systems almost day-in-day-out or far too frequently to not cause NAUSEA and DISGUST (this, for instance, of course does not mean that some Jewish, just like some or many or a few Japanese, Irish, African, Bengali, Turkish,... thinkers, authors, musicians, directors, actors, et al. are not greatly admired or loved). [[Kondylis NEVER mentioned the examples given above as secret societies or anything else in this bullet point – they are the translator’s examples and observations]].

- The levels and kinds of physical violence or the frequency and kinds of war can be different from society to society and can change from era to era, but are always at least potentially present.
- War is a phenomenon which at least always potentially arises from the conflict inherent in every society based on the at least potential functioning of the full friend-foe spectrum in all its varying phenomenology.
- Carl Schmitt did not recognise, or at least did not (fully) theorise, that the fundamental friend-foe relation belongs to the social, and not just the political. [I have a great deal of affection and empathy for the Native American Indian Tribes which FOUGHT HARD their dispossession, because through their struggles they displayed an acute sense of a collective survival instinct, even though they LOST to the INVADING, COLONISING OTHER. Tribes or Groups which have not FOUGHT HARD against their own dispossession cannot be admired or respected anywhere near as much - in fact, they can be looked upon as PATHETIC. In the great, arguably greatest, masterpiece of American Cinema, *The Searchers* (1956) - though personally I adore *My Darling Clementine* (1946) (and *The Quiet Man* (1952)!) even more - the Great Irish-American Artist, John Ford, indicates to me that as a Great Observer of Human Affairs, he at least sensed the Agony of the Native American Indians in the face of Dispossession and, without explicitly saying so, admired their HEART. History and Reality Owes Absolutely Nothing to Groups, howsoever defined, which do not want to, or simply cannot, SURVIVE. Mao (and Deng)'s Long March can perhaps be seen as the Single Greatest Excursion into (attempts at) Overturning the World Order shaped first by Europe ((Spain, Holland,...), Britain, France,...), and then by the U.S.A., which basically by WW2 had well and truly begun Eating Itself from Within, and in the process - dragged the rest of the West with it - by, inter alia, also (i.e. in addition to many other social interactions and power crystallisations) allowing a part of an

at least in part Alien Tribe be GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY involved in matters of the Elite. Mao (and Deng)'s Long March though is still AFOOT.]

- **International relations and geopolitics are an extension of basic human action into a realm which can be relatively far more difficult to impose or achieve relatively high levels of order and cohesion, though not necessarily so. Without a particular geopolitical state of affairs, however, certain social formations and certain distributions of power between groups, including grossly disproportionate crystallisations of power in relatively small groups in concrete situations, could not be possible. It would be “nice” if the 21st century were characterised by the U.S.A.-led West coming to an understanding with Russia (over Europe) and then balancing within the World Correlation of Forces with China and India rather than a grossly disproportionately Zio-NeoCon-“Left”(-at least in part-)led U.S.A., acting *mutatis mutandis* like Rome, trying to severely limit or even crush Russia and then taking on China, an endeavour which it is almost certainly bound to lose and which will almost certainly lead to a Catastrophe from which there will be no return. In other words, one could say that the Western billionaires (Germans, Frenchmen, Americans,...), who GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY "just happen" to include Jews, should learn to live with non-Western billionaires, and NOT the peoples of Europe having to learn to live with masses, and masses, and masses,... of totally incompatible Mohammedans and or Africans and or Asians.... but of course, people (ultimately) never learn...** [Many of the vital issues for the 21st century are at least touched upon or implied in the following article, erring (heavily) on the side of "good ol' American optimism", notwithstanding that one could quibble over, or even take justifiable exception to, a lack of terminological-conceptual clarity and certain omissions of fact(s) (= understandable, given it's an article by an American patriot about the U.S.A., who I presume probably wants to keep selling books, etc., and or, is not particularly concerned about world demographics or "mass-produced and projected "global" culture", and *who* is involved in producing and marketing such culture...)... <http://nationalinterest.org/feature/america-vs-russia-china-welcome-cold-war-ii-25382?temp-new-window-replacement=true>] [The observation of facts, whether they have or do not have causal relevance, and irrespective of the nature, breadth, depth and overall significance of any causation present, is a matter distinct from whether one admires or does not admire the achievements of others, e.g. it would be very difficult, if not impossible, to admit that Israel, in tandem with significant parts of the Jewish Diaspora, has shown a tremendous Will to Survive, which per definitionem includes a Will to Dominate... (defence, security, borders, alliances, productivity, technology, demography, cultural and collective identity reinforcement,...) in a difficult, to say the least, environment, whereas Greece - also in a very difficult environment - and her Diaspora, probably evince, more than likely at best, a strong Will to Commit Suicide or to be Euthanised... and only an anti-Hellene would rejoice in that... and why wouldn't he?] [No-one is saying, e.g. also in the light of Leo Strauss's "thought mate" Kojève, that

there is an a priori moral reason why a Power (and a tiny minority wielding GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE power within such a Power) should not seek to impose its Will via "regime change" on the rest of the world, or that a Nation cannot be a Proposition Nation if it wants to - with particular values which traditionally have been seen as Contra Naturam or even Satanic. What is being said is that such Power Claims will inevitably come up against Other Power Claims and have to deal with Real Problems of Social Cohesion and Social Order, i.e. the Extent of Anomie, at local, nation-state and planetary levels... and that a World State providing Human Rights for All People Everywhere seems to be a Highly Unlikely Eventuality, and in fact the attempt to achieve such a state of affairs increasingly appears to be Highly Likely a Path of Destruction, Junglefication-Apeification, Hubris, Madness] [And of course in human affairs qua human affairs, there is no a priori reason of any kind whatsoever why a phenomenon cannot be GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE... it's only in circumstances of IDEOLOGICAL and "formal" LEGAL EQUALITY that...] [It's absolutely hilarious: c. 2000, when the Retards en masse thought that THEY were going to "Rule Forever", the talk was of the "(International) Rules-Based (Global) Order", the "Liberal World Order", "Human Rights",... and other such inanities, absurdities and ideological Chocolate Syrup and Sugar-coated Garbage... c. 2020, however, more and more are starting to talk about "the Correlation of Forces", "Power Politics",... as if they were are not ALWAYS PRESENT, ACTIVE, MULTIFARIOUS, UBIQUITOUS,...] [This article might be partly or totally wrong, but it raises issues which no serious analyst or human being could possibly ignore: <https://www.unz.com/proberts/what-can-be-done-2/?temp-new-window-replacement=true> and also very interesting, as usual with this author (incl. any possible errors and exaggerations etc.)= <https://www.unz.com/proberts/the-absence-of-diplomacy-is-isolating-washington/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>] [Whether you love him, hate him or are indifferent to him, STUDY CAREFULLY this: <https://www.the-american-interest.com/2016/04/17/toward-a-global-realignment/?temp-new-window-replacement=true> and STUDY CAREFULLY *Planetary Politics after the Cold War*, and SEE IF YOU CAN GROW A BRAIN... *We do get wiser as we age, don't we?...*] [A peaceful, roughly proportionate balancing based on the Golden Mean, in which China,... Russia,... India,... Germany,... France,... Italy,... Iran, Syria (will it stay largely or partly or... intact? Will China rebuild Syria as part of its New Silk Road?),... all counter-balance GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY (partially? nearly totally?) Zio/Protestant-led USA (UK), along with Saudi Arabia,... Turkey,... Israel,... Japan,... etc., **and one another**, with borders and nation states and relative ORDER (i.e. relatively restricted international trade with more emphasis on local production of food, industry and local culture connecting with local customs, traditions etc., with less mobile populations and an eventual bringing of the world population under control etc.). It all seems like a Dream. Man and Mankind does not work that way. The

Parasite, one way or another, and the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY, DISGUSTINGLY UGLY, ABHORRENT BEHEMOTH LEVIATHAN CIRCUS MONKEY, i.e. manifestation of SATAN, will have to, and is going to Go... and or End. SPLAT!!! Unfortunately, though, a Kenneth Waltz-like, Hefastoid Ithaca-like, Equilibrium, is a Holy Grail that probably won't be Found... and even if a kind of Lind Blocpolitik eventuates, the APE still has a lot of "petrol in the tank", a lot to Conquer and Destroy... *Woe unto the Parasitical Cancer of Humanity which Unleashed Ape Anomie on the Rest of Us (IDIOTS)!!!* [Very, very interesting (I would never say it is generally correct, let alone "absolutely" correct) is the following article (an English version, I presume, will be made available on voltairenet.org): http://infognomonpolitics.blogspot.com/2018/07/blog-post_59.html#more?temp-new-window-replacement=true , which not only touches upon the Lenin (political pragmatism and nation-based "internationalism") vs. Trotsky/"NeoCon" ("internationalism" so that my fellow Tribalists/Tribal Warriors centred in USA/UK/France and ??? can GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY wield forms of Power all over the world, or over as much of the world as possible, incl. as to "Cultural Consumption/Garbage", which like everything else, has to be "Monetised" and "reduced to the lowest common denominator" of "CRASS MATERIALISM", etc.,...) DIVIDE, with Stalin and Mao representing the "extreme", extra-cruel and exceedingly harsh version of the former, and (Zio-)USA esp. from the end of the Cold War, representing the "democratic" and "humanitarian" HAHAHAAAAHA!!! version of the latter (don't get me wrong - it would be much "better" in many ways to live in the (Zio-)USA sphere than in the Stalinist or Maoist sphere c. 1960 or even c. 2000, but NEVER FORGET that the Soviet Union and China had other paths of development, i.e. other circumstances of "political communication" which... see, inter alia, Notes re: Clausewitz's *Theory of War* and *Planetary Politics*...), but also implies the impending reality of MORE LOCAL PRODUCTION, MORE "BLOCPOLITIK" and LESS - and this remains to be seen over the coming decades - Western Mass Democratic Life Stances based on Hedonistic Consumption, otherwise known to people who don't approve, at a subjective level, as ALL-ROUND, led by or GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY partially led by "you know who", not unlike in a particular country in the 1920s, mutatis mutandis, DEGENERACY...]

SEE *Planetary Politics after the Cold War* (1992) and *Theory of War* (1997) - Summary Notes (p. 170ff. of the notes = p. 365ff. of the Greek text) to see how geopolitical analysis is PROPERLY DONE BY A TRUE MASTER!!!

- One can be critical of e.g. a Super Power intervening and meddling in a number of countries for many different reasons, but if that Super Power had not intervened and meddled so, it does not necessarily mean that things overall would have been better over the long run or that international conflict and or war would have been avoided. Most people would like a peaceful balancing of states and nations, but human reality does not work that way, or cannot work that way indefinitely.
- Every individual and group changes to some extent and eventually dies. [[When I go to da Fortune Tella she said, apart from «Ἀσήμωσε νὰ σοῦ πῶ τὴ μοῖρα σου, νὰ σοῦ πῶ τὸ ριζικό σου!»: "I see a Time when the *Theory of War* is read in China as the work of a Chinese Sage (it was published secretly in Chinese as early as the 1990s), and when in Europe the Dark People worship a White God with a silly Charlie Chaplin moustache and a ridiculous haircut". A lot of da time has apassed since den, but I am still doin da trying to do da figur out what WEED she was da smokin...]]
- Irrationality is either arguing illogically or the ultimate first premise of every argumentation (since Nature does not provide without Culture any form of rationality tied to specific content, and Culture basically has to “make it up”). [The Circus (Vaudeville Act/Troupe, etc.) is the Space where Everything Circulates and Moves and gets Mixed Up and Comes and Goes. The Circus undoubtedly includes moments of Silliness, Madness, Unfairness and Beauty, such as when absolutely gorgeous Margherita (Gina Lollobrigida), whilst in provincial Italy, sings about her cross-eyed boy in Ecuador with 450 cows and 1000 bulls. The Circus is where Franca goes after leaving Carlo (Marcello Mastroianni) because she Decided she did not want Love and a Relationship and a Family and Stability (and all the attendant Troubles), but she wanted Money and Glamour. And when she came FACE-TO-FACE with being a Piece of Meet for the Rich in Money, Property and other Financial Assets, Pig Monster (who "just happened" on the surface to be very polite and "kind" and “just happens” to do big business with a “Winkler” from Holland), she had to Leave. But her World had already turned Upside Down. Societies throughout the millennia come and go. All of them feature elements of Hierarchy and elements of Equality. All of them Create Beauty and Ugliness. It's the MIX that Differs, both as to Hierarchy and Equality, as well as in relation to Beauty and Ugliness, and how we as individuals view them. When I observe the Struggles of Nino (Aldo Fabrizi), all I can say is that *I LOVE that Man*, Because HE is a Fellow Tribesman (very broadly defined) and On the Move in Life's Struggle, just like another Tribesman, Komajuro (Ganjirō Nakamura), whose Tribe I do not belong to even broadly defined, but whom I Love and Respect from a Great Distance. Margherita chooses Love and Sentimentality/Sentimentalism over (more) Money and (more) Fame. Franca commits Suicide when she realises what she has Done. Once, the CIRCUS, however, becomes the Model for the Whole World, Those Gaining the MOST, in GROSS DISPROPORTIONALITY, sooner or later, One Way or Another, are GOING TO PAY. AND PAY THEY MUST (The Problem is How much Damage will be Done to the Rest of Us...). (Two of the most brilliant movies you will ever see: *A Dog's Life (Vita da cani)* (1950) by Mario Monicelli and Steno, and, *Floating Weeds* (1959) by Yasujirō Ozu. And there's always Chaplin's *Limelight* (1952) too... - And

for more cinematic ART, try Kenji Mizoguchi's *The Story of the Late Chrysanthemums* (1939)... [Kon Ichikawa's *An Actor's Revenge* (1963) is stunning in other ways as well]...]

- **Every World Image and World View is the Ordering of the World into things of interest and not of interest, into Good and Evil,... into I, We and You, They,... into That World and This World,... and from the original irrational starting point (still mostly in the non-human animal kingdom) whole cultures arise and develop, but Power and its extension and its multiple manifestations is what features in all individuals and groups relative to other individual and groups.**
- **Social science, as absolutely consistent science, will only take place in the thought and work of very few people who desist, not from polemics, but from normative power claims. Scientific power (knowledge) claims are non-normative, and unless weaponised or “applied” normatively (and ideologically), i.e. without shedding the characteristic of science, cannot influence society.**
- **Social phenomena are often or usually or always over the long run the result of causae rather than one causa, and eventually the Heterogony of Ends means that social formations change and become distinctly different societies.**
- **There is no Utopia in reality as reality, but Utopia can be the end point of ideological thought necessary for social disciplining, the restraining of drives, urges, impulses, the passions,... in short, for Culture. Culture can exist without notions and dreams of Utopia, but Utopia cannot exist without Culture.**
- **All individuals and groups participating in the dominant ideology or ideologies either as followers or leaders are engaging in the ethicisation of their own power claims and or the power claims they support made by others.**
- **Ideologies such as the various forms of Feminism, Liberalism, Marxism, Homosexualism, Africanism, Egalitarianism, Human Rights Universalism, White Nationalism, White Identitarianism, etc., etc., etc., just like the more traditional Religions, may make some or many empirically valid points but overall constitute, in terms of scientific observation of human affairs, laughable up to ludicrous thought patterns promoted by Retards and or People with an insatiable Lust for Power. Monocausal reductionism and gross over-simplification is a common feature. Scapegoating and Conspiracy theories are also signs of ideological thought, however the observation of “secret society”-like behaviour and superior networking by particular groups where there are facts to support such findings cannot be**

dismissed because of use of the word “conspiracy” or “canard”, etc.. Such accusations, when the facts PROVE the contrary, are a sure sign that groups with very powerful and large interests have A LOT TO HIDE and a lot of bullshit to promote through the Mass Media which they “just happen” to GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY (partially) own and or control in certain countries!!!

- No individual and or group can rule for ever because he or it cannot last forever.
- Humans are animals with symbolic cultural systems they create, and all values are ultimately relative.
- The fact that I know values are relative, and different people have different perspectives, etc.,... through the observation of humans and human history, is certain empirically verifiable scientific knowledge, therefore certain scientific knowledge is possible (but not always necessarily attainable).
- Humans are only One Humanity vis-à-vis the rest of the animal kingdom. Amongst themselves, humans differ both individually and collectively.
- Every individual is born into a society and culture or has some kind of relationship with a society and culture. Society and culture come first.
- Individuals and groups can modify or change the orientation or even basic content of their identity or identities, but they will always have an identity.
- The content of the values people hold as paramount is both a question of collective and individual identity and identities and forms of power.
- Identity can change, it is malleable, but there is always identity. Psychology in all its manifestations is something which occurs or can occur in all people, notwithstanding the values people may or may not believe in, e.g. a “left-winger” can be just as “abusive” as a “right-winger” to his child, or have just as much “lust for recognition and fame”, whereas a “feminist” might be just as domineering to others, whether men or women, as a “fascist” or “humanitarian”, or a “patriarchal male” can be just as nice to his cat, whilst being “depressed” as a “gender-fluid trans-homoheterosexual-sheman-hewoman” [though perhaps according to Herr Freud and Herr Marcuse the latter is "less repressed", and of course less inclined to noticing particular grossly disproportionate accumulations, concentrations and crystallisations of group power given that on average the former might over a course of a lifetime ingest fewer chemicals/drugs... but "needs" to be psychopathologised... whilst it also might be the case that Mohammedans, who tend to imbibe less alcohol, are more prone on average, perhaps, to noticing certain things... of course, all of that is pure speculation... and involvement, or correlation, as we know, does not mean necessary causal participation or significance... yet facts remain facts...] etc., etc., etc.. Another aspect of people is that

in social interaction they often play different roles or wear different masks in different circumstances, etc..

- **Cultural-aesthetic likes and dislikes are ultimately and absolutely a matter of taste, and entirely subjective. Such likes and dislikes have nothing to do with rationality and irrationality as such, apart from the fact that the ultimate starting point is irrational, and then the articulation of the like and dislike is or can be undertaken in logically consistent form or illogically, contradictorily, and or hypocritically. Desire and Disgust are also matters which can and do vary from individual to individual, and from group to group, grosso modo. Behind and Beneath Human-Social EpiPhenomena and Phenomena are Ultimately Nature and Artifice without any Concrete or Specific Meaning. The Meanings, The Values, The Identities,... are Made by Humans in Societies in regard to Correlations of Forces, i.e. Distributions and Varying Manifestations of Power.** [E.g. if someone says it is "irrational" for others to dislike him because of his face, nose, race, religion, etc., one could answer if one were very rude and angry: "Fuck you! You fucking disgusting ANIMAL!!! Who the fuck are you to impose your tastes and values of like and dislike onto me, FUCKING POWER-HUNGRY ANIMAL!!!", because the reality is that it is no more "rational" or "irrational", either way, to like or dislike someone because of his face, nose, race, religion, etc.. And nowhere in nature or in human societies in toto does it say "all people are equal, but a particular Group as a Group and as Individuals can have and wield GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of power, 'no problemo', notwithstanding that all people are equal" - but neither is it said or written as CERTAIN that one Group is not permitted to dominate, in various ways and with various excuses or discourses of justification, other Groups, etc.....!!! Of course, the beauty of Possessing the relative Power is that the possessor of the said power can retort: "Calm down. I'll prescribe you some pills, which will help you calm down, and everything will be fine; all will be well" = The very rude and angry person can't do anything about the distribution of power and when something is done about it, which WILL DEFINITELY HAPPEN ONE DAY,... the present-day interlocutors will probably (or rather, certainly) all be well and truly DUST...] [Mao and Deng, inter alia, ensured that George Kennan's view c. 1966 that "containment" did not apply to China, would be rendered "inaccurate or inappropriate" by c. 2016...] [If there is a major, prolonged war or war-like clashes or short war or no war, but considerable economic and other losses... requiring the Sacrifice or Holocaust or simply Impoverishment of tens or hundreds of thousands or even (tens of) millions of soldiers and civilians, between the U.S.A. and China, and if China won or got the upper hand, - we note the VERY BIG "IFs" -, then, it could be that more and more and more people will start to view relative Racial Homogeneity and "Nationalistic Dictatorship" compared to "Diverse Multi-Racial, Multi-Cultural "Democracy" with GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE Tribal Leadership Input" in a different light... provided of course China continued in some form of nation-based existence...] [From International Proletarian Revolution to Socialism in One Country and Wars, and Movements, of National Liberation... From a New World Order of Human Rights Universalism and Liberal Democracy to ... - very interesting, potentially, are the various parallels and implications in that line of thought...] [Person Z could say that

today's Western Mass Democracies are like Disgusting, Sickening Freak Shows, or "Monkey Cultures", which "just happen" to be GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY partially Tribally led in certain countries, and by means of U.S.A. Imperialistic Power Projection incl. at the level of Culture, in virtually all Western countries,... but Person A could quite easily RETORT that that is TOTALLY SUBJECTIVE OPINION AS A MATTER OF TASTE and that Person Z has NO VIABLE ALTERNATIVE WHATSOEVER THAT WON'T ENTAIL MASS VIOLENCE IN ANY ATTEMPTED SOCIETAL RE-CALIBRATION... and Person A, who sees today's societies, with their ever increasing multi-racialism and "multiculturalism" and progressive potential possible White Genocide as something like the near-Ultimate Embodiment of ALL THAT IS GOOD IN HUMANS, and sees the England e.g. depicted in a 1920s or 1930s Hitchcock movie or even the U.S.A. in the 1970s, as "aesthetically SICK or DISGUSTING", both racially and culturally,... etc., is ABSOLUTELY CORRECT about Person Z, whilst enjoying the Relative Power of being in the current Winner's Position... If Person A, though, wanted to be an absolutely consistent scientific observer of human affairs, then Person A would have said the same about the MATTER OF TASTE of his own position as he did about Person Z's... and he would have remembered Scipio...]

- ☐ ☐ There are many levels to, and ways of looking at, Reality, and seemingly Paradoxical Stances cannot but not be uncommon, even when one is being Consistent, for Reality itself presents (scientific) observers with many layers or strata of Group and or Individual Action and Interaction.
- Knowledge varies from society and society and from era to era and for most (if not (nearly) all) people in most (some, many or (nearly) all) situations contains empirically factual elements and mythological-ideological elements. One of the many reasons we LOVE KARL MARX so much is that his concept of IDEOLOGY ("false consciousness"), when applied to Everyone and Everything, i.e. to all Social and Human Phenomena, EXPOSES EVERYONE. Wherever Power Crystallises, is Wiilded and (attempted to be) CONCEALED behind SMOKESCREENS and STREAMS OF BULLSHIT, MARX, consistently and absolutely applied (incl. shedding all his CRAP), takes us THERE. First, we shed Marx of his own Bullshit, then we, in theory and thought, GO AFTER EVERYONE ELSE. PRECISELY, BALANCED, HOLISTICALLY, TOTALLY, ABSOLUTELY. [[Fuck You and You and You and Myself and...!!!]]
- The trashing of God simply means that for the purpose of social interaction and social discipline, another Myth or other Myths such as (normatively-loaded or normatively super-charged interpretations and ideologies of) Nature, Man, History, Trade, Communism, Race,... Equality, Diversity, Reason, Human Rights,... are being put forward.

- The philosophers in the century or two before and after Plato posited in written form all the important philosophical questions which are of interest to us even today.
- Plato's argumentation against sophistry was replete with sophisms. Whether it is sophistry or Vedic reasoning or the Chinese School of Names or Talmudic argumentation or Cartesian doubt or "the greatest philosopher of the 20th century" Martin Heidegger, etc., etc., etc., "smart arses" will be found to argue (almost) any point. He, however, who sticks to the facts seen in toto, not selectively using facts, but always logically consistently, as well as having an ability to identify and distinguish causation and or correlations, comparisons, regularities, etc., whilst also having a good general knowledge of history, won't ever fear succumbing to "smart arses".
- Science does not consist of a fixed method as *modus procedendi*. In the social sciences there are no laws, only causes, causation, causalities (historical science) and regularities (sociology); empirical verification (as a kind of "saving the phenomena") and absolute logical consistency are *sine qua non*. Social ontology deals with the social and anthropological factors and forces which (potentially) operate in all societies mentioned above. The worlds greater (e.g. of the universe) and smaller (atomic, energetic,...) are not of any interest to social science as the observation of human affairs. Nor are exercises in logic which completely depart the domain of the political and political existence.
- Just as the Anthropological can only notionally, for the purposes of theoretical contemplation, but never in Reality, be separated from the Social-Ontological and the Historical and the Sociological (and psychological,...), so too, within the Historical and Sociological, certain Phenomena, including Concrete Group, Collective, Tribal,... Phenomena in Concrete Social and Historical Circumstances, can be examined and theorised, but never at the end of the day, like all other Human-Social Phenomena, be Separated in Reality from the Social-Ontological and Anthropological. Over-emphasising phenomena invariably, but not necessarily always, leads to scientific Error; so too, however, does the obfuscation or attempted hiding of very real phenomena... Power within the Political is Never Science's Friend...
- History (starting in particular with Thucydides) is the only discipline which on its own can possibly lead people to non-ideological thought. [[This article probably contains a few, some or a lot of inaccuracies or errors, but at least it appears to be trying to give

some kind of interpretation of the World, grosso modo, which accords with Reality rather than Ideology (it seems particularly to be over-stating Russian "victory", which raises questions of Russian propaganda, etc.): <http://www.voltairenet.org/article200519.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]

- **Montaigne, Montesquieu, Ferguson, Kant, Marx, Pareto, Durkheim, Simmel and Weber, inter alia, at their best, gave us modern sociology.**
- **Thucydides, Machiavelli, Hobbes, Spinoza, Clausewitz, Weber and Kondylis taught us about Power and its many manifestations – its ultimate ubiquity in human nature and human culture and its interweaving with Identity.**
- **Raymond Aron, Werner Conze and Reinhart Koselleck were the ideal teachers and roughly contemporaries for a student of the historical and social sciences at a macro or general level. Learning from them means improving on their work, and even correcting them.**
- **Human societies can obviously continue with or without Whites, Christians, Greeks, Jews, et. al., et al., et al.. Which groups survive and or prosper is a matter of human interaction both locally and internationally. No-one and no group is ultimately owed anything apart from Death, and of course some individuals or groups die well before others.** [What is Evil, Satan, Ugly, Repugnant, Abhorrent, Disgusting, "Insane",... etc. Ultimately comes down to Questions of Power and Identity... I and my Tribe or Loosely Defined Group can seem just as Ugly and Disgusting and Evil to Others as Others might seem to Me... When one stands as an Atom in a Mass ("Sea of Shit"), One sees things through the Prism of False Consciousness with the Main Flow of Images, Sounds and Words Controlled by the Mass Media, Mass Education, Mass Retardism, the Collective Lobotomy,... (as happens in more relatively homogeneous (racially, ethnologically, in part religiously, in part culturally,...)... Group contexts too, but with other Means and with other Emphases!!!)... When one enters the Laboratory of Scientific Observation and Studies History in Detail and Sees the Rise and Fall of Collectives clearly and the Roles of Individuals Therein (Relativising All Groups, Relativising All Individuals and Oneself), one has the Opportunity to Start to Contemplate Human-Social Totalities, Away from Ideology and With Eyes of Dispassionate Reflection] [Western mass democracies of "multi-culturalism" and "diversity" contain elements of relative homogeneity as one culture, one ideology-religion,... whilst ignoring, downplaying or denying the elements of multi-culturalism and diversity in formerly relatively more racially and or ethnologically, (at one level) religiously and (overall apparently) more "mono-"culturally homogeneous societies... concepts and terms can need (constant) (re-)definition and clarification, depending on the context of what is being observed... but the Academic-Ideologue or "Educated" Cretin is often or mostly interested in Propagating Bullshit/False Consciousness/Ideology... which Conceals, or attempts to Conceal, his or her or its Power Claims and Association with (a) certain Group(s) or Tribe's or Tribes' Power Claims, including the Wielding of GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power...] [The Very Long View of History, Properly Balanced, Makes Everything Really Important Clear

= the very long view of history puts sociology in its place and gives us social ontology. Psychology can be useful, but comparatively speaking, it's for the little minds of little people.].

- **Even if one group is replaced or “properly confined”, “oppression” and the varying elements of hierarchy and equality every society has, will never go away – they will simply occur in different doses depending on the concrete situation without the replaced or “properly confined” group.** [E.g. over the very long term, if peoples don't nuclear etc. bomb one another out of existence, and even if relatively white peoples are totally effaced from the planet,... relatively tighter Group, Collective, Tribal,... identities will Coalesce in Regions Again, and any Conceited, Arrogant, (as a whole) Grossly Ugly (totally subjectively seen as a matter of Taste) Tribe, with GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power in some or many of its members' possession, and which thinks it will (in part) comparatively Rule (or GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY wield various forms of Power) Forever, will be "pleasantly surprised", to say the Least... One can learn a lot by watching e.g. the often Grossly Underrated Pasolini's *Il fiore delle mille e una notte* = *The Flower of the One Thousand and One Nights* = *Arabian Nights*, 1974, - groups, individuals, flesh, spirit, identity, power -, as well as by researching how many great authors and other artistic creators there have been only in the last 50 to 100 years completely outside of the Anglo-American-centric Cultural Orbit, in at least 10 languages and or (historical) cultures I know about to a lesser or greater extent, and completely outside of the Awarding of Prizes, which "just happen" to feature GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE numbers of...] [It seems quite clear c. 2017 that the relatively white nations of European Origin went, macro-historically and Grosso Modo, from (civil, tribal, religious, ethnic, racial and) Class War to a process of (potential) Auto-Genocide in a state of increasing (civil, religious, class, ethnic, racial and) Tribal War... with the long-term Future clearly belonging to Others... at least it seems that way...] [It would be a very serious mistake in scientific observation to overestimate Foe continuity phenomenology and underestimate Friend continuity phenomenology in the continually active and rich in innumerable gradations and manifestations of social interaction Spectrum... in addition to underestimating/overestimating the degree of Social Coherence and Social Order in the present, and overestimating/ underestimating such Social Coherence and Social Order in the past... or underestimating/overestimating the Future (which we really can't know... that well... or rather, the further into the Future we look,... at all...)...] [Subjectively Seen, As a Matter of Taste, How Beautiful were WE, when the Other was either internal or of a sub-Race not too distant from our own (e.g. *Riso Amaro* = *Bitter Rice* (1949))... And yet, History proves that NOTHING STANDS STILL and that all that is UGLY, in particular a particularly DISGUSTINGLY UGLY ELITE that is thinking all kinds of things including how beautiful it and things seem to itself, WILL HAVE ITS TURN... and may they all ROT IN HELL... (even an Anglo can look (sort of, kind of) OK amongst hundreds and thousands of Southern Europeans - but nothing like Silvana, NO WAY!!! HahahahaHa!!!)...] [Q: Is it possible for a demographic and cultural Regime or State of Affairs which has come about, and is still gathering Steam, only in recent decades to constitute a Permanent Change to an Aspect of Human Affairs? A: Absolutely, but that doesn't mean that those who are Laughing today won't be Crying sometime Tomorrow...]

IT CANNOT BE EMPHASISED ENOUGH: EVEN IF A CURRENT REGIME OR STATE OF AFFAIRS PERTAINING TO AN ENTIRE SOCIAL FORMATION FALLS, INEVITABLY THE "FALL" WILL TAKE ITS TIME AND INVARIABLY ENTAIL A LOT OF STRIFE, A LOT OF BLOOD,... AND WHETHER THE PERIOD OF TRANSITION OF HEIGHTENED ANOMIE IS RELATIVELY LONG OR NOT, CONTAINING AS IT WILL ITS OWN RELATIVE CHAOS AND (RELATIVELY FLUID) HIERARCHIES, IF AND WHEN A NEW "REGIME" AND SOCIAL ORGANISATION IS ESTABLISHED, AGAIN, MORE RELATIVELY SEEMINGLY PERMANENT HIERARCHIES WILL ASSERT THEMSELVES AND (SOME) PEOPLE WILL BE AGGRIEVED AND OR SLAUGHTERED (OUT OF EXISTENCE), WHILST OTHERS WILL PROSPER - RELATIVE TO OTHERS. WHICHEVER WAY ONE LOOKS AT IT, THE PREFERENCE ONE MIGHT HAVE FOR THE KIND OF ELITE HE WOULD LIKE TO LIVE UNDER AND WHAT THE DOMINANT VALUES AND CULTURE(S) SHOULD BE OF HIS SOCIETY, IS ULTIMATELY, PURELY AND SIMPLY, A (SUBJECTIVE) MATTER OF TASTE, I.E. AN ASSERTION OF ONE'S OWN PERSONAL IDENTITY AND POWER THROUGH A COLLECTIVE IDENTITY AND POWER - AND THE (SUBJECTIVE) MATTER OF TASTE IS INELUCTABLY MADE UP, ULTIMATELY, FROM WORLD IMAGES AND WORLD VIEWS AND SOCIAL RELATIONS PRE-EXISTING THE INDIVIDUAL. "I DON'T WANT *THEM* RULING OVER THE SOCIETY I LIVE IN" IS ULTIMATELY NOTHING MORE THAN A POWER CLAIM WHICH MUST COME UP AGAINST OTHER POWER CLAIMS - AND BETWEEN RADICAL CHANGES IN SOCIAL ORDER, LITERALLY INNUMERABLE INDIVIDUALS, WHOSE INTERACTIONS ARE ABSORBED IN THE LONG, UNFATHOMABLE LINES, CIRCLES AND NETWORKS OF THE HETEROGONY OF ENDS, LIVE AND DIE,... AS THINGS, HUMAN AFFAIRS, TAKE THEIR COURSE - WHICH NEVER ENDS UNTIL HUMANS END. [If a

tiny minority - whether "parasitical" or not - is selling the masses a programme of "equality", you can be absolutely certain that *THAT TINY MINORITY* has anything but "equality" in mind, or at least - far

more importantly - IN PRACTICE... Great observers of human affairs cum artists, like George Orwell or Aleksandr Isayevich Solzhenitsyn, notwithstanding all their flaws, saw it CRYSTAL-CLEAR... (elements of equality exist in all societies, like elements of hierarchy, in any case – it's the correlation of forces or the distributions of crystallisations of forms of power which can differ...)... on the other hand, if the tiny minority is GOOD ENOUGH to do what they do, to DIVIDE AND RULE, then POWER rewards them, for rewarding themselves... until their TURN arrives.. because absolutely certainly *THEIR* TURN WILL (eventually) COME... etc., etc., etc.,...] **[It is absolutely natural and absolutely to be expected that a current society with certain current elites wants a particular state of affairs to basically continue (and be extended, expand). All societies have stronger or weaker forces of collective self-preservation. It is up to opposing actors to induce or bring about change, and or, await their opportunity, which may or may not come soon or in a few or in many(, many, many) generations after their lives... And in a time sequence of A-B-C-D the next Change will be E and not back to C or B...]**

- **High Culture, as creative products of relatively high quality and craftsmanship and (written) learning, whether valued or not, whether thought to be “better” or not, macro-historically seen, has mostly appeared in Europe and Asia, not so much in Sub-Saharan Africa and America before European Settlement. High Culture, like all things human, eventually Ends.** [Even if Race and Sex do not exist,... language and colour and cultural and regional and religious and or ideological and... groups exist,... i.e. humans are still divisible and divided into groups which have elements of internal hierarchy and equality, and elements of differentiation from other groups (which then have their own betwixt them elements of hierarchy and elements of equality),... elements of co-operation and conflict, elements of peace and (potential for) Violence and (extreme) WAR,... all in different and varying doses... etc., etc., etc.,... so Cut the Fucking Bullshit, TOTALLY LOBOTOMISED RETARD!!!]
- **Conquering, Killing, Massacring, Enslaving, Torturing, etc. are phenomena, just like language, culture, song, dance,... which have appeared (albeit nowhere near or not necessarily as frequently) all over the world in all (major) racial, ethnic and or cultural groups** (apart from the millions and millions and millions of non-Whites super-exploited by European Colonialism, from the 18th century to about c. 1970 in the West there were millions and millions and millions of WHITES (peasants, proletarians, workers, manual (child) labourers, (coal) miners, et al.) super-exploited, maimed, killed,... by Capital and Capitalism flowing from the Industrial Revolution (and parallel phenomena such as Banking and Usury), working up to double and triple shifts of 20+ hours per day in the most deplorable, inhuman conditions just to survive and perhaps go to Church on Sunday,... etc., etc., etc.. **HOW DARE YOU FORGET THE MILLIONS AND**

MILLIONS AND MILLIONS OF IMPOVERISHED WHITES SUPER-EXPLOITED BY CAPITAL in the Development of Capitalism SO YOU TODAY CAN FEEL GOOD ABOUT YOURSELF with all your DISGUSTING, ULTRA-HYPOCRITICAL "VIRTUE SIGNALLING" and PONTIFICATING about "PRIVILEGE" and "SUPREMACY" - YOUR "LIFESTYLES", ANIMALS!!!, REST (to a large degree; other factors incl. technological developments, entrepreneurship, management, etc., etc., etc.) ON THE LABOUR OF MILLIONS AND MILLIONS AND MILLIONS OF WHITES AND NON-WHITES EXPLOITED AND SUPER-EXPLOITED OVER A COUPLE OR SO CENTURIES (apart from whites (and non-whites of course) being massacred en masse by the millions and millions and millions in wars incl. world wars),.. OR,... DO YOU THINK THAT YOUR "HEDONISTIC-CONSUMERIST "SOPHISTICATED" LIFESTYLES" "JUST HAPPENED" TO FALL DOWN FROM THE MOON INTO YOUR "PRECIOUS LAPS" "AS OF RIGHT", MORONS, IMBECILES, CRETINS, RETARDS!!! - INCL. IN CONCEALING THE GROSS DISPROPORTIONALITY WHICH A CERTAIN GROUP EXERCISES AMONGST ITS ELITES IN VARIOUS FORMS OF POWER IN CERTAIN COUNTRIES!!!!!! REVOLTING DISGUSTING ANIMALS!!! YOU HAVE NO SHAME, NO KNOWLEDGE, NO DIGNITY WHATSOEVER, DISGUSTING IDEOLOGUES OF THE "LEFT", SPITTING, URINATING and DEFECATING ON YOUR POOR PROLETARIAN AND PEASANT/FARMER ANCESTORS!!! FUCKING ANIMALS!!!).

Certain groups in certain parts of the world abandoned cannibalism and ritual human sacrifice much later than other groups. Other groups developed technology to the extent that they could kill millions in relatively short periods of time. Arguing in favour of Moderation, the Golden Mean, restraint and peaceful co-existence, might sound good to some or many ears as both a critique of culture and hope for a better world and future, but the reality is that such argumentation simply constitutes another Power Claim which seeks to overcome or defeat outright another power claim or power claims. Power Claims have people, both as groups and individuals, behind them, and when Power Claims Clash, PEOPLE (in groups) clash, and the outcome(s) are often not pretty, vary and become differentiated in ways totally unforeseen and unexpected over the long run. [Just because you are content

with the current state of affairs and distribution(s) of Power amongst the elites, it does not necessarily follow that others are content...]

- Population explosions, lack of water, of resources,... even of air,... weapons of mass destruction, terrorism, increasing Anomie, the Ideology of Human Rights and the Model of Hedonistic Consumerism and ever-expanding G.D.P.s, etc.,... could all possibly culminate in a “Perfect Storm” of Catastrophe on a Scale hitherto unknown in human history. [It is understandable

that unlimited numbers of people can view, in the final analysis, that the meaning of life is money or connected to money (and associated accumulating power). But if that is the model for a planet of 10 billion people rather than 1 billion people, then the only thing that can eventuate is trouble, a lot of trouble, a very great deal of trouble, unheard-of and unknown in all of human history trouble,... HELL] [No-one in their right mind would say that by Year ???? such and such catastrophes will befall "humanity", however certain trends have become apparent, and we do know WITH ABSOLUTE CERTAINTY that no specific correlation of forces and "regime(s)" last forever... it truly is a matter of TIME...] [For all social formations, all societies, all cultures and civilisations,... there is always a Date of Expiry or Use By Date, it's just that we usually or rather always don't and can't know what that Date is... That YOU are GOING DOWN, YOU ARE GOING DOWN!!!, but I can't tell you exactly when and because of whom or what, though I can tell you that I am already Down and OUT and that processes are underway to make sure YOU GO DOWN TOO!!!!...]

- **The Heterogony of Ends will keep on having the Final Say, until there is no say to be had...** [Nostalgia for the Past can become the Graveyard of the Future...] [Divide and Conquer is how relatively tiny or small groups, from primitive secret societies to nations as Empires, and or both, go about obtaining and maintaining Power; whilst doing that however, other things, actions and reactions, are going on and ongoing... until... until... until... the possessor of power is itself, DISPOSSESSED.] [Give me the Rope, and I'll Hang YOU!] [If the Timing is not right, not only are you OUT, but you are also GONE!] [One could half-jokingly, half-seriously take Vladimir Ilyich Lenin and Woodrow Wilson's broad notion of the right of people to self-determination, approximately 100 years after their reigns and say that the said broad notion, properly modified, could apply to many nations today, including and starting with the United States of America... but including Russia, inter alia, too!!!!...]
- **An X-Ray of the Human Condition Hurts A LOT, but does not necessarily reveal anything nice...** [*"You touch my Tribe, Animal!, and I'll do anything in my power to make YOU pay - even if I can't do anything..."*] [Science cares not for Good and Evil, but Humans can't Live without them]
- **The tragic dimension in life, e.g.: two individuals of different backgrounds can be the best of friends and truly admire or even love each other as individual human beings, but if circumstances are such that one or both must take Sides, then the only Loyalty for an individual with a strong historical and or collective sense of being is to side with his grandparents and or his co-religionists, broadly understood, i.e. his TRIBE.** [Any individual qua individual can have the best of relations with any other individual qua individual, but that can never alter the fact that every individual has some kind of a (simple or more nuanced, complex, differentiated,...) connection to the social, the cultural, and to the biological,... and,... that Human Social History is a History of Competing and Co-operating Groups and Individuals, and that the various Historical Outcomes until the next Outcomes, until... have NEVER and can NEVER be "Evenly and

Fairly" distributed amongst all Groups and Individuals. **THAT MEANS:** he who Identifies with a Particular (Interpretation) of a Culture, Ultimately, not necessarily on a day-to-day basis, but perhaps Secretly, **MUST SIDE WITH HIS TRIBE** (whether it is the Western mass-democratic Tribe as Large Group or Collective with **GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE** Intra-Tribal Crystals, Crystallisations, Accumulations and Concentrations of forms of Power, or another more Ethnologically- and or Religiously- and or Racially- Centric Tribe within present-day mass-democratic "post-modernity". **THAT MEANS:** low-level or heightened **TRIBAL** (cultural and or ethnological and or racial) **RIVALRY** and or (a sort of bloodless and or actual) **WARFARE** is built in, in fact, "locked in", the Human Condition (denial of same simply means you want, quite naturally for a human, your understanding of current power relations to continue or "improve" ad infinitum, whilst being indifferent to or enthused by the Death of other Cultures, Ethne, Races,... **AND...** in the drunkenness of Present Success **YOU FORGET** that not only are the Heterogony of Ends in (very) slow, relatively slower or speedier Operation, **BUT** Others, the Other to **YOU**, want and wants **YOU**Defeated and or Dead] [Things are **SO BAD**, there is **SO LITTLE HOPE** of Salvation, that my **MIND** has started thinking, fantasising... about adapting Hellenism to Islam and Islam's Power, based on Asian-Arabic-African "Barbarian and or Ape" Biological, Racial, Demographic, Cultural, Religious,... present and or (potential) future **DOMINANCE**, but in reality what my **HEART** is doing is telling my **BRAIN** to try and **CONVERT DEFEAT** into **VICTORY**, whereas in the **LAB** of the Observation of Human Affairs it is quite **CLEAR** that ὁ Κύκλος Ἡμῶν Τελειοῖ ἢ μᾶλλον Ἐτελείωσε... ὄντως Τελεωθεὶς, Τετελειωμένος. The only Consolation **NOW** is to **CURSE** the *Animals*... **CURSE** the *Ugly*... **CURSE** the *Disgusting, Revolting,... the Satanic*... knowing **ABSOLUTELY** that their **TURN** is **COMING**, their **TURN** will **COME TOO!!!**] [Being Comatose, Semi-Dead or **DEAD** means that one is *much worse* than an Animal or an Ape or Ugliness or Satan Himself. One is literally (next to, almost) **NOTHING**] [**Standing in the shoes... OOPS!... standing with the Feet on Earth of an Australian Aboriginal or an American Indian or Eskimo or... is what ALL PEOPLES, one way or another, sooner or (much, much, much) later, WILL HAVE TO DO, whether they See it, Understand it, OR NOT**] [If I were given the Ridiculous and Impossible Choice of the non-Greek relatively white nations and (sub-)races surviving in Europe, but with Hellenism **DEAD**, or, Hellenism as Language and in part at least Culture Surviving, albeit in relatively or even totally brown/black Form, but with European relative whiteness **DEAD**, I would very easily **CHOOSE THE LATTER**, i.e. Hellenism Surviving. The Reality is though that over the following decades or century or two, neither will apply... (unless of course History and Historical Action Play (a) Funny and or Vicious Game or Games!... which of course they are more than capable of doing... provided people do things that...)...].

- **I always respect those who stand up for what they believe in and or what Group(s) they belong to, provided they are not RETARDED. The RETARDED I understand, but never respect. I always love all members of my Group if they are genuine in loving our Group, and hope that those who have left, whilst I don't expect it, come back.** [I could in general and abstractly **HATE** Germans for killing directly or indirectly contributing to killing my Grandparents and for playing a not insignificant role in Turks/Ottomans/ Mohammedans and others slaughtering Greeks of Pontus,

Asia Minor etc., or regarding other more recent German machinations in the Balkans against Greek and or Orthodox interests,... ditto re: the English and Cyprus, etc., etc., etc.,... but every individual in day-to-day interactions I judge on his or her merits specifically re: our interactions... similarly, one as a Roman, Greek, Hellene and as someone who is in awe of the Great Russian Writers, Dostoyevsky, Tolstoy, Chekhov, et al.,... and who is emotionally very inspired by Russian Orthodoxy since it is based in Roman, Greek, Hellenic Orthodoxy... NEVER FORGETS that States, Countries, Peoples,... have no Permanent Friends and Foes, act in their own (perceived) interests, and in History, Russia, not always, but also not infrequently, has been or acted like an actual Foe, or has been Indifferent, though at times has acted as a Friend too...]

- **The absolutely consistent scientist always seeks to identify and correct any errors, but never fears the truth and the limits of his knowledge, nor does he do any individual or group any favours whatsoever (even if in the capacity as a non-scientist he is a fanatical supporter of, or indifferent to, his own inherited and or adopted group).** [Two people who ABSOLUTELY HATE, LOATHE, and DETEST each other, if they both want to describe and explain a social phenomenon scientifically, and if they both have the ability, can TOTALLY overlook and or suppress their emotions and (attempt to) engage in Science. When one practices Science one MUST defeat one's Passions, or rather, channel them in the purely and entirely non-normative, empirically verifiable, descriptive and explanatory DIRECTION.] [I always like to say to my son: "one can disagree with most or even everything Socrates and Plato have to say, but boy-oh-boy did they POSE THE QUESTIONS, SET THE ISSUES for Contemplation and Discussion!!! (And how much did Aristotle and especially Thucydides put us on our way to Science as the Scientific Observation of Human Affairs!!!)]
- **No society whatsoever, could possibly ever have any kind of social AND political need for P.K.'s work seen, and having been studied, in toto. In fact, even professional "thinkers" almost to a Man, Woman and IT, would never want to go anywhere near P.K.'s thought globally understood and appreciated... (only "connoisseurs or experts" in the outskirts of town, on the fringes, at the margins,...)... and THAT will NEVER change. In other words, Science as Scientific Observation of Human Affairs, observes, describes and explains, to the extent it can, human-social phenomena, WITHOUT FEAR OR FAVOUR, whilst the Ideologues and or Cretins Propagandise their own and others' Lusts for Power over other People. Science qua Science is not interested in Power over other People. It is interested in what *Is*. As to the *Ought*, YOU WORK IT OUT!** [[A Tale of Two Untold Realities: 1) A "loony" "ex- or still Hardline Communist Journalist (A. K.) recently (June 2018) mentioned (obviously thinking about Mao and MacArthur) that China is adding about the size of Italy in

population every year because... and could it be that an Analyst of, as far as I can tell, Great Intelligence and Wisdom, who loves his Country and People (anyone who knows both Mandarin and Russian well is already Streets ahead of most, if not nearly all, other Experts/Hawks ("let's get them now while there is still time...")) is saying the same thing, only in very different words (about Trade Opportunities, for instance) <http://nationalinterest.org/feature/chinas-naval-expansion-no-threat-26150?page=show&temp-new-window-replacement=true>: if we nuclear-bomb China and they lose 600,000,000 people, and China nuclear-bombs us and we lose 150,000,000 people, then... **WE HAVE LOST: THEREFORE: WE HAVE TO CONCEDE TERRITORY AND RULE IN OUR SPHERE OF INFLUENCE: ANY OTHER CHOICE IS ABSOLUTE MADNESS** (cf. Mearsheimer, referred to somewhere else in this Site, who is obviously NOT your average Mickey Mouse Analyst). 2) Southern Europe (I only really care about Southern Europe, Northern Europe doesn't interest me that much...), Take a look at the Map of Africa. Watch the tens and hundreds of Millions MOVE. If you don't become **EXTREMELY RACIST** and **VERY SOON**, you won't be able to even talk about a Brown Version of European Cultural Continuity - and if you add Arabia and (West) Asia, it is not a question of "Goody-Bye", but it's a question of "See you in HELL" probably before 2050, rather than 2100. The **BULLSHIT** is going to have to STOP, YESTERDAY.... Reality is MOVING]].

- ☐ ☐ **In P.K.'s case, a (total) lack of recognition is a sure sign of (total) success. Fame would be a Catastrophe.** [Why on earth would anyone in his right mind seek Recognition from people he not only does not consider to be *his* people, but often inimical and or even repulsive, repugnant, disgusting,...?] [If P.K.'s work would be incinerated, sidelined, ignored or grossly deformed and misinterpreted in any social formation no matter how "free", how "liberal", how "democratic",... and if his work offers no solution to any problem outside of theory as the scientific observation of human affairs, what could possibly be the point of someone "worrying" about Recognition, Fame and Posterity, unless one was Incapable of Relativising Himself, Laughing at Himself and Laughing at the human-animal artificiality-naturalness of Himself and Others (whilst not enjoying and taking extreme pleasure in the (almost) exclusive knowledge gained and possessed whilst alive)?]
- ☐ ☐ **If someone is in possession of Knowledge, as a whole, known to hardly anyone else, and if such Knowledge cannot Serve the Group of his choice, wouldn't he Logically want to Keep such Knowledge for himself to Enjoy and Take Pleasure in Exclusively at Peace, in Quiet?** [One of the privileges of belonging to The Tribe of Tribes, i.e. to The Tribe which pound for pound produced the greatest in Thought and Art in All the Known History of Mankind, is that after about 2,500 years of Rise, Power Projection and Consolidation and then a very endearing Coda of about 800 years, of which I happened to be at the End with Him, i.e. with the Greatest High Culture and Demotic Culture known to Mankind - or at least comparatively not surpassed by anyone else - one can Look at and Live the End in Defeat in the Satisfaction of Knowing that the Others are and will always be Barbarians, at best, but in certain

countries of current ascendancy Ugly, Disgusting, Tribalists of the NOTHING, who will either be SMASHED by the Orient or by the Southern or Proximate Ape. My Heroes are so many, that I could live countless lives in Defeat and still have something to do. *Ὁ Καντακουζηνὸς μὲ Ἐμψυχώνει, ὁ Καντακουζηνὸς μὲ Ἀπελευθερώνει.*]

- **Interpretations can land copiers and or creators in galaxies far, far away.** [Voice of a Spirit: "*Don't let them ever take me away*" ... "*if they can't jump over the Hurdle, and then the Bar, it's better to throw it all away*" ...]
- **When one's World is Gone and one's Tribe is Dead, all that Remains is to Point the Bone, Curse and Swear,... Μούντζωμα, Φασκέλωμα,... and be, as Free as can be - if it were Our Time, then we wouldn't have ever engaged in Science, we would have wielded Power and celebrated our Culture in Collective Strength as Our (cultural and or racial) Ancestors Did. Science is for Intellectual Masturbators. Life is for the Really Truly Powerful.**
- **Λήθη means the End.**
- **Ὁ Σολωμὸς ἐδίδασκεν ὅτι μέσα στὴν ἥττα ὑπάρχει ἡ νίκη, ἀρκεῖ νὰ τὴν εὔρη-
ς μὲ ψυχὴ καθαρὰ καὶ φρόνημα ἐλληνικόν... ἐνὸς ἐλευθέρου πεπολιορκημέ-
νου... [Ὁ Παπαδιαμάντης, ὁ Κᾶλβος, ὁ Καβάφης, ὁ Παλαμᾶς, ὁ Σικελιανός, ὁ Καζαντζάκης, ὁ Ἐλύτης, ὁ
Σεφέρης,... ἐπίσης ὁδηγοῦν εἰς τὸν Σοφοκλῆν, τὸν Αἰσχύλον, Εὐριπίδην, Ἀριστοφάνην, τὴν
Σαπφῶν,... τὸν Πίνδαρον καὶ τὸν Ὅμηρον. Εἰς τὴν ἡσυχίαν. Τέλος καὶ τῷ Θεῷ Δόξα. Ἀμήν.]**

Designed by Arcsin

Make a free website with

Translator's Page

- [Home](#)

- The Political and Man

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- An Unfortunate Exchange

- Answers to 28 questions

- Answers owed and due

- Thoughts and Sayings

- Quotes and longer citations

- Introduction to Chamfort

- Introduction to Lichtenberg

- Introduction to Rivarol

- Introduction to Pavese

- Melancholy and Polemics

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- Translator's Page

- blank page 5

- blank page 6

- Readers' Page

- blank page 7

- blank page 8

- blank page 9
- Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi

- A Dialogue between I and S on Positions

***Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or
on this site***

***overall is the product of Panagiotis
Kondylis's***

***thought and work unless it is a faithful
translation of something Kondylis wrote.***

Any

***conclusions drawn from something not
written by***

***Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an
accurate***

***translation) cannot constitute the basis
for any***

***valid judgement or appreciation of
Kondylis and***

his work.

***(This disclaimer also applies, mutatis
mutandis, to
any other authors and thinkers linked or
otherwise
referred to, on and within all of this
website).***

[κἄνε τὸ καλὸ, καὶ ρίξτο στὸ γιαιλό...]

[Whether it's the Real Eye in the Sky or the State or Tribal Panopticon, Someone is Always Watching]

[If P.K. had produced his works c. 600 A.D. when we Ruled the Oikoumene, he probably would have been thrown into the Fire]

[In Our Age, IT is literally the Medusa, or Lernaean Hydra, which every time you think you're slaying it, (in the Real World, not in Theory - in Theory you can Win until the Cows Come Home, but hardly anyone else will ever notice or hear about it), it pops up again in the same or another form. It literally Appears Everywhere - in some form or another. And when our Age is Over, and IT finally DIES, we shall already be GONE, or we shall GO DOWN with IT. That's why the "If you can't beat them, join them" saying is so powerful. That's why people who often know about IT, simply do join them, or decide to tend to their chickens, goats, garden - my Ancient Ancestors even, kind of, foresaw their survival and arrival again - but the slaying will belong to others. We are too far GONE. And even if you enjoy some "recognition or fame", it will only be for the purpose of being a further SmokeScreen, Pawn, "Holocaust" in ITS games of Power and Control]

[When the Devil goes into battle with the Devil, the Devil wins...]

[The Inability to Wield Real Power, Frees the Conscience to Seek, not Make, the Truth]

[Tribal Warriors! Attention! You and your Tribe are going to Die TOO!]

[If the long-term, century-long or more Strategy or Plan of, and Patience for, National Independence, Consolidation, Development and Power Projection initiated by Mao and Boosted by Deng et al. is Pulled Off, then World History will Record who the Greatest Leaders of all time were, and which the Greatest Nation.]

[In the event that there is no Greatest Nation of All Time, quite possibly, the Monkey, the Ape and the Gorilla will make a HUGE COMEBACK!]

[The Actions and Reactions of the Christian Churches in Recent Times Tell ME that they are Preparing, Paving the Way for the Ascension of the Ape and the Kingdom of Darkness. The Flea also Knows that even if they do finally Build their Temple, it will be SWATTED too.]

WARNING:

THIS PAGE MUST NOT BE READ UNLESS ALL OF P.K.'s TEXTS HAVE BEEN STUDIED FIRST (AND UNDERSTOOD) IN DETAIL!!!

THIS PAGE CONTAINS MATERIAL WHICH MANY PEOPLE WILL VEHEMENTLY DISAGREE WITH, WHILST ENGAGING THROUGHOUT IN LITERATURE AND SATIRE INSPIRED BY JUVENAL AND METHINKS ARISTOPHANES TOO.

THE PURPOSE OF THE PAGE IS TO ENCOURAGE CRITICAL THINKING IN THE FULL SENSE OF THE TERM, AND NOT IN A SHALLOW UNILATERAL WAY TO MAKE ONE FEEL GOOD ABOUT ONESELF - APART FROM CONVEYING LITERARY PLEASURE TO THE LEARNED READER AND GETTING READERS TO LAUGH AND HOPEFULLY NOT CRY VERY MUCH, INDEED.

NO CHANGE TO THE CURRENT STATE OF AFFAIRS IS BEING PROGRAMMATICALLY, POLITICALLY-IDEOLOGICALLY AND INTENTIONALLY PROPOSED,

ALTHOUGH THERE ARE EXPRESSIONS OF LIKES AND DISLIKES, VALUES AND ANTI-VALUES, PREFERENCES AND DISGUST.

NO KIND OF (LET ALONE "HIGH") READERSHIP IS SOUGHT, NOR ANY KIND OF FOLLOWERS, SUPPORTERS, ADHERENTS, ET AL.. THIS SITE, INCLUDING THIS PAGE, IS ONLY FOR THE EXCEEDINGLY SMALL COMMUNITY OF PEOPLE, INDIVIDUALS, WHO ARE CAPABLE OF THINKING TO THE LOGICAL AND EMPIRICAL END POINTS OF HUMAN THOUGHT IN THE HUMANITIES OR SOCIAL SCIENCES ("PHILOSOPHY"). SOME OR EVEN MANY THINGS WRITTEN ON OR ATTACHED TO THIS PAGE COULD WELL BE WRONG. IT'S UP TO THE READER TO IDENTIFY THE ERRORS.

THE TRANSLATOR EMPHASISES THAT HE WISHES ALL PEOPLE EVERYWHERE THAT THEY BE WELL AND AS CONTENT AS POSSIBLE.

"Hay golpes en la vida, tan fuertes... ¡Yo no sé!" is a line from a poem that applies to all humans everywhere, written by one of the 20th century's greatest poets, and I feel very

proud to refer to him, given that I have travelled emotionally with his poetry for a number of decades now!

DO NOT CONTINUE READING IF YOU CANNOT HANDLE VERY STRONG ARGUMENTATION AGAINST VALUES YOU MIGHT HOLD DEAR.

[Whilst I fully understand (incl. as an ex-barrister), respect and abide by all legal definitions of “racism”, “sexism”, “anti-x, y, z -ism”, “discrimination”, “equality”, “hate”, “marriage”, “refugee”, etc.,... in accordance with each and every jurisdiction in which such definitions are enforced and apply to me, as a “philosopher” I have a duty to my conscience and ultimately to the “spirit of Socrates” to conceptually-scientifically clarify any terms I choose to clarify (there are many key terms in relation to which I do not always make clear distinctions as to differentia specifica (e.g. race, people, ethnos, nation, tribe, clan,...) because I have neither the time nor the patience, and because such definitions are (like most concepts) prone to situation-specific (historical) variance, but not the (near) total changing of content, in any event,... though I do distinguish fairly clearly between (social) “democracy”, “socialism”, “conservatism”, “liberalism”, “feudalism”, “capitalism”, “mass society”, (Western) “mass democracy”, “communism”, “fascism”, “national socialism”, etc.,...). Also: I know what's done is done, that there is no turning back, and that the future belongs to others, as does the now. I know all that. Fully, Totally, Absolutely. It doesn't mean I shall ever like it, or can do anything about it...]

[EVERYONE SHOULD AND MUST ABIDE BY THE LAW!!!!]

[AND NEVER FORGET: SCIENCE (SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION) *QUA* (AS) SCIENCE COULDN'T CARE LESS ABOUT, AND IS ALWAYS, ABSOLUTELY, COMPLETELY, ENTIRELY, WHOLLY AND TOTALLY INDIFFERENT TO... GENOCIDE, AUTOGENOCIDE, EXTINCTION, (forms of) HUMAN SACRIFICE, CANNIBALISM, CONQUERING, SLAVERY, OPPRESSION, (SUPER)EXPLOITATION, TORTURE, DISCRIMINATION, DESECRATION, OBFUSCATION, IDEOLOGISATION, CONFLICT, WAR, ECSTASY, JOY, PLEASURE, HEDONISM, CO-OPERATION, PEACE, BEAUTY/UGLINESS, (forms of) POWER CRYSTALLISATION AND CONCENTRATION,... etc., etc., etc.,... SCIENCE (AS SCIENTIFIC THEORY), STRICTLY SPEAKING, ONLY HAS ONE TASK WITH TWO PARTS: (LOGICALLY CONSISTENT AND FACTUALLY INCLUSIVE) DESCRIPTION AND EXPLANATION OF REALITY (TO THE EXTENT POSSIBLE)...

Take care,
C.F.

***IF YOU DO READ, STUDY AND
UNDERSTAND
KONDYLIS'S TEXTS FIRST IN TOTO, AND
THEN READ THIS PAGE, YOU MIGHT,
WILL
PROBABLY or DEFINITELY WILL FIND
THAT
(NEARLY) EVERYTHING or MOST or SOME
or
(NEARLY) NONE OF WHAT
IS WRITTEN ON
THIS PAGE AND ELSEWHERE WITHIN
THIS SITE WHICH IS NOT BY P.K.
IS (TOTALLY
AND ABSOLUTELY) WRONG!!!***

Disclaimer:

Nothing within this page or on this site

overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is

a faithful translation of something

Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn

from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an

accurate translation) cannot constitute

the basis for any valid judgement or

appreciation of Kondylis and his work.

(This disclaimer also applies, mutatis

mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

IF YOU WANT TO READ

**KONDYLIS, AS
YOU SHOULD,**

DON'T WASTE YOUR TIME

READING THIS PAGE!!!

IF YOU ARE A RETARD, OR, CANNOT
ACCEPT THE (SEARCH FOR THE
EMPIRICAL/LOGICALLY CONSISTENT
CONCEPTUAL) TRUTH, OR, CANNOT
ACCEPT
THAT DIFFERENT PEOPLE HAVE
DIFFERENT VALUES AND OR DIFFERENT
TASTES... THEN LEAVE THIS
PAGE
AND
THIS SITE IMMEDIATELY!!!

(The fact that you place even the slightest weight on my comments, and not all weight on P.K.'s writings, indicates to me that you have not understood, and are probably not capable of understanding, anything of scientific value...)

Introductory Thoughts

There can be no (extreme) Love and Identity without (an Object of) (extreme) Hate and Counter-Identity.

Culture depends Absolutely (but not only) on Nature. Nature does not need Culture.

Without Evil and Satan (Personified) on this Earth, there can be no Light.

The Bubble around the Slogan “Love Everyone” succeeds in concealing the Tangible Interests in Money and or other forms of Power puffing up the Bubble. All Bubbles, eventually, BURST.

Appearance is the Excuse for, and Veil of, Presence (Controlling, Dominating and Grabbing).

If Someone is being Nice to you, you’d better make sure they’re not targeting or cheating you.

The expectation that a THAT must be an “anti-THIS” is a sign a) of extremely limited ability in cognition, or b) someone Sinister is doing some fairly Vicious Content Control.

If you don’t like what you are watching, hearing, reading,... do something you like far away from *those* faces, voices, words.

You wanted a Dead (Christian) God, an Industrial (and French) Revolution, Massification, Atomisation and Urbanisation (Secularisation) (“Reason, Science, Humanism and Progress”) – so you GOT what you DESERVE.

There can be no "real" Appreciation of Beauty without Full Immersion in

Ugliness.

Answering ALL QUESTIONS that don't let you sleep or rest, means you have Defeated IT.

Human Life, i.e. Restraint, allows not Absolute Freedom ever. Relative Freedom belongs to him who can above all else, especially above Recognition and Fame, set his Spirit (Intellect and Emotions) Free.

DEVIL'S REPLY

“Even if things are as you say they are, what alternative do you have to propose that is practicable, fair and better?”

COUNTER-REPLY

Kondylis, Thucydides, Homer. [But Rest Assured, Others will Think and DO differently – sooner or later, even if much later and or not those who are Expected...]

Please do not draw any (hasty) conclusions from a few phrases or excerpts on this page, if you do read it. I can assure readers that if you read all, or most, of this page carefully, I am NOT advocating any Normative-Political Programme, Course of Action,... [and when I do, e.g. inadvertently or implicitly, I am scientifically in error and being carried away by my Emotions, Tastes, Preferences, Prejudices,...]... but rather I am trying to understand present-day Western society, whilst also taking into account my own preferences, likes/ dislikes, life history, identity (identities), etc.. I am not a politician, and it is for the politicians along with the people, and peoples, and other interest groups, to steer every community, region, country, state, nation, "humanity" etc., to wherever "they are going". Personally, I have had productive and meaningful encounters, friendships,

relationships,... with people from all walks of life and mean no harm to anyone or any group. However, Reality is Reality, and Reality, "the truth", will be told,... to the extent we can know it... and always with a will and a thirst and a hunger to identify and correct any errors... and some or many people WILL be "offended"... but creating an intellectual environment, as it were, for challenging thought and challenged reflection is one of the most effective ways of both Facing Facts (in toto, not selectively) and Escaping, albeit only temporarily, from Ideology...

In other words: when we are defending and promoting the Values (Norms, Rules, Laws,...) we believe are Best in order to ensure the greatest possible degree of Social Cohesion and Social Order (even if Imagined as Utopia), along with the concomitant Social Disciplining, we are doing what nearly everyone does, to a great or lesser extent, in all spheres and at all levels of Life (i.e. engaging in Polemics against our (perceived) Foes (Enemies) based on some kind of Normative Value-Bias we Uphold and Support (often up to (nearly) "at all costs", since our very Identity is tied up in such Normative Value-Bias)). When, however, the Goal is Science, i.e. the Observation (Description, Explanation) of Human Affairs, in the strictest possible sense, we MUST be Value-Neutral or Value-Free in the sense of non-Normative and have as our Single and Permanent Guide Empirical Reality/Verification and Absolute Logical Consistency (as well as the ability to put our Guide to use, e.g. in identifying Causalities, Regularities, etc., etc., etc.) (i.e. we are engaged in Polemics against all Normatively Value-Biased Positions). I, for instance, politically might be somewhere between Leonidas and Pericles, i.e. between the Old Left and the New (or "Alt-") Right, but as a social scientist, I fully understand that just as valid a Proposal for Society is any Combination of Values different to my Values, no matter what shape or form they come in, or with what content (e.g. Society as an "Open Rainbow Society" where the Great Majority or Everyone is Gay, Trans, Fluid, Coloured, in Love with Blacks, Muslims and Jews (who "just happen" to hold at least 80% of all Elite Positions of "soft", "hard" or any other kind of significant Power), Drug-Addicted, full of Tattoos and Piercings, Sick with S.T.D.s, without Borders of any kind whatsoever,... or,... e.g. a "Closed White Society" which is "Fully and Purely" White, without Miscegenation, Mongrels, Negroes, Homosexuals, Mohammedans,

Hebrews, and has Fully Sealed Borders and is a "Homogen(e)ous" Tribal Homeland, hitherto Unknown in Human History,... and which has No Hesitation in using Mass State Violence Against whomever and whatever it considers to be the Other and or a Threat,... etc., etc., etc.,...)... If such Societies ever came into existence, then the Social Scientist, irrespective of his Values at a personal level, would have to examine, apart from what these Societies respectively Are and how they got There, inter alia: a) what such societies' respective Values and main Modes of Social Disciplining, Dominant and Opposing Ideologies,... are, and, b) to what extent such Societies achieve Social Coherence and Social Order. A Social Scientist could also, if he wanted to, consider the Future Prospects of such Societies... but more as form and possibilities than as specific predictions of future Events and Happenings... Furthermore, a True Social Scientist (i.e. Observer of Human Affairs) in the Complete Sense of the Term, Kondylis (not Me), would Refrain Absolutely and Completely from Insinuations not Commensurate with Reality (Facts), and would always seek to use as ideology-free terminology as is humanly possible... (and won't, on occasion, get carried away by his emotions, including jealousy of more successful Tribes than his own...).

[If the ruminations on this "Translator's Page" have any value, it is to *show explicitly* the difference in level, content, comprehensiveness, depth,... of analysis, and in style, of Kondylis compared to someone of average ability trying to be "smart" like a typical "blogger", for instance... the chasm, the gulf is truly VAST, but it might be worth exploring in the constant struggle for self-improvement before mortality has the final say...

This Page probably should be of greatest interest to my son, my stepdaughters and other young(ish) (wo)men of (mixed) Greek descent of the Diaspora... Here, we are (notionally-didactically) vulgarising, simplifying, "crudifying" (always compared to Kondylis and the Highest Humanly Possible Standard), in order to Slay the Five (5) Main Holy Cows (Dragons or Daemons) of Western Mass Democracy (Women (Females), Negroes (Blacks), Homosexuals ("Degenerates", Deviants or "the Mentally Ill", seen subjectively and in part objectively), Mohammedans (Muslims), Jews (Hebrews, Israelites)), i.e. "misogyny", "racism", "homophobia", "Islamophobia" and "anti-Semitism" are to be scientifically-conceptually DE-CONSTRUCTED (Ha! Ha! Ha!) and Thought Sent in the Right Descriptive and Explanatory Direction **WITHOUT PROMOTING ANY (SPECIFIC PARTY-POLITICAL) NORMATIVE PROGRAMME whatsoever... and SO WE CAN SIT OUTSIDE OF FALSE**

CONSCIOUSNESS/IDEOLOGY... whilst fully recognising that a society can choose to treat the aforesaid Five Holy Cows in terms of "equality", "affirmative action", "not to be talked about except in a "good and sympathetic" light" as if they are "special" kinds of hypostatised, or "deified", "untouchable", humans, who never self-interestedly seek, obtain and wield Power,... and should never ever be criticised, because x, y and z has happened to them (as if x, y and z hasn't happened in one form or another to those who are being prohibited, controlled, censored, even gaoled,...),... etc., etc., etc.,... and "sees" sex, colour, religion,... only where it wants to, and as it suits a particular ideological-normative programme with clear content-laden and value-biassed demarcations between friend/foe, love/hate,... in orgies of Power Claims and Lust for Power (control of entry into and continuing participation in Elite Circles)... (as all societies do)... if that's what a particular society wants and or is made to do... If there will not be Hellenic or Helleno-Roman Supremacism, then there will be another Supremacism, vice versa, etc., etc., etc.,... Value-free, non-normative, objective, scientific thought and observation (description and explanation) is neither Right-Wing, Left-Wing, Centre(-Wing), Hellenic, Hebraic, (Black) African, Homosexual, Mohammedan, White (Germanic, English, French,...), Christian, Asian (Yellow, Brown), Hindu (Buddhist), Animistic, Latin American, Ideological (Theological, Metaphysical,...), Heterosexual, Male and certainly not Female... It is what it is (as an outwardly very attractive young lady of a Mediterranean gene pool and of the "world's oldest Profession" once told me...) - This Page was Written mostly c. December 2017 based on Thoughts had and entertained over the previous decade or so... any interest in Greek (Hellenic, Helleno-Roman) Power and Survival is based on "Existential Bonds", and once brought up, moves thinking into the Normative Field, and Away from Absolutely Consistent and Dispassionate Observation, Description, Explanation, Science,... BUT always with the intention of being Realistic and to not Leave or Abandon Absolute Realism in order to Move in the Stratospheres of Ideological and Utopian Thinking, Utopianism, Utopia,... Cretinism, Moronism, Imbecility, Stupidity, Folly, Lunacy, Madness, Idiocy, Intellectual Disability, Mental Deficiency and Retardation = Retardism... False Consciousness/Ideology... Any cultural "critique" or expression of aesthetic likes/dislikes is of course purely subjective in the sense of "a matter of taste", as ultimately ALL VALUES are...]

It's so easy to lapse into Normativism, one's own Identity, Cultural and Aesthetic Preferences, Prejudice, Misrepresentation, Error,... Fantasies of Power,... In fact, it's Natural... [if there are errors, as most certainly there are, then they'll need to be identified and corrected...]

Translators Plea for Clemency:

“I’m entitled to, i.e. I grant myself, some Entlastung too!”

Dedicated to my Parents, with Respect:

*"You can uproot the Flesh, but You cannot uproot the Spirit with
Strong, Long Roots"...*

"The Ithacan and the Florentine demonstrated the Greatest Love (End Point) that Gives Meaning (Home): Πρόγονοι, Progenitori, Πατρίς, Patria'".

Ἡ ἡσυχία (τους) σημαίνει ὅτι εἴτε δὲν σὲ διαβάζει κανεὶς, εἴτε σὲ διαβάζουν καὶ δὲν ἔμπορῶν, δὲν δύνανται νὰ ἀπαντήσουν, ἐκτὸς ἂν θέλουν νὰ φανοῦν γελοῖοι, καὶ ἐν γνώσει τους, δέν...

A social phenomenon (e.g. power crystallisations) may be of no or little (macro-historical) causal significance, yet it might provoke outrage, revulsion or even (aggressive) Disgust.

No-one is Usually to Blame, particularly for a Collective (Group, Tribe, Nation,...) and probably not always so often in the case of the (mature) individual, for one's State or for where one Ends Up (until the next Change or Death), other or more than OneSelf.

Never Forget: As to Content, there is NO set formula. A human society will have people of some kind of mix of race(s) (and ethnicity-ethnicities), relatively homogeneous to relatively heterogeneous. Human societies hitherto have been usually divided roughly evenly between men and women, but that can change, particularly if technology allows for reproduction regardless of the sexual composition as to distribution of the society in question. History Teaches: Values are Relative - Human Sacrifice, Cannibalism, Mass Killing up to Ethnocide and Genocide, Torture, Corporal Punishment, Stoning, (mass) Rape, certain forms of Incest, sexual intercourse between adults and adolescents, the treatment of wives and daughters as chattels, hunger, starvation, mass death through the spread of disease, having 10 or even 20 children per couple (but with relatively high infant mortality), having no child, very few divorces to relatively few traditional marriages, "same sex marriage", "poofster" bashing and or imprisonment and or execution, or homosexual activism and parades in full public view and the promotion of "degeneracy" to very young children in schools, Slavery, Wage Slavery, Serfdom, Super-Exploitation, relatively strictly separate but interacting in certain roles social classes (e.g. belonging to an Oikos or

Estate), home duties (and work outside of the home) for women, child labour, Conquering, Humans as Exhibits in Circuses, Potential or Actual (steps towards) Auto-Genocide, deification and mythologisation up to ignorance or vilification of one's ancestors and collective history, believing in Spirits, God(s), Equality and other such Phantasms, Inanities and Fairy Tales; having amongst one's nation's elites, elites and billionaires who are grossly disproportionately of a particular very small minority religion and ethnic group/race; imprisoning people for engaging in a "distasteful" joke, or even speaking their mind; millions and millions and millions watching Television and buying, consuming "Junk"; living with a sense of Honour and Shame (= relatively stronger collective consciousness), or living for the "freedom" to please one's senses and impulses (and or even mind) without any or few inhibitions (= relatively stronger individualistic consciousness) - though matters aren't that simple given e.g. that in a massified and atomised society great "Shame" can attach to those deemed to be engaged in "Evil", etc.; living to 80 or 90 or 100 years old based on taking 20 pills per day for the last 20 to 50 years of one's life; zero, one, two or dozens and dozens and dozens of sex partners, the continual popping of pills to treat all ills, massive Linguistic and or more general Cultural (relative) Continuity-Homogeneity and or (relative) Change-Heterogeneity, specific forms of various kinds of Individual and or Group (relative) Discrimination and or (relative) Inclusion; living nomadically, living in caves, villages and towns in the country, living in massive cities,... etc., etc., etc.,... can all seem NORMAL (even as an exception) to different peoples in different epochs. Human Societies and History OWE ABSOLUTELY NOTHING TO ANYONE. Humans, as (varying) Groups and as (varying in Roles) Individuals, Act and React, with various elements of Hierarchy and various elements of Equality. Ultimately, it's all up to Human Inter-Action (incl. weaponised Ideas as Ideologies up to physical violence) and Humans' relationship with Nature. And: Today's Victors, WILL BE Tomorrow's Vanquished - whether that happens Sooner or (much, much, much...) Later...

[Kondylis refers to Tönnies and a psychological understanding of the existence of enmity (and identity) incl. in relation to "alienness (strangeness)", "anger", "hate", "fear" and "disgust" etc., with the ideology of "community" eventually overcoming "society" in a philosophy of history which cannot accept a non-normative value-neutral, eschatology-neutral, social-ontological understanding of society and identity, since its Telos as a variation on a particular Utopia/Fantasy/Phantasm/Ideology, and "alienness (strangeness)", "anger", "hate", "fear" and "disgust" etc. are phenomena which manifest themselves on all sides, even though such a psychological understanding does not want to admit so, and because it wants to be in control and wield (forms of) Power... at S. 293-294, *Das Politische und der Mensch* (= pp. 567-570, *The Political and Man*). It is very interesting to note who are some of the main proponents of variations of the Tönniesian "view of the world" throughout the 20th century until today (particularly in relation to the centre

of English-speaking Dominance and Power Projection), which ultimately is a variation of the ancient Religion which, inter alia, informs Christianity, Mohammedanism, "Social Justice" movements - all, of various kinds, shades, nuances, differentiations,... depending on the Situation and Correlation of Forces on each and every respective occasion (Tönnies's actual social-ethical inspiration is dealt with in König, R., „Die Begriffe Gesellschaft und Gemeinschaft bei Ferdinand Tönnies“, p. 373, in *Zs. für Soziologie u. Sozialpsychologie* 7 (1955), pp. 348-420). Also very interesting is that sociometrics/sociometry took from formal sociology the notion of "association/dissociation" and "christened" it "attraction/repulsion" in order to place an emphasis on "love and hate" and thus disappoint v. Wiese, who correctly saw that the psychologisation of social theory sidelines what happens *between* people in favour of what is going on *in* people, and in the process, there would be a neglecting of "acts" and "situations" [which to me = analyses more prone to ideologisation, mono-causation, one's own power-claim concealment,... and of course... Retardism... or Tribalism for Me, but not for Thee... i.e. he who defends the status quo, because he himself and or his group gains from it, or criticises the status quo, because he himself and or his group is losing from it, paint reality as a battle between "Good and Evil", "Love and Hate", and of "deficient and or repressed etc. psychological states of mind", etc.,... when the consistent and prescient observer of human affairs knows that whilst social reality is, inter alia, exactly that, "Good and Evil", "Love and Hate" cannot exist without each other, and that different individuals and groups interpret them differently according to (Meaning-Understanding,) Identity and Power] (The "labyrinth of love and hate" is simply sociometry's vulgarisation (and psychological orientation) in respect of formal sociology's association and dissociation, which in terms of social-human theory, correctly focused on action and situations between humans rather than, as already mentioned, psychological states of mind) (see *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 297 = pp. 576-577, *The Political and Man*) [[this of course conveniently ties into the ideology of "Western mass democracy is not only going to last forever, but will also always get better with more Diversity and Equality" bullshit, and other lobotomised inanities...]].] [Cf. loc. cit., S. 302 = p. 586 = the (peaceful) conflict "the system" can accept is that whose outcome is accepted by all sides, i.e. (me, not Kondylis =) Western mass democracies "need to crack down" just as much on "extreme" white or even not so white "nationalists" or even national (ethno-)patriots, as they do upon Sharia Law and Caliphate advocates and warriors, whilst in an albeit uneven-handed manner leaving room for "multi-culturalism's diversity" and common law or constitutional "freedom of expression" and other "liberties"... [= potentially, a "system" in (very deep) crisis]] ["If one did not know the

political preferences of the theoreticians of the “open” system, then one would have to be surprised why they covered up and clouded such serious shortcomings with a disproportionally strong self-consciousness, and in particular they celebrated the (limited or qualified) rehabilitation of conflict as an important and significant theoretical renewal." (loc. cit., S. 303 = pp. 587-588). *I wonder what that means, I wonder to whom the author is referring? HahahahaHa!!!* [The Argument could be made, not without foundation, that partially and GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY Tribally led Western societies of recent decades, on the back of many, many, many decades of Super-Exploitation of indigenous Whites and Coolies, Browns, Yellows, Blacks,... have provided material well-being on a mass scale hitherto unknown in human history, and this could be proffered as an argument in favour of continued GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE Tribal involvement amongst the Elites, i.e. that The Tribe, is GOOD for us, so to speak... the way Reality works though is - and history teaches as much - right at this minute the Heterogony of Ends is AT WORK, and either through internal to the "system" convulsions and or Geo-Political Happenings and or Technological Change and or further mass invasions,... Western mass democracies, either in 50 or 500 or in 5,000 (highly unlikely!) years, as the case may be, will CHANGE, and certain Tribal Warriors of a certain Tribe - in fact, perhaps all of the, for many, Aesthetically Repellent - Collectively Seen, as a totally Subjective Matter of Taste - Tribe, will get what they or it "DESERVE(S)"...]

Political typology in the West under the gaze of Panagiotis Kondylis



[Political typology in the West under the gaze of Panagiotis Kondylis.pdf](#)

Size : 236.442 Kb

Type : pdf

Original Greek:

Πολιτική τυπολογία ἐν τῇ Δύσει ὑπὸ τὸ βλέμμα τοῦ Παναγιώτου
(Χαλκο)Κονδύλου



[Πολιτική τυπολογία ἐν τῇ Δύσει ὑπὸ τὸ βλέμμα τοῦ Παναγιώτου
\(Χαλκο\)Κονδύλου.pdf](#)

Size : 416.272 Kb

Type : pdf

INJUSTICE!

Given that Reinhart Koselleck, talking about (his student) Kondylis (who dedicated *Conservatism (Konservativismus)* to Conze) after Kondylis's death, thought of Werner Conze as "our common teacher in social history" [1], and if one begins to read some of Conze's historical-scientific work, it becomes patently clear that someone's scientific life work cannot be judged (exclusively or even primarily) based on what regime someone lived under (for a certain period of time) and what regime, along with its ideological programmes and policies, he may or may not have supported, and whether he served in a particular Army as he had to and as his Fatherland, rightly or wrongly, called upon him to do so, as was the case with other Imperialist and Middle and Minor Powers of the time, or whether he may or may not have made errors in some of his historical studies (he was a human after all)! If Reinhart Koselleck is one of the greatest or most important historians of the 20th century, which obviously he is, *based on his historical-scientific work*, and notwithstanding some more than questionable theses(!), then Werner Conze is arguably the GREATEST historian of the 20th century only for his substantial involvement in the *Geschichtliche Grundbegriffe. Historisches Lexikon zur politisch-sozialen Sprache in Deutschland* (macro-historical interdisciplinary approach with an emphasis on a number of (all relevant) social (sociological) factors combining-interacting with politics in accordance with the concrete situation; the actual practice of the founding and distinguishing of a concept vis-à-vis content, other concepts and different understandings across or even at the same time (regardless of whether the initial impetus for the "modern application" of such an approach came from Koselleck in a (Heideggerian/ontology-inspired) critique of historicism (finality, man/woman, master/slave, parent(s)/child(ren), "inner/outer" geopolitical concepts)..., or... Schmitt or..., etc.)[2], and his positive influence overall on the historical science practised by Koselleck and Kondylis. (Both of my grandfathers, whom I never met, were murdered by or died because of the

regime in question and one of my great-grandfathers died in the World War prior to the regime in question because of certain countries' imperialism, and my other direct ancestors, whom I also never met, were all extremely adversely affected (including hunger, illness, extreme pauperisation, etc.), and died prematurely, like millions and millions and millions of other Europeans in the 20th century, but that does not preclude me from judging scholarship *as* scholarship). [Something similar applies to the great Otto Brunner as well!] ENOUGH IS ENOUGH! END OF STORY.

[1] Reinhart Koselleck, «Παναγιώτης Κονδύλης», speech given by Koselleck, 20 November 2000, at the Goethe-Institut, Athens, Greece, translated from German into Greek by Kostas Koutsourelis in: Κονδύλης Παναγιώτης, *Μελαγχολία και Πολεμική. Δοκίμια και Μελετήματα*, Θεμέλιο, Αθήνα, 2002, p. 16. The German text is Reinhart Koselleck: "Kondylis' Beiträge zu den "Geschichtlichen Grundbegriffen" [= Kondylis's contribution to the "Basic Historical Concepts"]", S. 1-14 (without the speech's opening words/paragraph) in Horst, Falk (Hg.): *Panajotis Kondylis - Aufklärer ohne Mission. Aufsätze und Essays*. Berlin: Akademie-Verlag (Juli) 2007, xi+198 S., which states in the footnote on p. 1 that the speech was given in the Autumn of 1998, almost immediately after Kondylis's death, not in 2000 - unless of course the speech was given twice.

[2] A very good introduction or point of orientation regarding Koselleck et al. for English-language readers is: Ms Malin Dahlstrom, review of Olsen Niklas, *History in the Plural: An Introduction to the Work of Reinhart Koselleck*, (review no. 1276) <http://www.history.ac.uk/reviews/review/1276?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

(Another example: Yasujirō Ozu participated militarily as a conscript in the Japanese occupation of China, from 1937 to 1939. Who knows what crimes, atrocities and abominations he may or may not have witnessed, turned a blind eye to, or even participated in? Whatever the truth, what relevance could his military service possibly have in relation to, in my opinion - and not only in my opinion - cinema's greatest artist and most emotionally sensitive story teller, particularly of the family drama or saga?)... (Are we going to judge James Stewart the actor, who played in some of the greatest movies of 20th century America, as a "bad actor" because he served his country, in what to me seems absolutely inexcusably, in Vietnam, a country I have a strong personal bond with and great affection for, when Stewart was in his late 50s and obviously did not have to?)... Does one's opinion of Karl Marx (and Engels) diminish as to their points of analytical greatness just because they supported the English-French Imperialist Occupation of Piraeus (bringing with it the deaths of some 3,000 Greeks from Imperialist Troop Cholera) or were silent about Holocausts by Turks against Cretan-Greek and other Balkan peoples in their Resistance to Mohammedan-Ottoman Occupation, and were explicitly anti-Hellene (anti-Russian, anti-Balkan/Orthodox and pro-Ottoman as allies of "progressive" English Imperialism) from the time of the Crimean War c. 1854 (in e.g. articles written for *The New York Daily Tribune*)?... Obviously not... [interestingly c. 1890, Kautsky, Bernstein and Luxemburg were against Liebknecht's Marx-Engels German S.P.D. and Bismarckian pro-Turkish anti-Hellenic, anti-Balkan/ Orthodox/Russian stance... Marx and Engels (post Crimean War) wrongly attributed 1821-1830 solely to Greek bourgeois-commercial and foreign (English/French/Russian) elements, and downplayed or totally ignored the role of Greek peasants both as oppressed, at least at times, by, and as fighters against, Ottomanism... owing to Marx and Engel's rather silly over-simplistic, at least in some respects, economism and almost stupid "Progressive" Philosophy of History... the Marxist(-Gellnerian)-Hobsbawmian view of nations arising from the development of an internal unifying market and bourgeoisie post or not long before Westphalia, can form the basis for a definition of "nation", but ultimately is almost moronic, given that (at least aspects of) Jewish, Greek, Han-Chinese, Japanese, Korean, Vietnamese, Hindu, French, Germanic, Italic, Hispanic, English etc. civilisation and related peoples, tribes, clans,... existed up to many centuries and even millennia before the modern nation as nation-state... and without such "pre-national" civilisational

and racial, ethnic, ethnological, religious, cultural,... pre-existence, there could never have been "nations" in the first place... when Greeks united against Trojans or Persians, or held Olympic Games only for Greeks, does that not suggest a "nation" broadly defined (notwithstanding Civil Wars and "going Barbarian")? Similar things can be said about many other civilisations and peoples... I personally don't agree with Marx's view that Jews were not a nation because in the 19th century they did not have their own territory and one language, but were scattered and unified only by religion. Their religion and at least in part cultural and or racial distinctness as separateness made them exactly what, if e.g. at that time a Frenchman or German was mainly white and Catholic (or Protestant), as the case may be, or a Han Chinaman was (descended) from Han Chinamen with Han Chinese linguistic, dialectic and other cultural characteristics, vis-à-vis someone non-Jewish? Of course, any individuals or groups of individuals can assimilate into other and or host cultures voluntarily and or by coercion, but some sort of distinctness can also be maintained over many generations. With definitions one can "muck around until the cows come home"... sometimes different definitions apply to the same concept, for good or ill, and if for ill, well, that's the way of people, including scholars... that does not mean though that one should not try to be clear as to what one is talking about... from Luxemburg to Lenin to Mao and the peasants and national liberation... jump forward a few decades or about a century or so, hardly no peasants, or proletarians, left in the West... and hardly no West left, comparatively speaking...]

"...in particular, Weber seems to me above all to be a lofty example of intellectual(-spiritual) ethos, grounded in a passion for the truth, even when its price is psychologically high, because it means the detachment from every hope fed by illusions".

".... The concrete causes and more precise circumstances of these vacillations (fluctuations), and endangering of political friendship, to be investigated, are though, the matter of history and sociology, and

this matter has, as is known, also occupied the historian and sociologist Aristotle”.

“In the transition from the liberalism of the 19th century to the mass democracy of the 20th century, western societies evade this tug of war as follows: mass democracy relies on mass production and mass consumption, that is, domination over Nature has reached a point that an unprecedented in human history overcoming of the shortage of goods is ensured (safeguarded). This overcoming blunts the problem of distribution in its old elemental sense and correspondingly permits a most significant slackening in the sector of values, where indeed pluralism constitutes a stance which directly assists the consumerist appetite of the masses and corresponds, at the ideational level, with the diversity of supply at the material level; consumption becomes a value and values become consumer goods. However, such an ending of the European New Times does not at all mean the finding of a conclusive equilibrium. As mass democracy becomes a planetary social formation, uprooting traditional hierarchies in the extra-Western realm as well, and converting billions of people into impatient consumers, the problem of distribution is broadened and sharpened (exacerbated), and indeed in circumstances of

a serious demographic and ecological encumbrance (on the planet). The planetary expansion of mass democracy means of course further expansion of the pantheon or rather the pandemonium of values, but at the same time the struggles over distribution impose a recourse to symbolic weapons, that is, the limitation of value pluralism. World pluralism is only guaranteed by world felicity (pluralism is the ideology of satiated felicity: the hungry do not respect the values of those who are satiated), but this (world felicity), to an extreme (a sufficient) degree, is impossible. The 21st century will be a century of clashes between planetary Titans and Giants.

Thus, whether European values will be absorbed by world pluralism or whether a new shortage of goods will negate pluralism, the European New Times belongs to the past. The liberal and European epoch was one thing, and the mass-democratic and planetary era is something else. Some believe that the planetary dissemination of Western technology (technique) will bring about the imposition of Western values and life stances (attitudes to life). However, modern technology (technique) is world-theoretically colourless and, when it will have become a self-evident common denominator as the plough once was, we shall see it - we

already see it - combined with the most different world-theoretical and value positionings. Others again believe that the initial humanitarian plan

of the European New Times is still uncompleted and can be completed today on a planetary scale cleansed of the mistakes or the arrogance (superciliousness) of the (colonial) past. They remind me of the educated

idolaters of the 3rd and 4th centuries A.D., who believed that, by ridding paganism of its childhood illnesses and naiveties, they would render it a

viable ideological basis for a radically different world."

"Peace does not mean conflictlessness (i.e. a lack or absence of conflict), but merely the use of means, "which do not consist in actual physical violence (or states of being violent)". Consequently, Weber comes to the same conclusion which Clausewitz had already drawn on the basis of similar considerations on the texture (composition, constitution or nature) of social living together (i.e. co-existence). Peace and war, the General opined, do not necessarily differ from each other with regard to goals (ends), but specifically with regard to the means used. The application of violence constitutes the specific feature of war exactly because peace is no conflict-free state of affairs; if peace were this conflict-free state of affairs, then war and conflict would be synonymous, and the equating of peace with conflictlessness (i.e. an absence or lack of conflict) would, for its part, make the coming into being of war incomprehensible: because out of what would wars come into being in general if not out of conflicts in the state of peace?"

"Every scientific theory should first explain those phenomena which contradict it".

I say: "'philosophers' find themselves in the ridiculous, ludicrous position of thinking that they can change the world, when the best they can do, apart from

*buttressing and soothing their Egos, is
(mis)interpret
it ((non-)scientifically). The world changes due to
many concrete, situational
factors and forces,
causae, pertaining to human interaction
way beyond,
though perhaps including some,
'philosophy',
and always under
the threat and operation of the
Heterogony of Ends. If all the intellectual
labours and endeavours of the great
thinkers and artists and interpreters of
human
culture and the
human condition from ancient Greece
and Rome to Christian
and Secular Europe, and briefly
in North America, until 1998,
the year of Kondylis's
death, amount to absolutely
nothing in the face of*

***impending Western biological-genetic
and
and cultural (auto-)genocide, why
would anyone now
seek Fame and Fortune in the name of the
West when
the Path being followed by the West,
grossly disproportionately, but of course
not
exclusively or even necessarily mostly,
Tribally led, is one of near certain Self-
Destruction and
perhaps even total Effacement of
all the uniquely Great***

Work Done?" [= essentially, most "great and not so great philosophers" err as to human affairs because they (tend to) separate language and self-referential linguistic usage from concrete social and political reality, which can only be properly understood via a broad understanding of history throughout centuries and even millennia... that is why Thucydides, Machiavelli, Montaigne, Hobbes, Montesquieu, Clausewitz, Marx, Weber, Aron, Conze, Koselleck, Kondylis and relatively few others - to the extent they studied man in history and did not go off on Utopian Delusions of Grandeur, as Marx did at his worst - stand apart from many other "great philosophers" who often trapped themselves in the labyrinths of language and logic, without saying anything or saying very or relatively little of scientific value... i.e. even if they raised certain important issues, if they haven't been raised before, which is almost invariably the case, they could have been raised with far fewer words!!! Think of e.g. in the 20th century Husserl, Heidegger, Sartre, Wittgenstein, Giannaras,... not to mention the at times or even often risible and or infantile Derrida, Foucault, Kristeva, Lacan & Co.,...] [At the end of the day, though: "that which cannot be said, spoken, expressed, described", if

invested with e.g. a theological God-based and or Race-based and or Nation-based and or Rights-based conceptual and normative framework, is simply saying that empirically, ultimately everything of itself is Nihil (nihilism), but for there to be a human society, which per definitionem = Culture, Symbolism, Constructed Meaning, some kind of Disciplining of the Senses, Drives, Urges, Impulses, Passions,... Values and Anti-Values... then there must be Content. What distinguishes the absolutely consistent social scientist as observer of human affairs from "great philosophers" is how he arrives at the aforesaid "at the end of the day" point, i.e. through the application of strict empirical and logical criteria – not via verbal, logical games diarrhoea, and that qua scientist he proposes NOTHING.]

If the task of the "observer of human affairs" or absolutely consistent social scientist is to dispassionately describe and explain social(-historical-cultural-civilisational-political-anthropological-ideational-ideological-philosophical-etc.) phenomena and facts, as Kondylis did in more than 5000 pages of (densely packed) written work, then why would such an observer of human affairs care about whether Hellenism survives or not, and not e.g. the very short, or relatively tall, pygmies of the Congo? The answer lies in the fact that the observer of human affairs has specific "existential bonds" too, including descent, cultural inheritance, (differentiated but nonetheless clearly ascertainable) cultural identity, etc.; yet even in his relatively few writings about Greece and Hellenism vis-à-vis Turkey, E.U., U.S.A., Kondylis's tone remains strictly descriptive and prescriptive in a general hypothetical sense ("if x state threatens y state militarily under these circumstances, then y state needs to consider, inter alia, z option in undertaking a pre-emptive military strike..., or,

if y state wants to not fall very far down the rankings of (nation-)states (perhaps to the point of eventual non-existence) in the planetary era, then it must do *a, b, c*, and, *d, e, f,...*")... it goes without saying that the observer of human affairs can also - when he is not acting strictly and solely as an observer of human affairs - have certain cultural and artistic preferences, but as far as Kondylis is concerned, these were never specifically referred to apart from the fact that his "thoughts world" was generally eurocentric, again, due to specific "existential bonds", though he also referred a number of times to insightful observations made by (historically) non-Westerners such as Indians, Chinese, Arabs and even Africans... (shedding "eurocentrism"[, "misogyny", "homo(transislamonegrorefugeespecialabilitiesxenoOther)phobia", etc., etc., etc.,...], if that is what someone wants to do, might make one "less European"[, "less toxically masculine", "less (crudely) racist", "more egalitarian and much more humanitarian", "more open with fewer boundaries and borders", "less hateful" of those who were once known as "the (half-human) weaker (fairer) sex, abnormal, contra naturam, mentally ill, lunatic and retarded, deranged and sick, exotic, barbarous, Barbarians, half-caste and mongrel, (sub-human) Apes, invaders, hordes of savage colonists, handicapped and spastic", etc., etc., etc.,...], but it won't make an *iota* of difference to the social-ontological and anthropological constants which characterise all humans, explained and referred to in various Kondylisian works...)...

If Kondylis's thought, but more pertinently, the volume and scope of his work, could not have been possible without (relatively white) (Western) European civilisation, particularly in its multifaceted evolution from antiquity until the decades before and after WWII, and if such civilisation is "doomed" to extinguishment by not retaining a sufficient number of its key elements (regardless of whether it remains nearly fully or mainly or partially relatively white or not – relative racial and or religious homogeneity is not a prerequisite of relatively high social cohesion and social order, even though such relative homogeneity (homogeneities) could well be, but never necessarily are... – totally irrespective of personal aesthetic judgements and preferences regarding (relative) homogeneity and (relative) heterogeneity), then Kondylis's thought and work is "doomed" even in the relatively short-term to what nihilism ultimately is: nothingness – unless other civilisations pick up the slack, so to speak... and want to know about humans and their affairs (at a macro or general level), to the (almost) full extent it is possible to know, even though there is no need to... on the other hand, if "whiteness" were to make a successful long-lasting and dominant comeback, whether in one, a few or many (different) ways, it would probably do so in a manner which would be intensely normative, and hence without any need whatsoever for the relatively free, naked observer of human affairs. [Kondylis NEVER wrote about "whiteness", but about "Europe", "the West" or even "Hellenism", and "exoticism", the non-European (i.e. (North) African, Middle Eastern[, and presumably Asian and Central-South American]) population explosion vis-à-vis European demographic decline and vis-à-vis North America, as well as the uncontrolled migration of peoples and "human rights" as universalistic ideology and until now – if not necessarily forever – as unfulfillable practice,... and also about terrorism... and terror... the acute danger of anomie, social disintegration,... and conventional sovereign statehood, given the present constitution of world society, being the only means to effectively combat anomie...].

A matter of (personal) taste... but mostly also once recognised as classic...



[A matter of \(personal\) taste... but mostly also once recognised as classic....pdf](#)

Size : 866.282 Kb

Type : pdf

COMING NOT SO SOON (WITHIN A FEW YEARS?) HERE IS A PDF WHICH REPRESENTS THE "REAL" ME (I.E. WRITTEN ONLY IN GREEK INCLUDING POETRY AND FURTHER MEDITATIONS - HUNDREDS OF PAGES, ALREADY WRITTEN, BUT IN NEED OF REVISION, CORRECTION,... IN ANY EVENT, GREEK LITERATURE AND PHILOSOPHY THROUGHOUT THE MILLENNIA IS SO SO SO RICH AND ABUNDANT, THAT MY EFFORTS ARE ABSOLUTELY SUPERFLUOUS, REDUNDANT, UNNECESSARY,... ULTIMATELY OUR HOME IS OUR EKKLESIA... SHE REPRESENTS US...

SHE HOUSES US WITH OUR ANCESTORS AND THOSE TO COME IN THE FUTURE (FOR HOWEVER MUCH LONGER...)...)

Articles sent to Web Magazines (February 2018), and of course, not published:



[Anti-Racism, Misogyny, Homophobia, Islamophobia, Anti-Semitism....pdf](#)

Size : 271.722 Kb

Type : pdf



[The JQ dispassionately seen....pdf](#)

Size : 99.04 Kb

Type : pdf

For as long as Western mass democracies operate on the basis of “obsono, ergo sum” (“I shop, therefore I am”), and not just for the (very) few, various fringe or larger groups contained within them will at best constitute friendly societies, beer-drinking and or book clubs, bands and or gatherings of trouble makers, agitators,... (“)terrorists(“)... and other such organised collective identities with specific political (ideological, aesthetic, cultural, religious, legal, civilisational,...) aims, goals, ambitions, dreams, fantasies,... Societies in the West will be further transformed again, not just (perhaps) racially, religiously, sexually and culturally-normatively, but again (possibly or very likely) more broadly and more substantially, when these societies’ relationship with the overcoming of the scarcity of goods changes (including, possibly, technologically, and as to the state of the natural world). (Very) macro-historically, Marx’s schema of base-superstructure has always been *partially* correct. Just like Weber’s “protestant ethic and the spirit of capitalism” as far as the “spirit(-intellect)” is concerned. The economy, just like “the spirit”, is a part of society, part of the social and (certainly in Western mass democracies) a (very important) part of the political. The Agricultural Revolution constituted a world-historical NOVUM. So did the Industrial (cum French-remove-class-based-privileges) Revolution. Next? More macro-historically, biological and spiritual(-intellectual) factors (presumably) play a more important role than the relatively static “hunting and gathering” of the pre-agricultural past. At the end of the day, every situation must be examined specifically in order to determine what factors are playing

what role(s) and to what extent, if such a thing is possible, and to the extent that scientific (empirically descriptive and (causally) explanatory) knowledge can be obtained. Those, i.e. the vast majority, of “scholars, social scientists, et al.” by privileging certain (often wrongly understood) aspects of society and people such as race, class, “gender” (sex), the economy, the ethnos, etc., etc., etc.,... will almost invariably do what (in terms of the great masses) all humans do: i.e. peddle and disseminate empirically unfounded belief(s), false consciousness, ideology,... One way of looking at Kondylis’s work, is that he *put into practice* the promise of Marxism of science as regards human affairs *against all forms* of ideology and ideolgy(ly tainted) understanding...

THAT INTELLECTUAL (inclusive, at most, of slightly or partly scientific knowledge) BEHAVIOUR, being peddled and disseminated, **WILL NEVER CHANGE**...

[Kondylis never referred directly to Werner Sombart. He did oversee the publication of Sombart's *Der Bourgeois* in Greek. It is probably safe to say that some of the theses in *Warum gibt es in den Vereinigten Staaten keinen Sozialismus?* and *Die Juden und das Wirtschaftsleben* and in Sombart's many other works might have some validity. It is obviously a matter for serious historians and researchers]

[Any young person (under 30 or 40 years of age) of European Descent, i.e. relatively White, if he or she wants to get a Sense of the Futility of Political Idealism and Naivety, the Way (erotic) LOVE, Self-Interest, Hypocrisy,... actually operate, probably more often than not, OVER TIME in the REAL WORLD, as well as SEEING how relatively AESTHETICALLY BEAUTIFUL, as a subjective matter-of-taste value judgement, of course, EUROPE and Europeans once were, specifically ITALY and Italians, without HORDES of or ANY Mohammedans, Negroes,... and Others who often "do not fit in"... then watch the movie dedicated to the all-time GREAT and DEARLY LOVED Vittorio De Sica, Ettore Scola's *C'eravamo tanto amanti* (*We All Loved Each Other So Much*) (1974)... what has happened, culturally and demographically, since the 1990s (having started on a mass scale in the 1960s, but with roots in the late 19th and early 20th century) IS NOTHING SHORT OF A TOTAL UNMITIGATED DISASTER AND CATASTROPHE - again totally subjectively seen from a totally value-judgemental, cultural/racial-prejudicial, perspective - and I wish future people of relatively white European Descent, Good Luck, and a Lot of Strength, for what is Coming, either sooner (within the next few decades), or perhaps much later (in the 22nd century)... Also, do yourself a favour: watch and study great (= subjective value bias) movies like *Sunflower* (1970) and *Amarcord* (1974), and many, many, many,... others... find

them, enjoy them,... they are Part of your Cultural and Biological Inheritance, or make them exactly that!!!... if you want to, are so inclined...] [Another masterpiece from a not so well-known director outside of Italy, is (the often hilarious) *Una vita difficile* (1961) by Dino Risi, which clearly shows the tight nexus between lies, truth, attraction, sex, love, self-interest, the desire to leave one's *paese* for the Big Smoke, impulses, rationality, idealism, realism, money, influence, belief, class, war, Resistance, politics, power,... "buying influence" or "exercising influence" more generally, irrespective of the truth and "fairness", is something that happens in all societies, by all sorts of people of all sorts of racial, ethnic, religious,... backgrounds... in certain countries particular groups just happen to do it much better than other individuals and groups, whether more loosely or more strictly defined.... it is also very clear that the notion of life as not necessarily about Tradition as Life as having a Family, Children, Religion,... was something already fairly widespread, at least in Rome (with the Other (and Black) Element already present in the nightlife of the time), before the full cultural revolution of the 1960s and 1970s (much less censorship on depictions of violence and sex, hypostatisation/glorification of the Other, spitting and shitting on the Self,...), when such Life Stances and Life Behaviours and World Views became so prevalent that the West of its own accord, chose the Path of (possible or probable) AutoGenocide (and the only thing individuals can do, as the End of the Movie suggests, is to find e.g. a place in the countryside, especially if it's *paese*, where one can live in peace and with love)... and now seeks and or enforces, in effect, Censorship on Opposition both to the dominant Narrative(s), and to the said AutoGenocide... that's they way, more or less, it has always been - Power, Control, Elites, Dominance, Acquiescence, Resistance,... - and that's the way it will always be, even if certain (Groups of) Actors (and Singers) "Leave" not only the Stage, but also "The Building"... how Beautiful (to look at, Grosso Modo) were we, we Southern Europeans... from c. 1900 or c. 1950 until c. 1980 or even c. 1990... all we have now, are Old Movies, Photos, Memories (if we're old enough)... Now (nearly, a large part of) Everything in the Public Sphere is Disgusting... = Subjective Value Judgement = Matter of Taste... and everyone has "their own" ...]

The first Long Wave of Globalisation culminated in the (relatively) Industrialised (imperialistic) West being challenged, apart from fighting amongst itself (Great Britain v. Germany, etc.), by the (relatively later but now also) Industrialised Japan and Soviet Union. The End of the Cold War and the era of Planetary Politics includes the further industrialisation and Rise of China and the rise of other middle Powers such as India, Iran, Turkey,... add the Global Population Explosion, the Great Migrations, the machinations of

various other Regional Powers, which may or may not be "under control"... and all one can say is, particularly if one is a relatively White European and cares about some sort of Cultural-Aesthetic and or (at least partial) Racial Continuity... Things are NOT Looking Good... and... Good Luck... or... God, why have (had) I forsaken Thee?...

Books proposed to be translated into English from Greek by (young) scholars with a sound knowledge of both languages, and who want to do something (epistemologically) worthwhile rather than simply regurgitating ideological rubbish:

Contogeorgis, George (Georgios) (Γιώργος Κοντογιώργης (b. 1947)), who holds Kondylis in high regard – his tetralogy on the “Hellenic Cosmo(s)system (World (Cosmic) System)” («Τὸ Ἑλληνικὸ Κοσμοσύστημα» (2006 (A); 2014 (B); to be published soon, 2017? (C and D)), and the related to that tetralogy: “Knowledge and Method. 29 questions about cosmosystemic gnoseology (theory of knowledge)” («ΓΝΩΣΗ ΚΑΙ ΜΕΘΟΔΟΣ. 29 ΕΡΩΤΗΜΑΤΑ ΓΙΑ ΤΗΝ ΚΟΣΜΟΣΥΣΤΗΜΙΚΗ ΓΝΩΣΙΟΛΟΓΙΑ» (2017)), and other titles such as: “Nation (Ethnos) and “modernising” modernity” («Ἔθνος καὶ «ἐκσυγχρονιστικὴ» νεωτερικότητα» (2006; 2017 (2nd ed.)); “Modernity and Progress. The Greek example” («Νεωτερικότητα καὶ Πρόοδος. Τὸ ἑλληνικὸ παράδειγμα (2001)); “Citizen (Politis) and Polis. The concept and typology of “citizenship (politeiotita: having full legal responsibilities and rights in the Polis)”» («ΠΟΛΙΤΗΣ ΚΑΙ ΠΟΛΙΣ. ΕΝΝΟΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΤΥΠΟΛΟΓΙΑ ΤΗΣ «ΠΟΛΙΤΕΙΟΤΗΤΑΣ»» (2003))... all = source of many fertile ideas for both history and political science, even though a number of Contogeorgis’s positions are (historically and) empirically, as well as conceptually, unsustainable (e.g. his Philosophy of History, or, his separation of hegemony, i.e. power, from non-geopolitical politics). Also of interest is his Ph.D. and first book: “The theory of revolutions in Aristotle” = *La théorie des révolutions chez Aristote*, LGDJ, Paris, 1978 (= «Ἡ θεωρία τῶν ἐπαναστάσεων τοῦ Ἀριστοτέλη», 1982).

Papaioannou, Kostas (Κώστας Παπαϊωάννου (1925-1981)) – his book on (Soviet) communism, “The genesis (origin(ation), emergence) of totalitarianism” («Ἡ γένεση τοῦ ὀλοκληρωτισμοῦ»), first published in 1959 (current scholarly edition: 2017), constitutes a significant, perhaps even unnoticed watershed, moment in international scholarship (Arendt’s related book first appeared in 1951), showing inter alia, how (Soviet) “totalitarianism” (as mixing or fusion of “tyranny” and “dictatorship”, whilst also *transforming society radically*, and not just bringing about a *revolution* in the *polity* as e.g. in Roman times) arose from (massifying and atomising) industrial mass society in specific (geo)political contexts of (economic) development **and underdevelopment**, bureaucratisation (and militarisation), and by specific actions of specific individuals and (social, political-ideological) movements and Parties (all of which, as Progress and Modernisation (the “maturation” of *vita activa* as opposed to *vita contemplativa* with a Telos firmly implanted in material, This World, goals and aims), generally also applies to fascism and national socialism, and – albeit usually or often less intens(iv)ely and less blood-soaked – to the Western parliamentary “democracies”, notwithstanding any cosmetic, minor or substantial (country-specific) differences), by an interlocutor of the great Raymond Aron and the very likable Octavio Paz,... Papaioannou, like (most) other important and significant thinkers, was never carried away by idiotic (ideological) beliefs in “(good) culture” overcoming “all that is evil” in the “bad culture”, and nature, of and in, humans, since humans are *both nature and culture* and never just one without the other.... Papaioannou also authored a number of other interesting books!

Consideration should also be given to the translation into English of books by, inter alia:

Giorgos Karambelias (Γιώργος Καραμπελιάς) - on Greek history and ethno-nihilism, he has done a superb job; on P.K. and philosophy (the meaning of the Enlightenment) and historical sociology (the ideal type of mass democracy as = Time, not Space in Karambelias's view, or, re: 1968) he is absolutely clueless, and should stick to what he is really good at, and not make a fool of himself;

Ioannis Th. Mazis (Ιωάννης Θ. Μάζης)

Panagiotis Hefaistos (Παναγιώτης Ἡφαιστος)

Apart from the aforementioned historian and professors, those who can read Greek should look for articles on the internet by the following persons, whose standard is consistently, though not necessarily always, high, often matching or surpassing the very best (= a small

minority of articles, some of which I have referred to on this page) published e.g. in *The National Interest*, which whilst containing a whole lot of ideological garbage and clap-trap, is far superior overall to nearly all publications available in English for free as regards (geo)political and (geo)economic matters: Κωνσταντῖνος Γρίβας, Γιώργος Φίλης, Απόστολος Αποστολόπουλος (the first and only time I have ever encountered a former newsreader with a BRAIN!!!), Λουκάς Αξελός, Λαοκράτης Βάσσης, Απόστολος Διαμαντής, Σωτήρης Δημόπουλος, Κ. Π. Ρωμανός, Περικλῆς Νεάρχου, Γιάννης Παπαμιχαήλ, Γιώργος Στυλιανός Πρεβελάκης (who, like many others - not all of them imbeciles! - confuses centre or (centre-)right (Gaullist) or centre-left mass-democratic (ethno-)patriotism with the "far Right", but if we overlook the terminological inaccuracies, more often than not (brilliantly) gets to the essence of matters, incl. the importance of the E.U. for European survival... the question though is how?... what mix?... what approach?... and hence the inaccuracies...), Άγγελος Συρῖγος, κ.ᾶ.. [also of interest, though (perhaps) prone to, at times, annoying "shallowness" or even outright stupidity: Σάββας Καλεντερίδης, Άθανάσιος Δροῦγος, Σταῦρος Λυγερός, Μένιος Τασιόπουλος, Παντελῆς Σαββίδης, Δημήτρης Κωνσταντακόπουλος, Ήλιος Κουσκουβέλης, Κωνσταντῖνος Φίλης, Κωνσταντῖνος Κόλμερ, Γιώργος Παπαδόπουλος-Τετράδης, Κωνσταντῖνος Χολέβας, Κῶστας Μελάς, Βασίλης Βιλιάρδος, κ.ᾶ....] [An absolute "nutter", who nevertheless opens up one's thought to ever-expanding horizons of macro-historical (geo)political reflection and contemplation, and therefore has definite intellectual value, even if, and notwithstanding his many telling insights, we (can) disagree with him a lot, if not most, of the time, is: Δημήτρης Κιτσίκης or in English: Prof. Dr. Dimitri Kitsikis (Ottawa), the inter alia Greek Orthodox Sinologist, Turkologist, Mackinderian and believer in Hegemon-Heroes like Trump, or Xi or Putin (the "Great Chess Player"), and not in Midgets like T. May or A. Merkel et al., for instance. An example of Kitsikis "madness" - he says he has never stopped being a Communist "Maoist", is that c. 1890 Tribal Warrior Eduard Bernstein proposed Marxist Communism become Evolutionary Socialism or Social Democracy as a representative of Banking and Finance Capital (obviously with very high, grossly disproportionate Tribal input), and today represented by "free trade" China (the Clintons, Obama, et al.)!, which has ever since been at loggerheads with Productive Capital as represented e.g. by the well-known Pro-Gentile Henry Ford and Donaldios Trumpius in our age. Whilst there might be something of value (?) in this schematisation, I personally can't comment any further but to say that many forces, factors, causal chains are simultaneously and in an interweaving and interlocking manner always at work in macro-historical developments... (Kitsikis also says that the West is the lame child of Hellenism,

which belongs to the Middle Region, and that Armageddon is coming, and if China wins, the whole of the West Falls, with the West being the most criminal of all Grand Civilisations because of the five or so centuries of Colonialism and Imperialism... either China is isolated, and the West wins, or if China stands with Russia, Iran and even Turkey, Syria, Lebanon, and Greece if it has the brains to follow,... it is Game Over for the West... He also says 1821 has been a disaster long-term, Greece will end up with barely a small piece of territory the way things are going, having always been a protectorate of the West since 1821-1830, and that the Vision should always have been Co-Federation with Turkey... of course, there are many counter-arguments to all of this (incl. that with an ageing Grossly De-Hellenised population, Hellenic Consciousness will very quickly be Erased by flooding Greek territory with (many aggressive, violent, savage, Islamist, Super-Barbarian,...) Mohameddians and other Turks, Asiatics, Africans,... but it is theoretically very interesting, to say the least... he does though make the very strong point that Greece has totally collapsed demographically vis-à-vis Turkey, that even if Greece waged war and won, the dynamics of the situation mean that Turkey within a few years would have her Revanche, and that there is no choice but to join Asia Minor with the Aegean in one State and two Capital Cities, because one way or another, it is going to happen... Greece does not have the Will or the Ability to maintain an Independent State against Turkey, Albania or Germany to the North using Skopje, etc.....)

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=c1_eMWW-5oo&temp-new-window-replacement=true] [The inevitability of there being talk of a Greek-Turkish Union, given that the Greeks have never been, and will definitely never ever be, in a position to send the Turks back to Central Asia and to retake and remake the Byzantine Imperium, goes back a long way: from Γεώργιος Τραπεζούντιος (1395-1484) and his Epistle to Mohammad B' of 1466, to Γεώργιος Τυπάλδος-Ίακωβᾶτος (1813-1882) and his 1880 statement in Greek parliament as a member of the Greek state/protectorate barely 50 years old!, to Ion Dragoumis (1878-1920) who advocated co-federation with (still Ottoman) Turkey (as a kind of equivalent to the Austro-Hungarian Empire - which wouldn't have worked because even though the Greeks had the economic upper hand, the Turks had the SWORD... and the SWORD always Prevails, incl. committing Genocides, which is exactly what they did...), because of inter alia the need to fend off Bulgaria and Slavs, though Dragoumis was against Germany... to Dragoumis's co-anti-German pro-Entente British Agent of sorts adversary Eleftherios Venizelos in 1933,... and with Kitsikis talking of «έλληνοτουρκισμὸ» from 1964/1966, inspiring and advising both Karamanlis and Colonel Papadopoulos, as well as Ozal, Davoutoglu, Fethullah **Gülen**, Erdogan et al... if Greece consisted of 15 or 20 million

Hellenes of high Hellenic-Greek Orthodox consciousness with an average age of around 25, and if 15 to 20 million Turks of the Ionia region wanted to be (re-)Hellenised, etc., then a truly Hellenic-based Major Power could have emerged in tandem with Turks - but all that is Pure Fantasy... REALITY = very likely (near) extinction of Greeks by c. 2100... that's where it is heading...] [Giannaras, not just once, has referred to "usury", even "international usury", and has repeatedly praised Putin, even as an example of a Leader for a country like Greece. Contogeorgis regularly talks about "the markets" or "the international markets", and many other thinkers of NOTE, whom one could never accuse of being "Right-Wing" or "Fascist" or, Heaven Forbid, "Racist and Anti-Semitic", talk of "(international) usury" and "the (international) markets". Perhaps if one were Honest with Himself, or, didn't Care about one's "Position", one could actually SPELL IT OUT by CUTTING THE BULLSHIT. Even someone of Limited Intellectual Ability can See that "Usury" and "Markets" means GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE participation of Tribal Members and Tribal Warriors under the Umbrella – and on Bones of Tens of Millions+ of White Christians, as well as all the Tens of Millions+ of non-White Christians – of first British and French Imperialisms, and then, for the last 50-100 years or so, U.S.A. Imperialism... and THAT is simply an OBSERVATION OF HUMAN AFFAIRS.]

Food for thought

Only – at least at the time of thinking and writing such things and if he wasn't just referring to himself – a narcissistic half-wit or intellectually overdeveloped retard could say something like “there can be no poetry or song after x, y or z massacre, mass extermination, torture and barbarism”... Obviously, such a person, blinded as he is by perhaps tribal and or particularistic loyalties, biasses, prejudice and (impulsive) reactions, and gross intellectual fetishisations (?and who knows what psycho-somatic disorders and disturbances?), does not know, or does not want to know, the a, b, c of humans...

*[A truly great Poet in fact suggested that without Barbarians there can be no long-term vital ("high") Culture; without (even the thought of) Barbarians and their Confrontation, all that remains is Decadence and Collective Suicide and Disappearance from History's Stage... Many, if not most humans, if not nearly all of those who Lament, tend to Cry for **their** Dead; it's **their** Dead they Honour... = basic human knowledge... that Odysseus, as a prototype of the "bourgeois individual" and not as any human in a struggle for (more) power, i.e. identity and the recognition of his identity, "cunningly and opportunistically" reacted to circumstances "instrumentally" through the use of "instrumental Reason" based on self-interest*

(as if Reason can ultimately be anything other than instrumental and based on (the perception of one's own) self-interest (i.e. a process of logic with an irrational starting point used for a particular purpose)!!! and as if "objective Reason" is something to be determined by certain "philosophers" who decide what our "deepest needs and desires" are, what is (ethically and normatively) "rational and irrational", what "critical thinking" is, what "freedom" is!!! – even though it is acknowledged that "scientific thinking" is somehow inherently "better" than "religious (superstitious, mythological) thinking"!!!),

does not prove that Western Culture was from ancient times on the path to the mass-scale atrocities of the 20th century... (it is no mere accident that the operation of the "heterogony of ends" (regarding historical individual and collective action) is ignored)... but that Western Culture, just like any other Culture, is Human Culture, which consists of a whole array of "instrumental" and "ethical", irrational and rational, thought, behaviour and action, notwithstanding the normative, cultural and aesthetical likes and dislikes of professional or amateur "philosophers" who want to prescribe to others how "alienation" and "false consciousness" can be "cured" normatively in terms of Ethics!!!... a certain philosopher of another Tribe and from a different philosophical starting point talked about "authenticity" – the thought structures are very similar... perhaps the mistress of the latter (for whom I have, probably begrudgingly, quite a bit of respect), who had a better sociological grounding, e.g. in Tönnies, made more useful observations, notwithstanding the conceptual problems arising from the term "totalitarianism" – e.g. how can a society be "totalitarian" or a "closed system", and change internally, and disintegrate through either internal and or external pressures, just like all "non-totalitarian" societies eventually do?... Kondylis did not write about the Frankfurt School as such (there is discussion of Horkheimer and reference to Adorno in "The new-times critique of metaphysics (Die neuzeitliche Metaphysikkritik (1990))" regarding an attack on 1) metaphysics (religion) which correctly ascertains there is no axiologically loaded Is (Being) and ontologically coloured Ought, BUT then does not proceed to draw the nihilist conclusions of La Mettrie and de Sade (i.e. there are no (non-man-made) values and anti-values), supporting instead (ultimately metaphysical!) forms of "liberation and critical thinking" (about which Adorno a few decades later was more explicit than Horkheimer) and believing in the existence of

an, in accordance with his own normative values, “real Enlightenment”!; and on 2) “instrumental” positivism, which supposedly does not take into account historical change and “correct” or “rational” volition!), just as Kondylis NEVER wrote about any kind of Tribe, though he did translate into Greek, presumably in his relative youth even though it was published much later, a long essay by Horkheimer (“Beginnings of the bourgeois philosophy of history”), and he did thoroughly cover issues of “rationality” and “irrationality”, “nihilism” and actual destruction, which were of great interest to the said School, and not only, of course, to the thinkers of that School; obviously, if Kondylis thought of Heidegger as being largely hollow, the “School” was not even worth mentioning within the context of the history of ideas and the substantial, important contributors to such ideas’ development and (re)cultivation, given that we are dealing with some kind of (second-rate) derivative fusion of Marx, Freud and Weber, et al.,... another interesting issue is how Tribal were, and **to which** Tribe did truly GREAT, if also (greatly) flawed, thinkers and or social scientists, historians,... like Spinoza, Marx, Durkheim, Simmel, Husserl, Cassirer, M. Ginsberg, G. Elton, and perhaps not so great or perhaps simply not so important “Tribal and non-Tribal” thinkers like Schopenhauer, Kierkegaard, Barth, Jaspers, Buber, the Frankfurt School, Levinas and other such moralists, **belong**... hint: reality is often more complicated than what may first appear to be the case... and Tribes themselves, just like individuals, can be highly differentiated and complex identities and bearers of Power... the FACT that Kondylis never posed the question of the Tribe, at least directly, clearly shows it is the WRONG question to pose from a scientific point of view... at best, it creates many problems and misunderstandings, and at worst, it leads one far away from science as empirically verified and logically consistent knowledge...]

On the other hand, such a person, is quite capable of making, and did make, many interesting or thought-provoking observations as well, hence, it is just as easy to under-rate as it is to over-rate thinkers...

At least, in part, Tongue in Cheek and in Nietzschean, certainly not (?) Kondylisian, mode (and leaving aside the great or at least interesting achievements one can appreciate coming from members of any number of (very or slightly) different(iated) (historical) Tribes)...

*How dare someone of **that** Tribe, criticise someone of **my** Tribe, tell **me** what to think and what to do,... and get away with it!!!*

*If **my** Tribe has become a Herd, and is soon to be a Rabble, who but **my own** Tribe is to blame if it has lost the Will to Live, while other Tribes thrive and Act on their Will to Survive?...*

The Heterogony of Ends ensures that History does not proceed in the long run in accordance with the self-understanding of the Tribes...

Tribes are groups or collectives that can (tend to be) more closed or more open, but NEVER set in stone for all time...

There is no such thing as individuals without some form of Tribe (society), just as there is no Tribe (society) without individuals.... BUT the Tribe COMES FIRST...

[NEVER SHOULD IT BE FORGOTTEN, EVEN THOUGH RACES, ETHNE, CIVILISATIONS, PEOPLES, NATIONS, TRIBES,... DO (AND MORE SO, I.E. MORE INTENSELY AND MORE RELATIVELY HOMOGENEOUSLY, HAVE) EXIST(ED) IN THE WEST, THAT: The philosophes maudits, from [Aristippus and] Machiavelli to La Mettrie and de Sade, existed or achieved (some) notoriety in, compared with today's West, racially and religiously relatively homogeneous kinship groups, communities, cities, countries, nations or civilisations, and were still ignored or ostracised. THAT: many, if not the vast majority, of civil wars, the family vendetta, have taken place in the context of relatively high degrees of racial and or religious homogeneity. THAT: Identity is plastic, malleable.]

Tribes Can Change, But they Never End... = Tribes (Groups, Collectives, (sub-)Races, Peoples, Religions, Nations, Ethne,...) Can and Do Change (Content, Composition, Texture, Values, Aims, Goals,...), But they Never End (for as long as there are Humans)... = Heightened Tribal Consciousness Means Things Get Noticed, Especially About Other Tribes, which Thrive in Circumstances of Immersion, Massification and Atomisation... = The more Western Mass Democracy is Rattled, Shaken and Stirred (and Anomie increases), the more likely the Fall-Out will be (more acutely) Tribal... The Heterogony of Ends is THE (elusive) DEVIL par excellence...

["TRIBAL QUESTIONS and MATTERS" (from "secret societies" to modern political parties (at footnote 136)) are PROPERLY DEALT with by P.K. at: S. 278f., *Das Politische und der Mensch* = p. 538ff., *The Political and Man*]

[As mentioned a number of times on this page, the science of concepts, requires strict distinctions, wherever possible, between concepts vis-à-vis their respective content(s) and their historical context so that differentiae specificaе are ascertained and made as clear as possible (cf. loc. cit., S. 286 = p. 554: "shifts in vocabulary" may not mean much if the content of a phenomenon is constant across time; of course, the opposite can also and often does take place, i.e. the content changes, but the (misuse of the) terminology remains). In comparative macro-historical sociological analysis, the ideal type is a most useful conceptual tool, particularly since the infinite variety of Reality and its Facts makes solid distinctions difficult to pin down. Strictly speaking, "tribe" like "civilisation", "nation", "ethnos", "religion", "people", "race", "sub-race", "clan", "family", "cult", "conservative", "liberal", "democratic", "social-democratic (as well as socialist, communist)", "fascist (as well as national socialist)", "mass-democratic", etc., etc., etc.,... up to the totally misleading and epistemologically useless, highly ideologised terms: "liberal-democratic", "neoconservative", "liberalism" as used today (all three representing Western mass-democratic hedonistic-consumeristic massified-atomised individualism - the first, more of a Cold War term vs. "totalitarian"; the second, less statist (at least in theory), more pro-very big business and more pro-Israel; the third, more statist, more socialistic (at least in rhetoric if not in practice), perhaps more "degenerate" e.g. not stopping at homosexual marriage but moving on to transexualism), etc., etc., etc.,... can, and do, have a number of context-related definitions, which need to take into account Situation-Specific Historical Circumstances in order for proper Science to take place (there is even the situation with a concept such as "dignity" which in Christian times simultaneously meant two things, which at first glance and especially today appear to be contradictory: i.e. all men having equal dignity before God, but "God" (i.e. humans interpreting God))

simultaneously sanctioning the hierarchical, incl. class-based, view of dignity that the Monarch, the clergy and the aristocracy had, etc.). At the end of the day, all the aforementioned terms, including “tribe” refer to groups or collectives (collective entities) (too), and always to identities, human (social) relations, power, rationality, understanding, meaning,... and talk of “tribes” and “The Tribe” on this page also involves a lot of humour on my part, which of course may not at all seem funny to others, particularly since this page is about combining correct observations of Reality as Facts, whilst also (spiritually, emotionally, ideationally,...) supporting My Tribe (and my personal identity)... and having some fun... (absolutely consistent historical-conceptual) Science (to the extent attained), *stricto sensu*, is for Brunner, Conze, Koselleck, Kondylis, et al.,...] [Two excellent examples of conceptual elasticity, but not complete relativity, is "conservative" which as a social fact has two main (related but also distinct in some respects) historical phases (pre- and post-1789), and then (esp. post-WW2) becomes an increasingly obsolete and scientifically (but not polemically) meaningless term (see *Konservativismus* and *Planetary Politics*...), whilst "friendship", which has historically become more private rather than public sphere-focussed with the advent of modern atomised mass societies, still retains its core meaning, including reference to public-sphere usage (see *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 286 = *The Political and Man*, p. 554.) [In Reinhart Koselleck's speech re: Kondylis, present-day usage of "dignity" [like "conservative", "liberal", "democratic"] is empty of content, like an empty formula, whereas polemics ensure that "reaction, restoration, progressive" are tied to content... I say = even though the "empty of content" concepts are still used in polemics, polemics itself is not what is of crucial importance, but the examination of the sociological, concrete, bound to time and place, content being referred to... no concept is in polemical use ever "empty of content", it's just that the content referred to does not distinguish it anymore or at least significantly from other concepts: e.g. "conservative" in the U.S.A. today is for all intents and purposes indistinguishable from "Western mass-democratic", and "liberal" has come to mean simply a faction of "Western mass-democratic" too... whereas in historical science, "conservative" and

"liberal" are absolutely distinct from both each other and from "mass-democratic"... it is true though that "dignity" is not the subject of heated polemical debate like "progressive-reactionary", and in that sense is mouthed very easily, without really meaning anything in terms of taking concrete measures to ensure all 7 or 8 billion peoples' "dignity"... So Koselleck is definitely not wrong, it's just the way of looking at the matter which...]

Leon Trotsky

Why write about Leon Trotsky?

Because I was under his spell (my fault of course, not his) for a number of years when I was emotionally very vulnerable in my youth, and after the torturous cancer-driven death of my sister, and after “moving on” from the, generally speaking, at least in part or even substantially, Common Sense of the left-wing ethno-patriot socialist George Orwell, to the “superior” realm of Lenin, and Trotsky.

Is Trotsky to be rejected outright just because nowadays his particular ethnic-racial and visual attributes do not sit well with my own Hellenism-Orthodoxy and “natural sympathy” for Russian history and culture to the extent it was in part Hellenised through Orthodoxy, which of course contains a strong Hebraic/Jewish element but distinguishes itself from Hebraism/Judaism due to the Hellenisation of Christ and associated liturgy etc. in the Ekklesia? Or because the Soviet regime, which had a grossly disproportionate Jewish element in its leadership, in its own (as perceived) interests, supported Atatürk against Hellenic and Armenian (and Assyrian) Orthodoxy and Christianity (incl. the results of, and or complicity in, ethnic cleansing/ethnocide/ genocide/etc.)? [We know from Thucydides, Machiavelli,... geopolitics... that Huntington made a serious mistake; Palmerston got it right (apart from suggesting that England would exist eternally...): "... I say that it is a narrow policy to suppose that this country or that is to be marked out as the eternal ally or the perpetual enemy

of England. We have no eternal allies, and we have no perpetual enemies. Our interests are eternal and perpetual, and those interests it is our duty to follow..." (1848)]

By no means, NO. Trotsky was actually a successful extremely Power-hungry politician who co-operated with another extremely Power-hungry more successful politician, but this time of world-historical importance, Lenin, and was knocked off his perch by the “simpleton” extremely Power-hungry politician, Stalin, who nonetheless was a moreextremely Power-hungry obscenely successful Politician, and whose “dumb” promotion of the Five Stages of History gets a mention by Kondylis as having a certain relevance to the REAL WORLD and not to the UTOPIA Trotsky and his followers planned (are planning) for, and which of course – even a bright teenager could understand – WILL NEVER COME (unless one takes Trotsky’s (and Parvus’s) “permanent revolution” as culminating in the post WW2 world order and subsequent post-Cold War planetary era (“neoconservative”) caricature of their Vision of Communism – which of course is not what they meant)... (The UTOPIA of the Trotskyists as thought structure is ultimately, and notwithstanding any differences as to secondary matters, the same as the UTOPIA of the White Nationalists (Identitarians), as all the other UTOPIAS,... regardless of RELIGION, BELIEF, CREED,... – beautifully harmonic in their MINDS, with a "Perfect Telos" for Everyone, perhaps or certainly a catalyst for ACTION, but NOWHERE to be realised in REALITY).

Trotsky also wrote some interesting books and articles, though, in retrospect, it seems that what survives as intellectually stimulating from that era is essentially some of Lenin’s writings, as re-interpretations and practical applications to a specific context of Marx in the Age of classical European Imperialism (including the "need" to bring down European Imperialism through wars of National Liberation - which achieved its apogee in Mao and Ho)...

At the end of the day, however, the Englishman of Common Sense perhaps had more to say of lasting value.

And, anyway, closer to me, when I wear the “I” hat and not the “Sc.” hat, ethnologically (linguistically-culturally), psychologically, and politically (albeit far off on some matters at least), is Pablo (Μιχάλης Πάπτης).

[Very interesting does Marx's "class war" schema seem when instead of "class" one thinks of "group or collective", because then it is absolutely clear that since all individuals necessarily are in, or relate to, some kind of group, "the history of all hitherto existing societies of humans is the history of some form of group and or collective and or tribal (non-violent and

or violent) competition, and or conflict, and or struggle and or (necessarily violent and usually much less frequent) war, and power crystallisations related thereto, which may or may not include or not include social classes and or ethnic and or many other kinds of groups and or collectives and or tribes, howsoever defined"... very interesting that... particularly if one does not lapse into reductionism, mono-causality and conspiratorialism, a serious historian can then investigate on a situation-specific basis how and under what circumstances various overlapping and intersecting with one another groups and or collectives and or tribes rise to positions of relative power, wealth, authority, dominance, influence, hegemony, etc.... and how the successful groups and or collectives and or tribes are able to bindingly interpret ideology to suit their own continuance in the exercise and wielding of the various forms of power... e.g. in conditions of advanced massification, atomisation and urbanisation/secularisation, play a significant role in having the public in general believe that "oppression" is a matter of individual rights, and minority group and or collective and or tribal rights, whilst particular group and or collective and or tribal crystallisations and de-crystallisations of forms of power and wealth are "not to be discussed", let alone investigated, because of various forms of "-ism" and because of the way everyone "must interpret "equality""... on the other hand, the process of changing a firmly entrenched correlation of forces cannot happen but through, probably, extreme violence... and such extreme violence has repeated itself continually throughout history, so it is BOUND to happen again... so GOOD LUCK to everyone... Peace Be With YOU... Amen.] [Similarly, it is absolutely necessary to describe Western mass democracies as, in terms of governance, "democracies", and to divide "democracy" into categories of "direct democracy" and "indirect or representational democracy", when actual democracy as practiced in history involved (relative) racial and or religious and cultural homogeneity, as well as patriarchy and pre-industrial/high finance conditions, and involved the presence of power amongst the citizens without grossly unilateral distributions of power to one particular (foreign) group or tribe and or individuals thereof or connected tightly to such group or tribe, since the Demos is the only Tribe (normally without foreign intervention, though not necessarily if one thinks of the relationship between Persia and ancient Greece, *exempli gratia*). So Contogeorgis can point out what democracy actually is and how it could be applied in today's world all he wants, but the reality is that the various "big money" and "big power" interests, which by the way in (a large part of) the Western world at least, almost invariably have a gross over-representation of a particular group or tribe, for as long as power is crystallising in their favour, will never ever allow for democracy, and that's why their academics, journalists, et al., etc. want

you to think that today you are living in a democracy, in fact a "liberal democracy" - the more one investigates the matter, the more hilarious it all becomes! [Though, Kondylis was right as always in pointing out that western mass democracies compared to Soviet or other more dictatorial regimes provided more relative freedom(s) to their citizens... and greater opportunities for consumption and "lifestyle choices" etc.] Also, I wonder why the Brunner-Conze-Koselleck approach to political concepts has not yet been translated, published and promoted in(to) English so that real scholarship can take place in political science. I wonder why... On the other hand, again, and I must repeat myself, "breaking out" of a particular correlation of forces invariably means extremely violent social and political upheaval... and that business is generally for younger men... I would much rather retreat to a rural Hellenic space and tend to my chickens, goats and garden.]

César Vallejo, Pablo Neruda, Cesare Pavese, Paul Éluard, Louis Aragon, Kostas Varnalis, Giannis Ritsos, Nâzım Hikmet, Faiz Ahmad Faiz, Nicolás Guillén, Vladimir Mayakovsky,... *at least your Hearts were in the Right Place!*,... and you wrote some great Poetry (and prose) too!!!!...

"Hay golpes en la vida, tan fuertes... ¡Yo no sé!" belongs to all people, irrespective of Race, Colour or Creed... *that's why I Love that Poet and the Way he Puts it!!!!...*

The criticisms and critique of White Christian Patriarchal Heterosexual Phallocentric Oedipal Males (Men) are often spot-on. The problem (beauty of it all) is that Females (Women), Blacks (Negroes), Homosexuals (Transsexuals), Mohammedans (Muslims), Jews (Hebrews, Israelites) are not Sacred (Holy, Untouchable). They are subject to criticism (critique) too.

From the strictly scientific point of view, Sexism (however defined), Racism (however defined), Christophobia (however defined), Anti-Semitism and Anti-Zionism (however defined), Islamophobia (however defined), Heterophobia (however defined), Homophobia (however defined), etc., etc., etc., are just as permissible or not permissible, just as good or bad (evil),... as Love, Hate, Peace, War, Co-operation, Conflict, Dialogue, Violence, Genocides, Population Explosions,... Whoever says the Truth shall not Necessarily Win... Whoever can Impose the Truth, Wins,... until his (her, its) Time is Up,... and Loses,...

If we agree that Values are Relative, based on the historical evidence, then, it's a question of Power, and essentially, nothing else...

Personally, I'm sticking to the Old Definitions of what it means to be a Man, a Woman, a Greek, an Australian, an American, an Englishman, a Canadian, a Frenchman, an Italian, a German, a Spaniard, a Russian, normal, abnormal,... But I DO REALISE, that most, the vast majority of people nowadays, are following (and contributing to the making of the) New... So Be It... I can still try to Steal some moments of Joy, here and there,... my Long March, my Guerrilla War, has been going on since my Birth, "anyways"... and "YouZ" CAN'T separate me from my Ancestors in my Heart, Mind, Spirit,... they've left too much Culture and History behind of which I am aware, enjoy, cultivate and LOVE...

If every Concept has a Counter-Concept, every Identity an Anti-Identity, and if every Anti-Sexism a Sexism (e.g. against Males (increasing Female Power against Male Power)), every Anti-Racism a Racism (e.g. against Whites (increasing Black Power against White Power)), every Anti-Homophobia a Homophilia/mania (increasing Homosexual Power against Heterosexual Power), every Anti-Islamophobia an Islamophilia/mania (e.g. increasing Muslim (Mohammedan) Power against Christian Power or Buddhist Power or Hindu Power or Confucian Power), every Anti-Anti-Semitism a Pro-Semitism or Pro-Zionism (e.g. increasing Semitic, Jewish, Zionist Power against Gentile, Christian, Hellenic,... Power),... etc., etc., etc., then the only actual **Anti-Racist** and **Anti-Sexist** and **Anti-Phobic** and **Jew/Gentile-neutral** position, etc., etc., etc., which accords with empirical reality and which applies to All Humans regardless of Sex and Race and Sexual Orientation and Religious Belief, etc., etc., etc., is the social relation (with its spectrum and mechanism), the political (society as political collective), man (or [wo]man[trans]) / Identity in Culture in Nature with universal Rationality/Understanding on the quest for (less) Power and or more Power, in relation to the Friend/Foe spectrum, and or Death. [In the "search for Equality", as is to be expected from Power-Hungry Humans, there is no Way to find the "Right Balance", and that is why one form of "oppression" becomes another form of "oppression", with the Struggle deciding the Outcome and the respective Positions of respective Individuals and

Groups,... until the next Struggle and Outcome and...,... until...] [E.g.... why on earth a relatively White Female, probably Queer something or other and childless or with one (mixed-race) child, with Green Hair, and Obese, and highly Misandrist, would be more interested in saving (Blue) (Fin) Whales than the (Scottish) (Irish) (British) (English) (sub-)Race(s) of her Great-Grandmother is something I can't possibly ever agree with, but can fully understand, because Values are Relative, and a Full Stomach in a technologically advanced, massified and atomised, society, leads to Values... Pericles or Demosthenes or any Ancient Chinese or Japanese Warrior-Philosopher/Poet would have found absolutely, and utterly INSANE, but more likely absolutely, and utterly UNTHINKABLE AND UNSPEAKABLE... and vice versa...]

The difference between You and Me, Imbecile, is about 10 to 20 years of studying the "right" books...

The only step on the path to some wisdom, is never forgetting one's own retardism, or that other men (and women) far wiser, have been through Mind Hell, for far longer, too...

When I think of Dante and Cervantes and Shakespeare and Dostoyevsky and... I feel disgusted at the Morons who claim that reaching Art is like going to the toilet...

Did not the great Luis Buñuel say something "not very nice" about accepting awards

(from particular places)? ("Nothing would disgust me more morally than winning an Oscar.")...

[I like or even admire John Cassavetes... I absolutely adore and IDOLISE "The Quiet Man"...]

"Life is Full of Disappointments" (The Glueman)... make sure you also watch one of English High Culture's Greatest Moments, in my own subjective estimation, "The Life and Death of Colonel Blimp" (1943)...

"The Jazz Singer" (1927) shows us the Tragedy of the inter-generational Conflict between (relative) Tradition and (relative) Novelty; the Victory of the latter; the crudely and aggressively Racist manner (Fashion) of the early Melting Pot of both Co-opting as well as Demeaning Black (and Jewish) Heritage,... which after a number of decades has been converted from a Legal and legally enforced "Equality" with Blacks (and Jews), into a crudely and aggressively AutoRacist and Racist Attack on relatively White (Christian-Pagan-Secular) Heritage and Identity (along with commensurate Negro-Worship and Jew-Worship - as if They "somehow" never DO anything Wrong - only Others "do wrong"; as if They "somehow" are beyond Criticism and Investigation; as if They "somehow" Alone Suffered - as if millions and millions and millions of (Christian) Whites haven't suffered throughout History,... including from Mohammedans (and Jews, and Sub-Saharan Africans who supported or were Muslims - and I am not saying that Jews and Muslims and "People of Colour" have not suffered because of relatively White Christians,

Retard!!!)... Christophobia, Caucasiphobia, Anti-Christianism,... (Misandry, Homodisgust, Islamocaution, Zioawareness, Negrowariness,...)... it's all Word Games and Control of the Narrative... Public Discourse...)... Personally, I love "The Jazz Singer"... Al Jolson is Brilliant, and I really Feel Sympathy, tremendous Sympathy, for his Father... But Reality Says: Stiff! It's Over!... and it's On Again!!! [Because I love my (relative) Traditions, I can appreciate someone of the Other who loves Theirs, particularly when Both Traditions have not insignificant Common Ground, apart from the not inconsiderable Differences]... [The less said about Che Guevara and his views on Women, Negroes and Homosexuals,... the Better... says Someone who wants to Have his Cake... and to Eat It Too... So many "Leftists", "Communists", "Marxists" Today seem to forget or simply do not know at all what Marx and Engels thought about Mass (Illegal) Immigration and the Use and Abuse of Foreign Labourers, Proletarians, Workers, Tailors,... Scabs... "Workers of the World Unite" did not ever mean "Workers of the World Lose Your Ethnic Tribal Homelands by Being Flooded by the Other"...] [After the advent of the Industrial (and French-"equality") Revolution, it was inevitable that the Scale of (or the Scale's Capacity for) Killing and Slaughtering, Massacring would generally Increase... just as it is Inevitable that Killing and Slaughtering, Massacring will Never Go Away...]

Every Social Formation, Bar None, Contains Within IT (but also in view of any Interaction(s) with Weeds from Without), the Seeds and Weeds of its Own Eventual Destruction and or (Substantial) Transformation (whilst also retaining (transformed) Elements of Continuity). The Heterogony of Ends.

There is no essential Good or Bad; there is no (hypostatized) Essence (Substance) "Good" or (hypostatized) Essence (Substance) "Bad"; there are only Societies, People, Individuals and Groups of Individuals, who and which interact with one another, and/or influence one another, and/or attract one another, and/or repel one another, and/or overlap with one another, and/or Co-operate with one another, and/or come into Conflict with one another - all in various forms, manners, shapes,... to various degrees, extents,... both ideationally and or physically, as the case may be... Joy and Grief, Smart and Stupid, a man-made Good and a man-made Bad, (relative) Friendship and (relative) Enmity, Life (Self-Preservation) and Death (Self-Sacrifice and the statistically very, very small number of Suicides ("for no apparent social reason")),... to All... belong... as does Nature, Society, Culture, Identity, Understanding, Rationality, the Political (as Interaction of all Interactions ensuring some kind of social Coherence and social Order), and Power (as non-physical and or physical Dominance (Domination, Authority, Imperative Control, Ruling over Others), as (potential) Violence up to War, as ..., ...),... Causation and the specific, concrete Situation,... Quantitative Difference does NOT equal Qualitative Difference... only Ethicists (i.e. Normative Thinkers) Confuse their Desires, Dreams, Fantasies, Power-Claims and Power Lust,... with the Description and Explanation of Reality (to the Extent that is possible)... Norms, Power-Claims and Lust for Power, Ethics and Ideology are Inevitable. Hence, as far as social Action is concerned, GOD (and metaphysics) (not defined strictly as in the case of the Great World Religions) - in whatever Shape, Guise or Form - is also Inevitable (at least for the vast majority of People), even if just in the wishful thinking of "atheists" who say: "live, and let live",... "love one another",... "we are all people",... "we are all humans",...

The hypostatisation of Good and Evil, the (highly) selective (or no or simply wrong) use of (historical) material and sources, (wanting to) tell(ing) people what to do,... ensure the common pattern of behaviour of the common ideologue and bearer of (severe) mental incapacity, no matter whether relatively sophisticated and polite (with perfect grammar and spelling), or relatively crude and rude (whilst making a dog's breakfast out of the language)...

Scientific observation is not about Love or Hate. It's about observing Love and Hate on all sides. It's scientific observation.

"Misogyny" is an Ideological Weapon used by Dumb Women against Men (or Women) who make Observations of Facts that the Cretins cum Normative Programme FEEL and think annoys them, **in order to Conceal very Real Power Claims.**

"Racism" is an Ideological Weapon used by Retards in General against People who make Observations of Facts that Morons cum Normative Programme FEEL and think disturbs them, **in order to Conceal very Real Power Claims.**

"Homophobia" is an Ideological Weapon used by FruitLoops against People who make Observations of Facts that Imbeciles cum Normative Programme FEEL and think irritates them, **in order to Conceal very Real Power Claims.**

"Islamophobia" is an Ideological Weapon used by Simpletons against People who make Observations of Facts that Fools cum Normative Programme FEEL and think angers them, **in order to Conceal very Real Power Claims.**

"Anti-Semitism" is an Ideological Weapon used by Jerks against People who make Observations of Facts that Schmucks cum Normative Programme FEEL and think plagues them, **in order to Conceal very Real Power Claims.**

Often, when one hears or reads criticisms of there being a "lack of sophistication" in certain kinds of thought, the Moron usually levelling such criticisms or engaging in her (its, his) critique has yet to graduate from Kindergarten (in terms of

emancipating one's own mind from one's own Power-Soaked Moral Perspiration and deodorant-resistant Cretinism)...

From Love with Christian (ethno-centric (even racialistic) and or universalistic, patriarchal) morals, to Love with "degenerate" and universalistic morals... the Slogan always comes with Morals...

Dedicated to my special Angel (κυρ' Ἀγγέλω)

In *Partie de campagne*, Jean Renoir appears in the kitchen having made, and whilst serving, an omelette. The greatest artists, the greatest thinkers, the greatest creators are basically the greatest cooks in their respective kitchens... when Tolstoy and Papadiamantis (Orthodox literature's highest peaks and Absolute Summits) knew that "they were done" **they became** Religion...

Kondylis, before dying, apparently had planned to visit Hagion Oros...

Fortunately, before turning 50, I saw the Light. I am with them

now... («Ἄν δὲν εἶχον τὴν Ἀλίκη Βουγιουκλάκη στὴ ζωὴ μου, ποτὲς δὲν θὰ ἐγνώριζα τὸν Παναγιώτην Χαλκοκονδύλην»)...

Thus spake the Voice of Value Freedom...

Oh! Where You stand today, You normatively lunatic savage disgusting Midget! I once stood. But one day, after many Moons of Suffering, I awoke, and from Your Territory, I departed, and journeyed into the realm of Science, and found Peace in a Cave, for all is ultimately Nothing... though we can (defend and) enjoy some sort of Culture along the Way, when we put on, dress up in, our (given and chosen) Identity...

Outside of the Cave of Value Freedom...

"What you are essentially telling me with your Vile Ethics in the name of the Common Good (of Humanity) is that You want to impose Your values upon My values, so that You can Dominate Me, you Power-hungry repulsive Maniac!"...

Sermon Hatched in the Cave and Given on the Mount

*And the monkey emerged from the swamp and he was the Swamp Monkey, of the Swamp Monkey Society, which then found Nature's Sewer, and covered in Piss, Shit, Blood, Vomit and Tears, in huge Bursts of Violence, Agony and Pain, made Culture out of what was Interesting and in the light of Good (Lamb and Angel) and Evil (Wolf and Serpent), experienced Ecstasy and Fear, and therein was born Man. And Man was many Men and Women who with Language and Rationality Struggled, Loved and Hated, and Reproduced, and began to deal systematically with, and even clean, the Piss, Shit, Blood and Vomit, but Man could never stop the Valley of Tears, despite enjoying Humour, nor the Violence, even though the Violence, on the whole, began to Abate, at least from time to time and from Situation to Situation, and Man looked above and saw Gods and God and refined Ideology and felt He and his fellow-thinkers knew Everything (just as all the anti-thinkers thought), but kept being shaken by Conflict and War, Change and the Other, with and from and to whom Man mixed, learnt, mingled, stole, gave,... but also fought as he had always fought with Himself and other Men like Him, and whilst generally preferring Culture and its Cultivation, Peace (even most of the Wise Warriors amongst Man had such a preference), Man could never get rid of Conflict and War, always telling others of his Kin and Tribe and the Other, wherever he interacted with Him more than just in passing, **what to think, what to do**, and all that remained Constant*

was False Consciousness – since at times Man could not even Control his Women or his Deviants, the in-group Other, nor could he Control the out-group Other,... especially in times of Less Hunger and Disease – and all that remained Constant was also Identity, Meaning and Understanding, which changed their Content, including Colours, and the Strongest of Muscle and or of Mind and Spirit always won, regardless of level of Technology, the kind of Social Disciplining, the Culture and the Arrangement of the Colours, Always until one man lost and someone else won, and so on and so forth, until there were no Humans... and Power returned to Energy in Nature, the Universe, Nothing...

And the Retard was the only (Woe-)Man who was Present from the Beginning until the End... Amen...

When I told the Retard that I am a Greek like Achilles was a Greek and my Jewish friend Sam is a Jew like Abraham was a Jew, the Retard laughed.

The Retard also spake: “That is all nationalistic mythology and crap”.

And I looked at the Retard with Sadness as to how low the level of intelligence can be in a human and told him:

“See that Aboriginal over there, Retard! Relative to that Aboriginal, Retard, who is a human being, very much defeated by Time and the Other, Retard, the way I look and the way I think through my mother tongue and the way I worship through the Orthodox Church (Ekklesia) puts me in a group relative to Achilles (or in the case of Sam, relative to Abraham) that excludes the Aboriginal, as I am, relatively speaking, excluded from Sam’s group, and as my good friend Sam is excluded from mine, as we both are excluded from the Aboriginal’s group, no matter to what extent myths, falsehoods, ideologies are mixed with biological, cultural, historical, factual realities – both the myths and the factual realities, however, do exist! And exist they must!”

And the Retard, because he was more Ideologue than Retard, and had half a brain, understood, and hung his head in Shame and left because he had been so Stupid, and never spoke to me again, for Retardism means company with other Retards... [By the way, I forgot to also mention my Indian friend Raj (and Vishnu-Brahma-Shiva), my Chinese friend Wang Wei (and Confucius-Mencius-Lao-Tzu), my very good Vietnamese friend Mr. Tai (and Trần Hưng Đạo-Nguyễn Du-Duy Khánh), my Italian buddy Giuseppe (and Dante-Garibaldi-Vittorio de Sica (e Sophia Loren, mamma mia!)), my Japanese friend Daisuke (and Bashō-Ozu-Mizoguchi (as well as my Celluloid Angels: Setsuko Hara and Kinuyo Tanaka)), my Argentinian amigo Alfredo (and Piazzolla-Che Guevara-Maradona), and my Australian mate Bruce (and Captain Cook-Ned Kelly-Strop), but things would have gotten too complicated, and simplicity has its benefits...]

You Sir! A half-breed self-described Comanche-Kraut! I, the Ghost-Dancer, salute your Nobility! For You know of Power and Power's Ways and know that today's Victory is tomorrow's Defeat, and that the Arrogant and most Ascendant will eventually fall into the Canyon of their Doom!

"Sex" is a scientific term which refers to the biological basis for the two basic categories of humans across all races and for the human race as opposed to non-human animals: males (men) and females (women). "Gender", could be thought of as just referring to masculine/feminine/neuter in grammar, or as just meaning "sex", but nowadays is used and weaponised as an ideologically-charged mass-democratic term, launched in the 1950s, to ideologically-emotionally, and to a certain or great extent in practice, equalise "abnormality and (mental) illness" with biologically based normality and traditional sex-differentiated roles. Of course, human culture is, like human identity, plastic and malleable, so a whole society is quite capable of believing in a whole host of inanities (at least as they appear inane to the more Traditional Eye), and define normality and abnormality (sanity and insanity), or decency and bigotry, any which way it pleases, as well as participating in a whole range of social

action unthinkable in the past or in other societies, as long as a particular normative programme and vision is served – the (potential) ways of humans as content, i.e. their behaviour and action in specific cultural circumstances, are literally innumerable, uncountable, infinite. Similarly, “islamophobia” was launched as a term of public political-ideological discourse in the 1970s-2000s because of certain U.S.-centred anti-Russian geopolitical goals in Central Asia, the Balkans and the Middle East (under the Spykman-Zbigniew Brzezinski doctrines or standpoints, with such U.S.-centred geopolitical goals intertwining with Sunni and/or Muslim Brotherhood and/or Saudi etc. Islamism, a comparatively very strong Israel lobby), as well as owing to certain immigration and other programmes. Again, the context of Western mass democracy was the key for the acceptance by politicians, the elites and masses of voters and or consumers of these terms. Science does not choose between normative programmes. The normative programme which prescribes e.g. that homosexuals can marry and that children can choose their gender from Primary School is just as describable and explainable as the normative programme which wants to expel all Mohammedans and ban all public displays of degeneracy...

If females are generally, but not and never absolutely and exclusively, apart from having less upper body strength than males (yet have more overall physical strength in one sense, even though they have overall far less mental/spiritual strength to wage bloody physical war etc.), more interested from an early age in faces/people, and males in things, as well as there being marked mean-level evolutionary-biological-sex-based differences in vocal characteristics, skeletal morphology, body fat distribution, physical aggression, early violent death, reproductive variance, pubertal timing, childbirth, nursing, menopause, which may or may not, but very probably do, have an impact on a whole series of psychological attributes and differences between the sexes which no amount of "social experimentation" or "socialisation" can always and everywhere "adjust" or "equalise" (in any event, no society can possibly function long-term based on "social experimentation" - the basics of food, clothing, shelter NEED to be SECURED, and NOTHING exists "taken for granted", apart from DEATH, forever), etc. etc. etc. (see or cf. Angus Bateman, John Maynard Smith, W. D. Hamilton, Robert Trivers (cited by Kondylis, but not re: sex), Simon Baron-Cohen, James Thompson, Stuart Ritchie, West Hunter, Archer & Lloyd (2002), Fraye & Walpoff (1985), Geary 2010, Lippa (2005), Low (1998), Mealey (2000), Ellis (1996), van den Berghe (1990), J. Peterson, C. Paglia, et al.), and if people in general are more inclined to relatively religious-emotional, rather than relatively scientific-dispassionate, kinds of thinking, then it is no surprise that so far over many years only a relatively small number of males, as far as I can tell, have contacted me

regarding Kondylis's thought. This does not mean that women, or people of mostly African origin (Negroids or Congoids as opposed to Mongoloids and Caucasoids) for that matter, who apparently have (personally, I know NOT) lower mean levels of intelligence (and impulse control, and higher mean levels of criminality, even when accounting for social status/class/education disadvantages) than various sub-groups of non-Negroids (cf. A. Jensen, R. Lynn (discredited? if so, re: what?), R.J. Herrnstein, H. Nyborg, Ch. Murray, M. Levin, J. Ph. Rushton, et al.) [Question and possible Paradox: how can people of b race be less intelligent than people of w race when the former is undergoing a population explosion world-wide giving it the biological basis for survival for centuries or millennia to come, whereas the latter is partially, virtually or fully, perhaps or probably, "genociding itself" out of existence (i.e. committing (auto)genocide (to and on itself)) within a century or two (apart from letting a particular group h or j wield grossly disproportionate (forms of) power (and influence) over it)?], are incapable of appreciating Kondylis's thought, but it does seem to confirm my hypothesis that it is less likely a woman (or a Negroid) would be interested in Kondylis's writings... yet again, there are literally millions and millions and millions,... of women and "black or brown and yellow non-Whites" and "Whites" who are far more intelligent than I could ever possibly be... [Kondylis never referred to "-oids", but did mention European imperialism's crude racism, whilst clearly indicating that races, peoples and ethnē, though difficult to define, in fact (often) requiring a case-by-case, situation-specific analysis, definitely exist...].... [With humans sharing about up to 96-98+% of their DNA with chimpanzees (Great Apes), up to 90% with cats, etc., etc., etc., depending on what is being analysed and taken into account, it cannot possibly be surprising that relatively small (miniscule) genetic differences between the sexes and races can lead to considerable mean disparities, differences in bell curves, etc., etc., etc.. Environmental and Social Factors should never be underestimated or discounted, but vice versa too.]

[Extreme Racism: If the U.S.A. in 1950 was about 88% relatively (Christian-Secular-Anglo-Irish-European) White, and in 2050 will be e.g. about 48% or 58% or... relatively (largely non-Christian) White; if Great Britain, Australia, Italy, Greece, Germany, France,... were about 98% or 88%, as the case may be, relatively native historically indigenous White, and will be 78% or 58% or 48%... if Israel/Palestine in 1900 was about 10% Jewish, in 1960 almost 90% and in 2050 will be about 70-80%(?), all in a Century (1950-2050) of Massive Official Anti-Racism (when the Black population in the U.S.A. actually increased from about 10% to around 12-14%), THEN we are talking about **a century of EXTREME (ANTI-WHITE and ANTI-CHRISTIAN) RACISM and DISCRIMINATION** (Christians were a majority in Palestine/Israel from the 5th century to the 11th century A.D.... by the 12th to the 14th century Mohammedans were the overwhelming majority... until 1946-1948 when more

than a million non-Jews "left", and between 1930 to 1960 nearly two million Jews "poured in"...)]

Value freedom (i.e. free of ethical and religious = all normative values) is not so much a question of higher or lower intelligence but more so a question of consistently separating Is from Ought... i.e. it is primarily a question of intellectual discipline...

*[An early statement suggesting non-normative value freedom (sociology with "criteria beyond ethics, aesthetics etc.") is to be found in von Wiese, *Allgemeine Soziologie als Lehre von den Beziehungen und Beziehungsgebilden der Menschen*, 1924-1929, but apparently formulated before (?) Weber (?) c. 1900 - c. 1910 (?) (see Kondylis, P., *Das Politische und der Mensch*, S. 295 - "Science as a Vocation" was first published in 1919, and first given as a lecture in 1917).]*

Social conditions undoubtedly often play a crucial role in determining Group outcomes, but also crucial can be biological inheritance, as well as individual effort. If it was just "social" and never "biological", why e.g. is the N.B.A. and elite track events the way they are when millions of White youth play basketball and engage in track events? Why are Physics, Chemistry, Physiology/Medicine, Economics, Engineering, etc. at the highest levels distinctly lacking in the racial group which dominates the N.B.A and elite track events, as well as in Females? Why are Women only capable of naturally giving birth? Why are men generally naturally and potentially far better and stronger elite Warriors? Blind Faith in "Equality" is simply Blind Faith in "God" of yesteryear... It is a Luxury in a Society in which its people do not have to, in the main, Labour physically for, or rather in producing their own Food, Clothing, Shelter,... The Ultimate Group Decadence in the Social Welfare State is the Demand that People of Group B "deserve" x, y, z from Group W because the People of Group B could not be bothered, or are not capable of, Working Hard and Intelligently for their Standard of Living... and the REASON: "institutional bias" of some kind or another, someone else is always to blame, and NEVER because I am Lazy and or relatively Stupid, and because I want a Whole Lot of Stuff without Doing Much or Anything to get it (which of course also applies to Groups of all racial-religious-etc. backgrounds)... And certainly those who "speak in the name of..." and have "the Highest of Ideals"... in practice, look after themselves and their Circle very well indeed... [It seems to me that "Feminists" tend to overlook that after a number of decades of "Feminism", men continue to do most or (nearly) all of the "dirty work" so that Western Mass Democracy can Continue to Function - from the building and maintenance of Homes, Buildings, Roads, Bridges, (War) Machines and (High) Technology, Cars, Buses, Trucks, Planes,

Ships, Power (Telecommunications and other) Grids,... to the Driving of Trucks, the Captaining of Ships,... Plumbing, Electricity, Gas, Heating, Cooling,... Farming... Natural Resource Extraction and Distribution,... and the Waging of Wars and the Provision of Domestic (nowadays to a lesser extent than in the past) and International Security. That Women have mostly Achieved, at least relative to the past, "Equality", apart from e.g. being Doctors or (certain kinds of physical-biological (laboratory)) Scientists (but not Engineers,...), in the Dissemination of Lies, Propaganda and Nonsense in the Mass Media, Mass Education, Academia, Entertainment,... and that Western Women (with Men of course), as Hedonistic (Super-)Consumers and Travellers, have to a great extent Outsourced the Birthing of Children to Alien Women and the Legal and Illegal Migrants of non-Western Women with the Expectation that "the World Order" will at the very least "always remain the same" and even "Get Better" in terms of Western Women's Participation amongst the Elites (in Government Positions in Countries where they are Still UnderRepresented, in Corporate Board Rooms, which Require Extremely Long Hours of Highly Competitive Confrontation and or Overseeing of Innovation, etc.). We can and will also mention that a lot of the "Fashion" Women (and Men) Consume - as if it is Really Necessary to Change and or Add to Clothes and Shoes on a Weekly or Monthly Basis, is the Product of the Labour of non-Western Women, Children and Men in "Third World Sweat-Shops" or "Hell-Holes" - but that apart from some Moral Posturing and a bit of Tokenism, we have NOT seen (and shall NEVER see) any Substantial Movement of Western Women who want to "Trade Places" with their mostly Asian (and Latin American and African) "Sisters". And if in certain countries the OverRepresentation of Members of a Particular Tribe in the Mass Media and Entertainment, Academia, Banking and Finance, other Very Big Business, Government, the (upper echelons of) Law and Medicine, the Receiving of Noble and other Prizes, etc. is not or is very little to be attributed to "in-Group Tribal Networking", then that means there are not inconsiderable Differences in Intelligence, Talent, Work-Ethic, etc. between Groups (Religions, Ethne, Cultures and or Races) - and I wonder why People would "Rather not Talk about that"...] [Once,... Machiavelli, Hobbes, La Mettrie, et al.,... had to be "silenced" because Power and the "Lack of God and Ethics" were "not to be talked about"... whereas today, do not talk about the WQ, BQ, HQ, MQ or the JQ... or Power (in wholesale, not selective, terms)... and if you DO, particularly if you do so in a relatively balanced and factually-causally accurate manner, then... SILENCE...]

You wouldn't be so smart, neither would I, if things started becoming again something like a process on the Way... back and forward... to a "Quest for Fire"... [see that movie, do some more research, read History and about how all kinds of people(s) have lived, toiled, suffered and triumphed and decayed and

DIED,... actually grow a, and use your, Brain, and then shut "the fuck" up, particularly about the "falsehood of God" (that may be empirically so when seen as a separate ontological entity; but as a symbol of existential ideational-ideological necessity...), and especially about "oppression"... (dedicated to a really good Greek: Giannis Papamichael - the social psychologist, not the useless son of the great Greek movie legend actor, and of that Brightest of Stars, Forever our Inspiration, Always in our Dreams... αγάπη μου...)... (I also happen to be a useless son of great, and humble, antecedents)...

"In the name of humanity" anyone can pick and choose their "genocide of the day". It's funny or rather, an incontrovertible fact, how certain genocides are "more equal" than others, and sometimes feature as the "genocide of (nearly) every day" whilst others are not even mentioned... because they "never happened"... ἀλήθεια... [strictly speaking, "genocide" means the killing of the entire Genos, which of course is (very) often not the case, and "genocide" in reality means "mass slaughter" etc.. But, concepts DO tend to be used in loaded and or heavily ideological or ideologising (power-claim-based) fashions, e.g. as in today's use of the terms "liberal" or "conservative", "democracy", "hate", "love", "bigotry", "racism", etc. - and that's never going to change. In fact, things might even get worse... to the point of "Orwellian" MADNESS and CONTROL...]

I once had an elderly neighbour, a travel agent, Mr. Pollack: always impeccably dressed, always with a beret and one of those 19th century moustaches which curl around at its ends, always polite to others without fault; Basque, French, Jewish. He fanatically loved that basic national triad of his identity notwithstanding that he had chosen to live on the other side of the world (God knows what he had been through or what he had seen in Europe in the 1930s and 1940s like millions and millions and millions of other Europeans; he generally kept quiet about the third of those national(-religious) identities though (in fact, my father didn't realise he was, apart from French and Basque, also Jewish, until Mr. Pollack's funeral, which he, shocked, attended, whilst complying of course with certain matters of religious etiquette); yet Mr. Pollack also fanatically loved WOMEN, and showed it too! To my mother he would frequently say: "You know Julieeeee, I am Basque!!! I am French!!!" - and his eyes would fill with tears whenever he thought of the Motherland, the Fatherland). When on the television, daily viewing included the "Free Nelson Mandela" show, including many, many, many dancing people singing of a very dark complexion, my Basque-French-Jewish neighbour kept complaining about "the monkeeeee!" whilst raising his arms in a manner reminiscent of someone in a Charlie Chaplin silent motion picture yelling "Fire! Fire! Fire!". That seemed

at the time like a very crude and offensive thing to do. I wondered why he would be saying such things. Such a bright, polite, charming gentleman. Nowadays, I wonder if there is any truth hidden somewhere in that vulgar characterisation of "fellow human beings", and whether that truth is telling us anything...

A Day in Court (Or: Second Reading)

Sitting at the Bar Table, waiting for my turn to address Judge P., who happened to be of a particular Tribal extraction and identity, but who also was probably the most polite, decent and even-handed Justice I had ever come across (as we all know, life experience tells us that the various "psychological types" are to be found amongst all races, colours, creeds, religions, sexes, "genders", persuasions, family and "lifestyle" group formations or individual life stances...), and whilst a solicitor Black Person from South Africa, and "new Australian" was addressing the Court, I heard someone whispering again and again "Go Away!", "Go Home!". I turned around and saw another Solicitor, from rural Victoria, who was directing not inconsiderable anger towards the black African-"Australian" solicitor. I didn't like what he was doing, gave "the Kangaroo Skippy Bastard" a really dirty "greazeball" look - he and what he was whispering were both annoying and Extremely Rude and also seemed Very Unfair, given that the black solicitor was always pleasant to deal with, serious, generally nice and overall a gentleman in the best sense of the word. On the other hand, I can understand where the "real Australian" was coming from, for I too was born and grew up under the (effects of the) "White Australia Policy" (which distinguished in practice at ground level between Anglo Australians and Germanic or Southern European "Australians", let alone between the former and Asian or African or Middle Eastern "Australians"), and in retrospect probably seems like a very sensible policy in terms of keeping social and cultural-aesthetic cohesion, as well as social trust, at a fairly high level. However, that policy has been well and truly abandoned, whilst in South Africa, de facto and or de jure, there is now very much a "Black South Africa" policy in place, and knowing something about Black Africa, there can and does often exist a lot of (intense, even aggressive) racialism and racism between relatively black people, many of whom are still very relatively tightly tribal, just as humans have been for probably 90+% or 99.9+% of the time Homo Sapiens have existed for about 200,000 years, or whatever period of time is correct. When Jack Benny in Lubitsch's masterpiece "To be or not to be" keeps saying "So they call me Concentration Camp Ehrhardt", I always laugh, because it seems hilarious. In reality though, Concentration Camps are not funny at all, and a society which decides to move away from relatively high levels of social (and cultural-aesthetic) cohesion and social order, and progressively becomes more and more of a Jungle (e.g. has, INTER ALIA, gangs of Sudanese and Somali youth terrorising and maiming families and individuals in their homes with machete, Animal and Rape Violence when once such phenomena were

unheard of), then eventually, either relatively soon, or after many decades or even longer, Forces of Law and Order might, but not necessarily, be unleashed, including possibly in relation to ScapeGoats and or Groups which hold positions of Power amongst their elite grossly disproportionate to their percentage of the overall population,... and if such Forces are not Unleashed, then the Jungle will eventually probably increasingly become Darker, Darker, Darker,... until there is no Society of Humans anymore... and Man's Struggle with Nature results in the latter's Victory, which in the End is probably, and was probably always, Bound to Happen, one way or another...

"Irrational"

Pointing out that one doesn't like the look of all those particular Tribal Faces in positions of Power, Authority, Influence,... is "irrational" only if one is giving "rationality" a particular ethical-cultural/aesthetic content (e.g. "racism" as pertaining to equality of formal legal and property and social rights, but not equality as to (non-White/Male/Christian) group power accumulation and concentration in the Real World - oh, how very convenient!!!). Every Position starts Ultimately from what is Irrational (i.e. Culture, as Group Existence, and the individuals born into it give a basic world-theoretical or world view framework of Good and Evil, Truth (Real) and Lie (Fake), Friend and Foe, etc., which can and often does differ to other societies in History (if not in the present) as well as internally regarding opposing ideologies, and no Culture/Society has every convinced any other opposed Culture/Society/ideologies of the "rational basis" for their own Fundamental World View/ideology... and NEVER WILL). Rationality is something all people engage in once the basic aforementioned world-theoretical Parameters and particular ideological positionings have been set, and whether people are logically consistent or not becomes the real basis for whom is actually being irrational. And I, for the life of me, cannot see how it is necessarily "rational" to preach Equality, to point out e.g. "the lack of Women and People of Colour" in Departments of Philosophy at Universities, whilst being a person of a particular ethnic/religious background and saying absolutely NOTHING about the gross over-representation of people of your Group in Philosophy Departments, at least at Ivy League Institutions... (by the way, societies in the past ascribed particular Roles to most Women so that they as societies could Reproduce themselves Collectively with fairly high levels of Racial and Cultural Continuity, just as most societies have done throughout the whole world over many, many thousands of years, notwithstanding Evolution, Technological, Economic, and other Cultural, even Religious, Change(s), whilst "People of (the black) Colour", until a few decades ago, had NO SIGNIFICANT HISTORY WHATSOEVER of written philosophical discourse amongst their elites, and that goes back many thousands and thousands and thousands of years before White

Colonisation... and I thought Academics were meant to be Intelligent... Able to Identify Facts and Basic Causality... (and not Cretinous Ideologues)... so why do members of a particular religious and or ethnic and or racial group not give up their own positions of relative power to more "people of Colour" voluntarily? [**CUT TO THE CHASE: Why would I want to be ruled by Foreigners? = Why would any totally and absolutely rational person want his elites to grossly disproportionately consist of people who are, at the very least, perceived to be foreign? Since ancient times, incl. Hebrews themselves, peoples have RESISTED, FOUGHT and WAGED WAR against FOREIGN RULE!!! THAT SEEMS PERFECTLY RATIONAL TO ME!!! That was the whole point of 20th century and previous centuries' wars of NATIONAL (TRIBAL) LIBERATION!!! RETARD!!! (Oh, sorry I got carried away there, YOU are not "retarded" at all, because YOU very rational keep on forgetting to say - it's just a "minor, irrelevant point really" - that your ONE WORLD "Open Society, Open Borders, 'Human Rights' Global Village" CONCENTRATES Money, Wealth, and all kinds of POWER, GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY into the Hands of Members of a Particular Tribe, who of course come in all sorts of shapes and sizes, and who are both of the Left and of the Right, etc., etc., etc., but nonetheless still "just happen" to be Tribesmen and Tribeswomen of a particular Tribe... oh, my oh my,... what a Beautiful, Wonderful World we live in... we'll even get Gumbo to sing to you about it...)**...]

Given that many, if not more than many... up to all, human matters (at least potentially) lend themselves to causal explanation, to the extent it can be proffered, including both social and biological factors, monocausal or any kind of reductionism is always a very real danger. There is much that history, sociology, psychology, political science, (socio)biology, etc. can offer - social ontology (which cannot exist without at least history) leaves it to other disciplines to make their situation-specific investigations. On the other hand, the disciplines at some point overlap to a great extent with, or even collapse into, one another because ultimately we are talking about human (social) existence as opposed to the existence of non-human animals. When the races, civilisations, nations, peoples, ethnē were more separate, perhaps distinctions were easier to make and "stereotypes" had a more solid empirical foundation. Nowadays, in many instances social-cultural factors can play a determinative role in making up for biological and social-cultural differences that once seemed more apparent at first glance... on the other hand, biological differences, even if less obvious when investigating social-cultural phenomena cannot just be wished away through ideology. The constants, however, always remain: society, biology (nature), power, self-preservation, identity, meaning, Is and Ought, ideology, normativism, polemics,... description,... 1) the social relation both as to its (friend-foe) spectrum, and as to its mechanism

(understanding, rationality, language), which bring about the endless types of (historical-)sociological content; 2) the political as the interaction of all interactions achieving social coherence and social order (social disciplining); and 3) the anthropological, whereby human nature is culture, with humans always being both natural and cultural beings, no matter how much culture can shape and control, rule or change nature,... that a society gives the factor of "race" or "gender" or "equality", etc., x or y, etc. importance and or a or b, etc. dominant generally binding interpretation is a matter for negotiation and or battle in the realm of the political within the social... what however one likes or dislikes aesthetically-culturally is ultimately a subjective and personal matter, notwithstanding that the liking or disliking is objectively limited to what is on offer... quantitative differentiation is a phenomenon separate to qualitative differentiation as to differentia specifica defining one genus or type from another within specific situational and historical contexts e.g. language as opposed to dialects,... and other languages, and dialects,... race as opposed to sub-races,... and other races, and sub-races,... as opposed to nation,... ethnos/ethne,... as opposed to class, caste,... as opposed to sex, gender,... as opposed to conservative, liberal,... as opposed to normal, abnormal,... etc., etc., etc.,... [the taxonomy of sub-groups can involve (relative) qualitative and or quantitative considerations (e.g. dialect v. language v. another language)... the abnormal as exception is in effect (a precondition of the) normal, because without the abnormal as exception the normal cannot be defined... in other words, a society and or individuals treat a phenomenon as "abnormal" based on certain value judgements incl. in relation to the ultimate question of social cohesion and social order...]... a concept which, however, cannot be clearly defined and becomes so slippery across time eventually loses any meaning as to specific distinguishing content and cannot be of any scientific use... e.g. if conservative nowadays virtually means nothing, or macro-historically seen, very little indeed, gender can just as easily become a matter for individual interpretation without being a social fact or phenomenon with group/ collective reference and application... wanting to be or being e.g. racist, a race realist, an anti-racist, a part-racist, a moderate racist, an aggressive racist, an auto-racist, a self-racist, an ethnopatriot, an ethnoracial patriot, a plain patriot, a nationalist, a civic nationalist, a no borders globalist, a some borders globalist-part-national patriot, an internationalist, a religious warrior, a hyper-individualist, a rabid tribalist; a moderate, extreme, militant, situational, anti-,... feminist; a non-participant,... a pacifist,... or some combination of the above or something else,... etc., etc., etc., is ultimately a choice as to identity and the associated with that identity aesthetic and cultural (value) preferences in the battles that take place more or less peacefully and or more or less violently within the political...

[Obviously violence existed before video games, so video games cannot have been the cause of violence. However, video games might (or might not)

contribute to increasing, along with a whole host of other factors, the levels and or kinds of violence in people of particular age groups, certain individuals, etc., but that requires case-specific research. Re: "gun control" - stricter gun control laws may or may not decrease mass gun-related killings, but the laws themselves mono-causally mean NOTHING. C. 1950 the U.S.A. had relatively few mass gun killings, but did have relatively high levels of racial and cultural/religious relative homogeneity and relatively high levels of racial segregation, but still provided a constitutional "right to bear arms" to its citizenry. Moreover, e.g. Mexico of recent years has relatively strict gun control laws or at least much lower levels of (official) gun ownership than the U.S.A. but has proportionately far higher levels of gun deaths etc.. Of course, e.g., the U.K. has far lower levels of gun ownership and gun-related deaths than the U.S.A., but has no "constitutional rights culture and history" of gun ownership, whereas in recent years in China e.g. there have been mass School Killings through Stabbings, i.e. Knife Use, and also in London under "multi-cultural" governance, the knives are out... so.... So, every case needs to be examined as to a variety of factors including social cohesion, social trust, social order, social disciplining, rights, popular will, etc., and not just mono-causally talking about the N.R.A. and "evil" as your average Mass Media Cretin, Retard, Moron and Imbecile does... [I wonder why the Mass Media controlled largely by people of a certain Tribe never talk about their own GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Wealth and Power but Hound the N.R.A. so much? I wonder why?...]... and of course there's also the ideological and or real dimension of protection from government and or foreign abuse as well as protection of hearth and home from the invading criminal... literally hundreds, if not thousands, of assaults, rapes, burglaries, murders, etc. are probably prevented every year by the mere fact that the prospective, now retreating, criminal(s) know(s) that the homeowner has a lethal weapon ready to be used against him/them (I personally have heard of, from reliable sources, of many such cases in countries with relatively strict gun control and supposedly, or once upon a time, low crime rates)...

The observation that most or many countries in the world today have a higher level of relative racial and or religious homogeneity than most Western countries might be, or actually is, correct empirically. The political programme, however, of seeking a return to similar demographic and or ideational relative homogeneity as existed in the Western world circa 1960, or even 1990, for instance, would probably, or certainly, entail a great deal of violence and violent upheaval. And in a climate of "I shop, therefore I am" and "Live, and let live", such a political programme is bound to be frowned upon, and quite understandably so, at the very least...

Talk about "populism" and "elitism" is mostly Stupid. Society by definition is made up of people and rulers, more or less relatively homogeneous or heterogeneous, more or less relatively closed or open... when "populists" or "elites" are criticised, it's always with a conception of "good" people and elites contrary to the "bad, evil" populists and elites... In the mass media and in most of academia, the Retard usually wins... [Demagoguery, Bread and Circuses, Pulpit Fire and Brimstone, Mass Media Propaganda, Populism,... it's always Leading and or Being Lead as Mutual and Reciprocating Interaction(s) and Influence in Uneven and Asymmetrical Relations of Forms of Power, One Way or Another...]

C. 1914-1945, AT STAKE was the European-American carving up of the World. In our times, c. 2017, AT STAKE for Germany is trying to stay Relevant in a World in which the MAIN PLAYERS: U.S.A., China, Russia, perhaps India,... DO NOT include (non-Russian) Europe (unless Germany managed with France to UNITE Europe as One GeoPolitically Effective State - thus far, HASN'T HAPPENED) - also, there are no longer masses of Ethnic Germans outside of the German State who want to be IN the German State. So any talk of a "Return to Weimar Republic Days" and any comparisons between most of today's so called "Far-Right" parliamentary Parties, which for the most part advocate border controls similar to what mass-democratic Social Democracy enforced until the 1990s, and when instead of having to Pay Onerous War Reparations and of living under Hyper-Inflation, Germany is actually, relatively speaking, Monopolising or "Hogging" European Production and Exports to the overall productive detriment of many other European countries,... is another SURE SIGN of advanced ideologically-infused CRETINISM, MORONISM, RETARDISM, IDIOCY and INSUFFERABLE INTELLECTUAL DISABILITY, not uncommon in most "journalists", "analysts", "professors", "politicians" and other "pundits". [Strictly Speaking, RETARDS, "Nazis" effectively ceased to exist in 1945, and "neo-Nazis" generally DON'T get voted into today's Parliaments, and IF they DO, they more or less adjust to hedonistic-consumeristic mass-democratic parliamentary life(styles) fairly quickly... i.e. they get "Co-opted by the System"...]

Without being an economist, it seems to me that the problem of national debt is largely dealt with by means of a country's productivity, access to world trade and natural resources, the strength of a nation-state's internal market, exports, and perhaps above all, ultimately, militarily-geopolitically...

Support for relatively open or fully open borders is a choice in favour of countries of the First World slipping further into the Third ("Turd") World.

*Such a choice might be rational from the point of view of very Big Business and perhaps for elites with Imperial Designs, but constitutes for many a sure sign of total detachment from Common Sense, if not a conversion into a state of Full Retardism. Ideology is not only a distancing from Reality, but also a distancing from Common Sense. In extreme cases, it leads to the applauding of one's own Destruction and the Wiping Out of one's own Inheritance. Identity then splits completely from recognisable Continuity. [Anyone who has actually lived in a "Third World" country amongst the poor(er) locals, and is not drunk on Ideology and or has not gone Insane, and who actually saw and felt the PAIN of the locals STRUGGLING to SURVIVE on a day-to-day MATERIAL BASIS, and with some of them still being able to SMILE, albeit perhaps to camouflage their GRIEF, would know **automatically immediately** that one of the things a REALLY PRIVILEGED country needs to do to maintain its First World status, is to STRICTLY CONTROL both its population and borders].*

*The people who say they "love everyone" (but probably just really love their Narcissistic Selves), and define what "hate" is whilst singling out "those who hate", in actual fact **hate**, often to Extremes, those who "love less than everyone, i.e. groups and individuals as a Part, but not the Whole, of "everyone", who happen to love and hate like (statistically speaking, nearly) ALL PEOPLE do (there cannot be love without hate, or hate without love). In other words, if someone is telling you what Hate and Hate Speech are, they are simply telling you they are Retarded, and or, (extremely) Power Hungry and want to Control you (My Love Speech is Your Hate Speech, etc.). Of course, there are a myriad of positions in between extreme love and extreme hate, including Indifference, but ultimately, one's love is the other's hate and vice versa. If I want to exclude X, and you won't let me exclude X, then You are excluding Me from excluding X [= an anti-racist is in effect saying that one particular race must cede ground to another race, so that the anti-racist is being racist towards that one particular race, apart from also forcing one to be racist to oneself, i.e. to one's own race,... anti-racism = auto-racism... if one's race (strictly or more loosely defined as people or ethnos) has 90 out of 100 people in a particular territory and becomes 89 out of 100 people in a particular territory through anti-racism, then one's own race is diminished through auto-racism, etc. etc. etc.... the question of social cohesion and social order, is of course, a separate matter... conceivably one could reduce one's race in a territory to 0, i.e. full auto-racism as full auto-Genocide and still have relatively high social cohesion and social order AND EVEN some kind of continuation of the Culture (but obviously not the aesthetic component of the Culture) which the race which has undergone auto-Genocide through auto-Lobotomy largely created or put together, notwithstanding all that was borrowed or "stolen" from other races (including sub-races, peoples, ethne, etc.), which of course have also borrowed or stolen from...]. If I want to speak ill of X, and you won't let me speak ill of X, then You are Controlling Me (whilst*

probably speaking ill of me too)... if I want to love Z passionately, then per definitionem I must hate A ((in part) rightly and or (in part) wrongly) passionately, and by trying to stop me from hating A passionately, you are trying to stop me from loving Z passionately... Dictator... Of course one way to "keep a lid" on Love and Hate is to successfully bindingly define what is permitted in the Public Sphere... a relatively stable society grips the Lid of the Pot well... a society which is about to Explode or Explodes, is losing or has lost its grip... Just because a society has a good grip, it doesn't mean that people are not dreaming of, and working towards, a different Stew... and plotting to change the Chef... or that those currently gripping the Lid, aren't going to grip it Tighter... so the question then becomes: "how long before the next Explosion?"... and it could be Very Long, depending also on what's happening on other Cooktops, and how well or badly the Kitchen is coping...

*It's one thing to have 5% to 20% of the population being of a totally different (sub-)race or even Great (sub-)Religion, but being more or less, by and large, assimilated into the dominant culture, and it's quite another thing, to have 20% to 50+% of the population being relatively youthful, unassimilated, unassimilatable, **Aliens** with aggressive intentions...*

Slogans and Emotions won't stick as Social Cohesion's Glue when the Apple Cart Finally has no... Apples...

A different quantitative assessment of a country's ideal racial make-up, cannot constitute racism as regards race as conceptual differentia specifica because qualitatively both sides, as to race, agree...

Fact speech, i.e. the statement of Facts, is Hate Speech when people filled with Hate and or Cretinism have the Power to Dominate Others through their Retard Speech and Censorship. ["Homo homini lupus"; "Scientia potentia est" (after his employer, Francis Bacon) = Hobbes = Legendary Englishman who translated Thucydides into English. He got half the Story of Man right, but with what Style did He get that Half Right! I am so Proud of Him, and generally, not always, I dislike Englishmen, as I'm sure they generally dislike me...]....

The Good News Bible hasn't been discarded; it's just changed Content...

Only someone who knows no history, or only knows history (very) selectively, could possibly believe the pathological mental deficiencies (Cretinism, Moronism and Retardism) of today's ideologues and Thought Police, not infrequently armed with Ph.D.s and "peer-reviewed" citations...

Cavafy is not one of the greatest poets of the 20th century because of his Homosexuality and (possible) homosexual themes in not a few of his poems, but rather because of his Ethno-Centrism and Profound Knowledge of Diachronic Hellenism, and the Way he Uses Greek (Hellenic) Words, and Understands Humans and Culture Generally. If you See Things Differently, then Very Likely you are a Moron. [Anglophone Person of (partial) Greek Descent, Lineage or Origin: You can Choose, whenever you want, to HELLENISE YOURSELF, learn Greek (Hellenika) and ENJOY and LEARN from 3,000 years of Written Culture - we have the Greatest, or at the very least, some of the greatest, Poets, Philosophers, Historians,... and additionally in the 20th Century, amongst the Greatest Recorded Voices and Musicians (in various genres of) Song, and many, many, many Great Cinematic Comedies, and some Superb Cinematic Dramas too. So DON'T Be a Barbarian All your Life! Become a Hellene (Greek), and be Proud! (And still love, appreciate and respect foreign cultures as well...)... and Remember, Southern Italians in Literature, Music, Film,... are more likely than not, at least in part, of the Flesh and Spirit, like Us, also!!!!...] [Who is Greek? Someone Black of African descent who attends Greek Orthodox Liturgy regularly and crosses himself with respect and reverence for the Divine, whilst learning the Greek language, history and culture to the best of his ability, or, Someone of Greek descent, who laughs at anything which distinguishes a Greek from other People and other Ethne (White, Yellow, Black, Mixed), and who sprays Graffiti, i.e. vandalises Churches? Whilst the Racial Element is very important both Culturally-Aesthetically and Macro-Historically, and for the Reinforcement of Individual and Collective Identity and its Continuity, it is NOT (necessarily) Absolute, and can become something less than Secondary, depending on the Situation. If I had an Only Choice of siding with People of my Race who have become Mohammedans and/or Turks and/or Americans and/or Germans et al., i.e. Barbarians, and who won't ever again "Become who they Are" (millions have gone down that Path over the Centuries), or, who are Black Africans or Lebanese or... in Origin, but with a largely Hellenic Spirit in Theory and in Practice... the Choice, as much as it might Sadden and Depress me (on behalf of

Myself and my (perception of my) Ancestors), is an Easy choice... of course, that is not to say that Borders should not be SEALED or at least tightly controlled as to Legal Immigration ONLY for the purposes of Assimilation, and a Re-Hellenisation of the Indigenous, Native, Relatively White Population should not be Attempted first and foremost...] [To be as accurate and precise in terms of scientific observation, for the purposes of this page, as possible: the United States of America Nation was constituted as - in addition to an anti-monarchical, anti-aristocratic, revolutionary oligarchic-liberal republic - a largely (up to 80% or almost 90%) relatively White Anglo- and then Celtic and Northern and then Southern European American Nation, with Negroes, Native Indians and others as historic minorities, on an Anglo-(Greco-)Roman-(Judeo-)Christian spiritual and ideological basis, with strong American Republican (to a significant extent Protestant(-related)) characteristics, and very quickly, macro-historically seen, became the world's leading (Mass Society and) Mass Democracy and Great or Super Power, and along with and through Imperialistic GeoPolitical and Cultural Power Projection itself became much more racially and culturally diverse, especially since the 1960s, and dragged all of the West, and not only the West, along its Path, to varying degrees, especially after the Cold War (with a particular Group, along with Protestants (broadly defined), exerting grossly disproportionate forms of power and influence within the mass-democratic and imperialistic American context)... what comes next, in terms of social formations, we know not, but Things are not looking good for relatively High Social Cohesion and Social Order given that the racial/ethnological-religious basis of Western mass democracies has been undermined so much, that only the "I shop, consume, therefore, I am" basis remains...]

The West (a musical play (Commedia) in seven Acts):

Intro:

Thucydides

Acts I to VII:

Athens/Rome/Jerusalem-Alexander-Constantinople/Moscow-Tours/Rome/
Charlemagne/Venice/Florence-El Cid/Reconquista/Columbus-
Luther/Westphalia/

Vienna/Napoleon/Paris/von Bismarck-London/Washington

Outro:

Kondylis

As far as I can tell, by far most of the Great thinkers and or artists in the West were relatively white (European-Caucasian) male Pagan or Christian Greek, Roman, French, English/Scottish, Italian, German, Russian, Spanish/Portuguese and/or assimilated Jews. It is probably no accident that since art and systematic, explanatory thought (theory) have been reduced to “say and do whatever you feel like” there has been a huge influx of “artists and thinkers” from many demographic groups not referred to above.

There is no Cure for Chronic Pathological Mental Incapacity (Objective Retardism)

When women are promoted as relatively passive, sexual, feminine, emotional, housewives,... i.e. in accordance with their mean inner nature... they are “objectivised”... when men are depicted as effeminate, homosexual, emasculated, placid,... i.e. not in accordance with their mean inner nature... they are... “emancipated”?

Notwithstanding the various ideological position(ing)s, Reality, which NEVER can escape NATURE fully (or even as much as one High on Thought Drugs thinks it can), given it’s Human Reality, gives its own Answers... Ideologues are always left disappointed in the long run...

To make it absolutely clear: the ideologies and life stances of Western mass democracy are just as valid or invalid, from a value-neutral i.e. non-normative, scientific point of view, as the ideologies and life stances of other social formations. [Also, **the Reality is very Clear**: a great majority of relatively white people in Western mass democracies have to a great extent ditched, rejected outright or are simply indifferent towards the (more relatively mono-racial, mono-religious, mono-modal collective-oriented or collective-

focussed) Values of their Forebears (e.g. Fatherland, Religion, (traditional patriarchal) Family,... relative Race Homogeneity,...) and fully accept Western mass democratic Values of e.g. "individual (hedonistic-Diversity) rights"... of having as many consensual sexual partners as you want in any kind of manner you may want (barring (extreme) violence and age of consent restrictions), being as Atheist as you want to be and disrespecting Christianity as much as you want, living consensually with and or marrying whomever you may want, engaging in miscegenation as much as you want, (again barring age of consent restrictions), and NEVER offending, at least in the Public Sphere, certain Groups, from people of African origin and Homosexuals to (perhaps to a lesser degree) Muslims, Jews, Transexuals,... It logically follows that any Groups wanting Change "in another Direction", and who don't enjoy any significant Power, will initially seek to engage heavily in MetaPolitics (e.g. from Gramsci to de Benoist to G. Johnson/R. Spencer et al.)... but the Reality is, if the "I shop, therefore I am" of Western Mass Democracies continues, minority MetaPolitics will NOT do anything of significance to Change the current overall Situation, AND... whilst the Demographics of Western Mass Democracies are altering relatively Rapidly...] [Transexuals ("Drag Queens") reading Stories to Primary School children teaches "tolerance" = teaches tolerance of Transexuals, but **Gross Intolerance** of Tradition, Patriarchy, Christian (Hebraic, Muslim,..) etc. values = the "mentally ill" seek to impose their "sick, disgusting" Values on my Values = the Transexuals (and their "sick" supporters) seek to increase their Power over Heterosexual Power ("normality") = a society of totally "fucked up nut-cases" which will eventually just be a "Refuse Dump and or Jungle"... or will be taken over by those who can impose Values which will "Clean up the Mess" and "Reinstate Health, Normality and Order"... on the other hand, there is absolutely no a priori "law of nature" which says a society cannot have couples or more of homosexual parents, transexuals being carers of children, etc., etc., etc.,... if such a society can manage to reproduce itself e.g. through (mass) artificial insemination and or (mass) immigration etc., in addition or even without traditional-patriarchal modes of family and child rearing. Whether someone accepts or even welcomes such a state of affairs or thinks that such a situation is utterly disgusting, sick, and "the end of civilisation" is, like everything else human, ultimately a question of (forms of) Power (incl. in relation to action within the Political), Identity, Culture, Values, Taste,... and Man's relationship with Nature...]

We know that Normativists and Ethicists tend to suffer from an Acute form of Cretinism (Retardism) because their Ought always blinds them

from the Is, as the Is actually is and not as it is Fantasised... that is why the Retards (Cretins, Imbeciles) think that their Interpretation of Racism, Sexism, -Phobia, etc. is the only Understanding of Racism, Sexism, -Phobia etc., and CANNOT SEE that their Anti-Racism, Anti-Sexism, Anti-...-Phobia, etc., BY DEFINITION, contains their own Racism, Sexism, -Phobia, etc.. You want e.g. Blacks and Women and Homosexuals and Mohammedans and Jews et al. to have more Power, Then You Will, PER DEFINITIONEM, take Power away, if you are successful in Practice, not just in your intellectual Stupidity, from a Group of People who hold and exercise such Power, e.g. the relatively White Male, or relatively White People overall, from Heterosexuals, from Christians et al.; (anti-White racism, anti-Male sexism (Misandry), Heterophobia (Homophilia/mania), Christophobia (Islamophilia/mania, Pro-Semitism, Pro-Zionism, SemitoPhilia/Mania, HATRED (fear, disgust, etc., etc., etc., in respect) of those who LOVE their (relatively White) (Christian) inherited Culture and or Race, etc.) (the question of Quantity and Degree is Absolutely Irrelevant to the Qualitative-Differentia Specifica Analysis we are engaged in HERE, RETARD!). Now, if one's Goal is e.g. (some inevitably particularistic, vague, warm and fuzzy notion of) Equality and or Humanity (Hebraic or Hellenic-Roman Glory, etc., etc., etc.), which by the Way CANNOT possibly EVER EXIST as notions encompassing the Totality of Human (social) Life and Human Affairs except in relation to NON-HUMAN ANIMALS (simply because Man is always Nature as well as Culture), that Telos and Justification (and all associated VALUES) make one's own Power-Claims APPEAR to be "Good" and "for the Benefit of Society", as opposed to "Evil" and "to the Detriment of Society and or the Human Race", when in fact what is REALLY HAPPENING is that the Bearers of Power, the Members of the Elite, are or are beginning to Change, and or are Desired to be Changed (all of this applies JUST AS MUCH e.g. to WHITE-IDENTITARIAN or WHITE-NATIONALIST Normativists and Ethicists WHO OVERESTIMATE Racial (biological) Factors, and downplay social-cultural factors, apart from MISUNDERSTANDING where Objective Reality is Heading, and how that Reality may or may not Change in the Future...). Any Calls AGAINST "racism", "sexism", "homophobia", "Islamophobia", "anti-Semitism", or for "WHITE HOMELANDS", as the case may be, in the Western context, are Simply Calls FOR increasing anti-White racism and Black, Homosexual, Mohammedan or Jewish et al. Power by decreasing (relatively) White power; increasing anti-Male sexism and Female power by decreasing Male power; increasing Islamic or Jewish (Semitic and or Zionist) power by

decreasing Christian and or Secular or Pagan power; or, increasing White power by decreasing Black, Mohammedan, Jewish, etc. power, as the case may be, etc., etc., etc.. Whether such Increases or Decreases are "Good" or "Bad (Evil)", and also Culturally-Aesthetically Pleasing or Disgusting, is PURELY a Question of VALUES connected with Power(-Claims) and Ideological (non-scientific) thought (e.g. whether one Values certain Individual (conceptions of) Rights above certain Collective (conceptions of) Rights, etc., etc., etc.) (The fact that Reality contains an overlapping of Groups, e.g. Women in favour of the Patriarchal (Christian) Family, Homosexuals as pro-Heterosexuality in the Public Domain, Blacks as pro-White European Culture, Jews as (pro-)(Christian) White, Muslims as pro-Christian or pro-"liberal democracy", (European) Whites in favour of Africanism, Mohammedanism and Zionism, etc., etc., etc., does not alter the fundamental points being made here about Group(s) vs. anti-Group(s), and Concept(s) vs. anti-Concept(s) Dynamics,... Identity/Identities vs. anti-Identity/Identities... The question of Social Cohesion and Social Order and Social Disciplining is, for the purposes of this discussion, another Kettle of Fish...).

The absolutely CONSISTENT OBSERVER OF HUMAN AFFAIRS (SOCIAL-SCIENTIST), i.e. Panajotis Kondylis, NOT ME (for I am partly Retarded like nearly all people), is VALUE-NIHILIST, i.e. He Describes and Explains HUMAN AFFAIRS ONLY in regard to (all relevant, non-exclusionary) empirical evidence and absolute logical consistency and PROPOSES NO COURSE OF ACTION, NO NORMS, NO VALUES, NO IDEOLOGY, NO TELOS, NO UTOPIA, NO FANTASY,... [RETARD! Nihilism DOES NOT mean Destruction (i.e. GO AND DESTROY!), it means DO NOTHING WITH NORMATIVE INTENT]... (see Kondylis's CORE BOOKS on the Home Page of this Site)... [To my DEAR, DEAR FRIEND (FREUND) Karl Marx: Before we can either Interpret or Change the World, let's UNDERSTAND, DESCRIBE and EXPLAIN it first, SCIENTIFICALLY, i.e. NON-NORMATIVELY, to the Extent that we CAN, in accordance with HISTORICAL Empirical Reality, and Logical Consistency, AND, if we do THAT, we'll UNDERSTAND that PEOPLE will engage in The Political and in Politics (including IDEOLOGIES), that a whole host of other phenomena will change such as Technology, the Economy, Modes of Living and Belief, Man's relationship with Nature, etc. (which YOU YOURSELF understood and indicated in all YOUR WORLD-HISTORICAL GREATNESS as one of the GREATEST thinkers of ALL TIME), AND, the (Human) WORLD WILL CHANGE, in any event... one way or another... apart from certain Anthropological and Social-Ontological CONSTANTS, expounded by

Panajotis Kondylis, in part BASED on (aspects of) the Findings of Other Greats, from Thucydides and Machiavelli (Hobbes, Clausewitz) to Marx and Weber (Durkheim, Simmel, Mannheim, Aron, Conze, Koselleck)... and many, many others listed elsewhere within this WebSite...]

[As My Group's Power Decreases (regardless of how relatively homogeneous or relatively heterogeneous my Group is and at what Pace it is Changing and to what Extent I still Consider it my Group...), and as My Group becomes More Welcoming and Friendlier towards the Other, the Other's Power Increases, and *in effect*, i.e. In All Actuality, if not consciously, becomes more Inimical towards my Group, since this Other Group is Increasingly Taking Over or Conquering or Occupying My Group's Territory. It is Possible, though not Certain, that the relatively White European (sub-)Races and Ethne and Peoples have Consciously, and also through the Operation of the Heterogony of Ends, Decided to go so Close to Extreme Friendship towards the relatively Other, that the relatively Familiar is in the Process of Mass Self-Sacrifice through Mass Miscegenation, Mass Immigration, Low Birth Rates, etc., etc., etc.. That is Quite Understandable Human Behaviour under Certain Circumstances (e.g. of (massified-atomised, hedonistic-consumeristic, ideologically (and or in practice, i.e. including External Action) (much) more horizontally spatio-temporal, mobile and "equal") Western Mass Democracy (than more "vertically" historical, more static and (much) more hierarchical Liberalism)), and it Could Lead to AutoGenocide over the long run. The Other Approach, e.g. (relatively) Extreme Enmity towards the relatively Other as exemplified by today's Israel and Japan and Korea and Poland and (comparatively speaking) China and Angola (notwithstanding its many Ethnic Groups), etc., etc., etc., is also Quite Understandable Human Behaviour. All such Human Action or Behaviour is Describable and Explainable. A Fortress Tribal Homeland Approach Can Work, But it Depends on the Circumstances, the Correlation of Forces, etc.. Those Circumstances, Correlation(s) of Forces, etc., Just Because they are Here Today, Will Not Necessarily Be Here Tomorrow, or the Day After Tomorrow... If Nothing Lasts Forever, We might be Leaving the Scene First, But You may not Necessarily be Leaving the Scene much longer after us...]

LESSON:

"Bodin speaks of "friendship" both with regard to external politics (i.e. foreign affairs) (a weak republic is «delaissée des amis, assiégée des ennemis [= abandoned by friends, besieged by enemies]»; on the other hand, a strong republic is «reverée des amis, redoutée des ennemis [= revered (respected) by friends, dreaded by enemies]), as well as with regard to internal (i.e. domestic)

politics: «la vraie marque d'amitié [= the true mark of friendship]» is for him «le droit gouvernement selon les loix de nature [= the right government in accordance with the laws of nature]» (République, I, 1 = p. 4). C.f. Michelet's dictum: «La patrie, c'est bien la grande amitié qui contient toutes les autres [= The fatherland is indeed the great friendship which contains all the other friendships]» (*Das Politische und der Mensch*, Anm. 160, S. 286 = footnote 160, p. 554, *The Political and Man*).

LESSON:

The lesson is that what Bodin (and Michelet) wrote applies fully even today, notwithstanding that the ("spirit" of the) content of "the laws of nature" and "the fatherland", which finds me personally, in some respects at least, more or less in agreement with Bodin (and Michelet's) understandings, has changed and been infused by Western mass-democratic theory and practice (women en masse in the public sphere and not necessarily on a mass scale tied to children and home duties; no necessary racial and religious domination in a particular country as historical-cultural Continuity; publicly and legally sanctioned deviance and/or (mental) "illness" on a mass scale; gross over-representation of people from a particular Group in positions of Power in certain countries, etc.), which personally I might find REPUGNANT and HIGHLY OFFENSIVE, let alone absolutely INEQUITABLE, but which, from the point of view of scientific observation, is just as valid as any other content.

Ideological thought = necessary, inescapable (over)simplifications (and definite lack of historical understanding). Scientific thought = ability to fit complex, innumerable phenomena into relatively simple structures, schemas, and the ability to know what is not (certainly) known (based on a rich, multi-layered historical understanding). The natural sciences (can also) deal with laws (not just with causalities and regularities), and therefore have their own peculiarities.

Today's more sophisticated far right-wingers get quite a bit (sort of) right, but also a lot wrong. Yesterday's far left-wingers used to get a lot right, and a lot wrong, but today's version is literally swimming in mental excrement. [The "Left", when the term still meant something both concrete and distinct, was

about Expropriating the Capitalists (and or Breaking Up their Monopolies, Cartels, Trusts,...), Nationalising the Banks,... whilst respecting the existence of nations and races, and thus supported Wars of National Liberation etc.,... from the advent of the New Left and the cultural revolution of the 1960s and 1970s, and of course after the Cold War, the "Left" has become, in terms of substance, increasingly indistinguishable from its counterpart "Right" Western mass-democratic Regime Party, Protecting the Interests of the Capitalists and the Bankers, who "just happen" to GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY include members of a particular Tribe, whilst doing everything to Attack what was once deemed as "Normalcy", including doing everything to Promote potential White (Auto-)Genocide and Extreme Anti-White Racism. In that sense, Today's Left, along with its "right-wing" Western mass-democratic counterpart, is a Kind of NAZI or Hitlerite Party of Extreme Hate for traditional relatively White nations, and a Tool for the further increase in GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE Tribal forms of Wealth and Power... Both Regime "Left" and "Right" Parties also Promote the Further Freakification or Circusisation of Society into a Melting Pot of Sickos, Freaks, Circus Zombies, the Seriously Mentally Ill and Mentally Retarded,... and the General Apeification-Junglefication-Atomisation-Tribalisation of Everyone and Everything... all of this is NOT going to end well for ANYONE... (the so-called "extreme, new or alt-Right", apart from almost certainly coming nowhere near Power, would only, if it did gain in Influence and or Come to Power, Institute Violence, Mass Violence, and Increase the Chaos and Anomie... the only Hope for Civilisation increasingly seems to be in China, Japan, etc. and perhaps Russia if she can Suffer and Survive vis-à-vis both the West and the East...)... Of course, I could be totally WRONG... Appearances or Visions can be totally Misleading...]

Class War may well have been, at times, an important part of History. But more Telling, generally speaking, have been various State and or Imperial Wars, Civil (Clan-Tribal, Political, Religious, Ideological, Hot and Cold,...) Wars, and perhaps increasingly in the 21st century, Ape War...

Personally, I would treat any human being, regardless of sex or race, with politeness and kindness if they were polite and kind to me. Generally, but by no means always, however, I seek the company of people of my race AND culture,

and of men and women who know their place in accordance with Common Sense and Tradition. (From what I can gather, Kondylis was far more open to Strangers than I am, but then again our life experiences, although similar on some points, differ in other respects)... it is one thing to go to the Stranger with good or positive intent, and another to have the Stranger imposed upon you because your parents were not able or did not want to live in the country of their (and your) Ancestors, and realising your inherited Identity consists of a cultural and civilisational background and history which for you, after having to Fight, Struggle, Wage (Guerrilla) War to maintain and develop It, subjectively and aesthetically seen, is far SUPERIOR... on the other hand, the appreciation of one's own cultural (and racial, ethnological) inheritance is definitely improved (unless one chooses e.g. to spit on one's ancestors and to commit cultural autogenocide) by an appreciation of others' cultural (and racial, ethnological) inheritances... much can be learned and enjoyed from the Other... the Other is often definitely worth exploring, can be absorbed, assimilated, refashioned, synthesised,... even loved... and usually must be understood to be properly confronted, dealt with, destroyed,... kept at a distance... if the Other threatens... in reality or not...

A society of relatively loose morals will eventually become a society of relatively strict morals, which in turn does not have a claim on all of history, even though most of history knows of relative(ly more) poverty, austerity, cruelty, physicality, violence,...

Man, Woman or "Trans"... more intelligent or less intelligent... physically stronger or physically weaker... technologically advanced or technologically primitive... more or less literate... economically developed or economically un(der)developed... relatively purely bred or relatively miscegenated and out-bred... "beautiful, normal, ugly, revolting or indifferent"... the social relation, its spectrum and mechanism, the political, and Man as nature and culture, change not... are constant...

Reinhart Koselleck, Speech "Panajotis Kondylis", 20 November 2000, Goethe-Institut, Athens: "... Who knows what critical remarks or what sarcastic observations Kondylis would dedicate to this sketch of mine, if he were in the position to do it..." (translated from German into Greek by Kostas Koutsourelis in: Κονδύλης Παναγιώτης, Μελαγχολία και Πολεμική. Δοκίμια και Μελετήματα, Θεμέλιο, Αθήνα, 2002, p. 14).

[Kondylis was aware of Wilson, E.: *On Human Nature*, Cambridge, Mass., - London 1978, and thus the discipline of "sociobiology" - it is listed in the

bibliography of *The Political and Man* (*Das Politische und der Mensch*); but chose not to refer to it at all within the main text of his magnum opus...]

If I were intelligent, I wouldn't be a mere translator of sorts (i.e. a Hack in a language I do not even have an affection for, even though I respect it (it's Dr. Johnson's language, and it should really have only ever been HIS BUSINESS... MY BUSINESS is from Homer to Elytis, from Thucydides to Kondylis...)). I repeat: if I were intelligent, I would be writing the second and third volumes of Kondylis's Social Ontology, based on his notes, up to His Standard, in German. His Father and Grandfather, my Grandparents and Great Grandparents WERE MUCH MORE IMPORTANT.

If human society in and on nature has races and sexes and inequalities, and every concept has a counter-concept (counter- or other-concepts), every identity has a counter-identity (counter- or other-identities), i.e. human reality and thought proceed through categories and hierarchies, then there will always be racism and sexism and inequality (hierarchy) even if things are relatively equalised (sociologically democratised) or a particular race or particular "gender" or particular (social) class ceases to exist...

White (Christian) Friend, after Conquering All Friends and All Foes, Now Tired and Weak(ening), and perhaps goaded by Funny Victim Friend, becomes Extreme Friend of non-White Friend, and HENCE White Friend Sacrifices Himself so that non-White Friend (and perhaps Funny Victim Friend) might Live. Those who Live, unfortunately, Make No Lasting Peace, and The Wisest of Them Know that White Friend was not that Bad or Evil, After All. But for White Friend, TOO LATE (yet Funny Victim Friend Will Have his TURN, TOO!) [She who Talks of a "Cancer of Human History" is a Pimple in Dung, apart from Being a CRETIN... If someone CANNOT understand that a Gun is usually or potentially much more Lethal than a Stone, on what basis does He, She or IT comment upon Human History? On the Basis of "I am Retard"?]

Whether You Like IT or NOT, animal and human ritual sacrifice, slavery, serfdom, servitude, torture, lynching, mass killing, mass RAPE, mass Criminal Violence, Cannibalism, Colonialism, Imperialism, GenoCide, EthnoCide, Ethnic Cleansing, "oppression", "(super-) exploitation", "Racism", "Sexism", "Christophobia", "Homophobia", "Islamophobia", "Anti-Semitism", "HeterosexualPhobia", "PaganoPhobia", "Islamistic Supremacism and Super Chauvanism", "Pro-Zionism Ultra-Racism", etc., etc., etc., in ALL their very MANY FORMS and VARIATIONS, have ALL seemed NORMAL to very many HUMANS, and there is NO GUARANTEE that they WON'T or CAN'T seem NORMAL to very many HUMANS AGAIN, if they are not already in practice...

If I come across Comprehensive Sets of Facts to the contrary, then I'll be more than happy to admit my error in linking the following article, which seems VERY SENSIBLE, VERY LEVEL-HEADED, and VERY FAIR (even though I have a strong suspicion it could be improved by not downplaying the, case-by-case, maltreatment of many black slaves, etc.), by an American Professor who is unemployable in America because he speaks, as far as I can tell, more often than not, the truth, even if one agrees or disagrees with his proposed normative political programmes and or he does not reveal all the relevant facts: <https://www.amren.com/commentary/2018/02/myths-slavery-lynching-civil-war/?temp-new-window-replacement=true> ... ["Anti-Semitism" might be very unpleasant to "Pro-Semites" or "Pro-Zionists" (if someone is indifferent towards "the Question", then they are neither "anti-" or "pro", rather, they are sitting on a Fence), and the attendant conspiracy theories might be absolutely ludicrous, but no-one can deny that Very Rich people, and people with a (very) strong presence in the Mass Media (including Mass Entertainment), and Powerful Lobby (Interest) Groups, of whatever Race, Colour or Creed, who "just happen" to "donate" tonnes and shitloads of money to political parties etc., tend to "have the Ear" of those who Govern, at least as individuals compared to "ordinary individuals" or "the common man", albeit in some kind of relationship with the acquiescence or indifference of the (majority or significant minority "opinion" of the) masses, even in and under "democratic" regimes... and when members of a certain Tribe (Group, Collective, Nation, Religion, Ethnos, Race, etc.), albeit not or never united as one, has a much greater presence in certain "(very) high" sectors of society than they do in general society, as well as eye-poppingly prominent, even at times dominant, participation in various campaigns for "Equality" and against "Privilege", some are going to notice... they might be wrong about a lot of things, but I would never consider e.g. Aleksandr Isayevich Solzhenitsyn, and there are many, many others (we could list dozens of names of great thinkers, writers, etc.), to be a Cretin, or someone incapable of making certain observations others would rather be kept hushed up... shhhhhh...][Given that Human Culture is essentially, inter alia, a symbolic-societal-personal restraining of (animal) impulses (drives, urges, inclinations,...), including the controlling of one's bodily organs, parts, orifices and holes, and consequently produces values, norms, rules, customs, laws, institutions, etc., both with regard to violence and sex, as well as with regard to other phenomena,... in order to ensure social disciplining along with the concomitant social cohesion and social order, it follows that a society which normalises or even promotes Homosexuality or other historically Deviant and or "Degenerate" forms of sexual intercourse, including heterosexual promiscuity, is (potentially at least) going to add that pattern of Behaviour to the problem of (the nature and quality of) its own Reproduction (including as regards the education of children), which of course may arise from multiple causes, starting, in our Age broadly seen, with Massification, Atomisation, Feminism, Consumerism, etc., and e.g. such a society might seek the mass migration of people from outside of its boundaries to reinforce its Reproduction. Objectively looked at, THERE IS NO A PRIORI LAW which says that such a method of social development, unfolding or

"evolution" cannot produce reasonably good results as to social cohesion and social order. On the other hand, without mass relatively atomised hedonistic-consumerism, the mass promotion of Sexual Abnormality (to the detriment of Sexual Normality) is unthinkable, except perhaps in some of the Aristocracies and Elites of yesteryear. If most men and women (obviously not all) abided, at least in public, by the laws against adultery, i.e. they disciplined themselves in line with the essence of all human culture, that is to say, of some degree of self and social disciplining, then most (obviously not all) men and women did the same regarding homosexual and other minority-deviant"-degenerate" behaviour (at least in public). Most people in the world today still live in accordance with Sexual Normality without publicly letting Abnormality go unpunished or unchastised, let alone promoting it. The same can happen again in current Western Mass Democracies. The question is, by then, will they be "Western"? [How many tens(, and tens, and tens,...) of millions of Buddhists, Hindus, Christians, Animists, et al. have been forcibly converted or "indirectly pushed" into converting into Islam (Mohammedanism) throughout the centuries, was that again? What did you say?] [I can't really say with certainty than Nietzsche was more often wrong rather than right in relation to his comments regarding Women...] [If crime, extreme friendship (self-sacrifice) (in times of peace), times of war,... are normal, albeit quantitatively minority, social phenomena (given that they are also necessary for the definition of policing, extreme enmity (killing), times of peace,...), then homosexuality, in view of the fact that the "normal" and the "ethical" or "sane" or "healthy" are value judgements and matters of individual and or collective choice, strictly speaking is not "abnormal" or "unethical" or "insane" or "unhealthy", but only so from the point of view of a particular inevitably value-laden understanding of how to best achieve social disciplining, impulse control, a public behavioural aesthetic, the education of children, etc., etc., etc.,...] [The observation of human affairs, i.e. value-free, non-normative description and explanation (or science), in order to reach its highest possible level and point, requires an, as far as possible, ethically-normatively neutral language, i.e. not loaded with connotations of some kind of normative programme. To that end, descriptors such as "degenerate", "mentally ill", "deviant" are often totally inappropriate, and to be avoided at all costs (unless specifically stated e.g. that "deviant" here means "not common or majority behaviour" and nothing further, etc.), as is the case with expletives, profanities, swearing, personal attacks, etc.. I have made some use of inappropriate language on this page because a) I'm not Kondylis, and b) I think it's funny.]

Ideology can be pleasant. Reality often isn't...

It's a bit uncomfortable hearing the Truth, isn't it? Particularly if a lot is at Stake...

It was the fate of Max Weber, probably, pound for pound, one of the five greatest thinkers in the history of (non-natural-scientific) (Western) thought, that he would come into vogue as a weapon against Karl Marx (another candidate for a "top five" position), whom Weber respected and admired, in part on a "value-free" basis, only to be conveniently discarded when the bald-headed degenerate (Egghead) was crowned King (Queen)! in full Value-Laden Regalia... [to be fair, I've read thinkers far worse than the bald-headed

degenerate egghead; comparatively speaking he wasn't that bad... and of course what is "degeneracy" and what isn't, is a clear value position... but I wrote it, because it makes me laugh... and I like laughing... particularly about another bald-headed type (I think) I know...]. [All Courses in the Humanities and the Social Sciences, could not be better served than beginning with the study of Weber's two "as a Vocation" articles, one of which, incidentally, refers to the Truly (and not only artistically) Great Tolstoy, and the other to the, not so great, but nonetheless interesting figure and character, Trotsky.... the fact that virtually NO Courses make use of Weber shows how far Universities have veered from Science, when some Professors for a number of Decades at least Strove in Science's Direction, before the Advent of Professorship as, in the main, the Vocation of the Retarded Ideologue, and oftentimes, the Intellectual as Ideological (Politically Power-Hungry) Retard...] [Weber "got to" the U.S.A. and the English-reading World, inter alia, via Talcott Parsons et al.. Today, nearly all Professors in the Social "Sciences" wouldn't even be able to **Shine the Shoes** of someone like Parsons, so what Chance for P.K.'s thought and work? Answer: ZILCH!!!]

Undoubtedly many Men have harassed many Women, sexually and otherwise. Undoubtedly, many Women have USED Sex for personal and or other Gain, Reward, Profit vis-à-vis Men. Undoubtedly, many Men have exercised, wielded Power over other Men (and children and Women). Undoubtedly, many Women have exercised, wielded Power over other Women (and children and Men), including Behind the Scenes. Power comes in many different Shapes and Sizes (Forms, Crystal(lisation)s),... Distributions.... A Retard, i.e. Moron, Cretin, Imbecile, prospective Monopoliser of Interpretation, Ideologue on Heat,... Believes, like other People used to Believe in God, that "micro-aggressions" and "oppression" are characteristic only of one type of human. The problem is that once they have put that "type of human" "in his place", Power, "micro-aggressions" and "oppression" will continue to Exist just as they have Always Existed and will Always Exist, NO DOUBT.

United Nations world population forecasts c. 2100 A.D. indicate that much of the world once known as the West could be racially, kind of, as it were, returning to its pre-written history, or rather pre-mythological, roots, i.e. "negrification and browning" through Africanisation and Arabisation (e.g. 500 million relatively old "whites" versus 5 billion relatively young "blacks and Arabs"), with non-Middle Eastern Asian populations getting relatively old too, but still comprising about 40% of the world's roughly 11 billion. In other

words, (pagan-)Christian (Greco-Roman-Italo-Hispano-Hiberno-Celtic-Franco-Teutonic-Saxon-etc.) Europe lost the Will to Live and handed its Lands over to the incoming African, Arab and Mohammedan hordes...

A look at demographic projections for the next century or so, show, and in the light of a crude division of the Human Race into three major (sub-)Races, (Black, Yellow, White), that Whites, who en masse are pathologically concerned about not being “Racist” (but it’s OK to be fully and extremely AutoRacist!!!), have grosso modo had a **Collective Lobotomy**. Blacks, who have been “mistreated” by Whites (as if millions and millions and millions of Whites have not been mistreated by other Whites, by Mohammedans, and less often, even by Yellows,... and Blacks... and as if millions and millions and millions of Blacks have not been mistreated by other Blacks, and Mohammedans, et al.,... or as if Blacks can't potentially enslave and or slaughter Whites, which in part, albeit on a relatively small scale, has already begun with disproportionately high Black on White Crime and Murder rates e.g. both in South Africa and the U.S.A., in fact even of late (c. 2017) in Australia too (cf. the Mohammedan (Gang) Rape Epidemic in the U.K. (c. 1990?-2010?))), are set to Survive for Centuries and Centuries and Centuries to come (barring total global Wipe Out), whilst Whites could very well not be in existence by the year 2200... Peoples who have taken History off the Curriculum and Spit, Urinate and Defecate on their Ancestors, **have no collective future**, particularly with unsustainably low birth rates... That is the Path taken with the Industrial (and French) Revolution, European Imperialism, (Hedonistic-Massified-Atomistic-)Consumerist Americanism and the Overcoming of the Shortage of Goods, Feminism and other Mental Disorders (from the point of view of Collective Survival and not from the standpoint of Individual (human) “Rights”),... Humans will Continue, but what the Lobotomised Retards don’t Realise is that **Humans will continue being Humans – including Wars, Cruelty, Violence, Subjugation, Exploitation, Inequality**,... The Tribe should also note that Africa is literally Next Door, and if The Tribe is living in a Prosperous State then One Day the Hordes – African and or Mohammedan (Arab or Persian) – will Make their Move... And what then will the Tribe do? Nuclear Bomb its own Borders? In any event, the Tribe has already started Reaping the Benefits of Multi-Racial, Multi-Cultural Enrichment in Western Countries... The News is, probably approximately Monthly or even Weekly, of Attacks on Them by the growing in numbers Other (potentially Super-)Tribe... (even though we know that Muslims are not united as One and that e.g. Saudi Arabia and Israel, for decades, have been proceeding hand in hand, because the common Foe is Iran, etc., etc., etc.,)... You Reap what You Sow... **RETARDS!!!** [What people can’t accept is that thinkers like Revilo P. Oliver, who knew History, the Classics, Human Nature *very well – incomparably better than most of today’s “Classics scholars”*, were **CERTAINLY COMPLETELY WRONG** about a whole

host of matters, yet their Instincts and Intellect led them to making some very impressive Observations too, Decades before (very few unfortunately) Others Started to Slowly Awaken – Too Late! – from their intellectual Stupor and self-induced Insanity... When **Emperor Heraclius** (October 5, 610 – February 11, 641), probably of Armenian (and (mixed) Parthian?) descent, on the real First Crusade, i.e. Offensive Defence against the Other as Invader and Conqueror, returned Triumphant to Constantinople through the Golden Gate on 14th September 628 A.D., having kept the Persians, (and previously the Avars (626), as well as the more threatening Arab Mohammedans) at bay with regard to the Near East, He, gave Hellenism Life for Centuries to Come (despite losing the Middle East (and Northern Africa) c. 636 (Syria, Palestine (incl. today's Jordan, Lebanon, Israel), Egypt, and Byzantine Mesopotamia) to the Arab Muslims), and, sheltered nascent Western European Christian (Catholic) Civilisation from Other(-Barbaric) Attacks and Subjugation, because He had a Collective Identity, with strong historical-mythological Roots, a Vision for his People(s), and Knew what to Do, and He Did It... [In 613, the Persian army took Damascus with the help of the Jews, seized Jerusalem in 614, damaging the Church of the Holy Sepulchre and capturing the True Cross, and afterwards capturing Egypt in 617 or 618... from the point of view of the Persians and the Jews, all that is fully understandable... as a historian (social scientist), Facts are Facts, including times when Hellenism, Judaism, Persianism, Mohammedanism,... co-operated and or influenced one another “positively, or otherwise”... that is the Way of Humans... Reality...]

Conquering Others = Strong Will to Live...

With Evolution Comes Devolution. Or Further Evolution...

If the U.S.A., for instance, decides to Attack and Wage War on Country "I" (largely or in part for the sake of Country "J", which the U.S.A.'s Hegemons perceive as being an "indispensable or Eternal Ally" of the U.S.A., then countries "R" and "C", if they felt it was Time, and if it actually were Time, could team up to e.g. invade, take and conquer country "T", because the U.S.A., if "bogged down" in Country "I", won't be able to cover Country "T" as well. That's how Empires GET SHAKEN TO THE CORE, WOBBLE, STUMBLE,... and Eventually... FALL... or... at the very least, Decrease in Size, Scope, Reach,... Considerably... And if it doesn't happen in x instance, it'll probably eventually happen in y or z instance or happenstance...

[If a Professor or other Person with a Brain said to me, "I can see what Kondylis is trying to Get At; I won't Say that I Agree, BUT I can Tell you for Sure, that I CANNOT POSSIBLY EVER USE Him or His Thoughts", then I'd KNOW FOR SURE that we have Gotten Through...]

It's not an Accident that Hollywood or Greece itself has, comparatively speaking, hardly ever or never, produced anything of significance regarding the more than One Thousand Years of the Eastern Roman Empire (Second Rome;

(Byzantine-Eastern Roman) Romania (not the modern country of that name); Byzantium), the Major Carrier, Bearer and Vessel of ancient Greek Culture and Texts etc. into the New Times (Modern Era). White Protestant (and Catholic) and Secular Dominance, along with a particular other ethnic and religious Group (Tribe), whose Religion is an important Part of Hellenic-Roman-Greek culture over the last two millennia (e.g. Synthesis: from (the Descent to) Hades, polytheistic Idolatory, poiese (poetry, Homer (Individual(Person(a)(ge))-Group/Tribe), Psalms), etc., to Christ (Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Judah,... David, Solomon,...), to Icons and Pascha (Passover; Exodus),...), as well as Subservient Modern Greeks, have no interest in a World where They had no Significant Place or Status. Nor is there any widely disseminated knowledge that Romania was a lot more than a Tyrannical Theocracy, and in fact contained within it genuine vestiges of democracy in many communitarian forms of societal organisation and governance, as well as a kind of Separation of Church and State unheard of Way Back Then in the (relative) West. This is not to criticise either White Protestants, Catholics, a certain Tribe, Modern Greeks,... All have acted rationally in accordance with their World Views, World Theories, Power Claims, Identities,... regarding History and the Present. One should not expect any better from Them. But someone engaged in Historical Science has a Duty to Go Further...

Industrialisation plus (social Democratisation, the Death of God (as Hierarchy), secular Egalitarian Spirituality and “Colour Blindness”, and) Consumerism through Massification and Atomisation (Urbanisation, Secularisation and the undoing of rural-based Tradition) entails (extensive and or militant) Feminism, bringing eventually (the far less causally significant compared to Feminism) (legal and public sphere) Homosexualism, and the very causally significant (public and private) Otherism and SelfasrelativelyStrongContinuity-Denialism, leading to certain Racial Displacement or AutoGenocide through low-birth rates, low or no traditional-racial-ethnic-patriarchal-familial collective consciousness, massive population shifts and... the Heterogony of Ends. Of course, such an approximately two- or three-hundred year old course in History from e.g. 1800 (when Christian Whites of European origin were about 25% of the world population [in the Hellenic “Golden Age” c. 5th century B.C., on the way to becoming a regional-“world” Power with or under or through Rome, Hellenes were roughly 2-3% of the world population or 5-10% (?) of Europe’s population – and at least double counting the Italic peoples...] or 1900), to 2100 A.D. (when European origin Whites will be about 4-5% (2%-10%) of the world population [the Hellenic population, if any, will then be about 0.018-0.036% (or even up to 0.072% = best case scenario) of the world population]), is only a “problem” if one has certain values, including Ancestor-Worship and Love of History, with which one

*ties one's Identity... That Identity, those Identities, though, is and are departing the World's Stage and the other Identities will fight it out in a Struggle which does not bode well even for Them (world overpopulation, the deteriorating state of the planet's environment, possible break down in (nation-)state relations and balance of power, along with the widespread existence and dissemination of nuclear, and other biological and chemical, weapons of mass destruction, etc.)... [Possibility of Error here: **High**; yet (relatively recent) past and current trends indicate that we are not being totally outlandish... however: the "good, or probably "best", case scenario" of a still relatively stable World Order with a more "colourful" West, remains on the Table...]*

What the "Alt-Right" (as White Nationalism, White(-European) Identitarianism) is essentially saying is: "if today's Israel, with Sealed Borders (not wanting to be e.g. "culturally enriched" by mass African immigration or "Infiltrators"), could be founded as an ethnocentric nation-state based on a small minority of the total population in the relevant region c. 1940, and if there can be relatively racially based ethno-states or relatively racially and or religiously relatively non-Other states today like Japan or Korea or Poland (to a greater extent) and China, Vietnam, Burma, Zimbabwe, Angola, Cameroon, Nigeria, Mexico, Brazil, Iran or Saudi Arabia, etc. (to a lesser, but still significant extent), then why can't we have what we had up to the 1960s or even 1990s (now that we are still e.g. 60+% of the total population)?" In other words, what is operating psychologically, apart from (possibly) fear, is jealousy, and certain views of how social cohesion could be best attained, as well as certain aesthetic preferences. The task though of achieving such a Vision in today's West would necessarily entail the most horrible, terrible, terrifying of Nightmares. So the question then becomes: "what is to be done, if anything? Or: will matters take care of themselves...?" [I have heard a Jewish American pro-Trump patriot, who claims Jewish ancestry in America going back to before the signing of the Declaration of Independence, call an "Alt-Righter" a "piece of shit" and in effect a Utopian Dreamer because the vast majority of American Whites do not agree with a "White ethno-state" (nor care about whether there is a GROSS over-representation of Jewish ownership in the Media, Courts, Banking and Finance, Academia, etc., etc., etc.), and such a State cannot realistically be achieved, and any attempt to do so would involve unmentionable violence (re: deportation, resistance, etc., etc., etc.), - and he is ABSOLUTELY CORRECT. That's the way things stand (though he is wrong to think that saying politics is only a "Left-Wing"- "Right-Wing" divide can blind all people from noticing particular Group Crystallisations of (forms of) Power, even if such "noticing" never becomes the basis for an effective political programme). What is (perhaps at least notionally, if not in practice) Realistic is tight(er) Immigration Control and more "Law and Order" and or more

"Traditional Values" and an its "OK to be White" attitude in the Mass Media and in Academia, "full" freedom of speech and freedom of association, a "Three (Four or Five) Times the percentage of the overall Citizenry Cap on any Race, Ethnicity, Religion" with regard to ownership and or control of Major Corporations, Banks, Mass Media and Mass Entertainment, etc. and the Holding of Elite (Upper Level) Governmental (Policy) and Judicial Positions, University Professorships and Enrollments (which is something I've never heard ANY politician, mainstream or "nutter", ever propose, and which would cause all sorts of problems of Interpretation and Enforcement - but is doable if there's a WILL and a WAY... (and its concomitant would be e.g. a 70% or 80% relatively white racial baseline for Australia, the U.K., the U.S.A., Canada, and a 90% or 95% relatively white native/indigenous baseline for Greece, Italy, Spain, etc., or 80% for France, taking into consideration the historically dominant religion(s) as well, which governments could work towards through their immigration, strict border control and indigenous reproduction or "breeding" programmes...), etc., etc., etc. - at best, if that's what "enough people" want... Of course, politics doesn't "work" forever and ever and ever "smoothly", and the more One Side pushes, the more Other Sides (perhaps) will (get to) push back... and if the "I shop, consume, therefore, I am" Basis of society is Undermined or Destroyed, or if GeoPolitical Earthquakes Alter the World Balance of Power, or if... things could get "very interesting"... but otherwise, things will continue roughly as they are... (he also pointed out that Israel has a "30%" Arab population... so it's not as much of an "ethno-state" as people make it out to be)... [An extraordinary thing happened in the pro-Trump pro-Deportation of Illegal Aliens Jewish American Patriot (A) vs. the "Alt-Righter" (B) YouTube video: A kept on pressing B to reveal B's political programme, with A having agreed with B that B is at least partially correct about Jewish GROSS over-representation in (ownership and or control of) Mass Media and Mass Entertainment, Government, (elite) Academia, Banking, (higher) Courts, amongst Billionaires, etc., and B took almost 90 minutes to almost whisper like a wimp "deport". And A raised his voice and said with justifiable anger something like: "Not only hardly any American will agree with you, you nut-job, but if you start a Rebellion (in order to deport 6 to 7 million Jews to Israel), because you're not going to get into power via elections, I and many others will take up Arms and WE WILL BEAT YOU!!!!" And I would say most people, including myself, would agree absolutely with A. Not only is mass deportation not something that can happen easily even to illegal immigrants and or terrorists (and terrorist sympathisers) under conditions of consumerist mass democracy and so-called "human rights", but also the collective punishment of any Group, which includes very many good and hard-working people, is seen as morally wrong and repugnant by most people, and the masses should not suffer just because some people "are not happy" with a Group's elites' disproportionate power, regardless of whether one likes the overall look

and presence of a particular Group or not... now if the social formation changes, if social (and/or political) conditions change substantially, all political programmes may or may not be put on the Table... but for now, all that can be said is that B acted like a Coward, and not like a Real Man, because I was taught, as I am sure A was taught, Real Men don't hide and avoid Issues and Questions, but say up front what their political programme includes, without Fear...][...] [Paul Kennedy, John Mearsheimer, Robert Merry, Paul Craig Roberts, Pat Buchanan, Lyle J. Goldstein, et al. know much better than me, but at least it should be a topic of very serious discussion as to what extent the U.S.A.'s long-term strategic interests (which affect all of the West) should coincide with Israel's long-term strategic interests of limiting (or destroying) Iran (Persia), ensuring Arabic-Islamic Power remains divided, bringing into being a subservient Kurdish State, etc.. It does seem though that a large Kurdish Zone or Kurdish State pressuring Turkey is in Greece's interests (provided Greece and Cyprus can defend all of their land and sea territory and not let Turkey take, with U.S. approval, as a "trade-off", from Greece and Cyprus at least part of which the U.S.A.(-Israel) grants to the Kurds (from and or against Turkey)), and in that sense Greece and Cyprus's interests align with Israel's... though ideally Greece would want a strong Russian and Iranian presence in the Middle East and in the Balkans as well to severely constrain Turkey, with a convergence of interests between U.S.A. and Russia... Russia, of course, c. 2017-2018 is playing with Turkey when Greece/Cyprus would want Russia against Turkey, as has been the case for most, but not all of history... it's all very complicated and counter-indicating "stuff"... In any event, Reality always has the Final Say,... and the Next Final Say,...] **[Another “reading” (somewhat Kondylisian) of geopolitical realities going further into the 21st century is that the U.S.A. need Turkey and Turkic and other Muslim peoples in Central Asia “like there’s no tomorrow” because otherwise the U.S.A. as the world’s Supreme Naval Power will be faced with a Nightmare in Mackinder’s Heartland, i.e. a China-Russia alliance, since Russia (incl. Siberia, Mongolia, former Soviet Central-Asian Republics) has been isolated from Western Europe (thanks to the Spykman/Brzezinski doctrine etc.) and pushed principally by the U.S.A. into China’s “loving embrace” (incl. the New Silk Road = One Belt One Road and associated infrastructure inside of Eurasia and on Eurasia’s periphery, incl. Pakistan), and with Russia gaining new Sea Lanes in the Arctic Circle due to the melting of the Arctic Circle’s ice (incl. the Greenland ice sheet) and improved ice breaking ships and machinery [= the U.S.A.’s dominance of the Oceans is not as effective anymore]. If the China-Russia alliance holds, and does not wobble too much or goes terribly wrong (e.g. with the Chinese state breaking down as it has on a number of occasions in history), then within a few decades there is a distinct possibility of the emergence of a Hyper Power (or Super Super Power) which will End the West as World PreDominator within about 600 years since it**

began to Rise c. Columbus, and within 150 years since the U.S.A. emerged as the world's Number One Power after the Second World War. No wonder Russia has been "flirting" with Turkey, and Turkey is "playing the Field" between the U.S.A. and Russia (and China). All this means that Israel is not in the least at the centre of the U.S.A.'s attention as is often claimed, and that an anti-Iranian Kurdistan is by no means a certainty, nor will Greece (incl. Cyprus) have a "snowflake's chance in Hell" of surviving if she is not able to Stand Up for Herself. I Repeat: Greece/Cyprus are at real and likely Risk: 1) because we are (and for decades have been) a pathetic, parasitic, unproductive country of consumers with almost no demographic future and no proper national defence strategy accepted by (nearly) all politicians; 2) if the U.S.A.(-Israel) need to compensate Turkey in order to keep Turkey "on side" by approving Turkish occupation and or (still greater) control of Cyprus, the Aegean, Thrace, etc.,....; 3) if the U.S.A.(-Israel) need to provoke a war with Turkey in order to punish the Turks for "going too far" in flirting with Russia and Iran... I REPEAT: the U.S.A. and or Israel will do what (they think) they MUST based on long-term Strategy and Action. If Greece/Cyprus lose (= highly likely) the only nation to blame ultimately is the Greek nation and no-one else... **THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO A PRIORI REASON WHY A STATE LIKE GREECE (AND CYPRUS) CANNOT BE AN ALLY E.G. OF ISRAEL (and or ("play" with) IRAN for that matter). BUT TO BE AN ALLY OF, or "play" with, ANOTHER COUNTRY, ONE NEEDS TO BE SERIOUS, NOT RIDICULOUS, AND PROVE THROUGH ACTION WHAT ONE BRINGS TO THE BATTLEFIELD AND TABLE, AND WHAT BOTH SIDES CAN GAIN FROM THE ALLIANCE, WHILST UNDERSTANDING THAT THE ALLIANCE IS NEVER PERMANENT, AND SOMETIMES NOT EVEN LONG-TERM (e.g. a tactical ("partnership") vs. a strategic alliance)...** [The possible implications of the previous "reading" include that the U.S.A. was, in view of the long term, BLIND in launching the frenetic development of China - whilst super-exploiting "cheap labour" in an absolutely "humanitarian and human rights" fashion and transferring Production to China (well done, "wise guys") - along with "Globalisation" in the first place (why would anyone in their right mind Build Up a Country which could Potentially Slaughter or at least severely Maim them? (Heterogony of Ends (or Ancient Greek FATE/DESTINY) - We Worship YOU!!! HahahahaHa...) And: the U.S.A. Wars in Iraq and in the Balkans (along with Germany), in Afghanistan, as well as meddling in (with) Syria, ISIS, Iran, etc., etc., etc., were all WRONG, WASTEFUL, DEPLETING of Resources, when the U.S.A. should have been Fortifying a largely or almost exclusively Christian (Secular) and White nation-states-based Europe in alliance with Russia (somewhat in the spirit of Charles de Gaulle, and with a much smaller development of production in China, etc.), SO THAT the West could remain PREDOMINANT going into

the 22nd century... (BUT MAN was BORN for HUBRIS...)... of course, Reality hasn't happened that way, just as in the Second World War the "fight to the End" was against Germany...]

[An example of an article displaying High Quality in Macro GeoPolitical Analysis, touching upon many of the key issues for the 21st century, which should be read with the M. Lind and A. Lieven and Mearsheimer articles referred to in my "Political Typology in the West..." PDF on this page above is: <http://nationalinterest.org/feature/the-chinese-century-24557?page=show&temp-new-window-replacement=true>] [Nature (natural resources): advantage Russia. Capital: advantage U.S.A.. Labour: advantage China. Grosso modo: it's probably much more complicated than that, but that seems to be the Major Triad-Relation-Interaction of all Relations-Interactions which will Determine the Overall Situation in the second half of the twenty-first century. Beware, Oh West, of Pushing Russia to the East, and not keeping Her with Us... Hellenism/Orthodoxy should be Respected (We Allowed **You** to Survive and then Prosper in Your Dark Ages by Keeping the Savage Asiatic Barbarians at Bay for Centuries, as well as feeding You (in the centuries following) with certain (of course not all) Basic Modes of Music (from Greek polyphony... to... Western-European symphony etc.... (the Fugue, e.g. is purely "Western", originating it seems in the Franco-Italic world of the 14th to 16th centuries...)), Poetry, Literature, Philosophy, Historiography, Visual Arts and Sculpture, Theatre (Drama (Tragedy/Comedy)), Architecture, much in the Physical Sciences and Mathematics, etc., etc., etc.,... maintained in existence for centuries and centuries and centuries by Eastern Roman (Byzantine) Scribes, Paedagogues, Iconographers, Poets, Musicians, Historians, (neo-Platonic Christian) Philosophers, Astronomers, Mathematicians, et al.,... so You could Have your Renaissance (and much of the relatively little You got from Arab Mohammedans and other Semites came via Persia (and Syria) = via the Hellenic World (Aristotle (Organon), et al., etc.)... anyway!!!)... [this is not to say that Ancient Greece was not greatly influenced by peoples of the Near and Middle East, Mesopotamia, Northern Africa,... nor that Helleno-Roman Byzantine or Modern Greek Culture was not influenced at all by the relative West or the relative East (e.g. the *amane* (ὁ ἀμανὲς) of Persian and or Arabic and or Turkish origin and or influence, in turn perhaps influenced by or mixed in with aspects of Byzantine music)... but it is the SYNTHESIS which is DISTINCT... (and leaving aside Hellenic-Roman influence on the (Ottoman) Mosque, Byzantine hymns on "The Mosque of Hodga" («Τοῦ Χότζα τὸ Τζαμί»), which fed back into post-1453 modern Greek secular music and song, combining and synthesising with Demotic Folk Songs, Orthodox Church Liturgy,... the Ancient Remnants therein commencing with the Homeric Rhapsodies,... various (further) Eastern influences,... etc., etc., etc... from *pandura* (πανδοῦρα),... to *tambouras* (ταμπουράς) [both = long lutes related to *oud* (οὔτι, λαοῦτο), etc.,...],... to... *bouzouki* (μπουζούκι)... *Rembetiko*...)]...

YET You Contributed Significantly to Destroying the Hellenic-Roman Oikoumene, as is the Fate of all Grand Civilisations/Great Powers (1204 A.D. (Fourth Crusade), and DID NOTHING about 1453 A.D., etc.), but if You Prod the Russian Bear (Third Rome) the Wrong Way, You just might be Serving Yourself on a Platter... Also to be Factored In: African and Arabian-Mohammedan Population Explosions... For Europe, Things seem Very Bleak, Ultra Grim... May the Happy People be Right; May I be Wrong... Oh, I forgot! America ultimately CARES NOT about Europe's Responsibilities... and Destiny...] [Being a Greek Orthodox Christian does not mean: "I allow all Invaders into my Country so that I can set up Another Potential Genocide of, or at least Extreme Violence against, my People". Neither does it mean: "I don't care about the Survival of MY TRIBE (Group, Nation (of course, strictly speaking, "Tribe" has a more specific definition as smaller than Nation, etc., however, it's a "fun" word...)), but I only care about Multinational-Corporate International Capitalistic Globalistic Expansion and Profits (as well as people and drug smugglers, and Turkish imperialistic designs), "cleaning up" the MESS of U.S.A.-Israeli-Saudi Arabian geopolitics in the Middle East, and E.U. Imperialist Designs which seek Imperialist State Integration (which, by the way, is very likely absolutely necessary for long-term relatively White European Survival going into the twenty-first century) not along EthnoNationalist lines as Necessary Co-operation, but along lines of Destroy the Ethne, or at least aspects of the Ethne, through the Mass Infiltration (to use a term common in Israel) of the Other". Being a Greek Orthodox Christian above all means: "First, Defend the Greek (Hellene) against the INVADER. Secondly, Provide Charity to Others to the extent that is Practicable without ENDANGERING even ONE Greek Orthodox Hellene" (this should apply to all Christians' thinking, mutatis mutandis). Unfortunately for my Tribe, though, that's NOT the way Things are Going, largely because my Tribe has GONE TO SLEEP (or GONE INSANE) (especially the elite, also crucially in relation to Cyprus, Thrace, E.E.Z.,...), as it seeks its own EUTHANASIA, DEATH... and it's well on the way to its Hades... Going, Going,... GONE...] [Realistically, the best that the various "Alt-Right" groups can possibly achieve is some Border Control and general acceptance of the Slogan "It's OK to be White". These are common human values and political actions (securing borders to some degree, not being ashamed of one's racial Identity). White Homelands (in the sense of pre-Desegregation U.S.A. or Boer-ruled South Africa as actual White Supremacism) is about as likely as Trotskyite Dreams of World Communism or Islamic Dreams of the Caliphate encompassing the whole of the world, or the One World Globalist "Global Village" "Liberal" Paradise of G????? ???s, ???ah, N??????? ??????ède, N??????? ??????f, and other "very, very smart cookies and extremely bright sparks", et al., et al., et al., "fighting "evil" populism and "deplorable" nativism", etc., etc., etc.,... "prosperity is just around the corner" might actually happen to some or many individuals or even nations,

but for many (most in human history) it is only ever a Dream, and for those who achieve it (starting e.g. with Croesus on a grand scale), never permanent (including across generations - even certain exceptions (Rothschild, Rockefeller, etc.) won't be Eternal...), just like Human Life...). On the other hand, given that members of a certain Tribe are often GROSSLY OVER-REPRESENTED in much of the Elite in a number of Western Countries, starting with the U.S.A., and without that necessarily meaning absolutely anything in terms of CAUSALITY and HISTORICAL CHANGE, it Surprises Me that relatively White non-Jewish Young(er) Men haven't joined movements like the "Alt-Right", broadly defined, in FAR GREATER NUMBERS...] [As far as the U.S.A. is concerned, there seems to be some kind of connection between Leo Strauss and the notion of a race-religion-neutral "proposition" nation (which up until the 1960s or even 1980s was largely not the case, starting e.g. from the mid-eighteenth century or earlier - and as far as I know, I need to research this topic, Leo Strauss was largely reacting to Carl Schmitt and Volk/folk etc., and as is nearly always the case in polemics, one's zeal carries one to a point of making the opposite mistake of the thinker being polemicised against), American "neoconservatism" incl. support for "Liberal" hedonistic-consumeristic racial and religious "Multi-Culturalism", "Gay Marriage", "Human Rights", etc. and other social phenomena as Bastions of Conservative Philosophy(!) [what we are really talking about here is more or less the full Western mass-democratic Programme which has nothing to do with Liberalism and Conservatism seen in social-historical Context], and an Israel-friendly, or Israel-oriented or Israel-centric foreign policy, which may or may not be (partially) in the interests of the U.S.A. and the West in general, AND which then also intersects and or clashes with anti-Russian (partly pro-Islamic, pro-Islamist) (Spykman(RimLand)/)Brzezinski positions and or "Clash of Civilisations" positions of the Bernard Lewis or Samuel Huntington variety,... which also have to take China (increasingly) into consideration. All of these, and other, strands of thought contain some Truths, some Inaccuracies and some Gross Errors, to varying degrees. The Thucydidean or "realist" approach, not necessarily in terms of "structure" and "system" (cf. Raymond Aron with his tremendous historical-sociological knowledge as well), offers the Best and Only Approach which Stands the Test of Time Anywhere and Everywhere. Understanding that Power manifests itself in many different Ways, Forms and to different Degrees, and examining each and every Situation, i.e. the Correlation of Forces Situation-Specifically, from individual to collective Actors, and then drawing Conclusions without either underestimating or overestimating the relationship between Cultural Similarity and Dissimilarity vis-à-vis GeoPolitical, Economic and other Interests... gets one closer or closest to a truly meaningful Understanding which accords with Reality and not with Hoped-for Outcomes which may or definitely Will Not Eventuate...] [No matter how many relatively peaceful periods Christians

(Greeks (Hellenes-Romans), Armenians, Assyrians, Slavs (Serbs,...), et al.)
 "enjoyed" under Ottoman Rule, including the Benefits of Commerce,
 Administration, etc.,... in a multi-racial, multi-cultural, multi-religious Empire,
 the END RESULT of some six to eight centuries of Ottoman (Turkic) Invasian,
 Violence in many different direct and indirect forms (including Devshirme
 (Paidomazoma), forced and under the threat of force Conversions, etc., etc.,
 etc.) and Occupation is, in effect, a (near) TOTAL GENOCIDE or Wipe Out of
 Hellenic and Christian civilisation from Ionia, Pontus, Eastern Thrace, Imbros,
 Tenedos, Northern Cyprus, (Northern Epirus), etc. (as was the Result of
 Latinisation-Catholicisation-Italianisation in Southern Italy including from the
 eleventh century A.D., but at least things remained within the overall Greco-
 Roman civilisational context given that the Catholic Church can be seen as the
 Schismatic Church from Orthodoxy, etc., and of course Symbolic of the rise of
 Western European Power as opposed to Eastern (Hellenic-Greek-Roman)
 European-Near Asiatic Power - the fact that Romania as Byzantium rejected the
 term Hellene and Ethnic for a number of centuries as representative of ancient
 Paganism etc., does not detract in the slightest from the Continuity of Hellenic
 Culture and, in part at least, Descent during those centuries, including an
 unbroken contact with ancient Texts such as Homer, Thucydides,... taught at
 Schools... the Eastern Roman Empire's (Byzantine) (Monastic) Scriptoria
 preserving ancient texts for centuries and centuries and centuries... and apart
 from all that was absorbed and or modified, altered by Orthodox Christianity
 from ancient Greek and Roman Polytheism and Culture overall,... and in
 architecture, music, dance, painting, poetry, literature, historiography, demotic
 culture, physical (pseudo-)sciences, encyclopaedic knowledge, military strategy,
 etc., etc., etc.,...). Hellenism had been present in Ionia and Pontus and Thrace
 and Cyprus,... including alongside of other civilisations, Persians, etc.) for
 about 1500 to 2000 or more years before the Arrival of the Hordes with
 Mohammedanism (Islam) from Central Asia, themselves pushed along the Way
 by Mongols, etc., etc., etc.. That's the Way of the World... a lot of it is Awash
 with Blood, and that Blood flows just as much from Asia and Africa as it does
 from Europe and the Americas...] [Anyone who wants to seriously Rebut the
 Arguments of "Alt-Right" or "New Right" or "Race-Realist" figures, e.g. in
 favour of Multi-Culturalism and the "Innocence of the Jews", etc., etc., etc.,
 - **which is a perfectly valid human (social-political) thing to do if they are your
 Values** - needs to Stop Shouting "Nazi!" and Study Carefully an article
 like: Quinn, Spencer J., "If We Do Nothing, a Review", including some of the
 Comments(<https://www.counter-currents.com/2018/01/if-we-do-nothing-a-review/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>), and then come up with
 Coherent and Persuasive Arguments...] [On the other hand, any Political
 Programme seeking the mass expulsion of Millions and Millions and Millions of
 Aliens (howsoever defined) entails Torrents, Rivers, Oceans of BLOOD,
 BLOOD, BLOOD... the counter-argument is that the BLOOD will increasingly

FLOW in any event... whatever happens in the future (the latter seems far more likely than the former), things are NOT looking good... whatever happens, though, "Right-Wing" or "Centre" or "Left-Wing" RETARDS, CRETINS, MORONS, IMBECILES... there will always (eventually, even after centuries) be Civil Wars, there will always (eventually) be Conquering the Other (some form of Imperialism), there will always (eventually) be some form of extreme violence... Your choice in favour of a Particular Tribal (Societal) Order, is ultimately an Aesthetic-Cultural Choice of Preference and Prejudice... it has Absolutely Nothing To Do with Ending all Strife, Conflict, Wars... because, no matter how "good" the Co-operation is, the Other Side of the Spectrum of the Social Relation is ALWAYS at least POTENTIALLY ACTIVE... whether Racially and or Culturally Relatively Homogeneous or Heterogeneous...]

**"Not only must Justice be done; it must also be seen to be done."
(*Mutatis mutandis*, applies to cases of (gross or grossly disproportionate) (over)representation of a particular Group or particular Groups when the Society in question preaches a (rather or wholly Silly, Foolish, Moronic and Retarded,... and totally Unrealistic) Dogma and Mantra of "Equality" and "We are All Just Human(s)".)**

Strictly Non-Normatively, Non-Ethically, and in a strict axiologically-free Manner, all societies create their "good points" (e.g. a sense of community, in-Group comradery, etc., or, relative individual spending power, freedom and independence, etc.) and their "problems" (e.g. an "oppression" of the individual for the sake of authoritarian Group Dominance, or, urban alienation, isolation and individual depression in an ocean of masses of people constantly moving and without stable points of reference, etc.). The elites will always be... the elites... whether they include people only of one Race and or Religion; many Races and or Religions; only or primarily Men; or Women, Homosexuals and relatively few or no heterosexual Men; the Tribe, etc., etc., etc.... [Whichever way you look at it however, the Tribe with its tremendous prominence amongst Western elites in total disproportion to their percentage of the Total Population, is possibly or probably Setting Itself up for other Holocaust(s), sooner or later, Big Time... of course, other Tribes, without a Strong Sense of Collective Tribal Survival, have also Set Themselves Up for Wipe Out... Power does not just Stick to or with One Side... it moves and flows and crystallises all over the Place... and People in General DO NOT learn from History... that is why they Repeat certain Act(ion)s and Characteristics common to All Humans for similar or the same Tragedies and Abominations to happen Again, and Again, and Again,... and that is why they are always LOCKED INTO Normative and Ideological Ways of Looking at the World] [Entry into the (circles of the) Elite(s) in the West: Total Transformation in terms of Devout Christianity v. Secularism and Atheism (and Judaism, though there have been Court Jews since Way Back, e.g. Oppenheimer, Rothschild, Seligmann, et

al.). Fairly large increase for relatively White Women, but Child-Rearing and Less Average Drive Compared to Men means Generally still not, and probably, but not necessarily, Cannot ever be "Equal" to Men, at least NOT in ALL Sectors. Some or Large Entry for relatively Black or Brown people, but masses still in lower social strata of society and not just because of "Systematic Oppression", which obviously exists for Peoples of All Colours to varying degrees (including THROUGHOUT HISTORY, and including Slavery, (Super-)Exploitation in the Field and or By Capital, Mass Sacrifice(s) in Wars, in Crime, Poor Sanitation and Medical Knowledge, etc., etc., etc.), but also due to relatively lower (?), on average, Intelligence (and Education Performance), greater general Laziness (relatively lower Work Ethic, Motivation), relatively less co-ordinated Networking Skills, more dysfunctional on average family structures, etc.. Open Homosexuality amongst elites has now reached a stage where it's almost thought of as an Advantage. Massive Entry for particular members of a particular Tribe in Areas where Entry was not Allowed in the Past, including various Clubs, etc.... (but members of Tribe had for centuries disproportionate (to their percentage of the total population) prominence e.g. in Banking and Finance, which of course is due to their relative (verbal) Intelligence, Networking and Positioning as relative Out-Group, including due to laws prohibiting Christians from engaging in Usury in the (Late) Middle Ages, etc.). To what Extent did the Tribe Contribute to Causing the Transition, Grosso Modo, from Feudalism to Capitalism? From the New Times to Modernism c. 1900, also known as PostModernism, particularly from c. 1960-1970, even though the First Clear (quantitatively small, but qualitatively major) Signs were already in Existence c. 1900? Answer: Not to a Great or Important Extent. If one Examines all the Historical Evidence regarding middle to upper level Entrepreneurs, Elite Capitalists, Merchants, Inventors, People with Significant Technical Skills, Leaders of (non-Church (non-)Christian) Secular (sub-)Societies, Freemasonry, Lodges, etc., etc., etc., Members of the Tribe did not have the numerical numbers to Cause a Transition from Feudalism to Capitalism of themselves, nor did they ever operate as One Fist and One Mind... (also: in the field of Sociology, Marx, Simmel and Durkheim, all three GREAT, VERY GREAT to amongst the GREATEST of all sociologists (social theorists), were more or less secularised, assimilated and Jewish "as to their background" more so than "in practice" (with Durkheim being most "in contact" with his Jewishness, and good for Him)). In any event, a Tribe, which of course Does not Act as One Fist and One Mind Always and Everywhere, Nonetheless, through Superior Average Intelligence, Hard Work, Relatively High Levels of In-Group Networking, etc., Staffs many Areas of the Elite in the West in Total Disproportion to their Actual Overall Numbers in a Whole Range of Sectors from Law and Medicine, to Banking, Finance, Real Estate, Billionaires, Academia, Mass Media and Mass Entertainment (Publishing, Television, Cinema, Music, Internet,... - particularly from the Cultural Revolution c. 1960-1970), Political Influence including with respect to

*Foreign Policy and Israel (Mearsheimer and Walt have Settled that Matter Once and For All, except for Those who Do Not want the Truth as Facts). **Especially Disgusting**, from a "Human Equality" Perspective is the Prominence given to the Tribe's 20th Century Holocaust in the Mass Media and Mass Education Systems compared to All the Other Holocausts of History, including of Relatively White Christian Peoples, e.g. during the Mass Slaughters of the World Wars (poor and or working White people by the millions and millions and millions as (Imperialist) Cannon Fodder), but Definitely NOT JUST those Wars (of at least 80 million DEAD!) (we should never forget phenomena such as The Armenian, Assyrian, Pontic Greek (Rom),... Genocides (of about 2 to 2.5 million people DEAD within about 7-10 years, and with a significant part of the perpetrators being, along with Kurds, "Turks" of Islamicised Jewish-Hebrew Origin!),... mass forced population transfers and attendant mass deaths, including of non-Jewish ethnic(-racial) Germans, the 1918 "Spanish" Flu Pandemic (of probably more than 50 million DEAD), the process of Russian/Soviet Rapid Industrialisation to Compete in the Imperialist World "System", i.e. Win World War 2, and be a Super-Power for another few decades, costing millions and millions and millions of mostly White Christian lives (esp. 1920s-1940s), and of course, (grossly disproportionately) prominent amongst the Bolshevik elite, including Secret Police etc. were members of a particular Tribe... that's not to say that THEY (just) did all that, but they ALSO PARTICIPATED... as well as a whole series of other calamities, atrocities, abominations,... etc., etc., etc.,...).*

Asians slaughtered or otherwise victims of Mass Death in the 20th century: from China and the Indian Subcontinent to Japan, Korea, Vietnam, Cambodia, etc., etc., etc.: 100 million plus! HENCE: THE TOTALLY DISPROPORTIONATE

*EMPHASIS ON THAT TRIBE'S HOLOCAUST in the Mass Media and in Mass Education in the West (i.e. about 6 million slaughtered vs. 200+ million slaughtered or subjected to Mass Death of, in the twentieth century, (nominally) Christian Whites and Asians (not counting Africans and Latin Americans) is ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTING and TOTALLY REPREHENSIBLE. AS IF THAT TRIBE'S DEAD are more IMPORTANT than OTHER TRIBES' DEAD. THAT IS REALLY, REALLY DISGUSTING - TO THE POINT OF SICKNESS. **THAT MAKES ME REALLY, REALLY SICK!!!** (Also VERY SICK is that Israel gets to GUARD, PROTECT and SEAL its BORDERS, but not e.g. Greece - THAT MAKES ME VERY SICK. AND VERY ANGRY!!! (Of course, the Greeks themselves are primarily OR SOLELY to blame, and the Israelis are to be ADMIRERD for their ethno-religious-national Patriotism and their productive relationship with their Diaspora...)). In any Event, Apart from Powers such as the U.S.A. conducting wars against and or participating (in)directly in wars vis-à-vis Iraq, Serbia (Kosovo), Libya, Syria (along with allies such as the U.K., Germany, France, Saudi Arabia, Israel,... as the case may be...), with grossly disproportionate Tribal input, incl. of a "neocon" variety to "rule or dominate the world in Trotskyite or Hitleresqe fashion", for the sake of a "liberal world order" = conceptually, absolutely hilarious, totally ludicrous, and completely "EVIL"!!!, and with "the Left" chanting "no blood for oil" but never "no blood for oil or for particular tribal and other interests", contributing in turn to the killing of millions and mass migrations/invasions of Europe, and with voices such as those of P. C. Roberts being totally silenced in the (largely if not exclusively but grossly disproportionately tribally owned) Mass Media, Did masses of non-That Tribe people Participate all along the Way and all along the Line in*

all the social-cultural changes in the West over the last Centuries and Decades? Of course they Did. Has the Result been an "Equality" of All Groups, or at least All major Groups? By no means, NO. If one were to demand "proportionate to percentage of the Total Population amongst the Elites Representation of All Groups", not only is Such a Thing Absolutely Impracticable to the Point of Insanity (Something Like the various Year Zeros of Revolutions from the Jacobin-French and Bolshevik-Russian to the Maoist-Chinese and that of Pol Pot), BUT also is NOT HAPPENING. Would a Certain Tribe LOSE OUT, BIG TIME, by such a Scheme of Equality? Answer: Absolutely (The Argument "It's just my Religion" is not a stronger or weaker Argument than "It's just my Sex", "It's just my Colour", etc.). Should such a Re-Adjustment Amongst the Elites Occur? I don't really know. History and Societies in History Do Not Work that Way. One thing is for Certain, Power Moves with People. People Do Not Stand Still. Political Movements Notice Certain Phenomena and Facts and Propagandise in Relation to Them... Something that is Very Obvious,... Gets, or Can Get, one way or another, Noticed... Reality, i.e. Real Events over Time will Tell... (Envy, Jealousy are or can be Very Strong Impulses-Motives for Action...)... For those who are interested, Read and Find out what Paul Gottfried (= Pro-Israel Jew, but serious (even if error-prone, normative) Scholar) has written and said about Kevin MacDonald - that's the best way to approach the subject, but in particular read Febvre, M. Bloch, Braudel, K. Polanyi, Koselleck, Kondylis, Arrighi and any other Great Historian and or (at least in part perceptive) Analyst/Observer of Human Affairs (from Burckhardt, Le Bon, Sombart, H. Freyer, K. Löwith, N. Elias,... to R. Nisbet, D. Bell, S. Moscovici, M. Vovelle, Edward Shorter, R. Sennett, M. Adas, et. al., et al., et al.,)... Put things

into Perspective, Macro-Historically,... In other words: the centuries-long Transition from Feudalism to Capitalism (culminating in the two or three centuries-long slow, and then fast(er), massification, atomisation, urbanisation, secularisation,... of society, i.e. through the first three major phases of the Industrial Revolution c. 1750 to c. 1950/1970), and the attendant (anti-/non-)Christian Secularism, was Initiated and Driven and Undertaken, for all intents and purposes, by (agnostic or former) Christians, with the Roots in the Process clearly Evident from the Late Middle Ages, e.g. from the 13th century, and of course with the various forms of Economic Boost derived from the "Super-Exploitation" of Indigenous White Masses of Peasants and Proletarians, AND, Trade and Domination ("Super-Exploitation") in the New World, Asia, Africa, of coolies, slaves, etc., etc., etc.... [don't forget that people in the then under development Third World weren't exactly necessarily living in Paradises, and were subject to all sorts of "Super-Exploitation" by their own, Mohammedans, Moors, Jews,... who also Wreaked Havoc on Christians, etc., etc., etc.].... certain members of the Tribe became Prominent in Banking, Finance, etc., fairly early on in the Long Historical Process of the Development of Capitalism, which of course in some instances received a "Protestant Spirit" Boost, and Post-Napoleon, Tribal Elites began to get, quite understandably, fairly heavily involved in further de-Christianisation and anti-/non-Christian Secularisation, on the back of and along with Freemasonry, Lodges, etc., etc., etc., which was all happening ANYWAY, including through the Mass Media and Mass Entertainment and or Lobby (Interest) Groups/Big Money Political Party "Donors" in Europe (Germany, France, Great Britain,...) from the second half of the 19th century and early 20th century (whereas the Renaissance and immediately

subsequent periods was clearly Christo(Pagan)-Euro-Centric), with similar involvement becoming noticeable to the point of in the U.S.A. a Tribal Elite dominating e.g. Hollywood (including Great Cinematic Artists like von Sternberg and Lubitsch, Anthony Mann (mother of Jewish descent), and later Kubrick, who left...), and with ever increasing ownership of the Mass Media in c. the second half of the 20th century... on the other hand, that dominance is and has been in accordance and or acquiescence with the social interactions of the vast majority or of a large part of Western populations in General... and those who don't agree, can and do SWITCH OFF... and TURN ON what they want... my experience and "gut feeling" is that many Jews are very intelligent, they work hard and they network well - just like other Groups do, and if they "do it better", good luck to Them (though their "luck" WILL run out One Day... as always in History (cf. Spengler), everything that is Born, Develops, Dies - at least macro-historically...), because as Nietzsche recognised they are in a good, realistic sense a real Tribe and not (a Tribe which is) a Herd, a Rabble,... and if Greeks in Greece want to Rule Greece like the Israelis Rule Israel, they HAVE TO start LEARNING as to Defence, Technological Development, Production, Strategy, use of the Diaspora, Border Protection and Security, etc., etc., etc.,... but it's probably too late, anyway...] [What might be of research interest for a Werner Sombart of today is the extent to which the privatise (all) state utilities, "casino capitalist", "move production abroad", "globalist", "neo-con",... phase of Late or Statist Mass Democratic Capitalism, kicked off in the 1980s and 1990s by Reagan and Thatcher, but fully STEAM AHEAD! from the 1990s post-Cold War and in the Age of Planetary Politics,... to what extent then does all that accompany a huge rise in a particular part of the Tribe's influence amongst the Elites, and often grossly

disproportionate over-representation and possession of extreme wealth and other forms of power... beginning, perhaps, at least in Europe, with a certain R????????? Family, but certainly not conspiratorially and mono-causally confined to that Family and or their more general Tribe... to what extent then the Tribe, which of course is never One Voice, One Fist, etc., operates as a (primitive) "secret society", like a (Masonic) Lodge, lobby (interest) group/Big Money "Donor", political party, etc.,... and whether when and if the U.S.A. has to return to Production because "Free Trade" and Huge Debt is simply Costing GeoPolitically, as indicated by Trump, but thus far not acted upon significantly by him,... whether then there will come a Time when the major part of the Elite in the U.S.A. removes a particular Group from (many of) the Main Seats of Power... and China takes a more Regional Imperialist Stance, to which the U.S.A. will Cede considerable Territory, as the U.S.A. becomes more Relatively Isolationist... and the Major or Great Power Blocks more relatively Rigid... also, in post-Soviet Russia under Yeltsin and, it seems (much) less so but still being the case, under Putin, it didn't "just happen" that the Russian Oligarchs (billionaires) totally disproportionately include those of a particular Tribe, no matter how "secular", "rootless", "cosmopolitan",... these individuals are, and whether they own Football Clubs with Mass World-Wide Support or not, etc., etc., etc.,...] [In Greece, Kazantzidis et al. were "removed" from Public Prominence, particularly from the 1970s/1980s, not just because certain Record Producers happened to be of the Tribe (e.g. Matsas), but PRIMARILY because the population was agreeing with and participating in its own DE-HELLENISATION to accompany American and or Western-European massified hedonistic consumerism and lifestyles, in any event AND in the first place...] [Simply Put and To the Point: If YOU observe that White Christian Heterosexual Males disproportionately dominate Elites in Societies in which Whites were 85% or 90%+ of the population only 2-5 decades ago, then Some People are Going to Observe that Members of A Particular Tribe are e.g. only 2% of the Population and hold 10% or 20% or 30% or 40% or even 50%+ of the Places and Positions

within Various Elite Circles, including Billionaires... THIS IS NOT A HAPPY PATH on which to build and maintain SOCIAL COHESION and SOCIAL ORDER... I can see many TRAPS ahead... Can You?] [A Woman, or a Black, or a Homosexual, or a Mohammedan, or a Jew, who can think up to the standard set by Panajotis Kondylis (the Highest Possible Standard known to Mankind) won't Care an Iota about what I have Written About Them or their Group if they so Identify with it, and if they are any GOOD, will point out my Factual and Explanatory (Analytical) Mistakes. And I SHALL CORRECT THEM (the mistakes, that is...), IMMEDIATELY!!!] [It's like a Kind of Hubris THAT...] [There will Always be Resistance, Countervailing Tendencies,... the Inimical Half with Pole Never Disappears, and Utopia Never Appears...] [Who Wants to Live Long-Term in a Society in Which One's Language and One's Culture Does Not Dominate? I Certainly DON'T... and I've done IT All My Life (particularly since "Greece" is NOT "Greece" anymore (at least from the 1990s), SO it's DOABLE!!! That's WHY we have OLD Songs, Movies and Books!!!)...] [Crudely Put: The five (Hobsbawm wrote in the "Age of Extremes" probably 5.1, if I'm not mistaken) or six or more million of the Tribe are not in any sense, not even proportionately seen, more important to me than the 100 or so or more million of the 20th Century's White Christians, or of the tens (100+) of millions of Asians, and Certainly NOT anywhere NEAR as significant as the 20th Century's One million or more Greeks (Hellenes, Pontians, Rom(ans))... In fact ONE "True" Greek (Hellene) is more Precious to Me than ALL the Members OF ANY OTHER TRIBE WHATSOEVER!!!] [All kinds of Groups in a Mass and Other Kinds of Society network, favour "their own", etc.. What stands out, however, is WHO precisely is at the TOP and what (kind of) Power THEY have and or wield, in WHAT WAYS, and in WHAT RELATIONSHIP with the PUBLIC in general...] [If anyone is interested in looking at some tables etc. regarding (gross) Jewish GROSS Over-Representation amongst the Super Rich, Government(al) Policy, as owners of Mass Media,... (though nothing is included re: Academia, The Law, Medicine, Noble Prizes, etc., etc., etc.),... one can find online articles like: <https://www.unz.com/akarlin/quantified-jq/?temp-new-window-replacement=true> (also: the table listing all the countries, regions, territories etc. from which Hebrews/Jews have been expelled throughout the Ages makes for some fascinating reading and poses many, many questions!). In any event, if a society in general doesn't care about such (gross) Over-Representation, and is more or less content with the way it functions (e.g. "I shop, consume, cum, imbibe alcohol, take drugs, follow mass sports, watch TV, go on holidays,... etc., therefore I am"), then nothing will be done about "it", notwithstanding western mass democracies' ideological fixation on "equality", whilst of course continuing to be highly inequitable re: a whole range of matters, incl. (forms of) power crystallisation and concentration within the Tribe etc.,... I, for one, see no Political Parties, Lobby Groups,... with a realistic chance of access to Power advocating quotas on Jewish, and any other Group's, (gross) Over-Representation (e.g. no more than 5 times the Jewish or any other Group's percentage of

the total population amongst various elites, owners, etc.,...), and if history teaches Jews often get Expelled, it seems, if things break down in a "bad way", and ScapeGoats are made, then... Personally, I say, if someone doesn't like consuming certain cultural products, and doesn't like being around certain people, try to create your own "island" to the extent it's possible... there is literally tonnes and tonnes and tonnes of Culture (thought, literature, music, visual and plastic arts,...) and Nature throughout History and in the World, untouched by Hebrews, or "touched" positively, if one's tastes say so...]

Diversity can be a Strength; Diversity can be a Weakness... it Depends on the Situation...

Just because I speak and write your language, it doesn't mean I'm with You... I may not be against you... but I am ALWAYS with Rigas Feraios (Veletinlis) (Ρήγας Φεραίος (Βελεστινλής)) and General Giannis Makrigiannis (Στρατηγός Μακρυγιάννης)... and NEVER with you...

What for ME is the Most Precious Thing in the World (e.g. the recorded voice of Vicky Moscholiou (Βίκυ Μοσχολιού), for You is YUK, or ZERO, or... What for YOU... for ME...

Psychological analyses and studies, personal and social, etc. have their place and use, particularly on a case-by-case basis, BUT, when they are mixed into Ideologically-Driven Polemics in which certain Values and their Interpretation are sought to be Imposed on other Values and or Interpretations, then they become absolutely useless in terms of Science, and are Representative of the Retard, Cretin, Imbecile, Moron, "Dr." or "Prof." this or that (whether of a particular Tribe or not), Espousing them.

If one has as paramount consideration (a particular) collective identity and historical continuity (collective rights) then a, b, c values ensue. If one starts with individual identity and change (individual rights) then x, y, z values ensue.

There are also of course a myriad of positions in between the possibly most collective and the possibly most individual, as well as e.g. the collective in the light of universalistic principles regarding "humanity" and its billions of individuals. At the end of the day, both the collective and the individual exist, and social cohesion and social order via social disciplining and the political is a matter of trying to maintain and or create the at the moment "appropriate and right" balance. [Emphasising Individual Rights and "Human Dignity", Meritocracy, Freedom of Association, but with anti-"collectivist" Rhetoric, etc., etc., etc., is just as Valid a Political Programme as any other Political Programme... One CANNOT however ultimately Avoid "collectivism" just as one CANNOT ultimately Avoid "individualism" - the Fundamental Question thus IS: At which Point Do we Draw A Line in the Sand and Defend Borders, Boundaries and Ourselves from the Other (and to what Extent do we allow individuals Freedom, and what Freedoms)?... Moreover, Identity is Tightly Intertwined with both Power and Human-Social Relations in general, so that there CANNOT POSSIBLY be Politics without reference of some kind to Identity... A vs. B of itself means Identity A vs. Identity B.... so "identity politics" as commonly used today to refer to certain groups (racial, sexual,...) is a fairly silly and meaningless term, when reference is really being made to politics other than "conservative" vs. "liberal" vs. "communist" vs. "fascist" as it existed up until c. 1990, all of which have identities (and ideologies) of one form or another in any case and in any event... Furthermore, the U.S.A. and the U.K. or Great Britain c. 1900 - c. 1960/1990 had far more "nationalistic-collectivistic" positions regarding National (even largely Race-Based) Identity than in c. 2000 or 2010, yet they did not visit upon their populations mass killing, apart from involvement in Wars, which the Soviet Union, China and National Socialist Germany did, including in the pursuit of Rapid Economic Development and/or Ideological Utopias, IN COMPETITION WITH Great Britain, the U.S.A., etc., etc., etc.,... (as much as Professors and other Commentators such as Jordan Peterson are to be respected for making public some obvious points, they REALLY DO LACK a lot of conceptual refinement needed to engage in absolutely consistent social science... nevertheless, Peterson's reference to (dominance) Hierarchies, Lobsters, serotonin, human divergence some 350 million years ago from Lobsters when there weren't even trees, but with humans still retaining a mechanism in their brain which runs on serotonin similar to Lobsters,... all connected to status, positive emotion and negative emotion,... = the innateness, naturalness (i.e. extra-social-cultural (extra-capitalistic-patriarchal) texture) of Hierarchy, is very informative and entertaining and shuts a lot of mouths up... = all human societies and human experience bears out the existence of Hierarchies, Dominance, Power, Authority, Friend-Foe,... in any case, so one does not even need to verify "The Lobster Argument"... one simply needs to study History...)] [As said above and elsewhere on this page, "identity politics" and "cultural Marxism" are rather stupid terms - all politics,

just like all social interactions, involve identities, whether, racially and or ethnically and or individualistically and or ideologically and or religiously and or lifestyle etc., etc., etc., focused,... and,... Marxism is about Class War and Communism, etc., and not about "culture" as individuals being hedonistic and interchangeable consumers of "garbage" without strong national and familial-patriarchal identities in which their social class fits... so the conceptual confusion is rampant... but the following article, whilst engaging in such conceptual confusion, makes a number of valid points

too: <http://www.eurocanadian.ca/2018/02/jordan-petersons-rejection-of-identity-politics-equals-ethnocide-whites.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true> [From Marx to György Lukács, commodification,... and

Chomsky: "Capitalism basically wants people to be interchangeable cogs, and differences among them, such as on the basis of race, usually are not functional. Over the long-term you can expect capitalism to be anti-racist – just because it's anti-human. And race is in fact a human characteristic – there's no reason why it should be a negative characteristic, but it is a human characteristic. So therefore identifications based on race interfere with the basic ideal that people should be available just as producers and consumers, interchangeable cogs who will purchase all the junk that's produced – that's their ultimate function, and any other properties they might have are kind of irrelevant and usually a nuisance." (Noam Chomsky, Understanding Power, (New York: Vintage Books), 2002, 88-89) - such cultural critique (of course what is "anti-human" and what is "junk" is purely a subjective Matter of Taste, a bold-faced, unashamed Value Judgement), based on a Marxistic class-struggle understanding of historical social development, and probably mixed in with Tonniesian and or Heideggerian community/society/(in)authenticity reminiscences and intellectual cocktails, describes certain social phenomena up to a certain point, but cannot suggest a viable, feasible, practicable alternative... Reality WILL eventually "decide the issue"...] ["Estrangement or Alienation" as understood by Marx and Classical Marxism was about communism eventually overcoming the atomisation and commodification of individuals because of capitalism and liberalism, i.e. in a kind of feudal communitarianism modernised, boosted and supercharged by Technology and Progress. "Cultural Marxism" is such a Stupid Term because it reflects the Ideology and in part the Practice of Western mass democracy in which people are often reduced to atomised, commodified, very estranged and alienated beings or creatures without (any) (significant) connection to a community, i.e. it is not Marxism at all but a series of ideological dogmas behind and through which members of a particular Tribe, inter alia, can wield GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power in a mass-democratic/statist/regulatory semi- or even post- (when compared to 19th century capitalism/liberalism) capitalistic(-like) context)...]

There is no Love without Hate, no Friendship without Enmity, no Hope without Despair... Your Hate is my Love, My Love is your Hate,... RETARD! (Or: Mad Dog barking furiously, Frothing at the Mouth; if only you would vanish into thin air, or put down!!!)...

It Works this Way: I Pontificate and Look After my (perceived) Personal Interests (Wallet etc.), and You Listen, Believe, and ASK questions NOT...

I am a great Admirer of Classical and classic Spanish Poetry and Literature, and I really DO NOT KNOW whether Lorca was any good or not that good and or just got Promoted to "Great Poet" status because he was a Homosexual and Anti-Franco and liked Gypsies and Got Killed relatively Young... I DO KNOW that Vallejo and Neruda are TRULY GREAT (they both Reach Heights Inconceivable), just like San Juan de la Cruz, Rubén Darío,... those Dramatists Félix Lope de Vega y Carpio and Pedro Calderón de la Barca y Barreda González de Henao Ruiz de Blasco y Riaño,... and of course, so many others... including Borges and those wicked games he played... (Cervantes is on another Plain...) [Finnegan's Wake and Guernica and The Cantos may or may not be masterpieces, I can't tell, and I'll never be able to tell... there's something about them though... curiosity remains... whereas I have very serious doubts about Schoenberg... Very Serious Doubts...]

*If I were Vietnamese, and in part - due to "existential bonds" which I made - I am, the Greatest Singer of All Time, of course Subjectively, albeit Passionately, Seen, would be Duy Khánh (1936–2003) - and no-one else would even come close... ["Spiritually", the Sense of Exile and Longing, Yearning for one's Soil, Village, Mother, Ancestors, Hearth, Hestia, Fatherland,... is Everything to Our respective Identities... the "One Worlders" are people too, but to US (Me and Duy) THEY are not only TOTALLY DEPLORABLE and ENTIRELY DESPICABLE, but they are... foreign, distant, barbarous, mean, savage,... repulsive, disgusting,... ANIMALS... **YOU**, DUY, ARE THE GREATEST!!! <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qVZCVxwF2UI&temp-new-window-replacement=true> OR <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9cs594KZio8&temp-new-window-replacement=true> and many, many other expressions of TRIBE, LOVE and LIFE... BECAUSE*

Quê Hương is EVERYTHING!!! [Even Dorothy knew it: "there's no place like Home", "there's no place like Home", "there's no place like Home",...] [One point of view is: if a Society loses control of its Women (Children and Youth), Negroes and or Gypsies, Homosexuals and Deviants, its Jews and Borders, it has no Future as a Society a Human Being

would want to live in. Another point of view is: The previous point of view is YOUR PROBLEM, PREJUDICE and BIGOTRY, and ("your") Human Beings CAN and DO DO IT and THINGS DIFFERENTLY... and "Suddenly" YOU are the OTHER and Object of Control, Power, Domination,... Vanishment...] [The COLD HARD FACTS are that without an Enforceable Programme of RACISM (the kind, degree, extent, aggressiveness,... is not examined here) and BORDER CONTROL, then You won't have a Country or a Recognisable to your Immediate Ancestors, and probably even to Yourself, Collective Identity to Belong To. Whether Such a Situation Bothers You or Not is Purely, Ultimately, a Matter of Taste - Thus Far, Israel, Japan, Poland and Botswana, just to name four examples, for whatever reasons, are VERY, VERY, VERY BOTHERED...] [The FACTS are that most, if not all, Western Mass Democracies, have Chosen to undergo MASSIVE RACE REPLACEMENT, along with the TREMENDOUS CULTURAL-IDEOLOGICAL-AESTHETIC CHANGES of Recent Decades, and, the PROCESS is almost certainly IRREVERSIBLE. THE QUESTION is What Will Remain of the Old, and for How Much Longer Will Western Mass Democracies Remain Western, Mass Democracies, and at least in part Separate From Africa, Asia (including the Middle East) and or Latin America?... The Elites and the Peoples of Western Mass Democracies Chose and or Acquiesced to both the Course-the Path, and, the Replacement... on the Back of Centuries of (political-economic, spiritual-ideological, cultural-aesthetic,...) Change, and the World Wars, and the changing Geopolitical Correlation of Forces, and Technological Revolutions, and.... the (Sublime and Real) Operation of the Heterogony of ENDS...] [The "Global Village" Came into Being... in the Hunt for Profits and God Knows what Else... the Villagers were Yellow, Brown, Black,... and Eventually no Whites were Left... a Certain Diaspora and a Certain Fortress Felt Good... until the Global Village of Yellow, Black and Brown Gave Them What they Asked For... for Tribes can Win for Some or even a Lot of the Time, but the Greater the Wins, the Greater the Losses... until Even the Victors are Total Losers... Scipio Knew and Said Something which those in the Hunt, Drunk with Provisional Success, Failed to See... Because They Too are Humans... and Learn Nothing from History or from Others...] [Only GOD knows how much I love Thái Thanh, Khánh Ly, Σοφία Βέμπο, Γεωργία Μηττάκη, Όρέστη Μακρής, Νίκο Σταυρίδη, Διονύση Παπαγιαννόπουλο, Βασίλη Αύλωνίτη, Τζένη Καρέζη, Έλλη Λαμπέτη, Νίκο Γούναρη, Στράτο Παγιουμτζή, Γρηγόρη Μπιθικώτση, Στράτο Διονυσίου, Γιώτα Λύδια, Έριτα Σακελλαρίου, Πόλο Πάνου, Πάνο Γαβαλά, Νίκο Ξυλούρη, Άννα Χρυσάφη, Άλέκο Κιτσάκη, Έλένη Βιτάλη, Νίνου, Μπέλλου, Νταλγκά, Παπαγκίκα, Τσαουσάκη, Καρναβά, Μαρίκα Κρεβαττά, Γεωργία Βασιλειάδου, Έρενα Βλαχοπούλου, Μίμη Φωτόπουλο, Λάμπρο Κωνσταντάρα, Θανάση Βέγγο, Ντίνου Ηλιόπουλο, Κ. Χατζηχρήστο, Γκιωνάκη, Μαίρη Αρώνη, Σπεράντζα Βρανά,... Δέσπω Διαμαντίδου, Τασσώ Καββαδία,

Σμάρω Στεφανίδου, Λέλα Πατρικίου, Ξενίδη, Κοντοῦ, Τζενεράλη, Πρωτοπαπᾶ, Κ. Δοῦκα, Γαβριηλίδη, Π. Ζερβό, Διανέλλο, Φέρμα, Κεδράκα, Στυλιανοπούλου, Ζαφειρίου, Πουλόπουλο, Κόκοτα, Ἀγγελόπουλο, Ζαγοραῖο, Βαγγ. Περπινιάδη, Βοσκόπουλο, Μητροπάνο, Μαρούδα, Πάριο, Μαρινέλλα, Καίτη Γκρέϋ, Πίτσα Παπαδοπούλου, Σοφία Κολλητήρη, Μαίρη Λίντα, Τζένη Βάνου, Ρένα Κουμιώτη, Χριστοδουλόπουλο, Μητσιᾶ,... *these singers and actors (and dozens and dozens and dozens of others) are My LIFE... MY GREATEST MOMENTS on this Earth were with THEM... (even more Celestial: Καζαντζίδης, Μοσχολιοῦ, Κώστας Καρακώστας (κλαρίνο, ψυχή μου), Duy Khánh, Setsuko Hara, Kinuyo Tanaka, Βασίλης Λογοθετίδης, Βουγιουκλάκη, Τσιτσάνης, Βαμβακάρης, Μητσάκης, Παπαϊωάννου, Ζαμπέτας,... Σουγιοῦλ,... Ἀλ. Σακελλάριος, Γ. Τζαβέλλας,... + Εὐαγγελία Μαργαρώνη, Χιώτης, Στεργίου (πατέρας καὶ υἱός), Γ. Παλαιολόγος, Κ. Παπαδόπουλος, Α. Καρνέζης,... Β. Σαλέας Β. Σοῦκας, Γιάννης Βασιλόπουλος, Πετρολούκας Χαλκιάς,... Δημήτρης Σέμσης (1883-1950), Γιώργος Κόρος, Γ. Κονιτόπουλος,... Μίκης, Μᾶνος, Σταύρος Ξ., Μαρκόπουλος, Καλδάρας, Ἄκης Πάνου, Κώστας Γιαννίδης, Θ. Δερβενιώτης, Λοῖζος, Μπακάλης, Τ. Σοῦκας, Πλέσσας,... Καλατζῆς, Ζᾶχος, Π. Μιχαλόπουλος, Χριστάκης, Ἀπ. Νικολαΐδης,... Ἀτίκ, Μπάτης, Χρυσίνης... Ντίνος Κατσουρίδης,... Μιγάλης Γενίτσαρης, Σταῦρος Τζουανᾶκος, Γκόγκος Μπαγιαντέρας, Δούκισσα, Δημήτρης Παπαμιχαῖλ, Νίκος Ξανθόπουλος,... κ.ᾶ., κ.ᾶ., κ.ᾶ.....)... all a Matter of Taste (for others, see pdf above)...*]

How Uncomfortable it IS, to be Confronted with The TRUTH and nothing but The TRUTH... There the Moron Squirms, Howls and Goes Bananas Because His (Her, Its) Values have been Relativised by the Fact(s) of Reality!!!... [Just noticing something insignificant (and I could well be wrong, because I, like many or most, only see a few things, and definitely not Behind the Scenes,...): in the first months of the Trump administration, on the back of National Patriotic Announcements about Rapprochement with Russia, the Need for a Boost in National Production, the Protection of National Borders, etc. there were two or three (young) men of Greek extraction in the Inner Circle, who, after Trump's Retreat back into being fully in line with the ("neocon"-endorsed) "Deep State", were Removed, and the Federal Governmental Focus Returned to Saudi Arabia, Israel, Iran,... with much less (or no) Talk or Action regarding Borders, National Production, Rapprochement with Russia,...] [It's also perhaps of (slight) interest that many in the Physical (Natural) Sciences, rather than the Intellectual-Cultural "Sciences" or Humanities, are Greeks or of Greek origin in "top" American Universities, whereas in the latter of the two main Fields, a particular Tribe, with Excellent English-language (Written and Verbal) Skills, and a particularly Acute Sense of and Ability in Ideology and Propaganda (Ethicisation), and "becoming Famous", shaping and possessing "Doxa",... is Grossly Over-Represented as to...]

In Short: where there are Races and Sexes and "-phobias" and "-philiias" or "-manias" and..., there is NECESSARILY Racism and Sexism and "-phobia" and "-philia/mania" and "anti-" and "pro-"... the Really Interesting Question is WHO is doing the Racism and Sexism etc. to WHOM, which Side(s) is/are relatively benefitting and Maintaining and/or Increasing their Power (broadly

defined), and which Side(s) is/are losing out and are having their Power Decreased and are Ceding Power (broadly defined)... When the Demographics for Europeans were Relatively Robust, and Women (and Homosexuals) and other Minorities were more or less "In their Place", combined with Capitalism, the Industrial (and French) Revolution and Imperialism, some European Countries Ruled the World (and other European countries benefitted too)... As the relative Demographics of Europeans began Declining, and European Women (and Homosexuals) became "Out of Control" after Two World Wars and the Advent of (historically advanced) Massified-Atomised Hedonistic "LifeStyle" Consumerism, with Parts of the Third World beginning to Seriously Develop including with Population Explosions, the Collective Will to Defend what was otherwise Self-Evident: relative Racial, Ethnic, Religious, Cultural Homogeneity as macro-Historical Continuity (real and imagined), and, Europe (under American Tutelage, which as the Dominant Imperial Power after Europe's Historical Decline Kicked off on a Grand Scale the West's contemporary multi-racial "multi-culturalism"), became relatively largely DeCoupled, and the West is now on either the Path towards Roughly the Same, but less relatively White and or Christian and or Secular, and (probably) with More Crime, Anomie; a (considerably to (almost) totally) Different Synthesis than in the Past; or is Heading to Oblivion as the New Content Holds Sway... until the Next Great Change... Power Sustains and IS Identity (i.e. Human Identity is Power) always with regard to other Power and Identities, in Humans in Society-Culture in Nature, from the Local to the GeoPolitical... "Multi-Culturalism" is not necessarily Good, nor is it necessarily Bad; ditto "(mono)Ethno-Nationalism"... what essentially matters is the Level of Social Coherence and Social Order in any given Historical Situation.... aesthetic-cultural preferences are, in terms of Objective Observation, purely Subjective, but always relative to societal-cultural objective Reality, to the extent an individual has such preferences,... The Political and Politics ultimately ALWAYS mean (BIG) TROUBLE... [If All People of the World Can Be Greeks (Hellenes) THEN there are NO GREEKS (Hellenes). If All People of the World Can Be Jews (Hebrews) THEN there are NO JEWS (Hebrews). Every Identity has its Anti-Identity. (Every Racism has its Anti-Racism and or AutoRacism). Every Truth GETS LOST in an Anti-Truth (False Consciousness, Ideology). The Ideologies and Practices of and in Western Mass Democracies have brought and are leading to (almost) Certain (permanent and significant (to SEE)) Racial Change (?except perhaps with regard to The Tribe and certain Eastern European Nations?), BUT it is STILL an OPEN matter as to Where Culturally, with Massive Cultural Change Already Having Taken Place, (once) Western (First World) societies will End Up] [Accusing Me of Racism, is NOT AN ARGUMENT, Imbecile! Cretin! Moron! Retard! Accusing Me of Racism is Your Way of Aggressively Supporting (and Concealing) Your own (Auto)Racism and Promoting Further Disdain for our Genetic and/or Cultural Ancestors] [First

Ever New Times European Colonial (Trading) Corporation (μετοχική εταιρεία): the Genovese "Maona" trading in Gum on the island of Chios from 1346/1347 A.D. (as prototype for the East India and Dutch East India Companies some 250 years later!, etc.), with the abolition of (democratic) (forms of) Self-Government, Self-Rule, Byzantine Law and Currency, and the Greek Language as Official Language, and with the Island's Greek Elite (forced to) Collaborating with the Genovese Rulers, as well as the Island's Hebrews (Jews) acting as Financiers/Lenders regarding the Island's Gum Monopoly, prospering (in comparison to when under Byzantine or later Ottoman Rule). Again, in 1373 "Maona Vecchia di Cipro" in Cyprus, with Columbus "in Town" c. 1474/1475 (Richard I, Conquest of Cyprus, 1191 A.D.). Turkish Rule from 1566 meant "Free(r) Trade" BUT Very Heavily Taxed Trade... <http://ardini-rixi.gr/archives/206600>]

"Don't be Sexist!", "Don't be Racist!", "Don't be Homophobic!", "Don't be Islamophobic!", "Don't be an Anti-Semite!" IN REALITY means "Don't be Rude!", "Don't be Crude!", "Don't be Mean!" AND "Accept, or rather Bend or Submit to, my Values-Soaked, Normative Definition of Racism, Sexism, Homophilia (HomoMania), Islamophilia (Islamomania), Pro-Semitism (Pro-Zionism, Philo-Semitism, SemitoMania), and all my implied and or explicit Power Claims"...

It's simple, or, a Tale of Two Hats, or really One Hat

Hat A: What you are (which itself can change or be "under negotiation"), and what roles you play depending on whom you are interacting with. Don't have to be Fanatical, but often Ideological.

Hat B: Observation of Human Affairs, i.e. Science of the human (social) world - ONLY description and explanation based on empirical evidence and absolute logical consistency (Hat B in effect can come under Hat A's "roles you play depending on whom you are interacting with"). Need to be an absolute FANATIC, including always being on the lookout for errors and always correcting them. Necessarily Ideational, but never Ideological.

Once, it was Philosophy v. Rhetoric. Now, it is The Observation of Human Affairs (Social (Human) Science) v. Ideology...

Personally, I don't want to offend You and your Sensitivities, but Reality does... or more precisely: Reality does not Care...

If a Retard ever asks me for an Interview, the only thing I have to say is: MOOOOOO!!!!!! (Or: Have a Banana. It's Good for You!)

Notwithstanding that the vast majority of known Hellenes, Rhomaioi (Romioi, Rom), Greeks, were relatively white peoples (Pelasgians, et. al.) from greater Southern Europe, Asia Minor, Eastern Mediterranean, Pontus, etc. (as well as there being Hellenised Middle Easterners who were never a majority or the main population of Greeks), and that the vast majority of Great Hellenes throughout more than 3,000 years of history were relatively white (as opposed to relatively black or relatively yellow or even, at least more often than not, relatively brown) too, I would never object to people of mixed Greek-Arabic, Greek-Asian, Greek-Persian, Greek-Armenian, Greek-Slavic, Greek-Albanian, Greek-African, Greek-Hebraic, etc. descent from being called "Greeks" if they had a fully active Hellenic consciousness and mode of living, and I would always make an exception for someone (those) with no (and certainly half) Greek descent who has (have) proven himself (themselves) to be a great Greek (Greeks)... e.g. Philo or Saint Romanos the Melodist (the Hymnographer) or Heraclius or Digenes Akrites or Nikephoros (Nicephorus) I or John I Tzimiskes or Souliotes or Arvanites or law-abiding (Orthodox) Hellenised Gypsies or the Very Underrated Hero, Artist and Poet Nikos Engonopoulos or the Great Giannes Papasideres or the much beloved and adored Marika Ninou, and of course our very own Manolis Angelopoulos, et al., et al., et al.,... (what a State does as a matter of Law is another question, and it does not concern me here)... the racial basis of an ethnos might become looser and expand over time, and theoretically it can alter totally, but the reality is that major historic European nations do have a relatively homogeneous racial and non-Mohammedan or non-Hindu etc. religious core (relative to other non-European races and sub-races or ethne and often as between themselves), over centuries and millennia, and that's a fact no matter how painful such a fact might be to various, very

many unfortunately, Retards... (whether someone cares about relative racial, religious and or cultural Continuity or not, or whether that Continuity takes place, and to what extent it takes place, on a non-racial and non-religious basis, is also another matter, pertaining to the Now and the Tomorrow of Collectives, and not to the Fact of the Yesterday of centuries (or even millennia) of relatively non-black, non-yellow, non-very brown, non-Mohammedan, non-Hindu etc., racial-ethnic-cultural-civilisational European identities... - even if ethnos is defined narrowly as applying only from the advent of the Westphalian State or the French Revolution, there were always relatively Frankish, Hispanic, Celtic, British, Italic, Greek, Germanic, Slavic, Bulgarian, etc. civilisations and cultures of Extended Ethnic/National Families, with all their local and regional Variety and truly Beautiful or at least Interesting Diversity...)... Personally, as a matter of taste, I might find a Norseman or Anglo-Saxon or Scotsman or Teuton just as optically distasteful as an Arab, Jew (Semite), an Indian (Pakistani-Bangladeshi) or a sub-Saharan African, but that's personal (and it doesn't stop me from appreciating or loving thinkers or artists such as Hamsun, S. Johnson, A. Ferguson, Umm Kulthum, Spinoza, Nusrat Fateh Ali Khan, Satyajit Ray, Louis Armstrong, and many, many others,... also, I fully realise that I'm probably very distasteful to look at to others, including people of my own race and or ethnos)... and the aforesaid aesthetic-cultural personal taste is no compelling excuse to be impolite, unkind or cruel to people if they are polite, kind and nice to me... [History has spoken: Our time was 1200 B.C. - 1200 A.D. (approx.). On the way Up, Up, and Strong; then the Fall... now On the Way Out... 800 years is quite a long time to be saying Good-Bye... but this time WE REALLY MEAN IT...] [Of great interest to people of Greek origin should be the relatively high degree of cultural-linguistic Continuity from Ancient Greece to Alexandrian Hellenism to Roman-Byzantine Hellenism to Modern Greece... of course, there are great Changes at all linguistic and other cultural and biological levels... but the degree of Continuity in (elements of) Language and Race and Culture is Astonishing if one considers the roughly 3,500 years of evolution... comparing the forms of the Greek language is relatively easy, but also look into the plethora of elements in Orthodox Faith and Liturgy which are Remnants and a Continuation and/or a MetaDevelopment of Ancient Greek Worship, including Drama/Tragedy, as well as a whole host of Folk (Demotic)

and "High (Literary, Formal, Logiai)" Cultural Traditions with Ancient Origins and or Reference (Dances, Music (and musical organs), Poetry (Folk Songs), Sayings, Superstitions, Saints Days, etc., etc., etc.), including Democracy and Greek Communities until the 19th or early 20th century (see also the recent DNA evidence...)... again, so that the Lobotomised Cretins can understand, THERE IS NO PURITY OF CONTINUITY, but THERE IS DEFINITELY A PARTIAL CULTURAL, RELIGIOUS and RACIAL CONTINUITY... Revolting, Disgusting, Miasmatic Ethno-Nihilist RETARDS!!!... I hope you DIE miserable DEATHS at the hands of...!!!...]

Until the Fall of Constantinople, the (Eastern) Romans or "Byzantines" as well as the Latins (Italic Romans), including Popes and Latin Scholars, always saw the main body of people of the Eastern Roman (Byzantine) Empire as Hellenes, Greeks of one kind or another e.g. as Aeolians, Dorians, Achaeans, Ionians, Argives, Danaans,... (even in the early centuries of the Eastern Roman Empire when from the 6th or 7th century being a Hellene in name was effectively banned because it meant National (Ethnic), which was associated with paganism, the language and culture remained Greek-(and Latin)-centric in practice)... and the "Byzantines" continued to see the Latins as "Barbarians" or "Scythians" etc.. Once however the Hellenic-based Imperium was lost forever (1204-1453), by the 18th century German Scholars and Historians as well as figures such as Gibbon (with his jolly English ignorance in knowing absolutely nothing about the elements of continuity, and rupture, in modern Greek civilisation from ancient Greece... with one of his successors being Toynbee... Romilly Jenkins, Cyril Mango, Roderick Beaton,... all of them in favour, to a lesser or greater extent, quite naturally, of a British Imperialist view of the world... denying and or belittling modern Greek identity, whether in Greece or Cyprus... with Athens as capital, and "Greeks" having nothing to do with Constantinople and the Greek populations scattered across the Balkans, the Middle East, Northern Africa and in the Near East until the early or middle of the 20th century...) (as well as Montesquieu, Hegel, et al.), and those of the (Western) European Enlightenment (up to the Braudel, Le Goff et al.), saw the Greeks (Hellenes) as both lost in the Feudal Dark Ages (or Asiatic Despotism) of Byzantium (when feudalism was a social phenomenon in the West, and (elements of) polis-based anthropocentric democracy continued in the Hellenocentric East, i.e. Eastern Roman Empire (Byzantium)), and or as not Greeks at all (not even partially), as in the case of Fallmerayer and many others... to Hobsbawm and the assorted EthnoNihilist Imbeciles and Ideologues (e.g. the Kurds today are not a nation (as distinct culture/civilisation) because they have no State!), who either directly or indirectly support some version of the non-Hellenic Western Imperium and way of looking at the world, whether of the French, the English, the Germans or the American (incl. (Zio-)Globalist) variety (and or see Greece only as what it is – a Protectorate of Great Britain, and later the U.S.A., with limited or no agency, and of course seek Positions of Power at the Helm of the Protectorate (with the greatest being Venizelos, and far less successful, Karamanlis, whereas recent Heads and Elites are not even worth Cow Dung...)... In other words, Hegemony, i.e. in essence Power, is what "steers" "historians" to each and every respective "Truth". The actual historical-scientific truth is of course much more complicated, because it includes, macro-historically, both Breaks and Continuity. The good or great historian is able to identify both the Breaks and the Continuity. The Cretin and Ideologue simply awaits his, her or its next Ford Foundation, E.U., or other Grant, or simply basks in

the Glory of current Power, given that many people like to identify with the (temporary) Winners, and to gain from it... if they cannot gain from playing the Victim... or both... and “electable monarchies” (i.e. parliamentary regimes with Hegemon-led mass parties, some kind of separation of powers and rule of law etc.), became known as “democracies”... whereas it is believed that the ancient world ended upon the Fall of Rome in the 5th (to 7th) century, and not in the 15th century when the metropolis Constantinople fell, or even the 19th century when the modern Greek State as Western protectorate displaced Greek (polis and or) community-centric life (with the abolition of the Commons (Koina) («κοινά» = city-states of ancient Greece as adapted and modified within the Eastern Roman Oikoumene (= CosmoSystem), from the village to the Metropolis with democratic elements of organisation (incl. of the economy)... incl. electability and recallability of proestoi et al.... gathering of the Commons («μάζωξις, μάζωξη») = ekklesia of the demos)... there will always be intellectuals who as Agents of (foreign) Imperial Powers hypostatise Myths and Shape Ideologies in order to Serve certain Elites, domestic and or Foreign (today, as far as Greece is concerned, incl. Germans, Americans-British, and Turks)... no matter what the society or social formation... the Arabs too took from the Greek world, ancient and Roman-Byzantine, but it was Italy which had the telling Renaissance on an at least in part anthropocentric basis... in the late 7th, early 8th century the Venetians told Charlemagne that they belong to the (Eastern) Roman Imperium... Zampelios and Paparrigopoulos saw the Continuity as the Fact it Was and Is (albeit increasingly getting thinner, sparser,...)... the Abuse of Concepts, and the Denial of History as the Study of Facts and Factual Causation, is widespread because Ideologues seek to Legitimise Present-Day Power Claims and Hegemony... (see e.g. the much loved, often right, but at least on

occasion also wrong, G. Contogeorgis in «Ο Γιώργος Καραμπελιάς συνομίλησε την Τετάρτη 24 Ιανουαρίου με τον ομότιμο καθηγητή Πανεπιστημίου και συγγραφέα Γιώργο Κοντογιώργη με θέμα: «Η ελληνική ιστοριογραφία από τον Φαλμεράνερ στον Χομπσμπάουμ»», στο καφέ του Ιανού, Σταδίου 24, Αθήνα (<http://ardin-rixi.gr/archives/206847>)... I would add that the

“racial” element of Greek civilisation and the Greek nation as distinct civilisation (with relatively high level of cultural-civilisational cohesion, notwithstanding all the dialectical and local diversity, variety and differentiation...) might have been diluted over time e.g.

10th century B.C. vs. 10th century A.D. vs. today... but at least until today it has **mostly** (or even overwhelmingly) been a relatively White Southern European racial element, and NOT e.g. a relatively Black Central African racial element, or a relatively Yellow Han Chinese racial element... of course, things can and do change, but historical Facts are historical Facts... if a Retard holds that History is just a Clash of Narratives, it would be nice if he, she or it could be Punched in the Head, and then asked if that Felt like a Narrative... He, She or It, though, is So Retarded, that they would be more than happy to forget all of history, and hand over their own ancestors’ country to Hordes of Mohammedans, Africans and other Asians... that’s exactly what a few decades of general prosperity and hedonistic consumerism (incl. all kinds of drug-taking etc.) have brought and bring... (just as ridiculous was the vulgar Marxist insistence that the nation is the product of the bourgeoisie, as if a common general culture and or language as distinct from other common general cultures or simply language did not pre-exist the creation of the modern nation-states)... and today’s “Left-Wingers” can’t see that behind every Imperialism (a.k.a. “globalisation”) are concrete, very specific (trans-)national and or state and or other group Interests... and that once so-called “globalisation” retreats, some nations will still exist, whereas others, owing to their elites’ (and people’s) Collective Lobotomy and Generalised Retardism, will Really then be HISTORY...

[Hobsbawm, as well as his fellow Tribesman, Gellner, are not without their (many) insights and strong points... yet when they get things wrong, they really are absolutely WorthLess and totally RePellant...].... on the other hand, it is a Fact that Western nations in general have become much more “loose” both racially and culturally, and whilst no-one can know for sure where it is all going to End, for those of us who love (the notion of) our Ancestors and

Civilisational-Cultural Continuity, to the Extent it Exists, which we Bear, the last Few Decades have been a Freakish, Nightmarish Disaster... [upon liberating Constantinople from the Venetians, Franks et al. in 1261 A.D. Michalis Palaiologos in a Speech set forth the first Megali Idea of Liberating Historical Hellenic Territory from the Barbarians ("Megali Idea" as a term was first said in 1843 in the Greek Parliament by Ioannis Koletis... = of unifying the Nation and the People (or Race) with the Greek State... which = an Exercise in National Liberation like, at least in one respect and GROSSO MODO, e.g. Mao's or Ho Chi Minh's Wars of Liberation and Unification...)]... but the reality is that since c. 1071 (incl. Manzikert and loss of Southern Italy)/1204 We have been On the Way Out... our Way Up and Peak was roughly 1200 B.C. to 1200 A.D... thereafter, Down and Departing the World's Stage... the Filiki Hetaireia (Eteria) (as well as prior to the Filiki Eteria, Rigas Pheraios (Feraios) with his multi-ethnic HellenoCentric conception of a New Greater Greece/Byzantium), knew too, that Constantinople had to be the Centre, the Capital... and all relevant lands in today's Greece (incl. and as well as, as the case may be, Macedonia, (Northern) Epirus, Thrace, (south-eastern) Eastern Rumelia,...) and Asia Minor and Pontus and Cyprus and... with substantial numbers of Greeks, had to be Liberated and Included,... and it never became so - the British (and French, and Italians, and Germans, and Turks,...) would never had allowed the realisation of such Schemes/Dreams,... and they never became True and Real (despite some successes in creating today's Greece; [Dragoumis wanted the Hellenic World to Accompany (and or Absorb) the Ottomans due to Hellenic Civilisational and Commercial Superiority... against the Slavs/Bulgarians])... and hence Our End is now Nigh...] [Of today's Ethne or Nations with fairly strong Continuity from ancient (B.C.) times, Greece Falls first, then perhaps Israel,... then Persia (Iran), Japan, Korea, Vietnam etc. and finally, in many centuries or millennia?, China....] [even if Contogeorgis's distinction between Western Serf and Greek member of a Polis or the Koina, is correct, in that the former has no national (ethnic) consciousness of belonging to a collectivity, since he is not anthropocentrically and politically (relatively) free, the Serf still belonged to a Distinct Civilisation, e.g. the Gallic as opposed to the AngloSaxon or Norman or Iberian or Italic or...] [Relatively strongly MonoCultural (MonoReligious) Multi-Racialism... Maybe You should Try it... it worked for the Eastern Roman "Empire" for more than, or at least for much of, One Thousand Years... on the other hand, IntraCultural i.e. IntraReligious Conflict was at times Acute, and Relative Homogeneity Guarantees Nothing of itself...] [Gennadius Scholarius (15th century) e.g. spoke of Hellenes, not Romans...] [It's interesting how Karambelias talks of 1,000,000 being the victims of Turkish Janissary Abduction, Enslavement and Genocide, whereas the Other Tribesman "expert", Bernard Lewis, talks of 250,000... very interesting...] [In Eastern Rome (Constantinople), the Monarch or Emperor was never Head of Church, whereas in (late feudal/ Renaissance/Westphalian) Western Europe... and hence anti-clericalism and "Enlightenment" took another course... whereas our "Enlightener" as "Educator" was Kosmas Aitolos... Contogeorgis says that there is no modern Greek Enlightenment, because "Enlightenment" was a Western European need to move on from feudalism and clericalism (the Church)... [so Kondylis's book on the Modern Greek Enlightenment is a misnomer, or, simply refers to a current in the intelligentsia which mimicked the Western European Enlightenment...]]... Byzantium was never a Theocracy, nor an Empire, but a Cosmopolis with a Metropolis "setting the tone" etc. for the other poleis... under Western Feudalism, there were ethnotites not ethne... Byzantines had Kings, not Emperors... = all these theses are definitely interesting,... perhaps debatable, or at least worth further investigation...]

The price of Fame, or even just fame, is certain misunderstanding, definite misrepresentation, wholesale confusion, and quite possibly deliberate sabotage and vilification too. There are advantages in not becoming more widely known, even within the relatively small communities of scholars and intellectuals...

Whether Kondylis's work becomes relatively widely known or not, NO difference will that make to the Affairs of Humans... (If it did, there would then be a VERY serious epistemological problem, or GROSS de-formation...)... The mere Fact that the Field of Values is Entirely Open to non-Normative "Value-Free" Eyes engaged in Scientific Observation (and Explanation) Constitutes Such HUBRIS to normal Normativists, whether (far-)Left, (far-)Right or (dead-)Centre, whether "Conservative" or "Liberal" or "Ronald McDonald", that such a Fact ENSURES that Kondylis's work, and the best of Max Weber et al., CAN NEVER gain any kind of Lasting (relatively Widespread) Acceptance... and in the event of "Fame", all such "Fame" will ATTRACT that Lasts and Sticks is GROSS DEFAMATION... Machiavelli and Others WERE THERE Centuries Before... even today, Machiavelli & Co. are largely treated with Indifference... or simply Avoidance... [at the End of the Day, Here and Now the Last Vestiges of Hellenism, and possibly Western European Culture, are Slipping out of our Hands... and we're going to Worry about the Fame or Disappearance of a Dead Author, whose Work CANNOT Save Anything, even if it is the Greatest Achievement in the History of Western Philosophy/Sociology/(non-physical-scientific) Theory?... I Do Not Think thus...] [Lucky for Me, Kondylis Died, before He saw any of my "Translations". I am also Very Unlucky because Kondylis did not get to write Volumes 2 and 3 of his Social Ontology, because then I wouldn't have had Time to do any translations... When I Die, maybe Someone Else will get Lucky...] ["Parasitical Connoisseur" and "Knower on the Fringes (Margins) of Society [or: on the Outskirts of Town (to quote B. B. King)]" is the Fate of the Absolutely Consistent Kondylisian, BECAUSE People WILL CHANGE NOT - EVER!!! And they will almost always veer towards or end up Picking a Side, one way or another... since they are Alive... YET, the Job is Doable if one REALLY WANTS TO DO IT... P.K. DID IT...] [Scepticism is only useful if ones realises humans can and do know a great many things with absolute CERTAINTY...] [Having Very Strong Tastes, one way or another, means that the said Connoisseur WILL Strongly Resist, or at least feel intense Disgust towards, the Changes and those Taking a Lead or who have Prominence in bringing about the Changes and Change... a certain "degenerate" pop star, and a rather strange-looking "folk singer", in the decades of the Western Mass-Democratic Cultural Revolution (1960s-1970s), got Wind of the Changes Blowing... the Old... Away...] [Given that Paul Gottfried's books, which comparatively speaking are by and large far superior in terms of scholarship and analysis to nearly all "best sellers" in the English-

speaking world, cannot find any kind of mass readership in the U.S.A., and given that Max Weber will remain "on the sidelines", notwithstanding the new forthcoming edition of *Economy and Society*, Kondylis's "fate" is almost certain (especially since Kondylis knew full well that absolutely consistent non-normative scientific observation (description and theory (explanation)) can NEVER attract many adherents, even within the small circles of "philosophers", "social scientists" or "intellectuals", who almost invariably engage in normative and or circular polemics and argumentation, and at best can only ever come into vogue occasionally to be used by one side against another). Yet Gottfried correctly indicates that things will not always "stay the same" forever, and that a new correlation of forces, one way or another, is coming (see: http://takimag.com/article/a_paleo_epitaph/print#axzz55Pw4xoTE?temp-new-window-replacement=true). And if we add to the picture the geopolitical-economic implications of the relative Decline of the U.S.A. and the relative Rise of China and other Powers (cf.

e.g. <http://nationalinterest.org/feature/trump-unveiled-these-key-geo-economic-plans-his-state-the-24306?temp-new-window-replacement=true>), there is definitely going to be "a whole lot of shakin' going on" during the unfolding of the 21st century (even if the U.S.A. remains *primus* (i.e. *primi*) *inter pares*)...] [Max Weber (*Economy and Society*, Uni. of Calif. Press, 1978 (=1968), pp. 983-984 (Vol. 2), written c. 1910-1920 (?)):

"Bureaucratic organization has usually come into power on the basis of leveling of economic and social differences. This leveling has been at least relative, and has concerned the significance of social and economic differences for the assumption of administrative functions.

Bureaucracy inevitably accompanies modern **mass democracy**, in contrast to the democratic self-government of small homogeneous units. ... "the demand for "equality before the law" ... the horror of "privilege," and the principled rejection of doing business "from case to case" ... Until recent times-at least from the point of view of the treasury-the cheapest way of satisfying the need for administration was to leave almost the entire local administration and lower judicature to the landlords of Eastern Prussia. The same is true of the administration by justices of the peace in England. **Mass democracy** which makes a clean sweep of the feudal, patrimonial, and-at least in intent-the plutocratic privileges in administration unavoidably has to put paid professional labor in place of the historically inherited "avocational" administration by notables." And at pp. 984-985: "Of course, one must always remember that the term "democratization" can be misleading. The *demos* itself, in the sense of a shapeless mass, never "governs" larger associations, but rather is governed. What changes is only the way in which the executive leaders are selected and the measure of influence which the *demos*, or better, which social circles from its midst are able to exert upon the content and the direction of administrative

activities by means of "public opinion". "Democratization", in the sense here intended, does not necessarily mean an increasingly active share of the subjects in government. This may be a result of democratization, but it is not necessarily the case...."

See next paragraph on p. 985 as well = political concept of democracy with "equal rights" of the governed as entry into elites for people in general and not just for historical elites, and with "public opinion" influencing and thereby restricting officialdom's authority. Political democracy shortens terms of office by election and recall, allows people with any or no qualifications to run for office. "Thereby democracy inevitably comes into conflict with the bureaucratic tendencies which have been produced by its very fight against the notables." "Democratization" as "the minimization of the civil servants' power in favor of the greatest possible "direct" rule of the *demos*, which in practice means the respective party leaders of the *demos*. ..." = "the *leveling of the governed* in the face of the governing and bureaucratically articulated group, which in turn may occupy a quite autocratic position, both in fact and in form."

It can be said that "democracy" during the last century or so in the West, and as it is widely known, exists only as "mass democracy", sociologically speaking, but in the strict political sense as governmental sense - and not political sense as sociological sense of the polis - democracy has never existed outside of the ancient Greek world and its meta-development in Eastern Rome/Byzantium (and even in the Ottoman Empire amongst Greeks) (see Contogeorgis). What we have in the West, is a rule of and by elites, who can change and "circulate", but who govern through Mass Parties and their relationships with Bureaucracies, Mass Media, Lobby (Interest) Groups/Big Money Political Party, N.G.O., etc. "Donors", "Public Opinion", Billionaires, Banks, Universities, etc., etc., etc.,... in circumstances, therefore, of massification, atomisation, bureaucratisation, economisation (of the social in general and of the political within the social), relatively "impersonal" juridification, etc., etc., etc.,... all sorts of networking and accumulation, concentration or crystallisation of power can occur, if a Group networks relatively well, has many billionaires and Group-members in key positions (incl. based on hard work and superior intelligence), and to a large extent, solid, albeit never unanimous, Group Positions on various matters, internal and or external...]

On "Invaders", "Refugees" and value-neutral Terminology

The first thing needed is a clear, or as clear as possible, definition of e.g. "refugee". Such a definition might have two main aspects - the legal definition, and, the conceptual definition based on the *differentia specifica* of the term in question compared to related terms such as "migrant" - "legal", "illegal", "economic", etc. (something similar applies, *mutatis mutandis*, to terms and

concepts such as "genocide",...). If I am calling a mass of people "refugees" without actually knowing why these people are migrating, one by one, then I am engaging in value-laden propaganda. The same applies if I call them "invaders" en masse without having defined all relevant terms. "Migrant" too is misleading because there is a very real legal difference between "legal" and "illegal" migrants, and such a distinction can be of great importance to migrants themselves, including legal ones. In any event, if my basic position is to Stop the Flood of Peoples across my country's borders because I love my Country and my Ancestors, my Culture, my Religion, my Language, my Customs, my Traditions, my Identity, my Safety,... e.g. like Israel,... then they are Invading Hordes, Swarms, Pestilence, Animals, Criminals, Infiltrators, etc., etc., etc.. If, on the other hand, I support "humanitarianism" of the "Open Society" kind, they are beautiful, clean, pure, refugees in need of charity (so that they can, possibly or probably, be exploited for e.g. economic gain, sex, etc.,... by certain people, N.G.O.s,... who are all in the Know and with not insignificant Power). Scientifically, they are either legal or illegal immigrants, and they could also be refugees and or criminals, invaders,... and longer term... colonists, conquerors,... or law-abiding citizens... or some combination of the above or... that's Reality... it's complicated and requires strict case-by-case analysis... [even though one can most definitely sympathise with the plight of Honest, Law-Abiding Young People (not Common Criminals) who want to have "a better life" in the (relatively developed) West, e.g. like my Parents - even though it is by no means clear that life is "better"... - one's Tribe is one's Identity and one's Greatest Love, and depending on how one's Tribe is defined, ultimately the Greater Sympathy can and or does lie with Protecting one's own Tribe, so that the Plight of the Other then is of Secondary or of No Importance, and the Other must be Limited to what is Assimilable and or Co-Habitable; in short, the Other must be Limited and Stopped. Xenophilia/mania or Other-Worship, taken to Extremes, is Literally AutoPhobia and Self-Suicide - the Collective Death of those who are Collectively Lobotomised and Hate their Genetic and or Cultural Inheritance] [The Soviet Union, with its top-heavy amongst the Soviet Elites Semito/Zio-Tribal involvement (particularly in the first few decades), and notwithstanding its appalling treatment of tens of millions of individuals, including as peasants and proletarians/workers and consumers, managed to compete geopolitically (mainly as a Vehicle of Russian Nationalism and Imperialism) with the much more technologically and industrially developed West (incl. with the U.S.A. at its Imperialist and Ethnological-Cultural Peak), as well as make Global an anti-Colonial and anti-Crude-Racist View of the World. That is not, world-historically, to be shunned or belittled. The Effects of the Soviet Union on the World Order were essential, if not the sole, Building Blocks in the further development of the "Globalist" phase of "late capitalism"...] [To Polydoros: it could actually be that the U.S.A. is, mutatis mutandis, and given that Time moves far faster Now compared to Then, in a

kind of Late Roman Empire Phase, and that Donald Trump, like Marcus Aurelius, is the Last Great Philosopher-Emperor, who cannot do more than Simply Delay the Fall...]

It seems to me that, realistically, "the best" that Western mass democracies can hope for, almost certainly in vain, is (the continuance or reinstitution of) relatively high degrees of freedom of speech (including the right to offend but not to slander and or cause specific, concrete physical, monetary, etc. - but not emotional - damage), full freedom of association with no kind of coercive integration, the rule of law as single legal system under One Law for all citizens, the ending of all programmes of "affirmative action" which discriminate against MERIT and relatively indigenous relatively white (male) populations, the strict protection of borders (including the full expulsion of anti-Western illegal immigrants or invaders and their offspring) with strict programmes of legal migration if certain countries want and need such migration, and government-backed programmes to boost the birth rates of the historically core relatively white peoples of every nation of the Western mass democracies (with ethno-centric and pro-patriarchal family values promoted in Education systems without ethno-chauvanism towards other ethne apart from stating (historical) facts), etc.... All talk of a "return" to some perceived demographic and cultural Golden Age c. 1960 or c. 1860 etc. is just as likely to come to pass as ever-lasting multi-racial and multi-cultural harmonious Paradises in a "Borderless One World". The geo-political and global-economic situation and man's relationship with the Environment ultimately, most likely, will constitute the telling framework within which Western mass democracies may or may not survive, prosper, decline (further and further) or lose their distinctive features completely and become something else (which (very) long-term will happen anyway, one way or another, as history teaches us, "must", or at least is very likely to, happen...). [Cf. "THE PARIS STATEMENT – A Europe We Can Believe In", which raises a lot of pertinent issues and makes a number of telling and objectionable, scientifically (not necessarily ethically), points] [Copied and Pasted Here from the Comments Section of a Useful to Peruse "non-mainstream" WebSite (the issues raised and the texts mentioned are worth exploring if anyone has the Time): "A country that thinks that diversity is more important than merit is doomed. In my opinion this doom begins in education, especially universities, and in high tech companies. Of course also in politics. Sarrazin warned explicitly how mass immigration will lead to the end of Germany. He, at the time was still a member of the Board of the Bundesbank, a very capable economist, and was fired immediately after the book was published. Thilo Sarrazin, 'Deutschland schafft sich ab, Wie wir unser Land aufs Spiel setzen', München 2010. In fact Lasch made the same warning: Christopher Lasch, 'The Culture of Narcissism, American Life in an Age of Diminishing Expectations', 1979, 1980, London. For France: Eric

Zemmour, 'Le Suicide Francais', 2014 Paris. For the Netherlands: Paul Scheffer, 'Die Eingewanderten, Toleranz in einer grensenlosen Welt', München 2008 (Het land van aankomst, 2007)"]

When I was an E.S.L. Teacher... a Chinese Student said to Me...

WhiteDevilMan Conquered BrownMan and BlackMan and went so far as to Take Land closer to ChinaMan than to WhiteDevilMan Homeland. ChinaMan, being Wise, Say: "You Take Land for Now, WhiteDevilMan, because You will Take for 200 or 300 Year, maybe 400 Year, but Confucius Say Probably Not. You forget WhiteDevilMan that YellowMan ChinaMan have been Round for 4000 or 5000 Year, and You will become so Drunk on your Easy Success and so Complacent, that in about 2 Hour 24 Minute, it Mine". [And, of course, no-one talks about Menzies anymore... and the Chinese Student *could be* totally Wong...] [Alternate Take: WhiteDevilMan Let Woman Govern in Public and Make His Men Poofter Like Girl and Open Border to all sort of Monkey Invasion Because WhiteDevilMan think Technology and Hedonistic Consumption is Meaning of Life and Can Cover all the Problem, BUT ChinaMan SAY "Fuck That Bullshit!" and Keep Woman and Gay Faggot Under Control, Lose a Bit of Control, BUT Basically Still Under Control (and Keep Filthy Pork Muslim in Place and Tibet and anyone who Hate China), Because ChinaMan Know He not Fortune Cookie Stupid Because ChinaMan Survive 5000 Year Already, and Want another 5000 Year and NO WANT CHINA TRIBE to Finish... WhiteDevilMan is FULL RETARD, ChinaMan is TRULY WISE...]

When I was a Barrister, a Judge, of a particular Ethnic(Racial)-Religious Group (but that's totally irrelevant), Said to Me...

"You are Wrong. I am Right (as a Matter of Law, **ALWAYS** as a Matter of Law). AND THE DECISION OF THE COURT IS..." [I can't actually remember anymore, but He may well have been Right...]

When I was a University Student, nearly 30 years ago, of English Literature, an Extremely Ugly, Very Mad Childless Woman, who looked like some kind of Sick Elf-Woman, with a Ph.D. said to Me: THAT Petrarch kept on putting Laura on a Pedestal and how that was Very Bad, in fact Evil. - Whilst I couldn't understand her Pedestal Fetish at all, particularly since all I could think of was when I was ever going to have Sex, since my parents did not even consider an arranged marriage for me,... and that Buñuel depicted Foot Fetishes,... now I tend to think that what she was really saying was that it's better for women to be Right Down Deep in the Gutter as Sluts and or Prostitutes and Pill Poppers and Psychological or Psychiatric Patients, and Misandrists, with lots of different

S.T.D.s, and of course Haters of Nature and Natural Order and The Golden Mean... and that Western (largely whitish race-based) Ethne should not collectively Reproduce themselves anymore because, inter alia, a Certain Tribe has a Centuries-long or even Millennia-long Grudge to Bear, having Seized their Opportunity in WASP USA, particularly from c. 1900 and especially c. 1950 onwards to "just happen" to GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY accede to positions of relatively High Power and Wealth,... and that former Christians are Too Brain-Dead to See what is Going On since they have become, totally as a matter of their OWN FAULT, Totally Zombified,... [who has almost exclusively (or increasingly, nearly fully and always GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY at least partially) owned and or controlled and or influenced University thought, i.e. Bullshit, and major Newspapers, especially TV (and Hollywood), since about after the end of WW2?].... and that if and when Mohammedans start to directly or indirectly have a Big Say on social mores, morals, laws,... in the West... or perhaps even take (some) Western countries over, her life would have ended and she would have had a lot of Sex with many Men, Women and ITs - none of which she can remember or take pride in... she would have taken a lot of Drugs and Had Tattoos and Piercings All Over Her Body, and lived Decades with Severe Depression as an Atomised HOLE... and died thinking she KNEW everything...

This is What my Cousin Spyros, the Bouncer, Says:

“My parents grew up in a society in which the Village Down the Mountain was a (partial) Other, and you are telling me that I’m not going to Notice Religious and or Racial differences? Are You Fuckin' Retarded, or Something?”

All humans are equal in so far as they are humans and not non-human animals; otherwise the differences, i.e. inequalities between groups and or between individuals never End, even if legally-socially-ideologically a historically relative equality is practised - at least at a certain level... The dominant ideologies of Western mass democracy are just as valid forms of social disciplining as the dominant ideologies of Western (racial) ethno-Nationalism and Imperialism, Feudalism, etc., etc., etc.. Equality, including that of "Atheists", is no less a God than God Himself. It permeates all aspects of Thought and creates all kinds of Retardism and Retarded Belief without Correspondence to Reality: "You are Racist! You are Sexist! etc." replaces "You are a Heretic! You are an Atheist! etc.". Yet Equality as relative Sameness within a Group has never guaranteed or achieved perpetual Friendship and Peace... From "I have a Dream"... Heterogony of Ends... the mass Apeing of the

Ape (as has always been the Case, albeit in different Colour Schemes...)... to... "It's Over!"... "The Joke's on You! Sucker!"... Men, Women, the Other not in their Place = Men, Women, the Other which will put things back in their Place... The New Beginning as, in some respects, the Repetition of the Old (and Same), and, in some respects, as possible Return to Being closer to the State of Nature, and further from the state of relatively higher or relatively advanced Culture... especially if the State of Technicisation falters, wobbles, alters or destructs... irrespective of under what Pressures... Culture = Power in, on, against and constrained by Nature...

The Sense of Hierarchy and Order and Respect (Honour/Shame/Virtue/Duty/Fidelity/Loyalty/ Sacrifice/Collectivity over Individuality...) and Homogeneity in e.g. Mizoguchi's The 47 Ronin (1941) can be misleading. The film itself clearly shows that relative Sameness and or Similarity and or (relative) Equality is no Vaccine whatsoever against e.g. intra-Civilisational and or intra-Imperial and or intra-National and or intra(inter)-Tribal and or intra(inter)-Clan and or intra(inter)-(Feudal)Household and or intra(inter)-Familial Conflict (e.g. seeking the "right, just, appropriate, proportionate, dignified,... " vengeance (retribution) "in the public perception"...). Even if today's so-called Globalists achieved a World State, World Government with Real Human Rights and NO Nations or Tribes, something which cannot THEORETICALLY be discounted, all Conflict as well as Co-operation (i.e. the Complete (potential at least) Operation of the Friend-Foe Spectrum of the Social Relation) would become Intra-In-Inter-Out-Group Conflict and Civil Wars, and Intra-In-Inter-Out-Group Co-operation and Peace.

Just as wrong and dangerous as the racial and ethical "purity" of the Volk, are the "unlimited benefits" of Diversity and Open Borders...

The Heterogony of Ends ensures that the Tragic Dimension is Built In...

Communism (Globalism, Universalism, Internationalism, "Liberalism" as World Order,...) sounds like a pretty good Telos... the problem though is that, as such, it has absolutely nothing to do with Reality, and those pushing for it don't have the faintest idea of where they are really heading, and the damage they are doing or going to do to others... The relatively very high-trust "Homogeneous Ethno-State" might exist in specific, concrete, circumstances, but has never been a permanent fixture on the world's historical map... trying to have one (again) when the circumstances are not "right", can only mean Violence - mass, concentrated, bloody, blood-soaked Violence... if however the circumstances "ripen", "anything" can happen, especially what is not expected... But without

norms (normative values), without Utopias, man (ultimately) acts not, man (ultimately) exists not...

For at least 99.9% of the 100,000 or 200,000 or 300,000 years, Grosso Modo, of Homo Sapiens's existence, there has been a relatively tight correlation between Identity, Race, Religion as Spiritual-Mythical-Ideological Belief System and or Fundamental World View; and for 100% of that Time, Humans have always had some kind of association or connection with a TRIBE (i.e. Group, Collective, Civilisation, Religion, (sub-)Race, Ethnos, People, etc., etc., etc.). Cosmopolitanism Began as a Social Phenomenon Based on a Very Strong Ethnic-Local Identity, which then Participates in a Broader Human Cosmos. Even if Many Millions and Millions and Millions of People (Spiritually-Ideationally-Ideologically and or Physically) Drift and or Move, Up-Rooted, for Centuries, Eventually Borders and Boundaries Will Again be Re-Set (relatively more Tightly) and The Exception Will Return to the Norm. Tribes Will Be There at the End. ["Humanity", that Very Big "Super-Tribe" or "Tribe of All Tribes" has a VERY BIG PROBLEM. Without its Sub-Tribes, there is NOTHING to distinguish it from the REST OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM. Hence, the Need, the Absolute Necessity for Human Culture and Human Existence, of the Sub-Tribes, amongst which "SOME TRIBES ARE MORE EQUAL THAN OTHERS"...] [Even if there is incontrovertible scientific evidence that mixed race people are superior to relatively homogeneously racial people in respect of a whole range of criteria (health, intelligence, endurance, general mental state,...), that does not in the slightest alter the Fact that "attractiveness" is entirely cultural-subjective, that literally billions of Asians and Africans are not Faced with Extinction over the next century or so, whereas relatively White Europeans are or could be, BUT more importantly, it has ABSOLUTELY NOTHING to do with the Anthropological and Social-Ontological Constants, such as Power, Identity, Understanding, Meaning, Rationality, the Social Relation, the Political, the social relation's Friend-Foe Spectrum, the social relation's Mechanism,... which NEVER change as always actually existent factors and forces... nor does the Extinction of relatively White Europeans mean that ALL or MOST of the relatively White European Cultural-Civilisational Inheritance is necessarily Lost with the Racial Loss, nor does it at all mean the end of Racism, Sexism, etc., which, on the contrary, shall always exist in one form or another,... In any Event, just because person A wants no relative whiteness, it doesn't mean that they are going to convince person B not to fight back... etc., etc., etc.,... nor does it mean that People won't Demand, for instance, that Israel and its Inhabitants ALL RACIALLY MIX too... Beige might be the colour of Love, but it is also the colour of Hate, just as all Colours are, i.e. both of Love and of Hate... without Hate there is no Love, without Foe, no Friend...]

Relative Increases in Anomie ("The Forces of Relative CHAOS"), Eventually at least, if not Immediately, WILL lead to Relative Increases of more tightly "policed and enforced" Order - but ORDER always exists, as there is, and there can be, no Society without some kind of Order.

My once "shoelessly poor", semi-literate migrant father used to say to me when I was young "Read Books! Read Many, Many Books! Read as Many Books as You CAN!!!", because at the back of his mind was the Hope, the Dream,... that I'd get an education and make an easier living for myself than him - just like millions and millions and millions of other migrants. I kind of did all that, but the problem is, by reading books, I also discovered that he made a mistake. He took the Ship to the Cultural Death of Our Ancestors, he Smashed that Ship against the Rocks of Betrayal, because all he could think of at the Time was his own Survival in this World,... but I Eventually took the Ship of Cultural Life back to Our Ancestors, whilst also discovering Science as regards Human Action, which of course the Education System, especially at the Tertiary Level, couldn't possibly provide to anyone EVER, since it is mostly comprised of the idiotic, moronic ideological Drivel and Garbage encountered at Primary and Secondary Levels regarding some kind of MadMan Nutty Professor with a Formula who is promoted Anywhere and Everywhere as Exceedingly Sapient in all matters pertaining to the Human Condition, including matters with regard to which he knows absolutely NOTHING, or, the neurotic Loony who wanted to travel First Class rather than in Third Class like the majority of People, or the Buffoon who Ranted and Raved about some kind of Promised Land he saw in a Vision when in reality the only thing that interested him was his own secret life of "sex, drugs and rock 'n' roll" - I can tell everyone with Absolute Certainty that "rock 'n' roll", as much as some of us love it, WILL DIE, because far Superior Art Forms and Artists, at least Technically far more Demanding and Proficient, have died or are almost dead... and that Trip of Mine **BACK** was the Greatest Trip I could ever possibly go on... I am Odysseus LITERALLY - «Ἕλληνα καὶ γεννιέσθαι ἢ καὶ γίνεσθαι, ἀναλόγως· ἀλλὰ Ῥωμαῖος μὲ καλαμπαλίκια σὰν τὸν Λεωνίδα ἢ τὸν Παλαιολόγο, τοὺς Βασιλεῖς μας, μόνον τὰ ἀποκτᾶς ἀπὸ τοὺς Θεοὺς καὶ τὸν Θεᾶνθρωπο ὁμιλοῦντας τὴν Ἑλληνικὴν, ὥραϊος σὰν τὸν Ἐργονόπουλο»...

The fully logically consistent Theorisation (Theoretical Explanation) of Power without any

Thematic Fear, Unfortunately or Fortunately, and Vice Versa, Leads One to Conclusions

which Shatter ALL Intellectual BIAS against the Truth, or Rather, Known Empirical Reality.

And such True-Consciousness and Anti-Ideological Thinking (Objectivity) CAN NEVER be

accepted by the Salesmen and Saleswomen and Salesits or Emperors or Dictators or

"Democratic" Leaders or Little Napoleons or Little Hitlers or Little Stalins or Little Maos or

Little F. D. R.s or Toadies, Lackies and Servants of Whatever "Anti-Phobia-This" or "Anti-

Phobia-That" or "Anti-Ist-This" or "Anti-Ist-That" or "Pro-..."... ONLY relatively

Primitive Conditions can Once Again make Power and the Struggle for Survival more Raw,

less Cooked, less Garnished, less Gift-Wrapped,...

[If, Nowadays, you're prepared or going to have Children,... a Family,... then be Prepared for Non-Stop Guerrilla WarFare, or Submission, in the Field of Values... Further Advice to Younger People: Sex can be "fun", BUT it can also Cost You your Health. Moreover, in Life, over the long run, there's Nothing like meeting a Life Partner of the Opposite Sex and Going Through Life Together Through Thick and Thin. That's often the Best most people are capable of managing in Life, and it's not a Small Deal. Never Forget that Culture IS the Control of Impulses, Drives, Urges,... Neither Ever Forget that GOD is a Phantom WHO HAS TO BE HERE WITH US HUMANS IN ONE FORM OR ANOTHER!!!... I don't think there's much value in the writings and thoughts of Marcuse...]

And the Swamp Monkey Parathustra, having stopped for a moment, on His Long March, to drink some cold, refreshing water, looked up and saw a Midget heading towards Him. The Midget stopped just in front of Him and began to speak, increasingly Frothing at the Mouth. The Swamp Monkey Parathustra at first thought about swatting the Disgusting Rodent standing in front of Him, but was tired; and let the Midget speak. And the Verbal Diarrhoea was Non-Stop.

The vocalisation was extremely annoying, nasal, high-pitched, Full of Self-Righteousness, Self-Justification, Moralising and Ethicising, Values and Morals, Non-Stop; as well as with Malice and Spite for those who did not agree with IT. At first the Swamp Monkey Parathustra thought the Rat before Him was from New York, but quickly realised It could have been, nowadays, from ANYWHERE. Eventually the Midget Shut Up, probably having Exhausted Itself with the Constant Stream of Rubbish, Garbage It had been Spurting Out. It looked at the Swamp Monkey Parathustra with Fear, and with some degree of Trepidation that what was just said did not get through. And as the Swamp Monkey wiped the revolting spittle from His Forehead, Parathustra got up to Leave, and said: "Good for You". And Left. For the only thing more Disgusting than a Stupid Midget, which at least knows its Place in the World, is a Fully Retarded Midget which thinks IT knows everything (without even having so much as Cursorily Reviewed three thousand years of the Basics or Classics!), and is going to tell others what and how to think, and What they Should DO. Luckily, the Swamp Monkey remained, and reduced the Midget's Size to ZERO. And later joined Parathustra on the Road to Freedom.

The straight line's auspicious endpoint is always (to be) consumed by the eternal cycle... until there is no point...

St. John saw the Apocalypse... which has begun... [= non-scientific depiction of something which actually might be (sort of) happening, and would be confirmed or disproved if we lived for 200 or 300 or more years, like in the Old Testament, rather than for roughly 80, on average, years]...

Getting through a book by Kondylis is like living through Beethoven's 7th conducted by Toscanini (or C. Kleiber) and Mozart's "Jupiter" by B. Walter... (or Caruso singing Verdi and Puccini, N. Milstein playing Bach's "Chaconne", Cortot playing Chopin, Knappertsbusch conducting Schubert's 9th and Wagner (esp. Parsifal), Conchita Supervia singing Rossini, or Edwin Fischer, Glenn Gould and Pablo (Pau) Casals (conducting and) playing whatever, but above all Bach and Mozart)... humans might and do do it differently, perhaps they are capable from time to time of doing it equally well, but they don't and can't do it any better or any more perfectly (in terms of inspiration, not necessarily technically)...

Exempli gratia:

People in a particular society are able to present to the public **Homeric Heroes** or **Old Testament Patriarchal Leaders** or **Muhammad-Ali-Hasan-Ibrahim** as Negroes or politically activist Homosexuals,... or, "Piss Christ-on-Cross", "Piss Jehovah(Yahweh)-Star-of-David", "Piss Allah-Muhammad-Koran" icons,... or, **Tannhäuser** as being about Islam, Kabbalah, Scientology and TransSexuality and **Die Meistersinger von Nürnberg** about a multi-racial, multi-cultural, homosexual-centric and multi-faith community. Culture (i.e. the people bearing it) is pliant, malleable, supple, adaptable, flexible, agile, acrobatic, interpretable,... People can interpret whatever they want, any way they want. Even more probable is that the aforementioned cornerstones of Western High in the Sky and Ocean Bed-level Low Culture will be increasingly and eventually discarded to the point of Absolute Oblivion. For that is the Fate of all Culture, no matter how High and Supreme for how many decades, centuries or millennia; yet we can also say with absolute certainty that Today's Model will One Day be thrown into the Dust Bin – not so that the Old can Return, but so that the New can Come, See and Conquer. I for one, a scion of relatively racially-religiously-culturally homogeneous illiterate or semi-literate oral peasant village culture and Tradition, thank the Internet personally, usually not at great expense (since demand is presumably dropping at great speeds), for the opportunity to Worship the Greats and Classics in the way I want to be Inspired by them and Share in Our Imagined but also Real Communal Departure from World History's Stage... (recorded performances, and most classic movies, until the 1970s – or even 1990s in many instances – were (roughly) Racially-Visually(-Ideologically-Religiously) "Kosher" (as Kojak would say to Crocker)... there's a lot of "stuff" to consume as a disconnected-connected Atom-(Pretend) Member of a Community, before Death Visits...)... [In just a few decades or generations, even within my own lifetime, whole peoples have gone from justifiable Revulsion for, and Disgust towards, the mere thought (let alone presence) of a Mohammedan, a "Person of Colour" (even ChinaMen), or members of other numerically smaller, but very distinct, Groups, to Being in Mental-Television-Tattoo-Drug-Induced Ecstasy whilst Urinating and Defecating on their Ancestors and Collective Cultural (and genetic) Inheritance as "Atheists" in the Name of the Lord, Diversity, Cool!, Blissfully Unaware that their inherited cultures were replete with all kinds of regional, dialectical, cultural (and genetic) Abundance, Wealth and Stunningly Beautiful Diversity within Relative Overall Homogeneity, i.e. in the Age when the Great Civilisations were still relatively isolated in Gigantic Civilisational Greenhouses until the 19th or even mid-20th century... As some aware people, with Eyes Wide Open, roughly say: it's either a Nation from (warring but ultimately related or relatable) Tribes, or, unrelated and warring Tribes with an ever diminishing sense of nationhood or No Nation At All, and perhaps not even Empire...

I wonder how the relatively ethnocentric nationalistic one billion plus Chinese will go in the 21st century... and the Indians?...]... [We all know that the vast majority of Mohammedans are law-abiding, good citizens and visitors. We also know that relatively large Groups of Mohammedans Invariably contain Significant

Minorities which act as an Exception to the Rule. And if a Western and or non-Mohammedan Society does not want the Regular Operation of the Exception, which Ultimately Aims to become the General Rule for Everyone in a Western and or Non-Mohammedan Society, THE SAFEST PATH is the one where a Western and or non-Mohammedan Society has NO (or relatively very few, at most) MOHAMMEDANS... a Society of course can go down ANY PATH it chooses... the proof is ALWAYS IN THE PUDDING... and there are NO ETERNAL SOCIETAL LAWS or LAWS of HISTORY... but there are CAUSALITIES and REGULARITIES, along with NORMS, RULES, EXCEPTIONS,... CHANGE and CHANGES...] [How many tens and tens and tens of millions, from Central Asia (incl. Mongolia, Afghanistan,...) to India/Pakistan to the Middle (Near) East, Asia Minor, Southern Europe (Greece, Cyprus, Balkans, Sicily, Southern France, Spain/Portugal,...) to Indonesia... were Hindu and or Buddhist or Christian and were either forcibly (directly, including threat of death) or via more indirect pressure (indirectly, threat of mass destruction, rape, loss of rights and privileges,... unbearable taxes,... etc....) converted to Mohammedanism (Islam) and or subject to Mohammedan Raids, Invasions, Violence? Look it up, research it, do a count,... it runs into the tens and tens and tens of millions... so whilst Christians and or Secularist Whites have committed mass Crimes and Abominations (to their own and to others), as if Muslims, Black Africans (especially to their own), Hindus, various Central Asiatics (Mongoloids, Turkics,...), Chinese, Japanese, Jews, et al., et al., et al.,... throughout all of History, haven't done "it" too... both to those who are the Same or Similar, and, Different...]

*In societies where there is NO White Supremacy, there **IS** Black Supremacy, Yellow Supremacy,*

etc., etc., etc., BECAUSE there are simply NO or relatively few Whites. Societies of (relative)

Black Supremacy Tend not to Do so Well, depending of course on how One Measures "Do Well",

and those of (relative) Yellow Supremacy or (relative) Brown Supremacy, etc., etc., etc., Tend to

Show Mixed Results... [Separatism and Supremacism are not necessarily the same thing, Idiot! Apparently in Israel, there is Jewish (Hebraic-Israelite) Supremacy. I wish in Greece there was Greek (Hellenic or Helleno-Roman) supremacy like there is Jewish Supremacy in Israel. Apparently in Korea there is (racially based) Korean supremacy... in Japan, (racially based) Japanese SUPREMACY... in Australia, (not so, but still, more or less, racially based) Australian SUPREMACY... in the Congo, (relatively racially based) Congolese SUPREMACY... in Saudi Arabia, (racially and religiously-sectarian based) Saudi Arabian (despite the many foreign workers) SUPREMACY... in Peru, Peruvian SUPREMACY... in Vietnam, (racially based)

*Vietnamese SUPREMACY... in Poland, (racially based)
Polish SUPREMACY... in Pakistan, (religiously and in part
relatively racially based) Pakistani SUPREMACY... in South
Africa today, Black South African SUPREMACY... in Mexico,
Mexican SUPREMACY... in China, (racially and culturally
based) Chinese (Sinic, Han) SUPER-SUPREMACY... in
Somalia, (relatively racially and religiously based) Somalian
SUPREMACY... A population group with declining numbers
is going to have a pretty hard time being Supremacist or even
supremacist or "supremist" when the Forces Arrayed Against
them are comparatively Powerful and comparatively
Supremacist themselves... How Retarded Can Retards Be?] [A
Group might Feel and or Actually Be (depending with what
criteria an assessment is made e.g. actual wealth, actual
performance, technical accomplishment of "high" written,
visual and musical culture, etc.) "Superior" to another Group,
and the other Group can even be considered "Barbarian", but
all of that necessarily guarantees absolutely NOTHING in
terms of Brute Force, Military Power and GeoPolitical Power
Projection... History Tells Us as much...]*

The Earth is Flat. People are Equal. People are the Same. The World is Flat.

*If YOU are going to single out White Christian Heterosexual Males for "Privilege"
based on a selective use, abuse and treatment of Facts, without Historical-Multi-
Causal-Comparative Depth, THEN YOU WILL HAVE TO look into, inter alia, in
order to be Honest to your Principle of Equality, how Members of a Particular
Tribe are GROSSLY Over-Represented and Disproportionately Represented in the
U.S.A., Australia, and other (Western) countries amongst Billionaires, High-End
Bankers and Financiers, "Big League" Mass Traders and Media (Sports) Barons
and Functionaries, Academics, Justices, Judges, Lawyers, Doctors, etc., etc.,
etc.,... AND YOU WON'T LIKE what you Find, Animal!!! Common Sense and
Prudence tells me, one man, one woman, one vote, tightly Controlled Borders and
a clear, but by no means necessarily exclusive and absolute, Cultural and Racial
PreDominance for every country based on Historical Reality is the Best Way to
achieve long-term stability (as was the case in Western Mass Democracies from c.
1950 to c. 1990/2000, and, with or without a more dictatorial/authoritarian twist,*

as the case may be, in Japan, China, South Korea, Israel, Poland, Hungary, etc., today...), without of course having to resort to any kind of stupid and authoritarian "Purity". But YOU just won't Listen... so Reality WILL ANSWER, and the Reality to Come, is NOT LOOKING GOOD... much Strife Ahead, much Political/General Violence, much, much, much... JUNGLE...

There are moments when I think and FEEL that Wagner has surpassed Mozart, or Heaven Forbid,... Bach... BUT I come to my senses almost immediately because I KNOW no-one goes anywhere near to where Mozart went... let alone Bach... at their PEAKS... On the other hand, HIGH are Edith Piaf or Billie Holiday, Bing Crosby, Kathleen Ferrier singing English-British folk songs, Robert Johnson or Lead Belly... and many, many, many,... others outside of the Franco-Teutonic-Anglo-American Orbit... but it goes without saying that there's always a special place for Pops (watchya doin' dere in Copenhagen in 1933, Satch?)... "I cover the Waterfront, watching the Sea,... the one I love... will come back to Me... Bapa-bapa-Doo-pa-ba... yeaaaaaaaaahhhhhhhh..."... = I am putting a Show on for the Folks... Anythin' Wrong with Dat?...

So much Great Stuff, (subjectively) touching, moving, subtle, delicate, exquisite, raw, sophisticated, illuminating, folk, learned, dramatic, beautiful, tragic, comical,... has been created, synthesised, composed, painted, written, performed,... that any "complete" itemisation would actually require many a lifetime... the Joy in the Volume is that the same things can be (re)discovered in just one lifetime... the Comfort in the Volume is that, if One can Get Over One's (pathetic yet understandable) Ego, One KNOWS that ultimately there is no point other than one's own EGO... The Essentials, Is-Ought, Here-There, Friend-Foe, We-I-You-They, Appearance-Reality,... were covered by the Primitives, anyhow...

The two most humanly perfect and beautiful aesthetic lines or basis or styles I have ever seen and enjoyed, purely as a Matter of Taste, are the Hellenic-Roman-Byzantine (relative austere and simple) Aesthetic Line or Basis or Style of Ancient Greece and Eastern Roman Empire Greek Civilisation (Sun, Sky, White, Blue, the Aegean Sea, the Ionian Sea, ancient Temple, domed Church, dry and rough Hills, etc.), and the Japanese (Feudal) Aesthetic Line or Basis or Style of Architecture, Gardens, Demeanour, Comportment, Clothing, etc. set against Lush, Verdant and Watery Loci and Topoi... and the Poetry and the Philosophy and the War and the Peace... (and this is not to say that every corner of the Globe does not have its own Treasures and Beauties,... at least up until the 20th and 21st century world Population Explosions)... [In the History of Roman Hellenism or "Byzantium", to the extent that Hellenism, in Practice if not always in Name, Held Sway (Geo)Politically and Culturally, the Reality is that for roughly one Millennium (and for more than a Millennium beforehand as non-Christian Hellenism, if relevant and as the case may be) Basically: Women, Negroes, Homosexuals were "In their Place", Mohammedans

(Previously Persians/Asiatics) were Repelled from the time they started their Incursions, Raids, Invasions,... and if not, then invariably, but not always, to Hellenism's (usually eternal) Loss,... and Judaism was absorbed within Hellenism, including Saint Romanos the Melodist, with no Jewish or Zionist Control (at all or of any significance, as far as I am aware) in Governance, the Remnants of Democracy as Polity and Social-Economic Life in general... (no Court Jews as Financiers like in Western Europe from the 12th but especially 17th century... Jews began settling, probably overall to Hellenism's Loss, in Thessaloniki during the Ottoman Empire... they, as the numerically largest group living in Thessaloniki c. 1900 (but not in the Region surrounding Thessaloniki, which was majority Greek), wanted Thessaloniki to Remain in the Multi-Ethnic Ottoman Empire (quite Rationally for them – BUT NOT for us...) ... apart from a few Exceptions, the Jews of Thessaloniki contributed NOTHING to Hellenism as Culture (High or Low)...)... and of course modern Greek Communism started in Thessaloniki with a Jewish Leadership opposed to further Greek National Liberation and the Megali Idea (and even in favour of Austrian Rule over Thessaloniki or Lenin allying the Soviet Union with Kemal (c. 1920-1922), when the Pontic Genocide had been at least 5 years underway before the 1919 Campaign of National Liberation in Asia Minor began!!!)... whereas other Greek Socialists elsewhere in Greece were in favour of Ethnic Patriotism and National Liberation... [and of course, Marx and Engels, with their Economism and (in part Retarded) View of History, from the time of the Crimean War were opposed to Russia (and Greece) and in favour of the Ottoman Empire, i.e. they supported British Imperialism as “modernizing” ... and since (Cretan) Greeks were “sheep bandits” ... to be fair, Rosa Luxemburg (and E. Bernstein) supported the Dissolution of the Ottoman Empire and the Independence of the Christian peoples ... against Liebknecht et al. in favour of German Imperialism and Turkish Mohammedanism-Secularism/Genocide of Christians ... interestingly Japan, Turkey, Egypt, Korea, Singapore, China, etc. developed economically in terms of Capitalism on a Political-State Basis and not according to a Marxian "automatic economism" of the "natural evolution of the bourgeoisie and capitalistic development"... with Nations as Civilisations/Peoples existing Centuries or up to Millennia before Capitalism and the English/British Nation... i.e. the Chinese, Jewish, Greek, Persian, French, Germanic,... Nations as Civilisations/Peoples... (of course a "nation" can be defined much more narrowly and strictly than as a broad civilisation/people, but that is not the issue here)...] ... Greek Civil Wars/Strife c. 1915 (pro-German Royalists (with the albeit numerically small band of Communists) vs. pro-British Venizelists), and, c. 1945 (pro-British/American State/parasitic Elite vs. pro-Soviet/Bandit forces) meant, to a great extent, loss of Asia Minor, loss of Cyprus, ... lack of (ideological-political) National Unity, lack of Demographic and Ethnic/National-productive Economic Will = Setting Oneself Up for National Suicide... they are, or at least seem to be (some of or a

representative part of) the relevant Facts... my People's and Culture's Time is now Way Past its Peak, and we are Literally Battling for Survival,... and Truth be Told,... are Doing a Suicide Job... rather than a Survival Job...]

Because "war is a continuation of politics by other means" is not properly understood, one comes across analyses which suggest that the American War in Vietnam was lost because of some kind of political "sabotage" on the Home Front even though the U.S.A was clearly "winning" the War, as if the politics at Home are not directly relevant to a War being waged elsewhere. The fact that your politics at Home affected the War simply proves that war does not happen in a vacuum away from the Political and politics. In the specific situation, South Vietnam and the U.S.A. might have lost the war, but the U.S.A. as Number One Super Power with full access to all important Sea Lanes (including in the South China Sea), Natural Resources, and with the ability to Influence (at least) dozens of Governments world-wide was not affected in the Slightest! In other words, the War in Vietnam was a matter of "My Dick is Bigger than Yours" (i.e. Prestige, Eminence, Predominance,...) in the context of the Cold War, and from a strictly world Power point of view was unnecessary, but from a "war is a continuation of politics by other means" point of view quite understandably occurred because a Super Power is not going to let a rival Super Power "win" or "gain"... easily... without receiving a Response... War is (geo)Politics, and a part of (geo)Politics is War... [Did the great Jimmy Stewart's stepson Ronald "die in vain" in the American War in Vietnam? Answer: Yes and No - it depends on how you look at it...]

Power, Identity, War,... are not Right/Left and Nationalist matters... they are Human Social Matters. Not only have they always existed from time immemorial, hundreds and thousands of years before modern Right/Left and national divides, AND, not only are they not EVER going to go away (e.g. because certain Imbeciles, Cretins, Retards, and or those lining their pockets Behind such Morons, want that to happen), but could very well intensify if certain Groups keep pushing for more "human rights" and more "open borders globalism" and more "One World" Lunacy... It's too difficult for humans to strive for a Balance where everyone has and knows their Place... at least over the very long run... therefore, Inevitably...

The "problem" facing the West, is much, much more serious than what it seems to most, who, quite understandably, "Do the Ostrich" with Heads in the Sand. At some point, the West WILL FALL, and that might happen in many decades, even a century or more, from Now, but it also might happen much, much quicker than expected. And given that the U.S.A. and countries which make up "the West" consist of Humans, they will make the same Human Mistakes made Time and Time Again, throughout All of History. It seems to me that the Best Approach is to work with Russia (and Israel) and not against (and for) those two middle, major or great Powers, as the case may be. Various elites seem to think otherwise. I hope their Decisions and Actions do not hasten rather than prolong the West's Fall. Because when She Falls, we shall all Fall DOWN... with Her,... Like it or Not. Personally, I Fell about Eight Centuries Ago, so it doesn't really bother me that much... [Michael Lind very interestingly mentioned that the Cold War might not have ended when it did if the Soviet Union had not alienated China... so if the U.S.A. pushes Russia into China's embrace and China remains united and acts smart... and the U.S.A. overstretches, overplays its hand... very interesting observation... also, I have no in principle problem whatsoever with his argument that the U.S.A. does not have an Empire (I would add "in a formal sense"), but a Bloc in which there are relations of inequality... though the way the U.S.A., (as other Powers like Russia and China and... surely do too, if they can incl. through means of Hybrid War, Misinformation, Skulduggery of all Sorts,...), intervenes in a whole number of countries, including to influence politicians and Elections through their Embassies in pathetic, parasitic States like Greece, the Latin American Backyard, etc., etc., etc.,... reminds one of imperial or imperialistic behaviour, hence the use of the term "imperialism", incl. cultural power projection, re: the U.S.A.... Lind also doesn't mind using the term "correlation of forces", rightly pointing out that the "shit [my term] Presidents" were not so bad considering... though I'm not sure why he would be supporting corporations against small businesses... ???... (this statement does NOT refer to Michael Lind: of course, in all "polite society" certain things are not named, particularly if one wants to sell books... etc.,....)...

<http://nationalinterest.org/feature/trump-new-cold-war-25389?page=show&temp-new-window-replacement=true> [I am very impressed by the following observation in reference to the present-day confrontation between the U.S.A. and Russia: "After three decades of gruelling and exhausting war between Lacedaemonians and Athenians, the real winner was the faraway Kingdom of Macedonia. Perhaps the Chinese read ancient Greek history better." <http://ardin-rixi.gr/archives/207762?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]

"Corruption, Corruption, Corruption,..." - now THAT is a social phenomenon which knows no Race, Colour or Creed, even though some might do it more than others...

Just because I know for a Fact that there are Good and Bad (Evil) people Everywhere, of all Walks of Life, and just because I like Travelling and Learning, it doesn't mean I want to Live Away from my Tribe, and I Don't Care whether my Tribe has a Homeland or NOT. Nor does it mean that I can't understand that Others want to be in and with their Tribe too, even if opinions Differ markedly about What Exactly is One's Tribe.

Dialogue or Exchange Between Mr.
R(etard) and
Mr. B(right) Under A Full Moon Not in the
Middle East (for Professors of various "Social" and "Political"
"Sciences", "Humanities", and of course "Philosophers", and ALL interested
Persons Regardless of Trait(s), Characteristic(s), Attribute(s), Inclination(s)
and Feature(s))

R: You're a Sexist.

B: You're an Anti-Male Sexist whilst Men's Power overall has been Decreasing and Women's (particularly Elite) Power Relatively Increasing.

R: But Men have more Power than Women. There is no Equality.

B: That's Your Problem. I'm not a Woman. I'm not Concerned about Equality, and we won't Agree on a Definition of Justice.

R: You're a Racist.

B: You're an Anti-White Racist whilst White Power overall has been Decreasing and Black (particularly Elite) Power Relatively Increasing.

R: But Whites have more Power than Blacks. There is no Equality.

B: That's Your problem. I'm not a Black. I'm not Concerned about Equality, and we won't Agree on a Definition of Justice.

R: You're a Homo-Phobe.

B: You're a Hetero-Phobe Homo-Phile whilst Heterosexual Power overall has been Decreasing and Homosexual (particularly Elite) Power Relatively Increasing.

R: But Heterosexuals have more Power than Homosexuals. There is no Equality.

B: That's Your problem. I'm not a Homosexual. I'm not Concerned about Equality, and we won't Agree on a Definition of Justice.

R: You're an Islamo-Phobe.

B: You're a Christo-Phobe Islamo-Phile whilst Christian Power overall has been Decreasing and Mohammedan (Islamic, Islamist) (particularly Elite) Power Relatively Increasing.

R: But Christians (and Atheists) have more Power than Muslims. There is no Equality.

B: That's Your problem. I'm not a Mohammedan. I'm not Concerned about Equality, and we won't Agree on a Definition of Justice.

R: You're an Anti-Semite.

B: You're a Pro-Semite Pro-Zionist whilst Non-Semitic Non-Zionist Power overall has been Decreasing and Semitic Zionist (particularly Elite) Power Relatively Increasing (AND is already in great disproportion to the overall percentage of the population who are Jews (Hebrews) FOR WHATEVER REASONS!!!).

R: But Non-Semites and Non-Zionists have more Power than Semites and Zionists.

B: SO HOW MUCH POWER DO YOU (OR more particularly your Elites) WANT?

Mr. R(etard) LEFT in the Blink of an Eye...

B: We Shall NEVER Agree on a Definition of Justice.

[P.S. If You Were (Value-)Neutral, i.e. Indifferent, You Would NOT have EVER even raised the Matter of "Sexism", "Racism", "HomoPhobia", "Islamophobia", "Anti-Semitism",... "XenoPhobia", "MisoGyny", "Hate",... AHHHHHH... YAWN... BORING...]

[The "Pro-"-"Anti-" dichotomy is often or nearly always NOT ABSOLUTE or EXTREME - if it were always ABSOLUTE or EXTREME there would only just be Killing, Self-Sacrifice and Death, and as we Know with absolute (extreme) certainty, this is not the Case in Society. In other words, being "Pro-"

or "Anti-" is usually a question of Degree, and that applies just as much to relations of relative Friendship as well as relative Enmity... every case must be examined concretely, specifically in order to ascertain "where the (temporary) balance lies"... I can ally myself with someone, but also hate and or (secretly) seek to undermine him... or genuinely like or love him (but have to, for whatever reason(s), act against him)... or coldly understand my interests as... and therefore... etc., etc., etc.,...]

[The question, therefore, is not whether someone is "Anti-" this or "Pro-" that, because anyone who takes a position, i.e. is not totally indifferent or "brain dead", takes an "Anti-" or "Pro-" position. The question, therefore, is To What Extent someone is "Anti-" this or "Pro-" that. Sexism, Racism, etc., etc., etc., are ABSOLUTELY NATURAL SOCIAL-POLITICAL PHENOMENA given that Sexes, Races, Religions, Ethne, Human Collective (Groups), ALWAYS and EVERYWHERE, in one form or another, Objectively, Actually, Really, Truly,... EXIST (for every Identity there is an anti-Identity, etc.). What "the Argument" is ABOUT is To What Extent WHO (i.e. which Elites (and Groups)) will Control (i.e. Exercise (some kind of) Power,... Influence, Dominance, Hegemony,... (and Binding Interpretation)) over WHOM (i.e. which (groups of) People)... The Extent, though, to which historically relatively White Western Ethne, after hundreds of years of gradual and then rapid massification, atomisation, urbinisation, secularisation, commercialisation, commodification, feminism, homosexuality (feminisation), "civil and individual rights", Other-Worship, Self-Denialism, Self-Hate, Ancestor-Lethe, Ancestor-Rejection, etc., etc., etc.,... have Abandoned Collective Consciousnesses, especially in recent decades, is ABSOLUTELY WORLD-HISTORICALLY ASTONISHING... and a Scientific Observer, e.g. a Chinese or Japanese or Korean,... one or two hundred years from now (when possibly there won't be any relatively white Western Ethne left), will probably, with Mixed Emotions, have to Explain how the Civilisation, Grosso Modo, which gave Homer, Sophocles, Plato, Aristotle, Herodotus, Thucydides, Horace, The Parthenon, Hagia Sophia, St. Peter's, Michelangelo, Da Vinci, Dante, Cervantes, Shakespeare, Goethe, Bach, Mozart, Beethoven, Wagner, Verdi, John Ford, Jean Renoir,... (Dostoyevsky, Tolstoy,... et al., et al., et al.,... committed HariKiri...]

*Prior to Western Mass Democracy, (Western) **European Liberalism** had within its Overall Dominant Ideology (very) CRUDE FORMS of Sexism, Racism, Homosexual Resistance (and Disgust), Mohammedan Repulsion, and Semite*

Restriction. Both Overall Main Ideologies of Western European Liberalism and (Western) Mass Democracy contain Truths and Nonsense. Ditto: Other Social Formations and Main Dominant Ideologies...

Objectively Seen, i.e. as non-ideological, non-normative Observation, Nothing is Essentially a normatively understood (value-biassed) Question of Sexism or Racism (Discrimination) or Supremacism, BECAUSE all societies, i.e. all human culture operates per definitionem on the basis of forms of Discrimination and Hierarchy (Classification and Prioritisation) - as well as with (various degrees of) egalitarian elements at some level(s) - (Society, Culture, Identity, Power, Rationality, Understanding, the Friend-Foe relation, The Political as the Interaction of all Interactions, Humans being Culture and Nature and never one without the other). Sexism, Racism (or Discrimination) and Supremacism are going to occur in any society as real phenomena because there will always, for as long as there are Humans, exist: sexes, races (sub-races, peoples, ethnies, tribes, religions, cults, sects, lifestyle choice groups, etc.), hierarchies, in one shape, form or mould,... or another... Sexism is going to happen, anyway... Racism (at the very least as Discrimination related to some Group other than the two Sexes, i.e. as Discrimination) is going to happen, anyway... Supremacism is going to happen, anyway... If someone wants to conceptually separate Racism from Discrimination, with the latter as encompassing Social (Group) Facts without reference to Race, that's obviously perfectly Valid (e.g. the logically valid point often made that there can't be Racism against Muslims because Islam is not a Race, etc.), and also epistemologically Valid is using the concept of Discrimination to cover Sexism, Racism and all other forms of Discrimination,... but **for the sake of Emphasis and Convenience** I'm defining Race from its narrowest possible interpretation to its broadest possible interpretation, and keeping Sex as a separate category (something like not arguing with the notion – because it's too exhausting and most people are THICK (i.e. they don't know History and can't think absolutely logically consistently because they are thinking polemically, ideologically in terms of their desired Telos or Utopia) –, that Governments of Western Mass Democracy are as polities “democracies”, because one CANNOT BE BOTHERED explaining that social-scientifically not only is e.g. a) “liberal democracy” a figment of very active Polemical Imaginations, but also that b) Parliamentary with (some kind of) Rule of Law and Separation of Powers and Mass Political Parties, Mass Media, Powerful Sectarian-Interest Lobbies, etc., etc., etc., cannot, and is never going to be, a democracy strictly defined in accordance with conceptual and real as to content distinguishing features

(differentiae specificaе), with the Demos Ruling). Furthermore, even if all humans belong just to One Race, the Human Race, that just means Humans are Animals like other Animals, and not Humans as Animals with Human Cultural (related to Nature) Characteristics such as Language, Sexual and Racial (and or other Group) Differentiation and Identities, which are Objective Facts, i.e. Reality as Realities). What Really Matters, from a Social-Scientific Point of View Is: Towards Whom and to What Degree is there What Kind of Sexism, Racism, Discrimination, Supremacism? For Whose Benefit? Or: What is the "best" possible "mix" of Sexism, Racism, Discrimination and Supremacy for a society in order to achieve the highest possible levels of Social Cohesion and Social Order (and via what methods of Social Disciplining)? What People, locked as they are and as is natural for Humans, in Ideology (e.g. of Equality in our Day and Age; at other Times, of God-given or Nature-given Hierarchy, interpreted in a particular way to suit certain real and tangible of this World Interests), DO NOT and DO NOT WANT to understand is that the Struggle in relation to Social Cohesion and Social Order NEVER ENDS, even when "certain Gains" seem to have been made, achieved, "secured",...

Cultural critique (criticism) (the critique of culture), whether it has a Judeo and/or Helleno-Roman and/or Christian origin, a community-society or commodification(objectification, alienation, estrangement, exploitation)-emancipation(liberation, self-realisation) or nature-technology axis, etc., etc., etc., and regardless of whether it deals with the Other and or personhood (personage, personality), and or "true" mutual, reciprocal "humane" rather than "instrumental" relations, etc., etc., etc., and irrespective of whether in either "right-wing" or "left-wing", etc. guise, is all about, ultimately, normativism and Utopianism (as (a kind of) metaphysics). The mass media (along with the vast (?) majority of academic writings in the humanities, philosophy and "social sciences") are also, very often, all about normativism, emotionalism as well as ((very) often) being (a form of) entertainment and not infrequently aimed at some sort of Utopia(nism), as was the case from the Pulpit or via "bread and circuses" when there were no mass media in the present-day sense. On the other hand, one can always expect to be surprised, because amongst the tonnes of Garbage, Truths are told. One may or may not like a particular society or social formation, but if one is in it and not enjoying it, Stiff! Learn to swim, or sink

As a young man, I was - apart from Obviously Immature -, Silly, Emotional, Ridiculously Gullible and Impressionable, Sexually OverCharged, Conceited, Stupid,... Yet I have had in Life the Experience, more than once, of being Very

Close to Exceptionally Good people in the sense of Innocence and or Selflessly Giving, who have had the most Terrible Fortune, have Suffered the most Traumatic Personal Suffering and PAIN (Physical, Mental, Spiritual,...), who have made the most Tremendous of SuperHuman Efforts for a Return of Illness and Excruciating Torturous Slow Death,... all of which cannot be described in millions and millions and millions of Words... Is it Better to be Wiser? To Know? Not necessarily... Ignorance (and or Insensitivity) can Indeed be Bliss... It Depends... on the Situation... Would things have been Better if...? = Pointless because That has gone and One will NEVER know; only Suspect... [Brahms, Intermezzo No. 2 in A major, Op. 118 (Glenn Gould)]... Keep Busy (Time Passes Quicker), or Go Insane... [Honest to God, my Grandparents (at least three of them) and Great Grandparents (at least four of them) did not "deserve" Premature Death, Illness, War, Abject Poverty, Hunger,... (like millions and millions and millions of other relatively White Europeans in the 19th and 20th centuries)... and You want me to SPIT, URINATE and DEFECATE on my Genetic and Cultural Inheritance, in the Name of Others' Identities and Power Claims Cloaked in Invocations of "Humanity"?... NOT HAPPENING...]

Let's make THIS absolutely CLEAR: *I have a great deal of Respect and or Love for many Women, Blacks (Negroes), Homosexuals, even some Mohammedans (Muslims) (the matter is Very Difficult for me because My Historical "Existential Bonds" have been Ripped to a Great Extent Apart because of Mohammedanism (Islamism) combined with Ottomanism-Turkism, including mass Genocide, mass Janissarism, mass (Rape, "Prostitutionisation" and) Enslavement, mass Torturing and Maiming, mass OverTaxing and Pauperisation, and all sorts of other abominable Humiliations at the hands of Barbarian Animals, etc., etc., etc.,...), and of course for many Jews (Hebrews) (and Judaism, which is a part of Greek (Hellenic) Orthodoxy, even though Jews often delight at and rejoice in Hellenic and other Gentile failure, and fear and loathe Hellenic and other Gentile success and Power (and vice versa, of course)), I've known personally and through the Study of History. ALL THAT, WILL NOT stop me from Making Observations as an Observer of Human Affairs, nor DOES IT MEAN that as a Person not Engaged in Science I WON'T SUPPORT **MY TRIBE, even if it is (almost) DEAD!!!** [Western Mass Democracy will continue along a Similar Basic Path until Things Happen which will Shake its Foundations. Those Things, whether they arise from Technological, Demographic, (Geo)Political, Cultural, Economic,... Change(s), or a Combination of Some or All of the aforesaid, or, Something (Some Combination of Factors) Completely Different, I and NO-ONE can possibly Know. BUT I DO KNOW that Western Mass Democracy and U.S.A. Global PreDominance, and any associated particular Tribal Success and Disproportionate Influence and or Control, WILL **NOT** LAST FOREVER... (there are no One Thousand-Year-Long Reichs for Anyone,... at least no Two*

Thousand-Year-Long Reiche...)] [Eureka! In the twentieth century, My Tribe migrated en masse (say 2-3 million) to the U.S.A., Canada, Australia, Germany, the U.K., France, etc., and, My Tribe had a Nation-State with a population of about five million before That Tribe's State even existed. My Tribe produced the Richest man in the World for a number of years, and a Vice-President of the U.S.A.. My Tribe in the Countries it migrated to had thousands of (sub-)Tribal community organisations, incl. e.g. A.H.E.P.A., ethnic community schools,... and at least (quite) a few Tribal Members in Politics, (Big) Business, Government, Academia, Mass Media, Law, Medicine,... and as "Big Capital/Big Fish" Ship Owners, (almost) Billionaires, etc., etc., etc.. Why is it by the end of the 20th century, My Tribe, with the U.S.A.'s approval, Lost Northern Cyprus, Imbros, Tenedos, Constantinople (e.g. pogroms of 1955), (Northern Epirus),..., apart from the loss of Asia Minor before the U.S.A. was indisputably the World's Number One Power, and saw a Blind Eye being turned by the U.S.A. to Turkey violating my Tribe's air, (land and) sea Space on a daily basis for Decades, whereas That Tribe has steady many Billion-Dollar Annual Support from the U.S.A.'s Taxpayer for That Tribe's State and That Tribe's State Expansion, including winning Wars against Arab Tribes, and the Waging of Wars in the Middle East which accord with That Tribe's long-term Foreign Policy Strategy and Objectives and Aims? Why is it that That Tribe's members are far, far, far,... (ABSOLUTELY NO COMPARISON)... more prominent in the Legal and Medical Professions, Academia, Politics, Banking-Finance, Very Big Business/Trade (Importing/Exporting) particularly in the Era of Globalisation from the 1970s and especially from the 1990s, i.e. even if there are eight times as many of That Tribe's people in the U.S.A. than My Tribe's people, their Lobby Groups/Big Money Political Party, N.G.O. etc. "Donors" and People are much, much, much,... (ABSOLUTELY NO COMPARISON)... more prominent in all Elite Circles (starting with Billionaires,... but also including Academics, Publishers, Bankers, Financiers, Big Businessmen, Hollywood, Mass Media, News Networks, Professional Mass Sports(-Ball) Clubs, etc., etc., etc.)? (In the second half of the twentieth century, That Tribe did not have a sizeable population in Germany, and yet My Tribe, who were comparatively Many, Did next to Nothing (as unskilled (peasant) workers), whereas prior to the National Socialists coming to Power, That Tribe had a disproportionate Elite Influence in Germany in Banking, Mass Media, Big Business, etc., etc., etc.... In Australia e.g. for many decades My Tribe in numbers was Far Greater than That Tribe, but THERE IS NO COMPARISON in the Prominence of That Tribe as opposed to My Tribe in Elite Australian Circles). It does not seem to me that Superior Average or Mean Intelligence and Hard Work can explain Everything, or even a large part of things. A Large Part of it all Must be **Networking En Masse Within the Elites**. The Conclusions to be Drawn are that That Tribe in the Twentieth Century is Far Superior compared to My Tribe (at least as Organised Elites) - Good Luck to Them, I

Always Acknowledge Superiority, whether I Like it (I am Jealous) or Not,... and I've explained elsewhere here that My Tribe was relatively Strong and relatively in Control up to 1204 A.D. roughly, when That Tribe was not comparatively So Strong. These are the LONG Ebbs and Flows of History. My Tribe might be Down and Out, this time Forever, But Other Tribes have no Permanent Hypostatised Claim on relatively and grossly disproportionately Greater Levels of Elite Influence, Control and Elite Power... (I repeat: very long-term macro-historical causality is another matter, dealt with elsewhere... massification and atomisation and Western mass democracies (and relative lack of Tribal Consciousness in Host Populations), in which Tribal Organisation can flourish, won't last forever either... One's Own Tribal Elites (and One's own Tribe overall incl. The People (Volk) within it) are Always Primarily to Blame for the State of One's Tribe... ScapeGoating is for Cowards,... and Cretins... "NetWorking" (within Elites) is something many disparate Groups do; it's just that one Group seems to be, i.e. as a matter of Fact, is, consistently Better at such NetWorking (and Lobbying), in certain Countries and over a number of Decades, than other Groups...)... [This article in Greek, from a much loved modern Greek theologian, philosopher/moralist, thinker,... (Christos Giannaras = Χρήστος Γιανναράς)... who gets much wrong (mostly owing to the confusion of Is and Ought, a Heideggerian-and/or-Patristic-inspired empirically unsustainable cultural critique re: a relational Ontology of the Person etc., etc., etc., and a tendency to get facts and the interpretation of history (totally) wrong, e.g. implying that the Ottoman Empire only had a "tolerant" side to it, and not that it engaged in (at least over the long run) (in)direct forms of Genocide against Hellenism and Christianity in general (*Καθημερινή*, 10/6/2007), or becoming enthusiastic about Tsipras around the time of becoming Prime Minister in 2015, etc.), but gets much right too, and writes brilliant modern Greek prose,... pretty much sums up where My Tribe is at, from a macro-historical point of view: <http://www.kathimerini.gr/943170/opinion/epikairothta/politikh/o-e3ovelismos-ths-istorias-apo-thn-politikh?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]. This article seems to be rather well balanced and makes a number of pertinent points (even though I am not in a position to absolutely confirm or deny whether Kevin MacDonald's analyses are "brilliant" - he does seem to me to grossly overdo the historical causality side of things, without having an adequate or any real understanding of history and sociology, or even theory (e.g. "Cultural Marxism" as a term, or concept, is probably very silly or even stupid - what we are really talking about is (infantile, grossly naive) mass-democratic ideology dressed up as "cultural critique" largely or totally absent Marxism), whilst making some correct points along the way)... the article: <https://www.theoccidentalobserver.net/2018/02/08/whats-good-for-the-jews-stephen-miller/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>. "It's not what you know, but who you know" probably applies to all ethnic and or religious and or racial etc., and other, groups (and or individuals), but obviously in some countries some, or one, ((very) small) minority group(s) "do(es) it" ((much)(, much), much,...) better than other groups...] **Don't forget this:** both the Soviet Union had a need for Rapid Industrialisation, including the Rapid Production of a great quantity of heavy and light and all sorts of Military Equipment, in order to Win the Second World War [= Russian Nationalism/ Imperialism defeated German Nationalism/Imperialism], and, the U.S.A. and the West, since the 1950s until today have provided masses and masses and masses of People with material Standards of Living hitherto unknown in World Human History; in both instances, there undoubtedly exists the (gross) OverRepresentation of certain Tribesmen (and Tribeswomen) of a certain (loose but relatively distinct) Tribe (or to put it in the perhaps funny or even hilarious, but nonetheless scientifically (most) inaccurate way, of the phenomenon of "ZOG" (cum its "POZ", howsoever defined)) amongst a whole series of Elites (mentioned elsewhere on this page). It truly is very interesting that the Facts are Thus. Perhaps a certain Political Movement does not understand that it might (as a very, very, very long

shot), but definitely not definitely, only possibly Ever "get an opportunity" only in Circumstances of Deep, Prolonged Crisis (which its "MetaPolitics" might help bring about or at least will play a Role when it Counts... in opposition to the (relatively violent and extreme) Goings On of the other Side(s)), and even if it got to, and got to Hold, Power, it would have to, probably or certainly, have to preside over a BloodBath or Many BloodBaths. Hitler might have been a Leader with Much Blood on his Hands just like many other Leaders throughout History, regardless of the Volume of Blood, and who all acted within particular, specific (obviously different) circumstances and correlations of forces, from Caesar and Caligula to Attila and Genghis Khan to Napoleon and Churchill to Stalin and Mao, et al., et al., et al., but just because History is not properly and fairly taught (when was History ever "properly and fairly taught"?), it doesn't mean that the New Regime won't Repeat Similar Kinds, Grosso Modo, of Violence, Terror, and Oppression in the Attempt to Stabilise the New Order... what we are Ultimately Talking About is not whether there shall Ultimately be some kind of Violence, Terror and Oppression, howsoever defined, but Who Shall be Wielding the Paramount Power against Whom. And in that light, it is Perfectly Human and "Natural" for many People to Want to Support their Tribe Against another Tribe or other Tribes, howsoever defined.] **[More**

Tellingly: Because not only Don't I Like Those Faces amongst the Elite, but because they Disgust Me, and Make me Sick (along with (many or most) of the cultural (spiritual/ideational/ideological/visible/audible/edible/tangible/...) products they Project and Promote), Aesthetically Seen and Judged in a Totally Value/Culture-Biassed Manner, They Need to Be Removed, so that I can Have Faces of My Tribe, howsoever defined (along with our cultural products), Ruling in and as the Elite (and spread amongst the Populace of our choosing), Doing what all Elites Do (regardless of the respective overall mean Countenance and Demeanour) in terms of deciding Who Rules What, Where, How,... and What and When Violence, Force, Coercion,... is used against Whom,... etc.,... (and of course, it Goes Without Saying that those who Disgust Me can and do feel Disgusted by Me, etc., etc., etc.,)...] **[Now, Straight to the Point:** Since ALL HUMANS share in Nature and Society, Rationality (Symbols, Language, Means-Ends, Self-Control (some degree (at least at certain times) of restraining impulsive ("instinctual") behaviour),... World Image(s), World View(s), Values, Beliefs, Norms, (normative) Ideology/Ideologies,...), Understanding, Identity (Recognition, Taste,...), Power ((Pre)Dominance, Authority, Influence, Hegemony, Control, Governance, Sovereignty,...), Self-Preservation until Death, (Inter)Action, the Spectrum (Friend-Foe (Polarity and Continuity, Normality and Exception,...)) and the Mechanism (Perspective(s), Self-Other, Subject-Object, Communication, Role(s), Action, Time,...) of the Social Relation, The Political as Interaction of all Interactions (Social Cohesion, Social Order, Social Disciplining,...), Culture,... (various degrees of and in) (elements of) Hierarchy or Equality, Discrimination ("Racism", e.g. being "anti-

Racist" or "anti-Discriminatory" re: Women, Blacks, Homosexuals, Mohammedans, Jews,... (at least in certain contexts and from certain points of view)... whilst being (to a lesser or greater extent) Racist and Discriminatory against White (Christian or Secular) (Heterosexual) Males (and Females)... or vice versa, or otherwise, as the case may be,...), Elites, Masters-Slaves/Servants and or Oppressors-Oppressed and or... THEN, the Specific, Concrete (Cultural and Value) Content, including Texture, Look, Aesthetics, Dominant Beliefs and Modes and Manners and Ways of People... someone prefers, is Purely and ONLY (ultimately): A Matter of Taste (i.e. "Subjective").] [Crude Man, But not necessarily Dumb, in fact possibly very Wise: If a group, as loose as it is, is about 2% of the population, then they can supply 4% or 6% or 8% of my country's Billionaires, Academics, Mass Media and Mass Entertainment Owners, High (Supreme) Court Justices, Foreign Policy Advisors,... but not 11% or 20% or 30% or 40% or more!!! **I don't like the LOOK of that, AT ALL!** OR: Why would a Greek not want the Turks to rule him if all societies include Elites, Masters and Servants (Slaves), Rich and Poor, (In)Justice, etc..... regardless of Race and or Religion and or Culture? Ultimately: **BECAUSE I DON'T LIKE THE LOOK (sound, feel, taste, smell) OF THAT (nor the distribution of power)!!! Ditto: Mao Tse-Tung, Gandhi, Ho Chi Minh, Che Guevara, E.O.K.A., Mandela, et al., et al., et al.,...**] [To put it very bluntly or very crudely (and rudely): the vast majority of people, and all politicians with some kind of access to socially-politically meaningful power and influence could not and do not GIVE A SHIT about (grossly) disproportionate wealth and power being held and wielded by members of a particular Tribe in the U.S.A., Australia, France, the U.K., (Russia), etc.. In fact, the vast majority of the masses think that "equality" is about "people of Colour" starring in Hollywood movies, or women getting paid the same as men amongst media and corporate elites, or that homosexuals are entitled to marry because they are "just like everyone else", or that racism is only about swearing racial epithets in public, etc., etc., etc.. Has there ever been a society in which the masses were not what they always are? = Whites, long term, probably won't Survive, but (eventually), Boy Oh Boy!, are the Browns, Blacks and perhaps Yellows going to Lash Out and Strike those Noses off a lot of Tribal Faces...]

Strictly scientifically seen, i.e. social-ontologically in terms of social cohesion and social order, the only "valid" reason to object to or approve of Western mass democracy e.g. either c. 1950, c. 1990 or c. 2020, or any other social formation for that matter, is aesthetic - and that's purely and absolutely a subjective-cultural reason of preference, discrimination, segregation, prejudice, i.e. taste. In fact, there is no "valid" reason (all that one can really do, strictly and only as a social scientist, apart from describing and explaining (aspects of) the society in question, is to point out the relative level of social cohesion and

social order in a society compared to other societies). [In other words: 1) the multi-racial, relatively multi-cultural state and or country or empire; 2) the multi-racial, relatively mono-cultural state and or country or empire; and 3) the relatively racially homogeneous, whether relatively culturally homogeneous or not, state and or country or, perhaps less likely, (part-)empire,... are NOT and are NEVER PER SE guarantors of relatively high levels of social cohesion and social order AD INFINITUM - for nothing is... BUT can be Subjectively Liked or Disliked on the basis of Aesthetic-Cultural Preference. Western Mass Democracies will Continue until "I shop, therefore I am" does not apply anymore, and or, Geopolitical Reality alters things irreversibly, and or, Western Mass Democracies tear and rip themselves apart on e.g. some kind of tribal basis, and or, other things happen (e.g. technological, environmental, racial, cultural,... Change), which create new (or no - in the case of e.g. nuclear wipeout) social formations...] [Race and sub-Race (and the State of Nature) may not matter at all, or (relatively) very little, in the short to medium term, but over the very long run, Race and sub-Race (and the State of Nature) can be almost, or are, Everything, including the Way and Texture and Content of Culture,... they virtually are, if they Change Substantially, DESTINY... as Absence of Substantial Continuity... and the new Culture(s) of the new Racial Mixes will ensure that People THEN, **couldn't care less** about **our** Past's Values... for they will be Seeing Other Things and Worshipping Other DEITIES...] [We are now Losing Everything, it is all slipping away into Oceans of Nothingness and you're telling me I should care about Ephemeral Pleasures, Ephemeral Recognition? Are you NUTS? Are you REAL? (Answers: No and Yes)] [I might be "here", but I joined my Grandparents and Great-Grandparents many, many, many, ... years ago...]

The Three Wise Monkeys of the Heidelberg School (Conze, Koselleck, Kondylis) (plus a fourth very wise Monkey: Raymond Aron - not to mention the Star Substitutes playing off the Bench and nearly always scoring GOALS: Ernst Kantorowicz and Karl Löwith), Absolutely Destroyed, on the Field of Scientific Knowledge, the Twelve or More Rodents (Rats) of the Frankfurt School (along with their fellow Tribal Warrior "opponents", from Buber, v. Mises, Popper and Blau to Coser, L. Strauss, I. Berlin and Lipset et al.) - even though the Rats Ran the Field of Ideological Bullshit. The latter Cared much more about Life in This World; the Former simply Did not Care (that much).

I cannot but express my unending admiration for Marcus Aurelius, who wrote in Greek.

If you Support and Love Wonderful and Beautiful Multi-Racial Multi-Culturalism with all its

Restaurant, Shopping Centre and Crowd Colour and Diversity (and (smelly) Smells), and as a

consequence, Contend the Relativity of Values, why is it that You Get So Upset, You Become

So Angry, when someone Expresses Values different to Yours, Animal?

Hypocrisy can be seen, and not with justification, as a sign of "lack of character (do as I say, and not as I do)", but it also could be an acknowledgement by the hypocrite of the Reality that just because there will always be transgressors, including myself, it doesn't mean that society should not strive for (sending a message of) a social disciplining which promotes social cohesion, order, health... howsoever defined... at loggerheads with the transgressions (which we know that if they become widespread can only lead, at least over the long run, to disastrous results = private vices, public catastrophe)... impulses will not be ever fully controlled all the time in all people, but the greater the levels of general and overall control, the better and more cohesively the whole will perform over a greater period of time...

At first glance, it might seem that based on criteria of longevity, levels of (criminal) violence, consumption, health, "Reason", "Progress", "Science", "Humanism", etc. that "the Enlightenment" made the world of 2018 a "far better place" than the world of 1718. But apart from the fact that the Enlightenment as such, philosophically in terms of absolute logical consistency, ended up at the materialistic nihilism of a de Sade or La Mettrie, and that the concepts of "Reason, Science, Humanism and Progress" as understood by most Enlightenment Philosophers had a clear oligarchic-liberal, national-patriotic and or nationalistic-imperialistic-rac(ial)ist(ic), basis, and very little to do, if anything at all, with the mass-democratic values (widespread social mobility, interchangeability, the combination of everything with everything, hedonistic consumerism, anti-White racism, anti-male sexism, extreme Christophobia, grossly disproportionate Jewish over-representation and power, state and (tribally controlled) Mass Media-imposed Homophilia/mania and Islamophilia/mania,... etc., etc., etc.,... based on massification, atomisation, urbanisation, secularisation,... etc., etc., etc.) of 20th and 21st century America (and the rest of the West), for instance,... the changes at all levels of society, culture, economy, technology, etc. are the outcome of a great number of many different, disparate, varying and variable forces, factors and causes, and the

ongoing operation of the Heterogony of Ends, as well as the domestic and Imperialist Super-Exploitation of peasants, proletarians, coolies, slaves, occupied ethne/nations,... etc., globally, those criteria are today's criteria, and by no means whatsoever can someone objectively claim that a person living in 2018 in the U.S.A. is necessarily and or always happier than someone living in 1718 in (Western) Europe or in the much hated for "Enlighteners" medieval Christian Europe of 818, let alone the Greco-Roman Christian world. It is quite possible, but of course not necessary, that many people c. 1018 or c. 1718, etc., with a personal higher threshold for physical labour and violence and pain, but with a far more "other-worldly" spirituality which placed far less importance on the material world than today, and with a much stronger sense of "community" rather than "society", were actually far more content with their presence on this earth than people reading (or ignoring) books of those Pontificating about how Great it is to be alive today (particularly when one's Tribe today in particular countries is doing much better and exercising much, much more Power in all of Power's various forms and guises, comparatively speaking, *mutatis mutandis*, than 300 or 1000 years ago). Read and study e.g. Chaucer, or even watch Pasolini's film which inevitably follows its own path away from Chaucer (a society which promotes and celebrates homosexuality (and militant forms of Feminism) may not be "hypocritical" like a society which condemns homosexuality (and, comparatively speaking, *Confines Women*) - which (homosexuality and women's Power) usually have to take place "underground" or "behind closed doors" - but in terms of Collective Continuity and Collective Cultural-Ethnological-Racial MetaDevelopment, the society in favour of homosexuality's (and militant Feminism's) future is almost certainly ZERO, i.e. the England of c. 1200 had quite a bit both culturally and ethnologically and racially to do with England c. 1900 or even c. 1950(-1990), but with England c. 2050 or 2100? Probably next to NOTHING, or very, very little...), but still retains what is essential (ditto, more or less: Boccaccio and Pasolini's corresponding film): humans in society of varying attributes, inclinations, strengths, wills, abilities,... laws, rules, beliefs, hypocrisy, contradictory behaviour, contradictory thoughts, oppression, abuse of power, lust, hunting, prey, extortion, blackmail, cheating, bribery, joy, music, dance, song, communal festivities and ecstasy, grief, boredom, depression, pleasure, pain, stealing, gullibility, interests, master/servant, sex, cuckoldry, give and take, violence, revenge, farting, woman as devil (but not without her reasons), greed, domination, meaning, power, identity,... it is not at all clear that a society with Christ, God and "superstition" at its epicentre (as if today's Western mass democracies don't function with a whole host of myths, ideological inanities and demonstrable falsehoods presented as "truths" regarding "equality" behind and under and to the side of which certain groups and elites exercise grossly disproportionate power relative to the notion of "equality" as "all humans are equal"!!!), relatively underdeveloped markets and banking/finance, and with

certain Tribesmen marginalised or simply non-existent for the vast majority of people, is necessarily anything other than what it is... the "better or worse" value judgement might make someone feel better about themselves or a particular state of affairs (e.g. in which his group, broadly defined, "just happens" to permeate or even dominate, at least disproportionately, all elite positions of forms of exercising Power), but a scientifically useful way of viewing the world - IT CERTAINLY IS NOT!!! (and leaving aside of course whether someone prefers the architecture, (aristocratic or upper class) clothing, and general aesthetic of c. 1100-1400 A.D. England to today's "House of Satan" flat-roof and box[(inverted)rectangular/square]-building "monstrosities" = purely a matter of Taste) [The way I see things, Pasolini's message is clear (whether it's Chaucer's or Boccaccio's, it probably is, but that's a separate issue): the world of the senses must be, in one form or another, Satan's realm, and society can only be (different levels of) Order with some kind of ideologisation and intellectual(-spiritual) (and or physical) restraint on the world of the senses in which of itself there is no meaning - what ideological and other Restraints one likes or prefers on the world of the senses is... purely... ultimately... a matter of (inherited and or chosen) Taste...] [Regurgitating topics, themes and matters which have been "done to death" might seem like "original and constructive or even "enlightening" thinking" to some (e.g. a certain "Liberal" Tribesman by the name of S.P.), particularly when (entirely) wrong-as-to-fact interpretations of both intellectual and social-political history are proffered, as well as totally avoiding one's own blatant hypocrisy and double standard of supporting absolutely one's (at least sentimentally) own Tribe's nation-state and grossly disproportionate accumulation of various forms of Power by Tribal members in other nation-states,... but to those who have even a cursory knowledge of the history of ideas and of social and political history, all one can do is Laugh... like the Laughing Buddha... not quite yet in the Highest Heaven...] [J or P: - You are an Anti-Semite, Sir! H or G.O.: - And you are a PhiloSemite, Pro-Zionist, Anti-Hellene, Animal! FUCK YOU! (Not to mention that Whites in just a few decades have gone from about 90%+ of the total population in a given territory to a Path of becoming a minority in that territory, whilst Group J has e.g. 1 or 2% of the overall population but often greater than 10% and sometimes greater than 30% to 50% of positions of relative Power, and you are trying to tell me about "Racism" YOU FUCKING ANIMAL, FUCK YOU!!!) = I don't think such "conversations" are going to go anywhere... though the "Respondent" is Rude, and easily Triggered... whilst the "Guy or Dude with the Trigger" knows he is on Top and in Control (at least in this historical juncture)... and all the "Respondent" can do, is be Free of the J or P to the extent he can... Death equalises everyone, "anyways"... And strictly speaking, a true scientist neither protects those in power or with relative power, nor seeks their downfall. Strictly speaking, a true scientific observer of human affairs describes and explains. That's all.] [Personally, and regardless of any

aesthetic likes or dislikes, I have had and would have no problem whatsoever working with a woman, a "person of colour", a homosexual, a Turk or Muslim, or a Jew et al. if that person cut all the ideological bullshit, acknowledged the love/hate, and hate/love, and friend/foe, and foe/friend, binaries; the relativity of Values, of Power and the objectivity of (all relevant) Facts and Causality (to the extent the latter two are known or knowable), and that every side is entitled to their Identity, Position, Preference and Prejudice, and that there is a Common Goal that we share - notwithstanding all our differences upon which we can amicably agree to disagree - towards which we can work... Under such circumstances, I have (had) no, and would never have any, problem with anyone whatsoever... of course, when such circumstances do not exist, either avoidance (preferable), or conflict (not wanted), or physical violence ("war"), to be avoided at all costs if possible, will ensue...] [Let's never forget that Polybius's notion of a cycle of polities (Monarchy-Aristocracy-Democracy[= for (white) male subjects or citizens of property who are e.g. head of an Oikos and do not work for a living like a peasant, labourer, et al.]), by the 17th century and certainly from c. 1789 made way for Progress, which meant that Restoration could never be in the same Cycle again as Revolution, the former now being Reaction in the negative sense for Progressives or those of the Left... and the Industrial and French Revolution Changes to Western societies have not stopped occurring at macro-historically blistering Speed ever since, which probably means no kind of identifiable Western society within a few more decades or century or two, as increasing Authoritarianism and or Anomie and or Ethnological Change will take their toll on the "democratic-political-social" aspects of Western mass democracy...]

If there is a Relation betwixt Us, and Your Power increases relative to

Me, My Power decreases relative to Thee... [The Good or Bad (Evil) of That (which

is Objective), is Purely Subjective, as is every Ideologically-Laden or Charged World View, World Theory

or Way of Looking at the World]

For good or ill, along the Path [Socrates and Plato Knew FULL WELL that it was better not to even think about Going THERE], along the Path of the Buddha, the Sophists, Aristippus and the Cyrenaics, the Lieh-tzu, Machiavelli, Montaigne, Hobbes, Spinoza, La Mettrie, David Hume, Helvétius, de Sade, and Nietzsche, and relatively few others, in many disparate ways, others went further, others less so, and others still, ran backwards once they had realised they had gone too far, with perhaps La Mettrie going

the furthest and staying there. Along that Path, at the End, there is a Place of Nihil. Only from that place can one step out of the Puppet Theatre that is Life, and see Behind the Players. That's when History, the Historians and the Studiers of History and or other Observers of Human Affairs, with all their many strengths and weaknesses (whether (next to) zero, few or many), from Herodotus and Thucydides and Aristotle, to La Rochefoucauld and Montesquieu and Adam Ferguson and Clausewitz and Tocqueville, to Marx and Pareto and Simmel and Durkheim and Weber and Mannheim and Aron and Conze and Kondylis, come in).

The scientific validity of someone's written work is not tested by trying to find out or examining their individual, personal characteristics and preferences and prejudices, but against empirical reality and logical consistency...

All I can Do, is seek the Truth, non-normatively, empirically, logically, descriptively, explanatorily and accurately, to the best of my limited abilities. Others, Other Forces, Other Factors, Relations between Actors (individual, collective) other than Me, will Shape, Mould, Form, Change Reality way beyond Me, which One Day, not TOO FAR away, won't include Me. Until then, I know Who I am, What I Hate and What I Love.

Here's the News, NOT the "Good" or "Bad" News, Just THE NEWS: YOU are not going to get your UTOPIA. No-one, No Side will Get their Utopia. Those with Relatively High Levels of Power Today, sometime Yesterday had relatively High Levels of Power not, and sometime Tomorrow will have NO Power AT ALL. Human Affairs, which Move, at times, Slower, at other times Faster, DO NOT STAND STILL.

A polity of a mass society based on an electable common law or constitutional prime-ministerial and or presidential parliamentary or congressional government with some kind of separation of powers and rule of law and individual rights - (and not being based on the demos actively governing through the compulsory participation of citizens by means of the drawing of lots and elections on a daily or fairly regular basis incl. recallability of public officials, the arming of citizens ("the polites (πολίτης) is a hoplites (ὁπλίτης)"), whilst being more than capable of both, but not always necessarily, slavery and imperialism,... which to varying degrees appeared in the pre-Industrial Revolution (relatively racially, ethnologically, culturally-religiously homogeneous) Hellenic world)-, which held referenda on major issues, e.g. immigration, would qua polity still have nothing to do with democracy, but would nevertheless have given more relative power to citizens to e.g. decide upon the ethnological (racial, cultural,...) make-up of the citizenry, and less to

elected and unelected elites and interest (lobby) groups and Big Money Political Party, N.G.O. etc. "Donors", including a certain group which has come to exercise grossly disproportionate forms of power and influence in certain countries, tightly connected with U.S.A. imperialism and a global financial system in which it has centuries of experience, and was ideally placed to make best use of capitalism and advancing globalisation, particularly from the 19th century (e.g. the Rothschild Family, which notwithstanding all the "anti-semitic prejudice and anti-semitic canards" (why wouldn't a non-Semite be anti-semitic, when a pro-Semite is anti-gentile, if such is the case, and not infrequently is the case?), has in its possession grossly disproportionate power and or influence over world affairs in relation to the proportion of the world's population its group represents) - and of course such disproportionality exists in regard to many other groups as well, since power accumulation, concentration and crystallisation is definitely not, and will never be even remotely "democratic" - the best humans have come up with, at least in the Western world grosso modo is democracy as it has (partially) existed in the Hellenic world up until the 19th century. And by the way, no-one here is saying that there is a realistic, practicable and viable alternative to the general state of affairs of recent decades - geopolitics, inter alia, will probably sort that out over time... [All societies have their "pros and cons" - humans can prosper and or suffer in all sorts of circumstances, within all sorts of axiological contexts, whether in societies with greater emphasis on the group (with perhaps less individual differentiation e.g. China or "primitive peoples", as the case may be), a more or less balance between group and individual (e.g. from Homeric Greece to Christian Orthodox Hellenism ("Byzantium")), or with greater emphasis on the individual and its "rights" rather than the group (e.g. post-WW2 U.S.A.). Whatever the case, both the group, which ALWAYS ULTIMATELY COMES FIRST, and the individual, are IN EXISTENCE and ACTIVE].

So You Do Not Care about the Extent of the Hubris, You Do Not Care about the Golden Mean, but only About Extending, Expanding your own Power and the Excuses You Make for It and Yourselves. OK then. Let's See What Happens...

All societies have some form of "power, privilege and oppression". When someone rails against a particular "system of power, privilege and oppression", what they are essentially saying is that they want to change the elites of that society, usually so that they too can be part of the new elite, and so that they can be one of those exercising "power, privilege and oppression" against (an)other group(s) of people, even though they frame their Rhetoric and Propaganda in terms of "Equality" and "Justice" and "Anti-Racism" and

"Human Rights" or whatever else comes into their "brilliant" Minds (of Total Power Lust (to the point of Degenerative Mental Illness)).

It's very easy to make the Mistake of Imagining Society Without the Rat and the Ape, of Viewing the Pre-Industrial Revolution World as In Tune with Nature and the Organically Pure. But we Know from History if we Dare Look, that every Society Has at least Something "Going for It" and A Lot that's Negative or simply Rot (e.g. one society: a relatively greater lack of privacy amongst a few hundred people, but with a strong collective(-individual) identity and cohesion; another society: a relatively greater degree of loneliness and isolation whilst surrounded by millions of people, but with relatively many individual rights and "choices" whilst having inadequate collective identification and recognition,... etc., etc., etc.,...). Living Longer, Being Exposed to Less (physical) Violence, Travelling and Consuming Much More, may or may not Make People Happier or... Sadder - there is no set, concrete Formula or Law. Apart from Death, the Only Other Thing Certain is Change, whether it happens Quickly or much more Slowly. Once We and (then) the Rat Are Gone though, the Ape will Remain, until Time Finishes It Too. [The Sun has more or less Set in the West, but is Still Shining in the East... For Now...]

Darwin and Nietzsche Walking on Man's and History's Very Hot Coals

If a Tribe has a Strong Will to Power in the Heat of The Survival of the Fittest and is able to Dominate a Herd (of Herds) who Care Not about their own Continuity - at least not as a Tribe or as Tribes, or even not as a Herd or Herds -, then the Dominant Tribe Deserves (Because it Has) its Relative Power, which will last for a period of time, BUT which WILL MEET IT'S DESTINY. The Study of History Tells Us as much (no Tribe has EVER avoided, at one time or another, becoming a Rabble), and Scipio's tears put out the Fire under his Feet for just enough Time for him to Send us THE MESSAGE that Defeat WILL ARRIVE (both as the Heterogony of Ends... in perhaps many and varied Cycles of Ups and Downs... and Eventually) as... the Final End.

[From the point of view of Power (Nietzsche) - not Nice, but True: If "white privilege" is a total "load of Shit", then (grossly disproportionate, in an Age of "Equality") "Jewish (Hebrew, Semitic, Zio-) privilege" is a total "load of Shit", just as tomorrow "Chinese privilege", or "???" privilege", or "Ape privilege" will be total "LOADS of SHIT"]

Just because my Genus is (potentially) being "genocided out of existence", it does not mean that I am going to be happy about it or that I am going to applaud it. If you think that I am going to be happy about it, either a) you're on

drugs, b) you're a Cretin, c) you seek, or are indifferent to, the (potential) Genocide of my Genus, or d) all or two of the above. Let's make a deal, since we live in an Age when everyone "is or should be equal"! Let's agree on the actual Genocide of all Genera, including Mine, But Especially Including YOURS!!!

There will always be a Power "Structure" or Power Hierarchy, with (varying degrees of) elements of Equality, But when there is a Fear, a Sense of, and or actual, Increasing "Injustice" and or Anomie, either those in Power will Crack Down Harder and or those who want to Come to Power will (try to) Rise. Real and or Perceived "Injustice", Anomie, and Distaste (cultural-aesthetic-emotional) for those who are (perceived to be) Ruling, Sharpen Conflict in the Political. How sharp is a question of time, place, circumstances, the Correlation of Forces.

The Crystals, Crystallisations, of Power (Dominance, Influence, PreDominance, Authority, Hegemony, Governance, Control, Domination, PreEminence, Sovereignty,... the Social/the Political-Rationality/Understanding/Ideology-Culture/Identity/Taste(Disgust)/Recognition/ Fame/... with/out physical Violence (Force))... were or were not Yesterday, are or are not Today, will (not) be Tomorrow... as to specific, concrete Content...

Because all Social-Human Relations, Always Standing In, On and or Related to Nature (Biology), from Personal Relations to Individual-Group and Group-Group Relations, up to Inter-State (State-State,... and Corporation-State,...) Relations etc., are Relations of Power (Identity, Meaning, Understanding, Rationality,... Friend-Foe), in any one of its Many, Multiple, Miscellaneous, Multifarious,... Crystallising, Crystallised, Crystal,... Forms; all Relations are therefore Relations of relative Hegemony (Dominance, Control, Influence, etc.) and relative Freedom (Autonomy), and, relative (perceptions of) Interests, Values, Phantasms,... Hierarchisations, Networks, Correlations,... of Forces, of Power. The Ideationally-Ideologically and or Physically Strongest, as the Case may Be, always (apart from non-normative Strictly Scientific (empirically descriptive, logically consistent, explanatory knowledge), which is Ideational, not Ideological), Always has the Upper Hand... until another Lower or Right or Left or simply other Hands become the Hand as and with the Upper Hand, until... until... until... (with the Heterogony of Ends ALWAYS (long-term) LURKING... Taking and Having an Effect...)... The Fact that Society Precedes Humans means that there will always be Groups and Individuals, always Collectives and Individuals... the Balance, Textures, Kinds,... of Power, Identity, etc. might Vary, but always Groups and Individuals, Individuals and Groups,... Robinson Crusoe Carried with Him, AT ALL TIMES, a Culture and Identity

referring to the Group Existence of Individuals, no matter how Alone, no matter how Crazy, no matter how Individual...

To "The ??? ???k T????", "The G???????", "The ???" and all other Newspapers of "Unbiased Reporting and Journalism" and "Fair and Impartial Opinion", largely staffed by Americans, Englishwomen and Englishmen (Britons), and Australians, with no other Cultural, Ethnic, Religious or Racial Attributes (of Significance) Whatsoever: If Israel, apart from accepting full nuclear and W.M.D. disarmament for the sake of "Peace" and aside from giving Palestinians full rights as Israeli citizens or from allowing Palestinians to have a fully sovereign state and also apart from repealing fully all anti-miscegenation(-like) or "unusual" marriage restriction laws, etc., accepts and keeps within six years, two million Muslim Immigrants and two million Black (non-Muslim) African Immigrants and two million Han Chinese Immigrants, as well as Fully Renouncing Israeli (Jewish-Hebrew-Semitic-Zionist) Supremacy and Supremacism in Israel and Anywhere Else in the World, and You, as "Learned Newspapers of Record" Support and Applaud such a Significant, Necessary and Enriching Measure of Diversification (Diversity) and Multi-Culturalism and Equality and tangible Anti-Racism, then I think that Morally, Ethically, Psychologically (I know that You are all very big on "psychology"), I'll have no Choice but to "Shut the Fuck Up". Thank you. (And since they are "Left-wing" or "Left-leaning/Progressive" "sincere" newspapers "in the fight against the Rich and Oppression", they can also launch a daily campaign of calling for the End of the GROSS OVER-REPRESENTATION of Tribal Members amongst the world's billionaires (i.e. roughly 1 in 7, when Tribesmen and Tribeswomen are 1 in 500 roughly of the world population) - and also call e.g. for the ReDistribution of that wealth to "People of Colour", particularly, but not only, in Africa). [If a collective consciousness and or relatively collective relatively racial and or cultural homogeneity weakens or falls dramatically, and a Group retains a comparatively high level of Group awareness and Group networking, at least amongst its elites, coupled with a much higher mean work ethic (esp. since the "Protestant ethic" has comparatively been declining), higher mean intelligence (if and where applicable), etc.,... in circumstances of massification, atomisation, urbanisation, secularisation, the Religion of Progress,... then grossly disproportional over-representation (e.g. from France, Germany and even England before WW2 (with elite banking and other roots going back to the 18th century or even further back),... to America, France, England, South Africa and Australia post-WW2)... is going to be the outcome: IT'S NOT ROCKET SCIENCE!!! [which all means that ("patriotic") advocates and ideologues of "individual rights and liberties", apart from the mistake of "not seeing" that Groups always exist, no matter how much "individual freedom" there is or isn't, are advocating and ideologising in favour of a Situation in which a particular Group ("Tribe") gets

to keep and or increase its relative forms of GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE power... Well Done, Fellas!!!]]

The Problem: low relatively white indigenous (native) birth rates and an insufficient or no control over one's patria's borders, including because of mass psychology and life stances which do not secure (defend) the relatively cohesive reproduction and (at least partial) continuity of one's Group or Tribe, its culture and or racial (ethnological,...) make-up, howsoever defined; the grossly disproportionate (over-)representation of members of a particular Group or Tribe in the promotion of such mass psychology and life stances, notwithstanding that the said mass psychology and life stances came into being irrespective of the said Group or Tribe.

The Solution: whatever it will be, a) it will never be Final, and b) it will almost certainly be Bloody.

The Really Big Problem: African and Arabic and or Mohammedan Population Explosions ensure that, even if the nation-states of the world can find a more or less acceptable Equilibrium in Blocks, the Block concerning the once 90 or even 98+% relatively white (and Christian) nation-states of Western and Southern Europe after c. 2050, if there hasn't been a nuclear calamity, probably won't be in a position to Hold the Fort, especially since the Fort was never properly defended or (re-)constituted in the first place.

The Solution: there probably won't be any kind of solution, but at least THE TRIBE will eventually have no choice but to accept ITS FATE TOO = Tribal Warrior Tribesmen and Tribeswomen, Our Fate WILL BE Your FATE. YOUR DESTINY AWAITS YOU!!!

Nearly all commentators on the "ills" of Western mass democracies overlook that the sociological-historical centuries-long process of massification and atomisation means, inter alia: where people have a much less stronger collective, group or tribal sense e.g. of extended family, village, island or region, ethnos, nation, patria, civilisation,... they will ipso facto be susceptible to the ideology that "we are all just individuals, equal and or basically the same". That is why great injustices as to fact and causation are committed by conspiratorialists against a particular ethnic-religious(-racial) group, which by the way, as individuals and as a (loose or not so loose) group shares in all the social-ontological and anthropological features, characteristics and attributes common to all humans, but which also can and does achieve in certain countries and in certain contexts, situations.... at least amongst its elites, (grossly) disproportional crystallisations of power, which in turn can be aesthetically-culturally and or (geo)politically displeasing, repugnant or disgusting to other individuals and or groups, who and which of course can be

found displeasing, repugnant or disgusting by others as well - all, ultimately, as a matter of taste (since values, ultimately, are relative (as history teaches)). [If one group's elites are like eagles, who once soared... and another group's elites are like Vultures, and the eagles fly while the Vultures are parasitically, maniacally but effectively scavenging the polity's and society's Body, then the eagles' flight paths and trajectories will progressively be pulled towards, and fall closer to, earth... and the Body will eventually become a Carcass... a Relic of...]

*It is perfectly valid to say the we are all part of one Race, the Human Race. What, however, that implies is that **You** do not care whether particular sub-races or sub-groups of the overall Group, the Human Group, survive or not: and based on current trends, certain sub-groups, demographically (racially, ethnologically,...) and or culturally, are on a certain course of NOT SURVIVING, or at least being DIMINISHED to the point of relatively easy EXTERMINATION. [Facing Facts Includes understanding that the historic relatively white European, American (and Australian) nations, ethnically, (sub-)race(s) and or (sub-)civilisations, whether in existence for millennia or for just a couple of centuries, because of a whole range of factors and factual processes in society and societies throughout history, particularly, the last two or three centuries, including via the Heterogony of Ends, put themselves on the Path of AutoGenocide, at least as relatively white societies. This might be Very Painful to acknowledge for anyone who likes or loves the relatively white aesthetic, and who Venerates (as Fact and as Myth) one's Ancestors, BUT it has Come to Pass. What is Happening now and Coming next is (probably going to be) very, very, very,... Messy... to say the least].*

Simple Lesson for the Genuinely Curious or Ideological Fanatic and or Retard who wants to Wake Up: *A relatively multi-racial and or multi-cultural society can enjoy roughly the same, more or less relative Social Cohesion and Social Order as a relatively mono-racial and or mono-cultural society (relatively multi-racial and relatively mono-cultural societies, etc., have existed too). No-one can, however, determine another's aesthetic-cultural-values Preferences on an objective basis, which means someone can reject or approve of a relatively multi-racial and multi-cultural or relatively mono-racial and mono-cultural society, etc., purely as a Matter of Taste. All societies eventually "break down" in that they eventually become other kinds of social formations. If a relatively multi-racial and multi-cultural society "breaks down" and does not "morph" into a New World (Utopia) of Peace and Harmony, hitherto unknown in all of Human History, then the at least decades-long Process of "Breaking Down" and "Being Torn Apart" cannot but be of Increasing Anomie and or of Raw TRIBALISM.*

The more one "Looks into Things", the more one realises that the Great Artists, Singers, Directors, Actors, Musicians, Composers, Architects, Sculptors, Poets, Writers, Thinkers, "Philosophers", Analysts, et al.,... are not just those given Prominence in the Mass Media, Institutions of "Higher Education", and in the Awarding of Prizes, etc.,... but include many, many, many,... Others... coming from all sorts of Languages, Cultures, Contexts,... and that many LifeTimes would never Suffice... if one cares to "Look into Things"...

Whoever has had Strong Tribal Experiences knows that there is nothing like Belonging to a Group which Unites the Past with the Future in the Present AGAINST ALL OTHERS.

Variations on a Theme (Man as a Machine; or: Dostoyevsky's Light, or: The Essence of Cultural Critique, or: The Globalists' Hell, or: The Retarded Ideologue in Ecstasy; or: The Ultimate Nothingness of Being):

"I love PeopleKind", it said, "but I find to my amazement that the more I love PeopleKind as a whole, the less I love peoples and people in particular, and the more I become the one and only Cog and Hole, as They continue to Rule. On the other hand: why not be the only Cog and Hole? Why not have *Them* Rule?"

Proper Perspective: The Main Issue of the 21st century hinges on the relationship between the U.S.A., China, Russia,... (India, Japan, Turkey, Germany, the U.K.,...)... and the (African, Arabic, Mohammedan, Western Asian) Population Explosions... Within the U.S.A. and broader "Anglo-Sphere" (incl. France!), a particular country and a particular Group wield grossly disproportionate forms of Power in a number of areas from Foreign and Immigration Policy, the Mass Media and Mass Entertainment to the Law and Academia, and that is very annoying to those who do not belong to that Group and have a very strong Group Identity of their own and have some kind of relationship with the Anglo-Sphere and the English language... but the Main Issue...

Cutting the Bullshit Means: No matter what the Society, No matter what the Dominant Ideology, no matter whether in a State of (relative) Co-operation or in a State of (relative) Conflict... Individuals and Groups, will use and abuse Words, Ideas, Phrases,... Emotions,... up to all sorts of Bullying and Pressure and even physical Violence, if need be and if they have the means... to Justify and to Reinforce and, if possible, Increase their relative Power and Domination

over Others... (this basic knowledge can be learnt from a variety of sources, including Life Experience, Common Sense and Popular (Folk) Wisdom or e.g. from the incomparable Italians: Machiavelli, Pareto, Pirandello).

The mere statement of Facts does not Prove either their Significance (in relation to What?) or How the Facts Came to Be... Nonetheless, the Statement of Facts is Always a Good Starting Point for Scientific Explanation, and in the Human (Social) Sciences, the Investigation of Causalities, Regularities, Types, Concepts, Social Facts,... The Leaving Out of Facts "which do not suit us" often, if not always, constitutes a Scientific Crime, i.e. a Crime against Science, and not a "Crime Against Humanity"...

It might seem like a Paradox, but it's not: the more one studies Sex and Race as Social (Nature-Related) Facts, the more Sexist and Racist one becomes, at least in one's thinking, but by no means necessarily as to one's Values...

Science has no Holy Cows... none whatsoever...

[Final Goodbye to Human Civilisation: "After the Industrial (and French) Revolutions, the Religion of Progress, and the relatively tight interconnection of the world, you choose the Path of Mammon, Usury, the Bubble, and Satan (massification, atomisation, urbanisation, secularisation, hedonistic consumption, (liberal, formally-legally equal) individual "rights", Christophobia, Misandry, anti-White (extreme) Racism, Homophilia/mania, Other-worship, Islamophilia/mania,... taken to historical extremes),... restrained far too little... too far from the Golden Mean... in the Realm of Total Hubris... and left behind any possibility of Democracy which continued as the, even relatively slight, continuance of ancient Greece as (greatly but not totally) transformed over time all the way up to the 19th century in the Ottoman Empire. The Chinese and associated or other Asiatic Civilisations (and perhaps Russians) are probably the Final Hope for (relatively) High Culture, because the others are not capable of producing, and have never had, High Culture, but the Danger is that Satan will depart in his of recent decades and nowadays grossly disproportionately Tribally-led and influenced Form in an All-Encompassing Nuclear Conflagration..."... [and if IT does not do that that way, the Planet of the Apes will do that AnyWay. It's only a Matter of Time.]. Goodbye.]

[As an Eastern Roman, My King, is My God, either as Marble, or Swept Away into Time... I only ever Bow and Kneel before Him...]

Όταν κάνης παρέα με τον (Χαλκο)Κονδύλη και τον Καζαντζίδη, και είσαι ANTP ΑΣ, και ζῇς υπό τηνκαθοδήγησιν τοῦ Γέρου καὶ τοῦ Ὑιοῦ τῆς βιασμένης καλογραίας, τότες ἐρωτᾷς τὸν ποῦτσον σου, γαμᾷςκαὶ κλάνεις ἀρχίδια...

<https://descentintothesewer.wordpress.com/2017/12/08/other-not-so-impolite-and-very-rude-extremely-offensive-reflections-errors-and-valid-points-descent-into-the-sewer/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Designed by Arcsin

Make a free website with

blank page 5

- Home

- The Political and Man

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- Answers owed and due

- Thoughts and Sayings

- Quotes and longer citations

- Introduction to Chamfort

- Introduction to Lichtenberg

- Introduction to Rivarol

- Introduction to Pavese

- Melancholy and Polemics

- Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

[blank page 6](#)

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

[Readers' Page](#)

- [Home](#)

- The Political and Man

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

• [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

• [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

• [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

• [Answers to 28 questions](#)

• [Answers owed and due](#)

• [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

• [Quotes and longer citations](#)

• [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

• [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

• [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

• [Introduction to Pavese](#)

• [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)

- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis

mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

All enquiries or comments can be made by sending an email to:

pkproject@live.co.uk

A bit, some, a lot or all of the material (text(s) and narrative(s)) on this page and elsewhere on and in this Site not written by P.K. could be (accidentally or deliberately) misleading, wrong, false, in error, in SIN... please be careful, don't take yourselves too seriously, and help me understand Borges (and Kafka?) better... [[and always OBEY the LAW]]...

Under no circumstances shall I entertain enquiries or comments not about P.K.'s work or the implications of his thought. If you are interested in particular Values (and Tastes), I shall NOT debate you about the Content of those particular Values (and Tastes) because Science (Scientific Observation) knows that Values (and Tastes) are Time-Bound and Place-Bound (and (mutably) individual-bound in respect of at least some degree of (mutable) Group-bindedness) and RELATIVE (whilst all human societies *must* or *inevitably* have Dominant Values, Tastes, Norms, Customs, Laws, etc. - which I personally always abide by, or at least not knowingly breach, if I am within a particular jurisdiction, whether I agree with the Dominant Values, Tastes,... Laws or not, or whether I am "impressed" by the distribution of the various forms of Power, including GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE crystallisations, accumulations and concentrations thereof, wielded through and behind such Values, Tastes,... Laws, etc., along with the attendant Dominant Culture(s), within a society, or not). I am not interested in Wasting my Time writing to Morons. [PRELIMINARY TIP: WRITING TO ME IS LIKE SUBMITTING AN OFFICIAL APPLICATION TO AN INSTITUTE OF HIGHER LEARNING where there are real Professors and not (infinite "gender/I am allowed to be as Insane as I want to be, my Holes are my Life, and I am going to Control your Thought (as in Thought Control) because really Deep Down I am just a Power-Hungry ANIMAL like all people in the Public Sphere, etc.") Variations on Mickey Mouse (Daffy Duck, Pluto, Goofy, Elmer Fudd, Porky Pig, Speedy Gonzalez, Foghorn Leghorn, Betty Boop, The Flintstones, Barney Rubble, Road Runner and Wile E. Coyote,...), OR, TO A SUPERIOR COURT OF RECORD where Chief Justice is someone at the very least of the calibre of Owen Dixon - I MIGHT BE "A LITTLE BIT" STRICT, BUT I SURE DO KNOW MY P.K. BETTER THAN (ALMOST)

ANYONE ELSE!!! - And given English at best is my second or third language, I might even decide to not entertain any enquiries etc. not written in Greek (ancient (Homeric, Attic(-Ionic), Doric), koine, middle or "medieval", modern), Spanish, Italian, French, Latin, Portuguese or German; though to be fair, if someone, e.g. a "Professor" sends me an email with a sample of his or her or its thought (e.g. an article or even book), and I deem that *that* text is, as a whole, worth at least 1%, or better still, 10%, of the value of P.K.'s texts, I'd probably be so overjoyed as to reply - and seriously too!] [TIP: Perhaps if we get all of Kondylis's work translated into English and checked, proofed, "perfected",... by a Team of Serious Scholars at least at the level of ability of e.g. a Talcott Parsons - though I doubt that even that is at a standard high enough, and then if we also, inter alia, render the Brunner, Conze, Koselleck *Basic Historical Concepts* into English, whilst also learning Ancient Greek and Latin from the beginning, then we might - though I seriously doubt it, be in a position to have a Discussion.]

If you do write to me bona fide, please allow some time (a few days... or longer) for me to answer. [FURTHER TIP: Don't make a fool of yourself! Knee-jerk reactions - something like an amoeba moving within its immediate environment without understanding anything of substance, or rather, anything at all - to something you read written by P.K. without contemplating fully what he is saying in the context of all of his work, essentially amount to an admission of ignorance, if not stupidity. Every book and article written by P.K. interrelates and, as it were, interlocks with every other book and article by him, which means P.K. covered everything essential from all angles and cannot be defeated in theory (of course, clarifications, expansion, etc. are always possible, and that's what he was doing, inter alia, at the time of his premature death...). But in respect of the translations within this site, Going Head-to-Head with P.K. means YOU LOSE! (Who would in their right mind get into the Ring against Sugar Ray Robinson at Sugar's peak and on a good night for Sugar, and seriously think he would stand a chance against the greatest ever practitioner of the Sweet Science?) **HahahahaHa!!!**]

The "Beauty" of P.K.'s work seen in toto is that Everyone [[- All Sides -]] with a genuine interest in theory and science can (potentially) learn (at least something) from it. His analyses and presentations of the subjects he grappled with are Unique in the History of Thought, and if Reinhart Koselleck's intellect could be challenged and enlightened by P.K. and if Koselleck viewed P.K.'s major works as something like reference books, then it goes without saying the rest of us - few as we are - can start a life-long process of study if we are interested, have the extreme self-discipline which is absolutely necessary, and Time. "The Academy", for good or ill, is largely staffed by Ideologues - at best, and alas too often by

Total Imbeciles, to have anything to do with consistent, let alone absolutely consistent, Science (and that includes those who "pretend to be objective"). Luckily the History of Thought in the West provides for an Incomparable Academy from which P.K. drew and passed on to us in a never-to-be-repeated and very likely never-to-be-surpassed manner.

PAY CLOSE ATTENTION TO THIS: P.K.'s
WORK, IF YOU CAN ACTUALLY
UNDERSTAND IT IN THE ENGLISH
TRANSLATIONS (= NOT AN EASY
MATTER, REQUIRING A LOT OF TIME,...
AND NOTE THAT MOST PEOPLE WHO
TRY READING HIM IN GERMAN OR
GREEK DON'T GET THE FULL PICTURE...),
WILL ONLY EVER BE FOR THE VERY
FEW. SOCIETIES AND THE WORLD WILL
GO ABOUT THEIR WAYS, INCL. THE
VARIOUS (GROSSLY UNEQUAL)
DISTRIBUTIONS OF FORMS OF POWER,
CONFLICTS, WARS, CO-OPERATION,
COMEDIES, TRAGEDIES, ETC., AND
ABSOLUTELY CONSISTENT SCIENTIFIC
OBSERVATION WILL BE A DISCREET
PLEASURE FOR THE VERY FEW WHO
CAN REACH AND SAVOUR IT. THE
POLITICAL, BY DEFINITION, IS ABOUT

VALUES AND NORMS ETC. AND THEREFORE CANNOT BE A SPHERE OF HUMAN ACTIVITY WHICH P.K.'s WORK CAN ENTER, BUT ONLY IN MUTILATED AND GROSSLY ALTERED FORM. ANYONE WHO APPROACHES ME EITHER FROM all of "THE RIGHT", all of "THE CENTRE" OR all of "THE LEFT", GETS A "PISS OFF!" OR A "F??? OFF!". AND THAT'S THE WAY IT HAS TO BE. IN THE MEANTIME, WE CAN (PRETEND TO) HAVE SOME FUN, WHILST ALWAYS STAYING WITHIN THE BOUNDS OF THE LAW AND NOT SEEKING ANY CHANGE APART FROM IN OUR DREAMS AND FANTASIES... CHANGE WILL HAPPEN ANYWAY, AND NO MATTER HOW STRONG ONE POWER THINKS IT IS, OTHERS WILL (EVENTUALLY) COME AFTER IT AND DEFEAT IT... UNTIL THE NEXT VICTORY AND DEFEAT... UNTIL...

If there are any matters of Scientific Interest pertaining to the History of Ideas and Social Theory in general (not) Covered by P.K. and raised as matters of concern by Readers, I might deal with them on this Page, if they seem to be of great interest and it is appropriate to do so. [TIP #3: P.K.'s work, immediately or eventually, one way or another, must be

ignored, sidelined or destroyed. It constitutes a unique privilege for a very limited number of people to partake of "the revealing of some, most or all of its secrets"]

Science Requires Hard Work. Don't Expect Easy Answers to Difficult Questions and Complex Problems.

I would be most grateful to anyone who points out any spelling and other such "typographical" mistakes, or any passages which are not understood even after several readings (Kondylis's texts, either in German or Greek, often require certain sentences or even paragraphs to be read a second or multiple times to be fully comprehended, so obviously or probably at least the same would apply to any faithful translation in another language. Moreover, Kondylis does not normally use multiple nouns, adjectives, whether in parentheses or not, etc. as I do in the translations simply because a German or Greek word Kondylis uses often denotes and or connotes more than one meaning in English, and I, in the translations, have placed a greater emphasis on faithfulness to the original texts than on English-language style. Personally, I made myself become a Style Councillor in Greek, not in English (which I respect, but do not love), i.e. I am a ψυχικός, διανοητικός, πνευματικός καὶ συναισθηματικός Παλιννοστών).

For readers who write to me via aliases etc.: I have no problem with that, I would always respect your anonymity, but the internet allows those with the means, to find out information such as the real sender of an email... so don't (try to) be a "smart arse" or "wise guy"... if you write to me bona fide, I shall, if I have the time, answer bona fide... though I do have a (wicked) sense of humour... too!... (by the way, don't call or text me. I would only ever answer the phone if a Παλαιολόγος or a Κομνηνός was calling or texting, and stuff like dat, don't happen, no dey do not...).

GET THIS THROUGH YOUR THICK HEADS!!! P.K.'s (strictly scientific) TEXTS, WORK AND THOUGHT DO NOT BELONG TO THE CENTRE, THE LEFT OR THE RIGHT, WHETHER "EXTREME" OR "MODERATE", BECAUSE THEY ARE NON-NORMATIVE, DESCRIPTIVE AND EXPLANTORY, AND QUA SCIENCE, ABSOLUTELY NEUTRAL IN TERMS OF NORMATIVE VALUES, AND NO

CHANGE OF ANY KIND, SORT OR FORM WHATSOEVER IS SOUGHT, EVER.

"CONTRA OMNES" MEANS *CONTRA OMNES*...

AND DON'T FORGET, EVEN IF YOU ARE INTELLIGENT OR RELATIVELY INTELLIGENT, YOU'LL STILL NEED AT LEAST A FEW YEARS TO GET A FAIRLY GOOD GRASP OF THE KONDYLSIAN MIND, AND IF YOU ARE SERIOUS, YOU'LL NEED A DECADE OR SO, INCL. TO LEARN GERMAN, ANCIENT GREEK AND LATIN, IF NOT FRENCH, ITALIAN AND SPANISH AS WELL.

[ALMOST the FINAL TIP: In 2018, uploaded to YouTube are various talks, seminars, discussions about P.K. in Greek. Some of the speakers have studied P.K.'s work for decades and or even knew him personally. Most of those people are very intelligent, serious scholars, writers and thinkers. I was amazed at how much "crap" I heard!!! I'm quite sure if P.K. knew, he would die a second time from laughing too much!!! One of the sources for the various misinterpretations and misunderstandings is that *Power and Decision* is not seen in the context of *The Political and Man* (e.g. discussion on *Power and Decision* focused on the founding of the polity!!!, when the book clearly states on the cover that it is about "the formation of world images and the question of values"!!!, not to mention it is completely overlooked that the book refers to three subjects of the decision: mankind, the group (in extremely different social and historical forms), and the individual, with the fundamental decision(s) of mankind taking place over many long and hard millennia, etc.. In other words, the collective dimension of thousands of years of human evolution is not even contemplated as the discussion devolves into (heated and passionate verbalisations and gesticulations as to) how much Schmitt was a Fascist, along with assertions of the "inviolability" of the notion of "humanity" and that friend/foe is simply grotesque (and not an absolute, trite social(-political) reality as P.K. demonstrated comprehensively in *The Political and Man*)!!! It is very clear to me, as someone who knows P.K.'s thought word by word, line by line, paragraph by paragraph, page by page, chapter by chapter, article by article, and book by book, like very few others, if anyone else (apart from two roughly contemporaries of P.K. somewhere in Germany who normally don't get involved in "academic discussions", and probably sit comfortably with a nice (wry) smile on their faces - my regards and love to them!), that lapsing into normative considerations and preferences is something nearly all people cannot get over, i.e. "spinning" matters in such a way as to take discussion to places that are absolutely irrelevant for P.K.. Apparently, it is simply too much to ask of people who have read Kondylis even for years and in detail and are "Professors" to stick to the textual meanings and overall context(s) of P.K.'s thought and the totality of his truly vast oeuvre!!! Dear-oh-dear! How much must the Dead be Laughing at Us Down Here!!! Absolutely

Hilarious Stuff!!! Other assertions of Learned and or "Professorial" Madness include: that P.K.'s views of philosophy, the Enlightenment and May 1968 and the element of Space replacing Time in mass democracy as ideal type is wrong simply because they do not accord with certain normative-political views on how to best achieve "justice and democracy", without even so much as indicating where in P.K.'s argumentation there is any kind of logical or factual flaw!!!; that Darwin's evolutionary biology emphasises man's (and society's) survival strategy (in striving for his/its self-preservation) primarily of Friendship and co-operation rather than relations of domination (as if the former excludes the latter - in other words, P.K. demonstrably obvious fundamental position that all relations, co-operational and conflictual, involve relations of (forms of) power because society-culture-identity-meaning-understanding in reality cannot be separated from questions of power to begin with is NOT UNDERSTOOD AT ALL (by a Professor who has studied Aristotle and both *Power and Decision*, and, *The Political and Man*!!! Such blatant misunderstandings also go to the fundamental point P.K. makes that in wanting to save the "hope" for some kind of normative programme or hypostatisation such as "humanity" or "God" or "human rights" or "Equality" or "feeling sympathy or empathy for the plight of others" etc., etc., etc., normative thought, in a million and one ways, will do anything in argumentation to shorten or even abolish the inimical half of the social relation's spectrum, without ever being able to explain WHY on earth conflict, like co-operation, NEVER ceases to be a feature of all human societies. It is not understood at all, at the end of the day, that science qua science is not about being "nice" or "mean", but is about describing and explaining (if possible) and THAT IS ALL!!!); another common error is that because different individuals have different perspectives, it means something in terms of understanding reality other than the fact that different individuals have different perspectives - the fact that WE KNOW, that is we objectively know that different individuals have different perspectives, of itself PROVES that objective knowledge is possible, and that of course is conveniently overlooked to make P.K. seem "fuzzy like the rest of us" etc.. Well, to those of us who know, such argumentation is simply... argumentation of a Moron, because otherwise there would only be perspectives and no knowledge of reality which is scientifically (observationally, logically) verifiable, which, in turn, means that all perspectives and positions are equally valid... and out of thin air "it follows" that therefore whites should genocide themselves out of existence, or reduce their percentage of the overall population very significantly, by not being "racist"!!!, and a particular Group within its elites can exercise GROSSLY DISPROPOTIONATE forms of Power "without anyone noticing", while it plays its Satanic Circus Monkey Games of Divide and Conquer and being Nice and Humanitarian, whilst "not being racist" etc. {1} - How Brilliant and How Very Convenient!!!; even sillier, is the argument that in P.K.'s addenda to some of his books in Greek he displays his concern for Greece and its future and therefore engages in a paedagogical role. Again, a fundamental matter is not understood - science qua science strictly describes and explains, but man, i.e. no-one, not I, not you, not P.K., not Tarzan and not Jane, can live as Science. One can observe and explain as a scientist, but one has to live within the normative realm when dealing with other people when not engaged in science, i.e. one can choose to intervene in public, normative-political matters if one wants to, e.g. because of "existential bonds" or because of a preference for a particular ideology etc., and one can then present what one

presents as realistically and as scientifically as possible if one chooses (all this is Max Weber 101, apart from being very clear in P.K. incl. "Science, Power and Decision"). There is even the assertion that P.K.'s view that "dignity" has no meaning accepted by everyone incl. in practice, which is patently obvious - show me how and where all over the world "dignity" is agreed upon as a meaning and acted upon in human-social-political interactions and I'll pull a Gold Mine out of my A**e!!! And yet the "Professor" insists that "luckily P.K. has been proven totally wrong that "dignity" is empty of meaning just because some U.N. Charter makes some claim which more than half the world can't agree upon in practice EVER!!! UNBELIEVABLE!!! So much are humans tied to their normative values, hopes and dreams that they simply can't do absolutely consistent science... and yet... It's not "rocket science", but time and again, commentators on P.K. don't seem to understand this at all. Most or all of these matters have been explicitly referred to by P.K. in his answers to 28 questions and in his works. Yet readers and commentators and "professors" continue to make the same mistakes time and time again... YAWN!!! BORING!!!). Given that my translations DEFINITELY require a thorough going over in terms of proofreading, editing and (stylistic) "improvement", and given that I am aware of most, if not all, of the seemingly "reasonable" objections to P.K. (we can leave aside the reactions of Simpletons, e.g. P.K. was a "fascist"; P.K. was a "Marxist", etc.), the best you can do, as a new reader in the English language, is to "shut up", think and wait. The Journey into P.K.'s thoughts world is so long that literally half to a whole lifetime is needed to perhaps get on top of things at least in part. This might be of use to you: at 14, P.K. was reading and appreciating Spinoza in Latin; when P.K. first went to Germany he did not know German. Within not much more than a few years he had produced a Ph.D. and book on Hölderlin, Schelling and Hegel et al. in German, which still ranks as an unsurpassed reference book. So "chill out" and "take it easy". Everyone should know their place, just as I know mine. Koselleck talks about modesty. Think about it. {1: In case someone doesn't get it, science qua science could not care less about whether a particular race and or ethnos "genocide(s) itself/themselves out of existence" whilst the elites of a particular Group wield GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of power, but I, as a human being not fully engaged in science, do care about certain subjective matters of taste, as everyone does or most people do... On the other hand, everyone should and must abide by the law. I am not advocating any normative-political programme. I am just making scientific observations of facts (and not necessarily of causality) with certain "matter of taste"/subjective/aesthetic colourings, figures of speech,...}]

{{This is why there is no point in dealing with “commentators and interpreters” – further mostly angry ranting and raving about mostly IMBECILES re: talks, seminars, lectures on YouTube re: P.K.:

Prof: X????????? wants to show that there is no unbridgeable chasm between the ethical and the political = what he is saying is that he is going to talk for roughly twenty minutes about how he can “spin” things to show P.K. was not right on at least some key matters, by totally ignoring what “ultimate reality” is,

and by ignoring inconvenient empirical reality = SOMETHING THAT ALL “COMMENTATORS AND INTERPRETERS AND PROFESSORS” ALWAYS DO, as well as focusing discussion on P.K. and Nietzsche, when Nietzsche at best is only marginal in P.K.’s fundamental “philosophical” positions – AND NOTWITHSTANDING P.K. REPEATED A NUMBER OF TIMES THAT THE KEY = HISTORY, I.E. THE STUDY OF HISTORY, I.E. THUCYDIDES AND MACHIAVELLI (CONZE, KOSELLECK, ARON, ET AL.) AND A BROAD KNOWLEDGE OF HISTORY IN GENERAL... LEADING TO AN ANALYSIS OF POWER, IDENTITY, CULTURE, ETC.,... AND NOT E.G. FOCUSING ON NIETZSCHE (WHOM WE CONNECT WITH NATIONAL SOCIALISM, WHILST TOTALLY IGNORING THE GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE POWER OF THE ELITES OF ANOTHER GROUP, AS ALWAYS WITH RETARDED “PROFESSORS”... BECAUSE WHAT WE WANT TO DO IS REITERATE KANTIAN NORMATIVISM, IN BRIDGING THE CHASM BETWEEN IS AND OUGHT, AND END UP AT A NON-SCIENTIFIC NORMATIVE PROGRAMME SO WE CAN AVOID “NATIONAL SOCIALISM” WHILST SAYING NOTHING ABOUT OTHER CRYSTALLISATIONS OF POWER SUCH AS THOSE OF THE ELITE OF A GROUP WHICH YIELDS GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER IN CERTAIN COUNTRIES, ETC., ETC., ETC.,... YAWN!!! BORING!!! THE SAME THING AGAIN AND AGAIN AND AGAIN... TOTAL “PROFESSORIAL” RETARDISM... And of course all sorts of sophistry ensues in respect of attempting to decouple Reason from Power so Kant’s Practical Reason, Categorical Imperative etc. can be “saved” and P.K. rebutted etc., since God, and Ethics, and Norms are “saved, rescued, confirmed” for our own normative purposes. IT GOES WITHOUT SAYING THAT A SMALL POINT IS FORGOTTEN: WHY IS IT THAT EMPIRICAL REALITY KEEPS ON CONFIRMING THAT ALL SOCIAL-HUMAN RELATIONS ARE RELATIONS OF FORMS OF POWER BETWEEN CO-OPERATION AND CONFLICT OR BETWEEN THE POLES OF FRIEND-FOE SPECTRUM? It is really BORING, to hear the same thing AGAIN AND AGAIN AND AGAIN... and that’s what “Professors” DO... and that’s why it’s much easier to SHOUT OUT LOUD AND SAY TO THEM A BIG “FUCK YOU”!!!

BECAUSE LIFE IS TOO SHORT TO GO OVER THE SAME STUFF, AGAIN AND AGAIN AND AGAIN... I'D RATHER LISTEN TO MUSIC, READ SOME POETRY, WATCH A MOVIE OR DREAM OF GOING HOME... or spending time with my Angel...

YES, THAT'S IT, RETARD, IN THE FINAL ANALYSIS ALL YOUR HUMAN RIGHTS BULLSHIT (NOBODY IS SAYING - STANDING IN THE SHOES OF A NON-ABSOLUTELY CONSISTENT SCIENTIFIC OBSERVER - THAT REAL, CONCRETE CIVIL RIGHTS AREN'T WORTH HAVING...) AND PRECIOUS NORMS, FROM A STRICTLY ABSOLUTELY CONSISTENT SCIENTIFIC (NORMATIVELY VALUE-NIHILIST) POINT OF VIEW, ARE EXACTLY "AESTHETIC PREFERENCES, i.e. MATTERS OF TASTE" – BECAUSE IF THEY WEREN'T, YOU'D DEVISE AND **IMPLEMENT** THE "ULTIMATE SCHEME" TO SAVE HUMANITY... OR YOU WOULD HAVE OBJECTIVE UNIVERSAL CRITERIA FOR BEAUTY ETC.... WHICH OBVIOUSLY EMPIRICAL REALITY TELLS US, DOES NOT APPLY!!! YOU POWER-HUNGRY ANIMAL WHO WANTS TO TELL OTHERS WHAT TO LIKE OR DISLIKE, HOW THEY SHOULD ACT AND THINK... YAWN!!! BORING!!!

IT'S ONE THING TO SUGGEST THE BEST WAY TO ACHIEVE SOCIAL COHESION FOR THE SOCIETY YOU LIVE IN, AND WHAT THE DOMINANT VALUES AND TASTES SHOULD BE, AND ANOTHER THING TO ENGAGE IN ABSOLUTELY CONSISTENT SCIENCE, DUMB FUCKING RETARDED "PROFESSOR"... FUCKING ANNOYING MORON...

BEING BEYOND FRIEND AND FOE, RETARD, MEANS SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION DESCRIBING AND EXPLAINING WHAT IS AND NOT "ADVISING" WHAT TO DO... AND ALSO DOES NOT MEAN WE HAVE TO ACCEPT YOUR ETHICISED VIEW OF THE WORLD PER SE, JUST BECAUSE YOU SAY SO, DUMB FUCKING SPASTIC!!! – AND SINCE THE ABSOLUTELY CONSISTENT SCIENTIFIC OBSERVER DOES NOT CARE WHETHER YOU AGREE WITH HIM OR NOT, UNLESS YOU ACTUALLY CORRECT HIM BY PROVING TO HIM HIS ERROR IN

REGARD TO EMPIRICAL REALITY OR LOGIC, THEN HE IS BEYOND FRIEND AND FOE AS TO NORMS (THOUGH IF WE PLAY WITH WORDS HE IS STILL THE FOE OF ALL NORMATIVE POSITIONS, WHILST NOT ADVOCATING ANY NORMATIVE POSITION HIMSELF)... EXACTLY THAT!!!

(As far as I know Carl Schmitt did not expressly say Friend-Foe belongs to the Social, even if he wrote it belongs to “all fields” and not just to “the political” = REQUIRES FURTHER RESEARCH, smart-arse “Professor”, as to context and what Schmitt ACTUALLY MEANT... of course we cannot but refer to Levinas and his book on totality/infinity!!! HAHAAHAHAHA!!! IT ALWAYS HAS TO BE OR AT LEAST INCLUDE ONE OF THEM!!! FUCK YOU, FUCKING MORON!!! No-one is saying that the Commandment “DO NOT/THOU SHALL NOT MURDER” is not a good way to live in society, BUT REALITY, PRESENT AND HISTORICAL, TELLS US IT CAN NEVER EVER EVER APPLY UNIVERSALLY AND FOREVER, i.e. from the point of view of SCIENCE AS OBSERVATION OF EMPIRICAL REALITY, FUCKING IDIOT!!!)

There is no fucking “ethical nucleus” to P.K.'s thought (in the normative sense), fucking idiot... if one is alive, and continues living and one does science then that's what one does... without pushing any kind of values or ethical programme... the fact that one lives and one must live with values as a human-social being, does not mean that science as non-normative, value-free observation cannot be done... so AGAIN, AROUND AND AROUND AND AROUND WE GO!!!

PRELIMINARY CONCLUSION: The job of a “Professor” is to TALK SHIT, CONFUSE AND MISLEAD EVERYONE (who, the reality is, simply “don't know”, “are not sure” since they have never put in AND HAVE the TIME, i.e. years of STUDY, to confirm P.K.'s theses for themselves) and “COME OUT ON TOP” because he has just TALKED SHIT, CONFUSED AND MISLEAD EVERYONE... at the end of the day, all that the TALKING SHIT does is confirms P.K.'s basic position that the impulse of self-preservation and of extension of one's own power kicks in, and hardly anyone with their own EGO will ever accept that someone's else's work is (near) PERFECT, so they have to

“FIND WAYS” to undermine it, to BOOST THEMSELVES, EVEN THOUGH TIME AND TIME AGAIN, EMPIRICAL REALITY AND LOGICAL CONSISTENCY CONFIRMS ALL OF P.K.’s FUNDAMENTAL POSITIONS... HAHAAHAHAHA!!!

SO EVEN IF P.K.’s WORK CIRCULATED IN THE ENGLISH SPEAKING WORLD, MONKEY, MONKEY, SATAN, SATAN, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY!!! HAHAAHAHAHA!!! AGAIN AND AGAIN AND AGAIN... (and of course the Satanic Circus Monkey exists in all societies with all sorts of different axiological and aesthetical content, BUT from the point of view of Hellenism vis-à-vis today’s (Zio-)USA-led state of affairs, I “propose or preach” a particular totally subjective version... though I do not mean any kind of normative-political-ideological programme whatsoever... OTHERS WILL DO ALL OF THAT,... AND A LOT MORE!!!) [Ethically speaking, most “normal” people will agree that National Socialism is a very BAD IDEA and REGIME etc., but DON’T TELL ME SMART ARSE that International Usury, International Markets, (Zio-)American Imperialism HAVE NOT been involved either very INDIRECTLY or EVEN DIRECTLY in all sorts of OPPRESSION and even VIOLENCE against INNOCENTS!!! AND THAT APPLIES EVEN IF YOU USE WORDS OTHER THAN "ZIO-" OR “INTERNATIONAL” OR “USURY” OR “MARKETS” OR “IMPERIALISM” TO MEAN THE SAME THINGS!!! FUCKING RETARDS!!! AND NO, WE’RE NOT EQUATING ANYTHING WITH ANYTHING, FUCKING MORONS!!! ALL SOCIAL PHENOMENA HAVE THEIR CONCRETE EXISTENCE IN CONCRETE CIRCUMSTANCES OF VARIOUS FORMS OF RELATIONS OF POWER AS VARIOUS FORMS OF SOCIAL RELATIONS, INCL. THE POLITICAL... AND THAT IS HOW THEY ARE EXAMINED SCIENTIFICALLY... FUCKING IDIOTS – CONCRETELY RE: CONCRETE SITUATIONS IN TIME AND PLACE...!!! And just because, from one point of view, or the view of the West or... you are the “better” of two or many “EVILS”, it does not mean that HanMan is going to agree or ApeMan as ANOMIE WILL JUST LIE DOWN, FUCKING RETARDS!!! NOR am I saying things would be better if someone else LIKE HAN-MAN OR APE-MAN OR “COMMUNISM” “rules the world”... FUCKING CRETINS!!!!... HAVE YOU EVER LOOKED AT YOURSELVES IN THE MIRROR AND

NOTICED ***HOW FUCKING REPULSIVELY UGLY*** YOU ARE? I DO IT EVERY DAY RE: MYSELF, AND IT WORKS WONDERS IN KEEPING ONE'S MIND ALERT AND PREPARED FOR SCIENTIFIC ANALYSIS OF HUMAN-SOCIAL-RELATED PHENOMENA...]

There really is no point in engaging with people who just want to “engage” for the sake of promoting their own EGOS, whilst ignoring and or misconstruing words said by P.K. and empirical reality.

Prof: F??????? does a much better job than the IDIOT above (as nice as the IDIOT above might seem to be), by sticking to facts, being descriptive, emphasising the importance of intermediate historical-social periods when the DOMINANT NORMS are not so SOLID, and therefore thinkers appear who can put forward ideas which tend towards value nihilism etc.. Polemics, which exists in the positive/natural and the social sciences too, is always in some way or another about power... Machiavelli = don't confuse reality with the appearance of reality = the bullshit/spin/ideologems/ ideologies of those who wield real, tangible forms of POWER etc... (from Machiavelli to Hobbes, Spinoza, La Mettrie, de Sade, Nietzsche... as those who (tacitly or expressly) saw or almost fully saw the relatively of values... I'd add Hume...)... and there is some appealing discussion on Machiavelli and forms of power e.g. direct domination incl. violence vs. the guile/spin/bullshit/conniving of getting the people conquered to believe what is happening to them is for their own good etc. (sounds familiar... HAHAAHAHA!!!)... e.g. the UN, EU, “human rights” internationalist/ universalistic positions... and we can add the “undying nation/ethnos/race” etc., etc., etc.,... have no power per se but are all instruments in the hands of the powerful... etc.,... discussion of Machiavelli and internal relations of power, i.e. internal to the Republic (with notions of justice and injustice etc.), where the Hegemon should have the support of the people, and not necessarily act violently and or by imposing himself as in the case of (some) international relations etc.,... whereas the Empire internally is not favoured by Machiavelli... = his overall relatively local patriotism... Of course, P.K. does not follow the great Machiavelli on all points re: power because P.K.'s work is more focused on social-ontological aspects fully fleshed out, whereas

Machiavelli touches upon the social-ontological/anthropological, and not infrequently,... but with a narrower localised-patriotic-sociological emphasis as well... Machiavelli took a lot from Aristotle, incl. from the 7th book, + Roman history... with a humanistic emphasis... as well as underlining social conflict internally between plebs and patricians etc.,... so the governing classes tend to think at one level in non-normative as non-ethical terms like the objective theoretician and observer, with a focus on relations of power (and with all the ideological bullshit spun to the people), whereas the people are more inclined to conflating and mixing politics and ethics etc.,... Machiavelli held that it is better for a Republic to have an armed people than to rely on mercenaries etc., but that an armed people = less of an opportunity for a Tyrant... the more just state (as in justice), is the strongest state = according to this line of thinking (of course, one could not say it applies always and everywhere, but it was the Florentine's line of thought at that time)... for Machiavelli, justice does not necessarily always mean power (whereas Spinoza saw more deeply...), but held that interest, self-interest make justice and power overlap... so in reality Spinoza got closer to the ultimate reality in more direct, but very indirect! language it would seem at first instance... all human relations = forms of power... BUT THEN AGAIN MACHIAVELLI'S INSERTION OF "INTERESTS" REALLY AMOUNTS TO SAYING THE SAME THING ROUGHLY IN OTHER TERMS... so P.K. not in full agreement with Machiavelli always BUT I SAY – BIG SHIT, at the end of the day the GREAT FLORENTINE recognised the centrality of forms of Power and even if he did not fully flesh them all out and mixed up descriptive analysis with normative action etc., the main points were made in a seminal for the history of ideas fashion... Prof. F***** FUCKS UP at the end when he says P.K. was not true to his non-normative descriptive-non-normative self by taking an interest in Greek affairs. AS I HAVE REPEATED OVER AND OVER, IT IS ONE THING TO DO A FULLY SCIENTIFIC ANALYSIS, AND ANOTHER THING TO RECOGNISE ONE'S EXISTENTIAL BONDS AND TO SUGGEST A NORMATIVE PROGRAM OF ACTION FOR ONE'S GROUP BASED ON REALISM AS MACHIAVELLI DID OR IMPLIED WITH HIS PATRIOTISM, AND AS P.K. ALSO DID... The one does not contradict the other, if one is CLEAR about what one is doing... e.g. as a scientist I describe and explain the relations between Greece and Turkey

dispassionately and objectively, but as a GREEK I suggest that the Greek State and Greek People do a, b, c, d, and e to combat Turkey as a Foe etc.,... I really don't understand why the Professor doesn't get it... there is no danger of P.K.'s descriptive, non-normative stance becoming ideological if the empirical evidence and logical consistency are air-tight in the analysis done... it is a separate matter if P.K. also chooses to make normative suggestions for the benefit of e.g. Greece and Greeks... which the fucking imbeciles totally IGNORE...

Prof. X. is unbelievable... if FUCK-FACE there is a normative-ethical presumption to all thought incl. P.K.'s descriptive decisionism, and if "parasitical consumption" is not descriptive but a value judgement re: good and bad, when "parasitical consumption" ideal-typically describes group behaviour at a sociological-historical level compared to other behaviours [[P.K. actually gives an explanation of how he uses "parasitic(al)" in the Addendum to the Greek edition of *Planetary Politics*...]], then WHAT YOU ARE ACTUALLY SAYING, DICKHEAD, IS THAT THERE CANNOT BE SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION AND THEN WE CAN THEREFORE ALL MAKE EVERYTHING UP AS WE PLEASE... AND THAT WAY, EVERYONE SHOULD CHOOSE "MY" FUNDAMENTAL NORMATIVE POSITIONS!!! FUCKING RETARD... AGAIN, THROUGH ENDLESS DISCUSSION AND OBFUSCATION, YOU MISS THE POINT – EITHER REALITY CAN BE DESCRIBED TO A CERTAIN DEGREE, OR IT CANNOT!!! AND IF IT CANNOT, THEN WHAT THE FUCK ARE WE TALKING ABOUT??? WHETHER YOUR VALUES ARE BETTER THAN MINE??? AND THAT'S EXACTLY WHAT YOU WANT, TO DEFEND PARTICULAR VALUES AS LEO STRAUSS WANTED TO DEFEND "LIBERALISM" AGAINST SCHMITTIAN "TOTALITARIANISM"... *WHEN SCIENCE AS SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION SAYS: I COULD NOT GIVE A FUCK WHETHER IT IS LIBERALISM OR TOTALITARIANISM, I JUST DESCRIBE AND EXPLAIN WHAT IS, IF I CAN DO IT!!!*

Prof X: "at the core of P.K.'s thought is an ethical element"... YAWN... again the SAME BULLSHIT... there is a stance of doing scientific observation which you can call ethical because it values doing science but

IT IS NON-NORMATIVE!!! WHAT DON'T YOU FUCKING UNDERSTAND??? WHERE IN *POWER AND DECISION*, OR IN *THE POLITICAL AND MAN*, OR IN *THE DECLINE...* OR IN *CONSERVATISM*, OR IN *MONTESQUIEU* OR IN THE TWO HISTORIES OF IDEAS/PHILOSOPHY ETC. IS THERE A NORMATIVE POSITION, FUCKING IMBECILE???!!! THE ISSUE OF WHAT GREECE SHOULD DO IF SHE WANTS TO SURVIVE IS ANOTHER MATTER, FUCKING RETARD!!!

AND PROF. X. FUCK-FACE THEN ACCUSES P.K. OF DOING WHAT IS EASY IN STRIKING OUT AT EVERYONE BY LEVELING ALL SIDES... WELL THAT IS THE POSITION OF SCIENCE!!! – YOU, YOU FUCKING CRETIN, CAN'T HANDLE THAT SCIENCE DOES NOT CARE ABOUT ANY CONTENT AS TO NORMATIVE VALUES AND AESTHETICS... YOU HAVE THE PROBLEM FUCKING IDIOT, BECAUSE YOU WANT TO WIELD POWER OVER OTHERS' THOUGHT LIKE POLITICIANS, JOURNALISTS AND THE MASS MEDIA AND TEACHERS AND ACADEMICS ET AL. DO ON A DAILY BASIS FUCKING IDIOT!!! WHEREAS SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION ACTUALLY SAYS “I DON'T GIVE A FUCK WHAT YOU BELIEVE IN OR WANT” – I JUST DESCRIBE AND EXPLAIN... AGAIN THE SAME SHIT... AGAIN AND AGAIN AND AGAIN... THE IDIOT EVEN ADMITS HE IS A LIBERAL AND AGREES WITH RAWLS ETC.,... LOOK, THAT'S FINE, BUT IT'S NOT SCIENCE FUCKING IMBECILE!!! (AND NEITHER DOES PROF. FUCK-FACE EVER SAY ANYTHING SURPRISE, SURPRISE ABOUT GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE ACCUMULATIONS OF POWER OF THE ELITES OF A CERTAIN GROUP IN CERTAIN COUNTRIES – HAHHAHAHA!!! FUCKING IDIOT!!!... YOU, LIKE THE REST OF YOU, HAVE ABSOLUTELY NO CREDIBILITY WHATSOEVER!!!)...

SO. PROF. X????????? REFERS TO HEIDEGGER AND “THAT WHICH IS NOT THOUGHT” IS “GREAT” ETC. = THE FRONT DOOR, NOT THE BACK, FOR IDEOLOGICAL BULLSHIT ARTISTS!!!... THIS IS THE CRUX OF THE PROBLEM WITH ALL “PROFESSIONAL” PHILOSOPHERS – THEY GO AROUND, AROUND, AROUND, IN CIRCLES AND ALWAYS

TEND TO FORGET AND IGNORE EMPIRICAL REALITY... THEIR PROBLEM IS EMPIRICAL REALITY, AND THAT IS WHY WE HAVE RECOURSE TO “THAT WHICH IS NOT THOUGHT” AND OTHER BULLSHIT... THAT’S THE CRUX OF THE MATTER...

(I AM NOT IN A POSITION TO CHECK WHETHER PROF. X?’S STATEMENT THAT WHAT P.K. WRITES ABOUT KANT IS BULL-DUST («είναι να τραβᾷς τὰ μαλλιά σου») BUT I DOUBT VERY MUCH, WITHOUT BEING ABSOLUTELY SURE BECAUSE I HAVEN'T CHECKED IT, THAT THERE’S ANYTHING IN WHAT HE IS SAYING BECAUSE GENERALLY HE HAS NEXT TO NO CREDIBILITY WHEN HE "CRITIQUES" P.K. SINCE ALL HE IS REALLY DOING IS TRYING TO DEFEND HIS OWN NORMATIVE POSITIONS AND PREFERENCES, LIKES, ETC., THOUGH IT CAN BE CHECKED OUT, I SUPPOSE, IF WE EVER FIND THE TIME... HE EVEN TRIED TO INTRODUCE KANTIAN REFLEXIVITY ETC. INTO THE SCHMITT ARTICLE’S USE OF THE CONCEPT OF DECISIONISM = FURTHER SMOKESCREEN BULLSHIT TO MAKE HIMSELF SEEM USEFUL AND PROFOUND...)

PROF F??????? who says that P.K. did not tell us what the counter-position to descriptive decisionism is... – I SAY: P.K.’s non-normative descriptive thought is a counter-position to normative thought... IT’S NOT FUCKING ROCKET SCIENCE!!! HOW FUCKING DUMB CAN “PROFESSORS” BE? – VERY FUCKING DUMB (EVEN THE GOOD OR AT LEAST BETTER ONES)...

OF COURSE ALL DECISIONS ARE RELATIVE, EVEN P.K’S... NO-ONE APPEARING OUT OF NOWHERE, OUT OF NATURE, OUT OF A PHANTASM, ETC., TELLS US THAT WE SHOULD A PRIORI BE DESCRIPTIVE, JUST AS THEY DON’T TELL US WE SHOULD BE LIBERALS OR FASCISTS ETC.,... AGAIN, IT’S NOT ROCKET SCIENCE...

THE ONTOLOGICAL LEVEL OF THE GROUP = SOCIETY with its own historical major and minor DECISIONS, PRE-EXISTS, AND THEN INDIVIDUALS WITHIN OR IN RELATION TO THE GROUP TAKE POSITIONS...

THAT’S ALL THERE IS TO IT – THERE IS NO LOGICAL CONTRADICTION OR INHERENT NORMATIVE POSITIONING PER SE...

THOSE WHO WANT TO PARTICIPATE IN RULING OTHERS, DO X, Y, AND Z AND GROUP THEMSELVES WITH A, B, AND C, ETC.,... and THOSE FEW WHO WANT TO ABSOLUTELY CONSISTENTLY DESCRIBE AND EXPLAIN TO THE EXTENT THEY CAN, HAVE TO DESIST FROM NORMS AND DESCRIBE AND EXPLAIN – THAT’S IT !!! YOU MAKE IT COMPLICATED BECAUSE YOU WANT TO UNDERMINE P.K. IN ORDER TO SLIP IN YOUR NORMATIVE PROGRAMME WITHIN THE ETHICAL AND POLITICAL SPHERE, AND OR SIMPLY OUT OF YOUR OWN EGOS TO “DEFEAT” P.K. WHEN YOU CAN’T... THAT’S ALL THERE IS TO IT!!! HAHAAHAHAHA!!!

THEN YOU GET ANOTHER RETARDED “PROFESSOR” ASKING ABOUT “TRUST” – NO-ONE EVER SAID FUCKING RETARD THAT THERE IS NO CO-OPERATION OR TRUST IN SOCIETIES... BUT THE ONLY THEORY WHICH CONSISTENTLY EXPLAINS THAT THERE IS ALSO MISTRUST AND CONFLICT, FUCKING MORON, IS P.K.’S BECAUSE IT DOES SO FOR ALL SOCIETIES – REGARDLESS WHETHER CO-OPERATION AND TRUST WORK OR OPERATE 99% OF THE TIME OR 60% OF THE TIME ETC.,... YOU FUCKING SPASTICS MIX YOUR VALUES IN WITH QUANTITIES AND CANNOT MAKE THE NECESSARY QUALITATIVE-EPISTEMOLOGICAL DISTINCTIONS, AND THAT’S WHY YOU WILL FOREVER BE RETARDS!!! – AS NICE OR PLEASANT AS YOU ARE AS INDIVIDUALS... Prof X? was right about referring to the objectivised decision and that Friend-Foe deals with the complete spectrum of behaviours and involves Recognition e.g. to have a group of Friends with trust etc. we need to know who the common Foe is, and that often or far more often occurs than on the simplistic basis of physical annihilation of the Foe etc., since Recognition etc. ties into culture and identity and meaning etc., with their non-physical aspects and magnitudes...

At the end of the session a much loved ethno-patriot gets up to talk SHIT, saying just as Marx can’t get his Is from Ought, so too Ought cannot be separated from Is... which really ultimately means that we cannot describe reality and that anyone can say whatever he, she or it wants to... SAME OLD PROBLEM... EITHER WE OBJECTIVELY CAN DESCRIBE WHAT

REALITY IS TO THE EXTENT POSSIBLE (κατὰ τὸ δυνατόν!!! yes, that's what it is... to the extent possible...) OR WE CAN'T... THE FACT THAT YOU WANT A PRIORI TO BUILD YOUR ETHICS OR NORMS INTO SCIENTIFIC THOUGHT IS NOT SCIENCE'S PROBLEM, BUT YOUR PROBLEM, AND THAT IS THAT!!! (Society names a Cup a Cup. When I say that it is a cup I am scientifically describing it. When Gonzo breaks the cup and I explain that Gonzo broke the cup, again I am doing non-normative, value-free science - that's all there is to it!!! THE FACT THAT SOCIETY called it a cup and not a puc, is neither here nor there, it was done before I arrived in this world or it is done for another object during my lifetime by people using a particular new term etc.,... all this just confirms that the ultimate reality is a NOTHING, abstractly contemplated, but that all concrete humans must relate to concrete society... whether they like it or not, etc.,...).

LOOK, ALL THOUGHT IS IDEOLOGICAL IN THE SENSE THAT ALL HUMANS MUST LIVE IN SOCIETIES WITH IDEOLOGEMS, IDEOLOGIES ETC., BUT WHEN ONE DOES STRICT SCIENCE THEN ONE IS DOING IDEATIONAL THINKING... BECAUSE ONE IS NOT NORMATIVELY TELLING PEOPLE WHAT THEY SHOULD DO... IN THAT SENSE NON-NORMATIVE SCIENTIFIC THOUGHT IS NON-IDEOLOGICAL FOR IT IS NON-NORMATIVE... AND IS PROVED BY FACT AND LOGICAL CONSISTENCY... AND THAT IS THAT!!!

At the End of the Day, whether we agree about what Science and Scientific Description is or NOT – IT MAKES NO DIFFERENCE... societies, groups, individuals in THE REAL WORLD OF DAILY LIFE PROCEED OTHERWISE AND THE RELATIVELY STRONGER PREVAIL UNTIL THEY ARE KNOCKED OFF THEIR PERCH BY OTHERS... AND IT NEVER ENDS... EVEN THOUGH SOME GROUPS END, i.e. CEASE TO EXIST, (MUCH) SOONER THAN OTHERS...

TIME NOW FOR MUSIC, READING, MOVIES, GOING HOME, AND MY ANGEL... EVERYONE ELSE NOT IN MY TRIBE CAN GO AND GET FUCKED!!! HAHAAHAHAHAHA!!!! (AND SAME TO ME TOO, FROM YOU!!!)... THAT'S THE ULTIMATE REALITY AS MEANINGLESSNESS GIVEN MEANING...}}

**[[And another thing! (There's always "another thing",
HAHAHAHAHA!!!): Prof. of "Philosophy"/RETARD X????????? above,
does make many correct observations - obviously the point of this page is to
highlight the points of contention, and he did point out, absolutely
correctly, that P.K. himself acknowledged that the ABSOLUTELY
CONSISTENT STANCE of a value-nihilist would be to do nothing, which
in effect would mean, wait to die, but we all know that the Buddha found
out that *that* was "not very smart", or in other words, went against the
drive/urge/impulse of self-preservation, so in the case of P.K. the purpose of
engaging in ABSOLUTELY CONSISTENT SCIENCE is essentially to
PROVOKE OTHERS, because (nearly all of) THE OTHERS are too busy
with their normative fantasies and programmes and exceedingly WET
DREAMS... to engage in what P.K. engaged in like no-one else in the
History of Ideas... ELSEWHERE on this Site - YOU HAVE TO FIND IT,
IT'S NOT CONVENIENTLY LOCATED! - I briefly discuss the few points
where P.K. might have "got it wrong", and even then, it's very doubtful he
got anything substantively wrong, because his wording was always so
careful...]]**

[**HERE WE GO AGAIN!!! RE: P.K. AND YOUTUBE...**
SO NEXT WE HAVE ANOTHER PROF. RETARD TALKING ABOUT P.K.'S
"SIMPLISTIC" METHOD AND "REDUCTIONISM" ETC. BECAUSE WHAT THIS
PROF'S TASK IS, IS TO SAVE NORMS FROM THEIR RELATIVISATION. THIS
KIND OF ACADEMIC RETARDISM NEVER ENDS, IT'LL ALWAYS BE THERE,
BECAUSE THESE RETARDS DO NOT SERVE SCIENCE BUT SERVE
THEMSELVES AND THEIR POSITIONS AND WANT TO APPEAR "USEFUL"
TO SOCIETY...

REALITY ITSELF, WHICH IS VERY COMPLICATED AND FULL OF ALL SORTS
OF DOMINANT NORMS THROUGHOUT ALL OF HISTORY, WHICH OFTEN
CONTRADICT ONE ANOTHER!!!! HAHAHAHAHA ALWAYS ANSWERS SUCH
"ACADEMIC" RETARDISM.

WHICHEVER WAY YOU GO, RETARDS, NO MATTER HOW "SOPHISTICATED
AND NUANCED" YOUR ARGUMENTATION, YOU CANNOT EVER, EVER,
EVER, GET OVER THE HURDDLE OF

A) THE EXISTENCE THROUGHOUT ALL OF HISTORY HITHERTO OF
INNUMERABLE DOMINANT NORMS AND VALUES AND OTHER CLUSTERS
OF VALUES, IF NOT SO RELATIVELY DOMINANT,

B) ALL SOCIETIES HAVE FORMS OF CONFLICT, PLUS THE CO-OPERATION (AND ALONG WITH THAT, ALL SOCIETIES HAVE ELEMENTS OF EQUALITY AND HIERARCHY – NOTWITHSTANDING THAT THE DEGREE AND QUANTITY AND OTHER ASPECTS OF EQUALITY AND HIERARCHY CAN AND DO VARY GREATLY)...

(TIME FOR A JOKE – IF “GREEKS” INCL. “GREEK PROFESSORS” CAN BE SO RETARDED, CAN YOU IMAGINE WHAT THE OTHER TRIBAL WARRIORS OF THAT OTHER TRIBE WOULD DO??? WHO IN THEIR RIGHT MIND WOULD EVER WANT TO DEAL WITH THEM? – BECAUSE ON TOP OF ALL THE “SOPHISTICATED AND NUANCED” RETARDISM, THEY ARE SO DISGUSTINGLY UGLY TO LOOK AT, SUBJECTIVELY SEEN OF COURSE, THAT IT WOULD BE ABSOLUTELY UNBEARABLE – AND THE SAME APPLIES TO MOST ENGLISHMEN AND GERMANS FROM MY POINT OF VIEW AS A MATTER OF TASTE (TOTALLY SUBJECTIVE OF COURSE)...)...

NEXT, THERE IS REFERENCE TO LEO STRAUSS’S NOTES IN HIS COLLECTED WORKS AND THE IMPLICATION THAT SCHMITT MEANT FRIEND/FOE RE: THE POLITICAL BUT ALSO RE: CULTURE. AGAIN, IF ALL THIS IS THE CASE, I STILL CANNOT SEE WHERE THERE IS A CLEAR THEORISATION OF THE SOCIAL (WHICH OF COURSE EFFECTIVELY IS TANTAMOUNT TO CULTURE), AND THE POLITICAL BY EITHER SCHMITT OR STRAUSS (THIS OBVIOUSLY REQUIRES FURTHER INVESTIGATION)... IN OTHER WORDS, IN *THE POLITICAL AND MAN* (WHICH IS P.K.’S MAIN OR MOST REPRESENTATIVE WORK AND NOT *POWER AND DECISION* AS THE SEMI-RETARDED SPEAKER THINKS), BOTH THE SOCIAL AND THE POLITICAL ARE FULLY OR AT LEAST COMPARATIVELY THEORISED, AND I CANNOT SEE – UNLESS IT IS PROVEN TO THE CONTRARY AND NOT JUST ALLEGED – WHERE SCHMITT OR LEO STRAUSS “GOT INTO” THE THEORETICAL DETAILS RE: THE SOCIAL/CULTURE AND THE POLITICAL... AGAIN, WHAT IS HAPPENING IS THAT RETARDED “PROFESSORS” ETC. CAN’T HANDLE THAT SCIENCE MEANS NO FUCKING NORMATIVE VALUES, NO FUCKING NORMS PER SE... THAT’S WHAT SCIENCE IS, INTER ALIA OF COURSE, AND THAT’S WHAT PEOPLE, UNDERSTANDABLY, CAN’T HANDLE... (I NOTE THAT LEO STRAUSS, WHO IN MANY WAYS IS THE TRIBAL WARRIOR PAR EXCELLENCE, LIKE BUBER ET AL., IS WORTHY OF AT LEAST SOME RESPECT (LIKE SCHMITT))... I SEE A LOT THAT IS WORTH NOTING IN LEO STRAUSS (AND SCHMITT), UNLIKE IN MOST “POLITICAL PHILOSOPHERS” OVERALL...)

IT SEEMS TO ME THAT THE PROBLEM LIES IN THE FACT THAT PEOPLE CAN’T UNDERSTAND THAT EVERY SOCIETY’S ABSOLUTE NECESSITY OF HAVING AN OUGHT, DOES NOT MEAN THAT THE POSITION OF SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION HAS TO SUPPLY A PARTICULAR OUGHT.

SCIENCE AS A PERSON ENGAGED IN NON-NORMATIVE, DESCRIPTIVE, EXPLANATORY OBSERVATION, RECOGNISES THAT THERE MUST BE AN OUGHT FOR ALL SOCIAL PURPOSES APART FROM THE PURPOSE OF SCIENCE, I.E. NON-NORMATIVE DESCRIPTION AND EXPLANATION WHEN AND IF THIS IS POSSIBLE...

THAT'S ALL THERE IS TO IT, BUT THEY CAN'T HANDLE IT AND SO WE GET THE NON-STOP "ACADEMIC" VERBAL DIARRHOEA... IT NEVER STOPS... BORING, YAWN, LIFE IS TOO SHORT SO FUCK OFF ETC...

THERE IS A CORRECT REFERENCE TO THUCYDIDES AS BEING BEHIND BOTH P.K.'S RELATIONSHIP WITH MACHIAVELLI'S THOUGHT AND BEHIND HOBBS'S THOUGHT...

NEXT COMES THE MOST RETARDED PROF. I'VE EVER SEEN/HEARD, EVEN WORSE THAN PROF. X? – AND IF PROF. B???????????? IS MORE RETARDED THAN PROF. X? THEN WE'RE IN BIG TROUBLE!!!!... – TALKING ABOUT "METAETHICS" AND "ETHICAL RATIONALISM"... OH, HERE WE GO... FULL SPECTRUM RETARDISM... AND WE GET QUESTIONS "METAETHICAL" QUESTIONS LIKE: IS P.K.'S THEORY NORMATIVE EXACTLY BECAUSE IT'S A SCEPTICIST THEORY? [OH MY FUCKING GOD!!! HERE WE GO, FULL SPECTRUM RETARDISM... P.K.'S THEORY FUCKING RETARD IS NOT SCEPTICIST. IT IS FULLY EMPIRICALLY BASED AND LOGICALLY COHERENT. P.K. ALWAYS MAINTAINS THE CERTAINTY OF KNOWLEDGE AND THE RELATIVITY OF VALUES. YOU SIMPLY IGNORE HIM AND YOU ASK YOUR RETARDED QUESTION BECAUSE YOUR EGO WANTS YOU TO "DEFEAT" P.K. SO YOU DO THE USUAL BULLSHIT OF "SOUNDING SMART" IN CONFUSING YOURSELF AND EVERYONE ELSE NOT AWARE, WITH ALL MANNER OF IDIOCY... STARTING WITH DELIBERATELY OR BY ACCIDENT GETTING THE FUNDAMENTALS WRONG, AND MISREPRESENTING P.K. FROM THE GET GO - FUCKING SPASTIC RETARD!!! FUCKING IDIOT YOUR EXAMPLE IS: A IS IN FAVOUR OF ABORTIONS, B IS AGAINST ABORTIONS, C WANTS TO IMPOSE ABORTIONS, AND D SAYS IT'S NONE OF THE ABOVE... FOR THE RETARDED "PROF", D'S POSITION IS ETHICAL TOO BECAUSE D'S POSITION IS THAT ETHICALLY NONE OF THE ABOVE IS COMPELLING – AND THAT IS "ETHICAL" FOR THE "PROF"... THIS IS TOTAL BULLSHIT, D'S POSITION IS NON-NORMATIVE AND OPPOSED TO ALL NORMATIVE POSITIONS... SO YES, THERE IS A VALUE OR STANCE OF BEING NON-NORMATIVE WHICH P.K. REFERRED TO AS "AN ASCETIC" STANCE OF SORTS... BUT AT THE END OF THE DAY, D'S STANCE IS NON-NORMATIVE... SO THIS GOES TO THE PROBLEM OF THE TERM "VALUE-FREE"... I'VE EXPLAINED THIS A NUMBER OF TIMES... "VALUE-FREE" OR "AXIOLOGICALLY FREE" MUST BE TAKEN TO MEAN NON-NORMATIVE... THE USE OF THE TERM "WERTFREI" HAS A HISTORY GOING BACK TO THE

19TH CENTURY, IF NOT EARLIER, AND TECHNICALLY IT IS NOT EXACTLY RIGHT, BUT THAT'S THE TERM THAT STUCK... AND THAT'S WHY IT NEEDS TO BE QUALIFIED BY "NON-NORMATIVE"... WE'VE SAID THIS AGAIN AND AGAIN BUT THE RETARDED PROFESSORS DO THEIR RETARDED SHIT AGAIN AND AGAIN...]... THE RETARD THEN GOES ON TO TALK ABOUT COMPUTERS, MATHEMATICS, EVOLUTION, JUMPING OUT OF A HOTEL WINDOW ETC. AND IT IS ALL TOTAL BULLSHIT... HE PROVES OR DEMONSTRATES ABSOLUTELY NOTHING WITH REGARD TO P.K.'S FUNDAMENTAL POSITIONS APART FROM THE FACT THAT P.K.'S THEORY STANDS AS IS, AND THAT HE AS A "PROF" IS A RETARD... HILARIOUS AND SAD AT THE SAME TIME!!! THAT FACT THAT $2 + 2$ CAN NEVER EVER $= 1$ (THOUGH FOR THE PURPOSES E.G. OF NOT BEING TORTURED I'D AGREE TO $2+2=1$, KNOWING IT'S WRONG) PROVES ABSOLUTELY NOTHING APART FROM THE FACT THAT $1=1$ IN MATHS ETC. AND ON THAT BASIS $2+2=4$... ALL OF THIS HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH P.K.'S THEORY... JUST BECAUSE LOGIC/MATHS IS, BASED ON ITS OWN CRITERIA, OBJECTIVE RE: MATHS AND $2+2=4$ AND NOT 1 , HAS ABSOLUTELY NOTHING TO DO WITH THE OBJECTIVITY OF ETHICS OR VALUES YOU FUCKING MORON!!! AGAIN, CIRCULAR ARGUMENTATION TOTALLY MISSING THE OBJECTIVELY OBSERVED EMPIRICAL REALITY OF THE (HISTORICAL) RELATIVITY OF VALUES... FUCKING SPASTIC!!!

AND THE FULLY RETARDED PROFESSOR CONCLUDES WITH SOMETHING ABOUT PAIN AND UTILITARIANISM AND THAT PHYSICAL SCIENCES USE THOUGHT... LOOK, NOBODY DENIES THE FACTS THAT ARE SELF-EVIDENT IN THAT, BUT RETARD, YOU'RE ALSO NOT PROVING ANYTHING... THE FACT THAT NEARLY EVERYONE DOES NOT WANT TO FEEL PAIN DOES NOT MEAN THAT THERE ARE NO EXCEPTIONS... THERE ALWAYS ARE (plus see below)... BUT ALSO THAT PAIN PER SE PROVES NOTHING... AS TO ETHICS AND VALUES, NOR DOES THE FACT THAT THOUGHT IS A PART OF ALL OBSERVATION... SO, YOU REALLY ARE TOTALLY RETARDED AREN'T YOU PROF. B????????... (the raised voice and the intensity of his speaking shows that he was really straining "to win" – what a fucking IDIOT)...

THE NEXT SPEAKER DR. S. IS MUCH BETTER, CORRECTLY FOCUSING ON (THE DRIVE OF) SELF-PRESERVATION (AS WELL AS IN RELATION TO PLEASURE FROM FUCKING, EATING AND DRINKING (INCL. AS FORMS OF POWER – AT LEAST ENERGY, THOUGH IT CAN BE MUCH MORE THAN JUST ENERGY, PHYSICAL SELF-PRESERVATION...)) TO POWER AND PLEASURE RE: THE FOE IN THE STRUGGLE TO SURVIVE ETC.,... AS DE SADE OBSERVED LIKE NO OTHER), THE SPIRIT/INTELLECT, STRUGGLE, EXTENSION OF ONE'S OWN POWER AND POWER CLAIMS ETC., AND ACTUALLY OVERTURNED MANY OF THE INANITIES OF THE PREVIOUS

SPEAKER... I HAVE DEALT WITH HIM (THIS "NEXT SPEAKER" DR. S.) ON A PRELIMINARY BASIS WITHIN THE PAGE "POWER AND DECISION" ON THIS SITE... DE SADE RIGHTLY SAW THAT THE GREATEST PLEASURE IS THE PAIN AND DEFEAT AND DEATH OF THE GREATEST FOE ETC.... A GOOD POINT IS MADE THAT FOR EVERY IDENTITY THERE IS ALWAYS A FOE AS A KIND OF COUNTER-IDENTITY AND THERE IS NO ABSOLUTE FREEDOM IN THAT SENSE GIVEN ALL PEOPLE RELATE TO A SOCIETY ETC.,... AND THE FREEDOM THAT CONCERNED P.K. WAS VALUE OR AXIOLOGICAL FREEDOM IN SCIENCE/SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION HAVING NO NORMATIVE ETHICAL PREFERENCE EVEN THOUGH ALL PEOPLE ACTING NON-SCIENTIFICALLY IN SOCIETY DO SO IN RELATIONS TO ESPOUSING CERTAIN VALUES AS NORMATIVE VALUES, NORMS... RIGHTLY DR. S. IMPLIES THAT BEING A REALIST ETC. IS NOT BEING AN ABSOLUTELY CONSISTENT SOCIAL SCIENTIST, BECAUSE THE REALIST PROPOSES A NORMATIVE PROGRAMME E.G. RE: WHAT A STATE SHOULD DO RE: ANOTHER STATE OR OTHER STATES ETC.... AND RIGHTLY DR. S. POINTS OUT THAT THE ULTIMATE VALUE-FREE STANCE IS TO BE THE ABSTRACTION OF THERE IN NO ULTIMATE MEANING TO LIFE, WHICH IN EFFECT MEANS TO WAIT FOR YOUR BODY AND YOU TO DIE.... BUT HE DOES NOT POINT OUT THAT SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION IS POSSIBLE, AND SINCE IT IS POSSIBLE THEN WITH ONE'S DRIVE FOR SELF-PRESERVATION AND THE VALUE/ASCETIC WHICH IS NON-NORMATIVE OF SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION, THEN SCIENCE CAN BE ACHIEVED TO THE EXTENT POSSIBLE...

PROF. X?????. ACTUALLY MAKES THE GOOD POINT THAT COMPARED TO THE UTILITARIAN STANCE AG. PAIN, THE MEDIEVAL CHRISTIAN VIEW SAW PAIN AS SOMETHING GOOD RE: GETTING CLOSER TO OR SERVING GOD, DEFEATING THE SINS OF THE FLESH ETC.,... SO EVEN THAT IS RELATIVISED... PROF. X. ALSO REFERS TO THE HISTORICITY OF WORLD IMAGES AND THAT ARISTOTLE SAW THINGS AS GOING UP SUCH AS SMOKE FROM THE FIRE WHEREAS GALILEI (HE SHOULD HAVE SAID NEWTON) SAW THINGS AS GOING DOWN SO EACH HISTORICALLY SET WORLD IMAGE HAS ITS OWN RATIONALITY, NOTWITHSTANDING THAT EMPIRICALLY BOTH ARE RIGHT ETC., AT LEAST FROM A CERTAIN POINT OF VIEW... HE FEARS THAT IN ANALYTICAL METAETHICS WE HAVE A POWERFUL AHISTORICAL DOGMATIC MODEL OF RATIONALITY... SO HE IS NOW NOT AS RETARDED AS PROF. B.... HE'S ACTUALLY MAKING A VALID POINT!!! HAHAAHAHAHA!!! PROF. B. IS REALLY RETARDED BECAUSE HE STARTS TALKING ABOUT ABORTIONS AND RAPE AND THAT EMBRYOS HAVE NO PERSON, - WAIT A MINUTE FUCKING SPASTIC, EMBRYOS POTENTIALLY HAVE A PERSON SO WHAT IS YOU'RE FUCKING POINT??? THERE IS NO OBJECTIVE "MUST" RE: NORMATIVE STANCES FUCKING

BIRD BRAIN, AND YOU SAY YOU ARE A FUCKING PROF. DUMB FUCKING IDIOT... AND TAXPAYERS PAY YOU, YOU FUCKING CRETIN!!!

THEN WE GET THE MUCH-LOVED HISTORIAN PATRIOT INSISTING THAT ALL REPRESENTATIONS COMING FROM PEOPLE HAVE AN ELEMENT OF IDEOLOGY ETC. – WE DEALT WITH THIS ABOVE... AND THE REASON HE INSISTS IS BECAUSE HE CAN'T LET GO OF HIS IDEOLOGY FOR THE PURPOSES OF SCIENCE... AGAIN IN HIS MIND HE CANNOT SEPARATE IS FROM OUGHT ETC.... HIS PROBLEM IS THAT I AND P.K. AND VERY FEW OTHERS WHO ACTUALLY FULLY UNDERSTAND P.K. DON'T GIVE A FUCKING SHIT WHAT HE OR ANYONE BELIEVES WHEN WE ARE ENGAGING IN ABSOLUTELY CONSISTENT SCIENCE AS NON-NORMATIVE DESCRIPTION AND EXPLANATION CUM ABSOLUTE LOGICAL CONSISTENCY... "“YOUZ” CAN ALL THINK WHATEVER “YOUZ” WANT” SAYS THE WOG... AND I WOULD ALSO ADD “SATAN, SATAN, MONKEY, MONKEY, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY” JUST BECAUSE I LIKE SAYING THAT HAHAAHAHA!!! WE SAY AGAIN MUCH-LOVED, DICKHEAD, A CUP IS A CUP ETC. – THERE'S NO IDEOLOGY THERE, IT'S JUST THE DECISION OF SOCIETY TO DESCRIBE THE CUP AS A CUP... IDEOLOGY MEANS OBSCURING THE TRUTH AND CONNECTING IT WITH NORMS AND CERTAIN POWER CLAIMS... E.G. YOU SHOULD NEVER QUESTION THAT A PARTICULAR TINY GROUP AMONGST ITS ELITES WIELDS GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER THROUGH PRIMITIVE SECRET SOCIETY SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY NETWORKING (GOING BACK EVEN CENTURIES, SLOWLY, SLOWLY, MONKEY, MONKEY, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY), ETC.,... AND THERE ARE MANY MANY MANY OTHER EXAMPLES TOO HAHAAHAHA - (OBVIOUSLY, RETARDS, IN SCIENCE QUA SCIENCE WE DON'T TALK ABOUT SATAN ETC., BUT WE CAN TALK ABOUT IN-GROUP NETWORKING, NEPOTISM, COLLUSION, ETC.,... WHICH ARE EMPIRICALLY OBSERVABLE PHENOMENA FOUND IN VARIOUS GROUPS, AND WITH SPECIFIC, CONCRETE CHARACTERISTICS IN SPECIFIC, CONCRETE CIRCUMSTANCES, ETC., ETC., ETC.,...)!!!!... POOR OLD MAN, HE CONFUSES THE MARXIST CLAIM TO SCIENCE WITH ACTUAL SCIENCE AS PRACTISED BY P.K., AND MANY OTHERS AT LEAST ON AN IN PART BASIS... HE SHOULD JUST STICK TO HISTORY AND GREEK NATIONHOOD AND ETHNICITY ETC.,... AXIOLOGICAL NEUTRALITY IS NOT AN OUGHT TO TELL OTHERS WHAT TO DO – YOU ARE BECOMING A FUCKING CRETIN IN YOUR OLD AGE, FUCKING IDIOT (BUT WE STILL LOVE YOU)!!! AXIOLOGICAL NEUTRALITY OR VALUE FREEDOM AS NON-NORMATIVE VALUE FREEDOM MEANS “DON'T FUCKING DO ANYTHING TO OTHERS OR TELL ANYONE WHAT TO DO”, WHILST YOU JUST DESCRIBE AND EXPLAIN... MR. K. IS NOW BECOMING VERY ANNOYING, HE SHOULD SIT DOWN LIKE A NICE OLD MAN AND SHUT THE FUCK UP!!! HE IS MAKING HIMSELF

ALMOST AS RETARDED AS SOME FUCKING DUMB SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY TRIBAL WARRIOR REPRESENTATIVE OR PROF. B.!!!! HUMAN NATURE AND THE COMMON HUMAN SUBSTRATUM OF THE DRIVE OF SELF-PRESERVATION, POWER CLAIMS, RATIONALITY, IDENTITY, MEANING, CULTURE, SOCIAL RELATION, FRIEND-FOE, THE POLITICAL WHEN DESCRIBED ABSTRACTLY REFER TO UNIVERSALLY EMPIRICALLY OBSERVED SOCIAL-ONTOLOGICAL AND OR ANTHROPOLOGICAL CONSTANTS AND NOT (NORMATIVE) VALUES WITH CONTENT, DUMB FUCKING OLD MAN... SIT THE FUCK DOWN (BUT WE STILL LOVE YOU BECAUSE YOU ARE A GREAT ETHNO-PATRIOT AND HISTORIAN)!!!

FUCKING IDIOT PROF. B. DOES NOT GET IT AT ALL... THERE ARE ABSOLUTELY NO FUCKING OBJECTIVE CRITERIA AGAINST E.G. SLAVERY. SLAVERY IS A SOCIAL PHENOMENON WHICH IN CERTAIN SOCIETIES HISTORICALLY, EVEN TODAY, IS FULLY JUSTIFIED AND "NATURAL" AND THAT JUST PROVES THAT IN RELATION TO HUMANS (INC. SLAVE HOLDERS WHO ARE HUMAN), VALUES ARE RELATIVE... IF YOU CAN'T UNDERSTAND THAT... THEN YOU ARE A RETARD... AND YOU CAN FUCK OFF!!!!... YOU HAVE NO PLACE HERE!!!!... (If Retarded Prof. B. and any other Retard like him "doesn't get it", and is "put off" by my rude, boorish, "uncultured" swearing etc., then Retarded Fucking Idiot Prof. B. should study P.K.'s book on Montesquieu, incl. p. 64ff. of the German text = p. 61ff. of the Greek text = p. 67ff. of my English translation, and try - as difficult as it might be - to grow a brain, and accept that what is, *is*, and is *not* as he says just because his pathetic little ego, which is "humanitarian" but also "just happens" to want to wield power, influence, control,... over others, says so incl. by "wishing away" "evil, enmity, hate"... so his "good, humanity and love" can prevail... that might be fine in terms of feeling good about oneself, but it certainly has absolutely nothing to do with empirical reality and science, and P.K. was - if anything - about empirical reality and science...)... and no-one here is in favour of slavery, you fucking spastics... that is not the point, RETARDS!!!]

[HERE WE GO AGAIN - LAST TIME FOR NOW AND HOPEFULLY FOREVER, BECAUSE LIFE IS SHORT AND THERE IS NOT ENOUGH TIME!!!]

Sooner or Later to be Dr. S. (this is another "to be" Dr. S., and not the first Dr. S above), in general seems to be serious, level-headed, and makes good observations, for the most part. I would say though that practice or praxis which is not *prima facie* totally or even substantially autonomous from acting, the act and action, – unless I'm making some major error – is not something outside of scientific observation. Ch. 4 of *The Political and Man* makes it quite clear that action is internal and external, so it would follow that praxis/practice is not

necessarily external... I stand to be corrected, I could be wrong, but my initial reaction is that sooner or later to be Dr. S. is fucking up on this point...

IF praxis/practice is defined as a form of external acting/act/action then sooner or later to be Dr. S. is correct, and my thinking is WRONG – I need to have a look into this...

I note that internal/inner action of the internal/inner mechanism of the social relation incl. intellectual-mental-spiritual acts, so my initial reaction is that the descriptive meta-level is by no means outside of practice/praxis or acting, the act, action in general... and of course there is no external/outer action of any kind whatsoever without some kind of connection to internal/inner action etc.,...

There is also theoretical activity

p. 581 of the Gk ed. of *The Political and Man* states that intellectual/spiritual act/praxis is not the same as the mental act ... this is in the context of talk re: pre-rational and pre-cogitating psychical activity etc...

LOOK, I NEED TO CHECK GERMAN TERMINOLOGY ETC. AND THAT WILL HAPPEN IF AND WHEN I TRANSLATE THE DREADED CH. 4 of *The Political and Man*...

The conceptual structure is a mental/intellectual abstraction, and in that sense does not exist as a thing in reality, but we empirically observe reality and through thinking see that there are conceptual structures across all world views or world theories such as Good v. Evil and Here/This World v. There/The Other World and Is/Being/To be/Reality v. Appearance and Friend v. Foe etc.,... so I really don't want to start calling soon to be a Dr. S., a RETARD, because he is Serious and I respect his efforts, BUT he should not be confusing himself!!

Sooner or Later to be a Dr. S. also forgets that The Enlightenment is multi-dimensional with several main tendencies and does NOT have a one-dimensional differentia specifica re: other philosophical periods or epochs under a schematic and never totally clear-cut periodisation etc.,...

The reference to Gadamer did not seem of any significant relevance to me...

In relation to the Decision – it seems to me that most tend to forget that the Decision(s) formulating our basic world images and world views/theories were made collectively, even going back over millennia re: some matters, and we as individual basically adopt what society has.... the Decision is another abstraction... in the real world there is no such thing as the object Decision... but it is a process and network of (historical) relations we theoretically abstract from reality by observing reality which has inter alia a friend-foe spectrum as another abstraction etc.,...

AGAIN, the problem with sooner or later to be Dr. S and Professors etc., is that they lose sight of the fundamentals and get lost in confusing themselves by “out-dumbing” themselves etc.,...

Yes, the Decision is organically connected to perspectivity... yes, the Decision as an abstraction, is the product of theoretical praxis or activity or act/ion etc.,...

Look, matey, you've got it wrong... power in nature is energy which is in man energy and forms of power such as influence, dominance, authority, etc.,... SO THERE'S ABSOLUTELY NO FUCKING POINT IN SEPARATING POWER FROM THEORETICAL ACTIVITY... YOU'RE FUCKING UP, BIG TIME!!! ALL YOU'RE DOING IS CONFUSING YOURSELF AND OTHERS!!!

AND BEING A TYPICAL sooner or later to be ACADEMIC PROFESSOR MORON/IDIOT/ RETARD/IMBECILE...

Sooner or Later to be Dr. S. DID WELL, however, to refer to P.K. and Augustine, and faith seeks knowledge fidens quaerens intellectum which shows that Augustine got to the crux of human existence/thought much more than modern and today's "rationalists" and or "atheists" who think their positions are not based on or relate to some kind of normative framework of faith = mechanisms of normative decisions etc.,... etc.,... and who at the end of the day do similar things deep down as theologists without recognising the fact that they are doing so... yes, all rational positions ultimately come out of an irrational basis ultra rationem for the Decision etc.,...

YES, YOU'VE GOT IT, SCIENCE IS NOT NORMATIVE VALUES, BUT SOCIETIES AND LIVING IN SOCIETIES SOCIALLY POLITICALLY ETC. HAVE TO BE ABOUT NORMATIVE VALUES...

Dr. V or Dr. B,... who is a woman, and a woman to be taken seriously, which is good, nicely contrasts Cicero and vita contemplativa and not being an animal to Machiavelli and vita activa and interest, power, violence, guile/cunning etc.,... of course I would add Cicero's positionings are absolutely necessary in all politics at the ideological level, and Machiavelli's positionings indicate political realities in all polities at another level...

And a very nice reference to Western mass democracy and consumption and hedonism displacing asceticism etc., and to money for the sake of money etc., AND I THOUGHT SHE WAS ABOUT TO SAY "SATAN, SATAN, MONKEY, MONKEY, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY"!!! HAHHAHAHA!!! AND SHE DID SAY IT, JUST IN OTHER WORDS... SHE EVEN SAYS "I CONSUME THEREFORE I AM" WHICH IS WHAT I STATED ON MY TRANSLATOR'S PAGE ABOUT 9 MONTHS AGO!!! AND OBVIOUSLY OTHERS HAVE SAID TOO...

Generally, all Dr. V's references are SPOT ON – SO SHE IS ONE SMART WOMAN!!! WELL DONE!!!... GOOD GIRL!!!... Personally, as an unreconstructed patriarchal "sexist" I'm always very impressed by SMART WOMEN... THEY ARE VERY FEW AND FAR BETWEEN, GENERALLY BUT NOT ALWAYS FEWER THAN MEN, FOR VARIOUS BIOLOGICAL AND HISTORICAL-SOCIAL REASONS...

Kostas Papaioannou, as great as he was, could not detach politics from “better” norms (incl. παθὸς-μαθός, and ζῆν-εὐ ζῆν distinctions in order to suggest the way of “getting over” c. 1950-1980 Western “civil democracies” with their passive masses-consumers etc., and that is one of the reasons he is of less scientific value than P.K. (I SAY), but because of his very impressive insights, remains very significant in a general sense...

Dr. V does very well in using both P.K. and Papaioannou to highlight the great relative passivity of the masses with rights to vote etc. in the political process, which of course in the context of (I SAY) (Zio-)USA-led western mass democracy leads to the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE ACCUMULATIONS, CONCENTRATIONS, CRYSTALS, CRYSTALLISATIONS OF FORMS OF POWER IN THE HANDS OF THOSE, SUBJECTIVELY SEEN, ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTINGLY UGLY DEFORMED PARASITE/LEECH-LIKE VULTURE TURDS ETC.,....

Dr. V. refers to Papaionnou drawing on Plato’s notion of *theatrokratia* and Weber, Gramsci,... and has similarities with Frankfurt School types like Marcuse... and “fabricated needs” coming from advanced industrial technicised societies etc.... all this, if I’m not mistaken is Marcuse taking from Benjamin who took notions from Tönnies etc.,....

LOOK, DR. V. GAVE THE BEST FUCKING TALK OF THE CONFERENCE IN QUESTION, IT WAS A KICK-ARSE TALK WITH NO ERRORS, SHE PUT (NEARLY) ALL THE MEN TO SHAME (APART FROM THE FIRST DR. S. WHO WAS QUITE GOOD TOO, as well as perhaps a couple of others), AND THE OTHER “MORE EXPERIENCED” WOMAN, AND I HOPE SHE HAS HAD 3 OR 4 CHILDREN WITH A CULTURALLY AND RACIALLY GREEK MAN WHOM SHE’S STILL WITH (THOUGH I BET YOU SHE HASN’T HAD EVEN ONE CHILD!) BECAUSE OUR TRIBE IS DYING OUT UNDER SELF-INFLICTED IDIOCY AND LOBOTOMISED STUPIDITY INCL. UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF (ZIO-)AMERICAN CULTURE WHICH I SUBJECTIVELY VIEW AS SUICIDAL GENOCIDAL DEGENERACY...

Next, during questions/comments the other (semi-retarded, at times fully retarded) woman gets up and talks total shit about Informatics/I.T. etc., and how P.K. did not take into consideration their implications when he did in some articles for *FAZ* etc.,... dumb fucking cow... and of course the term praxis/ practice and or act/action do not need much defining or defining at all because they mean what they mean, dumb fucking idiot...

I’VE HAD ENOUGH OF THESE YOUTUBE TALKS ETC. RE: P.K.. I WOULD NEVER EVER EVER WANT TO TALK TO ANY OF THE SPEAKERS (I’m sure the feeling is mutual!) – I LEARNT NEXT TO NOTHING (THOUGH THERE MIGHT BE 2 OR 3 MATTERS WORTH

FOLLOWING UP)... IN MORE THAN 20 HOURS MOSTLY OF CRAP... SO IT'S - OVERALL - ALL A WASTE OF TIME, IN GENERAL,... AND GROSSO MODO,...]

[ULTIMATE TIP: There's no "logical error or flaw" when (the observation of) (human, social) Reality means Logic starts in and from (human, social) Reality = no matter how much you twist words this way or that... and how much of a "smart arse" you (think you) are, there is ALWAYS more than one ontological level of Reality just as there is always nature, (human) collectives and individuals... "smart alec!"... or "τὸ the Σμᾶρτ Ἀλέκος!", as my Father used to say... (cf. *Theory of War* - Summary Notes, p. 108ff. of the Notes, and esp. pp. 114-115 of the said Notes!).

AND a "Final" Question: What kind of Scientific "Observer of Human Affairs" would one be if one did not observe Patently Obvious Facts which hardly anyone else, as it "just happens", seems to Notice?

*Αὐτὴ τὴ Λεβεντιά μας!... στὲς ἐορτές, εἰς τὰ πανηγύρια καὶ στοὺς χοροὺς τῆς Ὁμογενείας... εἰς Λαός, μία Φιλὴ, ἔν Γένος, ἔν Ἔθνος, μία Πατρίς, Γυναῖκες, Ἄνδρες, Οἰκογένειες, Σόγια, Χωριά, Παιδιά, Νησιῶτες, Ἡπειρῶτες, Πελοποννήσιοι, Μακεδόνες, Ρουμελιῶται, Κύπριοι, Ἀδέλφια μας, Χωριᾶτες, Χωρικοί,... οὔλοι Μαζί... Παλληκάρια Ἑλληνες Ὁρθόδοξοι Ῥωμοί... Αὐτὴ τὴ Λεβεντιά!... δὲν θὰ μπορέσετε ποτὲς νὰ καταλάβετε Κληρονομιά τι θὰ πῇ, ἰδίως τώρα πού τὴ Χάσαμε... εἰς τὶς ζοῦγλες τῶν Πιθήκων, ἀσχέτως χρώματος, καὶ ΒοθροΣιχαμάτων... Σατανᾶδες Ὀχτροί... Θεέ μου, Πᾶρτε μᾶς ἀπ' αὐτὴ τὴν Κόλασιν, ὅσο τὸ συνοτομώτερο... Ἐδῶ μᾶς Τρώει ὁ Χᾶρος... Κόλασις καὶ 'κεῖ...
English translation: I am Εὐγυρος... and its three ἐκκλησιές...]*

[LET'S SAY IT AGAIN, BECAUSE IT IS KIND OF FUN: THE ABSOLUTE END POINT OF VALUE NIHILISM AS NON-NORMATIVE VALUE NIHILISM IS WHAT THE BUDDHA DID OF JUST SITTING THERE AND WAITING TO DIE... BUT, BECAUSE THE IMPULSE/DRIVE/URGE OF SELF-PRESERVATION SPURS US INTO LIFE WE CAN, IF WE WANT E.G., DO A BUDDHA "MIDDLE PATH", OR, TAKE THE STANCE OR VALUE POSITION OF VALUE-FREE AS NON-NORMATIVE DESCRIPTION AND EXPLANATION (THE FACT THAT A TERMINOLOGICAL "CONTRADICTION" ARISES IS NEITHER HERE NOR THERE; THE TERM "VALUE-FREE" IS HISTORICAL AND IN USE; IT REALLY SHOULD HAVE BEEN "NON-NORMATIVE VALUE-FREE" FROM THE START, BUT IT

WASN'T, SO GET OVER IT!!!*)... WHILST ALSO BEING ABSOLUTELY LOGICALLY CONSISTENT (E.G. P.K.'S STRICTLY SCIENTIFIC WRITINGS, WHICH ARE THE VAST MAJORITY OF HIS WRITINGS)... NOW, FOR THE PURPOSES OF OUR NOT FULLY CONSISTENT SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION, WE CAN E.G. ON THE BASIS OF REALISM AND SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION OF FACTS ETC., PROPOSE A NORMATIVE PLAN (E.G. P.K. RE: WHAT GREECE SHOULD DO IF IT WANTS TO SURVIVE...), OR WE CAN GO "FULLY POLITICAL" AND SUPPORT A PARTICULAR IDEOLOGICAL-POLITICAL PROGRAMME... AT THE END OF THE DAY, IF WE CHOOSE TO NOT SIMPLY BE SILENT AND SIMPLY DIE BY NOT DOING ANYTHING OTHER THAN WAITING TO DIE, AND IF WE CHOOSE TO ENGAGE IN NON-NORMATIVE, ABSOLUTELY LOGICALLY CONSISTENT VALUE-FREE SCIENCE AS DESCRIPTION AND EXPLANATION, WHAT WE CAN GAIN OUT OF IT IS... PLEASURE IN THE KNOWLEDGE OF "KNOWING MORE THAN ANYONE ELSE" OR SIMPLY THE FUN OF PROVOKING EVERYONE ELSE AND DRIVING THEM INSANE (WITHOUT EVER CARING ABOUT WHAT THEY THINK - THEY CAN THINK WHATEVER THEY FUCKING WANT)!!! HAHAAHAHAHAA!!! - SO THAT'S THAT, IN A NUTSHELL...

***"For good or ill, the lexicographical concept(ual meaning) of terms differs, almost always, from the historical (concept(ual meaning)) – and scientific analysis would be superfluous to a great**

extent if perchance the two coincided" (*Introduction to Montesquieu*, Greek text, p. 88 - it's not

included in the German text!)]]

■

[- You do realise that you on your own, or even in a group cannot defeat the Satanic Circus Monkey? - Of course, I do. - You do also realise that the Satanic Circus Monkey WILL be defeated, either Sooner (within decades?) or Later (within centuries?), in all kinds of different possible ways, by Other Forces and Powers, and that what comes after the Satanic Circus Monkey could or will probably or will definitely be much, much WORSE? - Of course, I do. - And you do also realise that Science qua Science sees everything as NEUTRAL, and cares not one iota about characterisations, preferences, objects of love, hate, (strong) attraction, repulsion (disgust), etc., apart from describing and explaining them? - Of course, I do. - THEN why don't you calm down? - Because I am a Human with Culture and Identity and (personal-survival, not collective since my Tribe is Dead) Power Claims, and I can only do Science for short periods of Time. Science by definition is Exhausting... That's why P.K. practised real Social Science for those who care about such things... - Then, shut the fuck up, Read and Study, and take pleasure in what you have, because Death is on his Way...] {*We do love our Βάρναλη, don't we?!!!*}

[[In other words: Because History Teaches us that ALL Social Formations or Kinds of Society Eventually Break Down and Become Something Else, and Because History Teaches us that the Distributions of forms of Power amongst the Elites also Inevitably Change, a society in which GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power Crystallise and are accumulated and concentrated amongst the Elites of a certain Group, and a society which, promotes all manner of "Degeneracy" - subjectively seen of course, but we could call it more objectively "non-Traditional lifestyles and life stances" - is INEVITABLY going to lead to a tremendous BACKLASH. This BACKLASH in circumstances of heightened Anomie or relative Chaos very likely will lead to a prolonged period of a Snowballing Effect of increasing Violence before some new Crystals of Power can be formed in order to impose relative Order (by then (we're talking decades if not more than a century "down the road"), "whiteness and Christianity" may be totally or effectively Dead, but another Group which sees itself as "intelligent and cosmopolitan and "anti-racist" and sophisticated" will either be, or be on its way to being, a lot Worse off than Toasted Marshmallow for another Group or other Groups),... and that is only if Generalised Anomie can be Reined In and if the World (i.e. people as individuals in Groups) hasn't and haven't done irreparable damage to itself and themselves from Nuclear and other Conflagrations, Massive Overpopulation, Massive Environmental Degradation, etc., etc., etc.,... SO talk of the "Satanic Circus Monkey" might seem outlandish today, but in Circumstances of ever increasing Anomie, the Ideological Pressure towards a more outwardly manifested Binary of Good v. Evil, which is always present Deep Down in any event as a fundamental formal-structural feature of all World Views, will become greater and greater and greater. Just watch as today's Western mass democracies, with their ideology of "universal human rights" etc. and increasing inability to "keep their promises" to

the whole world, are becoming all the more less inclined towards (relative) Freedom of Speech, Freedom of Association,... as well as less able to Police increasing Anomie... and with more and more and more people Demanding Stuff, This and That, and becoming "Astonished" and "Amazed" and "Astounded",... by Things,... "How did we Ever Come to This?"...]].

[[LONG-TERM SOOTHSAYER SAYS:

- 1) Chances of an Evolutionary Biology "Indo-European" (non- or anti-Christian) "individualistic" White Revival (with imperialistic power claims) = not much above zero, if not zero.
- 2) Chances of a Christian-centred mostly White Revival and or Peaceful Co-Existence with the Other = not much above zero, if not zero (probably though the only tiny chance for Western Continuity).
- 3) Chances of Western mass democracy, incl. under GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power wielded by the elites of a particular tiny group not unlike a parasitical flea, morphing into a largely Beautiful totally Brownish-Black Society, which despite the fact it does not "see" colour, will be a largely Beautiful totally Brownish-Black Society with a tiny Whitish or Pale or Sick-Looking flea-like parasitical group wielding GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power = not much above zero, if not zero.

DIAGNOSIS:

Not Good, No, Not Good... At all!!!

SCIENCE SAYS:

It is ABSOLUTELY INDIFFERENT TO ME. If I am around, i.e. practised by people in cultures, I'll describe and explain what there is, if I can, and THAT IS ALL!!!]]

SECRET WHISPERED SOFTLY: *"I have to protect Him from the Interpreters... and I'll do all I can, to do so..." [[= Scientifically, I can accept that my basic position and world view is Relative, though in Life I shall defend my basic position and world view until my Last Breath. YOU, however, RETARD, want to relativise others' basic positions and world views, BUT NEVER YOUR OWN (even when you feign, dissemble and pretend in your "sophisticated, polite, and cultured" manner), WHILST NOT SAYING, LET ALONE DOING, ANYTHING ABOUT GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE CRYSTAL(LISATION)S, ACCUMULATIONS and CONCENTRATIONS of Forms of Power, which YOU and your MOB "just happen" to enjoy and wield "in the Name of Humanity and Anti-Racism", whilst Participating Fully and Taking the Lead in Destroying Human Groups as the Extreme Genocidal Super-Racists YOU are!!!), and that is WHY you are DISGUSTING, REVOLTING, UGLY, EVIL, SATANIC... nothing but the SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY in all its Horrific, Horrid, Abominable, Despicable, Deplorable Manifestations...]]*

WHEN the Hellenes and the (more mixed) Rhomioi were Strong,... relatively: Chauvinists, Bigots, Racists,... they Projected (varying degrees of) Geo-Political and or Cultural Power for about 2,450 years. In recent decades, when Modern "Greeks" became Compulsive Anti-Racists under (Zio-)American Geo-Political and Cultural Power Projection, they have achieved birth rates and cultural levels which (almost) ensure they won't be around for many decades longer. YOU figure out how your Group can Survive. The Chinese are NOT idiots (maybe they were when they were called "Chinamen").

Personally, the greatest passage in all of World Literature as produced largely, if not exclusively, by Europeans and Asians, is the Exchange betwixt Hector and Andromache in Book = Rhapsody 6 of *The Iliad*. There is also another moment which for me, STANDS OUT (admittedly, apart from many other "moments"). When Gerasim holds Ivan Ilyich - on his way to Death - UP. For there is nothing more Sacred than Having a Tribe and Belonging to One's Tribe which is a People Connected to the Soil, Earth, Tradition and Collective Identity. EVERYTHING ELSE IS FILTHY SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY HOCUS POCUS, SO SATAN AND THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY CAN STICK THEIR BEAKS INTO WHERE IT'S NONE OF THEIR FUCKING BUSINESS, AND PUSH THINGS THIS WAY AND THAT SO THAT THEY CAN ACCUMULATE MORE AND MORE AND MORE (IT'S NEVER ENOUGH)... GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER AND GOODS - WHILST SPREADING ALL THEIR DEGENERATE DISEASE-RIDDEN FILTH - FUCKING DISGUSTING ANIMALS!!!

NOR would I, or anyone genuine about P.K., ever seek any kind of ^(but the tiniest) publicity, "Fame", let alone "Fortune". P.K.'s work is, strictly of its nature and texture and intellectual/emotional repercussions, for the very few, i.e., for the True Connoisseurs of Scientific Knowledge.

Just like the great Luis Buñuel, let's say it again; repeat after me: "Nada me disgustaría más moralmente que recibir un Oscar = *Nothing would disgust me more morally than receiving[/winning] an Oscar.*"

"¡Nada me disgustaría más moralmente que recibir un Oscar!"

[[And I know exactly who Buñuel's producer for the late French-language masterpieces was. And so what? That's reality!!! HAHAAHAHAHA!!!]]

Peace to All People and All Peoples, Irrespective of Race (Mix), Colour (Tone and or Shade), Ethnos, Nation, Creed, Religion, Beliefs, Group or Tribal Affiliation(s).

C.F. (Translator)

Designed by Arcsin

Make a free website with

blank page 7

- Home

- The Political and Man

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- [16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)
- [Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

- [Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

- [Power and Decision](#)

- [Science, Power and Decision](#)

- [Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

- [The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

• Thoughts and Sayings

• Quotes and longer citations

• Introduction to Chamfort

• Introduction to Lichtenberg

• Introduction to Rivarol

• Introduction to Pavese

• Melancholy and Polemics

• Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam

• blank page

• 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

• Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

• blank page 2

- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

[blank page 8](#)

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- [The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

- [The Philosopher and Power](#)

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- blank page 4

- Translator's Page - Prelude

• [Translator's Page](#)

• [blank page 5](#)

• [blank page 6](#)

• [Readers' Page](#)

• [blank page 7](#)

• [blank page 8](#)

• [blank page 9](#)
• [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

• [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

[blank page 9](#)

• [Home](#)

• [The Political and Man](#)

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions
- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- Theory of War - Summary Notes

- An Unfortunate Exchange

- Answers to 28 questions

- Answers owed and due

- Thoughts and Sayings

- Quotes and longer citations

- Introduction to Chamfort

- Introduction to Lichtenberg

- Introduction to Rivarol

- Introduction to Pavese

- Melancholy and Polemics

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Designed by [Arcsin](#)

Make a [free website](#) with

-

[Home](#)

-

[The Political and Man](#)

-

[The Philosopher and Pleasure](#)

-

[The Philosopher and Power](#)

-

[Utopia and historical action](#)

-

[The multi-dimensional Enlightenment](#)

-

[16th and 17th century utopian constructions](#)

-

[Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws](#)

-

[Marx and Greek antiquity](#)

-

[Power and Decision](#)

-

[Science, Power and Decision](#)

-

[Planetary Politics after the Cold War](#)

-

[The Political in the 20th century](#)

- [The German Sonderweg](#)

- [Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'](#)

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- [blank page](#)

- ['Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck](#)

- [Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt](#)

- [blank page 2](#)
- [Introduction to Machiavelli](#)

- [The emergence of dialectics](#)

- [The European Enlightenment](#)

- [The new-times critique of metaphysics](#)

- [Conservatism](#)

- [Theory of War](#)

- [The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form](#)
- [Translations and Miscellany](#)

- [blank page 3](#)

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)
- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

THIS PAGE IS UNDER CONSTRUCTION



Imagine a World without the Satanic Circus Monkey and its ANTI-HELLENISM, its HELLENOPHOBIA, its PRIVILEGE,
its SUPREMACY

and, above all, its UNENDING EVIL HATE

***Disclaimer: Nothing within
this***

***page or on this site overall
is the***

*product of Panagiotis
Kondylis's*

*thought and work unless
it is a*

*faithful translation of
something*

*Kondylis wrote.
Any conclusions*

drawn from something not

*written by Panagiotis
Kondylis*

*(in the form of an
accurate translation)
cannot
constitute the basis for any
valid
judgement or appreciation
of
Kondylis and his work.*

*(This disclaimer also applies, mutatis
mutandis, to
any other authors and thinkers linked or
otherwise
referred to, on and within all of this
website).*

*And even on this page (with its many,
many,
many,... entirely subjective matter of
taste
assertions, (wild) speculation,
and, possible
factual errors (?)), as everywhere else
throughout this Site not part of P.K.'s
actual texts,
and notwithstanding statements that can
be loosely interpreted this way or that,
NO political-ideological programme
of any kind, shape or form whatsoever
is being*

*promoted, suggested
or otherwise implied. The*

*SOLE focus of attention is HARD
REFLECTION*

*on ideas, notions, concepts, facts,
(possible)*

causality or (possible) causalities etc. -

*AND NOTHING ELSE (apart from the
fairly*

*strong literary-satirical flavour
throughout my*

*rather low-quality writing and at times
probably*

incoherent musings)!!!

YOU
SHOULD NOT WASTE YOUR
TIME READING
MATERIAL NOT
WRITTEN BY P.K. AND NOT
ACCURATELY
TRANSLATED INTO
ENGLISH!!! I EXHORT YOU
TO READ MATERIAL
WITHIN THIS SITE NOT BY
P.K. ONLY IF YOU HAVE
STUDIED VERY CAREFULLY
AND UNDERSTOOD ALL OF
P.K.'s CORE BOOKS AND
ARTICLES (SEE HOME
PAGE), AS WELL AS

CONTEMPLATED PROFOUNDLY ALL OF THE IMPLICATIONS OF P.K.'s THOUGHT, FIRST!!!

EVERYBODY MUST

OBEY THE LAW.

Humans, usually all of them - child, woman, man, it - share this basic characteristic: "my world view and fundamental positions are non-negotiable. I can relativise your world view and fundamental positions, BUT never my own, because if I did that I would reveal to myself, and to others, not only the ultimate NOTHING and EMPTINESS of my world view and fundamental positions, but also the RELATIONS OF POWER "hidden" behind and within and throughout my world view and fundamental positions - the relations of power I either participate in as a power-broker of sorts or simply accept as "natural"."

Ἡ ἡσυχία τους ἀπλῶς ἐπιβεβαίωνει καὶ τὴν Κυριαρχία τους, καὶ τὴν ἀπόλυτον φερεγγυότητα τῆς Θεωρίας του... ΧΑΧΑΧΑΧΑ!!! (κι ἂν τολμήσουν καὶ μιλήσουν, ξεφτιλίζονται πλήρως, διότι ὁ ΧαλκοΚονδύλης ἦτο, εἶναι καὶ πάντα θὰ εἶναι ἀκατανίκητος, ΑΠΟΛΥΤΩΣ!!!)

Ξεύρεις ὅτι ἡ Ἄνοδος τοῦ ΣατανοΓυπὸς εἰς τὴν (ἄκρως δυσανάλογην ὑπὲρ του) Ἐξουσίαν κρατᾷ αἰώνας τώρα, ἰδίως τοὺς τελευταίους δύο αἰώνας, καὶ οὐκ δύναται νὰ ἀνατραπῇ ἀπὸ τὸ ἀπλὸ πολιτεύεσθαι (ἀφοῦ κυριολεκτικῶς εἶναι παντοῦ, ὅπου αἱ ΗΠΑ, καὶ αὐτοί). Τὸ ὅλο σιχαμερὸ οἰκοδόμημα χρῆ κατεδαφίσεως, ἀλλὰ ἀκόμα κι ἂν γίνη αὐτό, σχεδὸν σίγουρα τὰ πράγματα λίαν, πολὺ χειρότερα θὰ ἦσαν. Ἄραγε παγιδευθήκαμεν, καὶ εἰς τὸ Πλαίσιο τὸ Ἀσφυκτικὸ τὸ κάθε Ἔθνος παλεύει, ἂν παλεύῃ, νὰ Ἐπιβιώσῃ Κάπως ἢ Καθόλου...

***THE MYTHS AND THE LIES
ARE A NECESSARY PART OF
ALL IDENTITIES, FUCKING
RETARDS!!! THERE IS NOT
ONE COLLECTIVE (and
individual - connected one
way or another to a
collective -) IDENTITY, INCL.
THAT OF "HUMANITY",
WHICH DOES NOT INVOLVE***

***(SOME) (KIND(S) OF)
MYTH(S), FALSE
CONSCIOUSNESS,
IDEOLOGY/IDEOLOGIES,...
WHICH NOT
INFREQUENTLY ALSO REFE
R TO EMPIRICAL,
HISTORICAL AND PRESENT
REALITIES - FUCKING
MORONS!!! CRETINS!!!
IMBECILES!!! LOBOTIMISED
NINCUMPOOPS, ZOMBIE-
APE SERVANTS OF EVIL AND
SATAN AND ITS SATANIC
CIRCUS MONKEY!!!***

Δὲ σφάξανε! Λέω ἐγώ. Θὰ ἀγνοήσω ἐγὼ τὴ βαβὰ μου γιὰ νὰ προσκυνήσω τὸν Σατανᾶ!!!
ΔΕΝ ΠΑΤΕ ΟΛΟΙ ΣΑΣ

ΣΤΟ ΔΙΑΒΟΛΟ ΚΑΛΥΤΕΡΑ, ΛΟΒΟΤΟΜΗΜΕΝΑ ΣΙΧΑΜΑΤΑ ΚΑΙ
ΕΩΣΦΟΡΟΠΡΟΣΚΥΝΗΤΑΙ!!!

*Αφοῦ φτιάχνεται ἕνα τέλειο κοκορέτσι, θὰ τὸ παραδώσης σὲ αὐτοὺς τοὺς
ΣατανοΜπινέδες; Καλύτερα νὰ κατοικήσω καὶ νὰ χέσω πάνω σὲ αὐτὸ παρὰ νὰ τὸ
πάρουν αὐτοί!!!*

Εἰς τὴν Ἐποχὴν τοῦ Ἀχρώμου Πιθήκου, ὁ Πολύχρωμος Πίθηκος εἶναι Βασιλεὺς (καὶ ὁ
Σατανᾶς, σκαπανεύς)...

Θὰ ἔπρεπε τὶς νὰ εἶναι πολὺ αἰσιόδοξος, ἢ, πολὺ βλάξ, νὰ νομίζῃ ὅτι ἔχει τὶ οὐσιαστικὸ
νὰ προσθέσῃ εἰς τὴν ποίησιν, δὴ λογοτεχνίαν, ἢ, εἰς τὴν σκέψιν, δὴ φιλοσοφίαν.

Κούνια ποὺ σὲ κούναγε, ἐπειδὴς ἐμεῖς ἔχουμεν ἀποθάνει καὶ ὁ Σατανᾶς χαίρεται μίαν
ἱστορικῶς προσωρινὴ νίκη ὅτι θὰ τὸν προσκυνήσουμεν κιόλας!!! Στὰ ἀρχίδια μας
ΣατανοΠίθηκα!!! Χίλιες φορές, ΚΑΚΟΣ ΜΑΥΡΟΣ ΨΟΦΟΣ!!! Σοῦ κλάνουμεν τοὺς ὄρχεις,
βρε ΠουστοΣατανᾶ! Ἐλθετε νὰ ἀκούσετε τὰ κέρατά σας-γαμῶ τὴν πίστιν σας καὶ τὸν
Σατανᾶ ὅλων σας!!!

[[Official Song of this Page (the words are at least 50% if not at least 90%
approved) <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ygAeLoF7BA&temp-new-window-replacement=true>]]

[[THESE are the two Official Songs of my Heart and Identity for the purposes of this
Page (obviously there are many, many, many other songs... in Greek (and Vietnamese,
Italian, Spanish)). These two songs, nonetheless, would only be of interest to Third Main
Historical Phase Hellenes or Romans/Rhomioi and not to today's Fourth Main Historical
Phase "Greeks" or anyone else:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BdMDX6ntfgQ&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pKVT0Ivlbxl&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

**NEITHER FORGET NOR FORGIVE, EVER, THE TRAITORS (NO MATTER HOW GOOD THEIR "INTENTIONS" AND HOW
MUCH**

**YOU RESPECT AND HONOUR THEM), AND, OF COURSE NEVER, EVER FORGIVE AND ALWAYS CURSE THE SATANIC
CIRCUS**

MONKEY - EVERY RHOMIOS MUST BEAR HIS CROSS]]

[[AND WE CAN'T ALL BE ARISTOCRATS OF THE MIND AND OF THE SPIRIT, YOU KNOW. SOME OF US ARE "CHILD-
LIKE,

EMOTIONAL" PEASANTS, AND DAMN PROUD TO BE SO - SO, FUCK YOU!!! (as you would say to me, too -
HAHAHAHAHA!!!) - Πῶς

μπορεῖ κάποιος νὰ μὴν «φλιπάρῃ» ἔχοντας λίαν ἐντόνως εἰς τὸ μυαλό του τὸ σχετικῶς φυλετικῶς, ἐθνολογικῶς καὶ
πολιτισμικῶς-θρησκευτικῶς ὁμοιογενὲς χωριό του ἀπὸ τὰ γενοφάσκιά του, καὶ ζώντας τοὺς μετανάστας τὴ δεκ.
τοῦ 1970 ἀπὸ πάρα πολὺ κοντά, ὄντας ὁ ἴδιος ἐν τῇ τῶν Ἑλλήνων Μεγάλῃ Ἀποικίᾳ συμμετέχων, ἥτις ἀπὸ τὸ τέλος
τῆς δεκ. τοῦ 1980 ἐδιαλύθη σχεδὸν ἀκαριαίως, καὶ μετὰ νὰ βλέπῃ ὅτι ἡ πατρίς τῶν προγόνων του νὰ ἀλλοιώνεται
ἐξίσου ἀπότομα καὶ δημογραφικῶς καὶ πολιτισμικῶς μεταβαλλομένη πλέον εἰς ἈσπρόΜαυρη ΠιθηκοΧαβοῦζα εἰς τὴν

ὁποῖαν εἰς ὁμογενὴς θὰ ἤμποροῦσε νὰ παλιννοστήσῃ μόνον μὲ πάρα πολὺ βαριὰ καρδιά; Καὶ σὺν τοῖς ἄλλοις, ὁ ΣατανοΠίθηκος νὰ Προχωρεῖ, νὰ Προχωρεῖ, Σέρνοντας τοὺς Πάντας εἰς τὴν Καταστροφή...]]

One can come up with all the Satanic Circus Monkey "sophisticated and nuanced", "humanitarian", "cosmopolitan", "right and just", etc., etc., etc.,... Arguments in the World, incl. through Mass Media and Academia GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY owned and or controlled - as it "just happens" - by the Satanic Circus Monkey, about "Human Rights" this, "Democracy" that, etc., BUT at the end of the Day - Demography (and the attendant Culture-Collective Ethnic/Tribal/Racial (broadly and flexibly defined, but still maintaining an ethnological-racial CORE of e.g. 70%, 80% or 90% etc., as the case may be,...) consciousness) is DESTINY (i.e. macro-politics is the essence of things, not micro-political IDEOLOGICAL BULLSHIT and CONFUSION for the purposes of the SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY'S macro-politics, which in the END WILL end up EATING AND DEFEATING THE VERY SELF OF THE SICK, REVOLTING, DISGUSTING, PARASITICAL, VULTURE, FLEA and PESTILENCE-LIKE UTTERLY UGLY SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, TOO)..., and this is *our* Reality of oncoming, not just "potential", (Auto-)Genocide (and we are always primarily to blame for our own state of Collective Decay and Death) - everything else is just SICK SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY IDEOLOGICAL BULLSHIT in the service of the Satanic Circus Monkey and it's utterly Sick, Disgusting, Lobotomised Satanic Divide and Rule, Divide and Conquer, EVIL, so it can have more, and more, and more,... forms of relative Power and Money, Spreading Satanic Death Cult Anomie and CHAOS everywhere, etc.,... for the Satanic Circus Monkey is the SICKEST, UGLIEST, MOST DISGUSTING manifestation of Human Existence in the entire History of Mankind... MAY some Power put a STOP to its Unending Evil HATE (even though that STOP might or will probably actually make things worse, things are so BAD now that there can be no other Course,... apart from the Course of Chaos and the APE... - of course, there is also the possibility of the SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY backing down and compromising on the basis of REALITY - maybe that is the only very small, tiny,... LAST CHANCE...)... Free People, even Defeated, WILL NEVER BOW TO SATAN and its SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY. (One can agree or disagree with some of the assertions and or suggestions in the following article, BUT the Essence of *our* present and future Reality is more or less succinctly and accurately covered. (In Greek)):

https://www.analystsforchange.org/2018/06/blog-post_459.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true

And a book which deals seriously and in detail (notwithstanding that one can disagree about x, y or z) with Greece's demographics, incl. in relation to Europe and History, Elites and National Strategy, Sovereign vs. "Universal" Rights, relative Law and Order and relative Anomie, Social Cohesion, the Capacity of a country to receive and successfully absorb migrants, etc.,... is: Λαυρέντζος, Άναστάσιος, *Σιωπηρή Άλωση. Τò δημογραφικò καì τò μεταναστευτικò πρόβλημα τῆς Ἑλλάδας*, έκδ. Πραγματεία, Ἀθήνα, 2016.

And for some geopolitical and historical context in the form of a newspaper column/article, from someone with whom one can, not infrequently, disagree, but, overall, can only admire and love, and in a newspaper which more often than not seems like a mouthpiece of perhaps up to four foreign Embassies - I wonder if any m???? is involved? (of course, I know not, and I'm just widely speculating, so my "baseless assertion" can be totally ignored...) - as well as peddling all sorts of "anti-nationalistic" one world, global village Ideological Garbage and Nonsense (it "just happens" that I never notice GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE crystal(lisation)s, accumulations and concentrations of forms of Power, but I always notice how "inherently Evil" our opponents are...), whilst retaining a renowned "philosopher" for the sake of "democracy" and "viewpoint plurality"... of course, the relative freedom and diversity of opinion is admittedly better than in the former Soviet Union, etc.,... (the Comment by Σπύρος Καναβός probably makes some valid points too):

<http://www.kathimerini.gr/971342/opinion/epikairothta/politikh/erwthsh-diaygestata-eyrwpaikh?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

And a sample of geopolitical analysis at the level of "master class" with a focus on what a minor or middle Power is faced with (so this should be, mutatis mutandis - every case as we know has its own peculiarities etc. -, of high interest to Australians, Canadians and other citizens/readers of minor or (minor-)middle Powers). It will be worth your while getting it translated into English! Combine it with the study of Thucydides, Clausewitz, Aron, Morgenthau, Waltz, H. Bull, Mearsheimer, P.K., et al., and you'll be well on your way to "growing a brain" and *cutting the BULLSHIT!!!*:

<https://slpress.gr/ethnika/oi-igemonikes-dynameis-o-erdogan-kai-o-ellinismos/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

THIS immediately below is also a serious analysis and not Mickey Mouse Bullshit - we're roughly saying the same things on at least some key matters -, and whilst not everything is necessarily agreed upon, the main gist definitely is, and of course the tone of the author is appropriate, serious, patriotic in respect of his Nation, i.e. of the current pre-eminent but *relatively, macro-historically* declining Power and Hegemon, whereas my tone is, quite on purpose, that of a literary persona "Madman", who probably says or might be saying a lot of Truths, but has not been in the Empire of his Tribe (very broadly defined) for about 30 generations, and whose Tribe is facing TOTAL WIPE-OUT:

<http://nationalinterest.org/feature/america-must-choose-between-trade-war-or-north-korea-deal-24572/page/0/2?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

*Ἐξυπακούεται! Ἀκόμα καὶ νὰ φαίνονται ὅλα
τελειωμένα, νεκρά, ὅπου ὑπάρχει ζωή, ὑπάρχει ἀγών(,
ὅστις ὅμως ἀπαιτεῖ καὶ (τουλάχιστον δρᾶμι) νιονιό!).
Ὁ καθείς, ἀναλόγως τῶν ἱκανοτήτων του δίδει τὴν
Μάχην. Ἔχουμεν πεῖ ἐπανειλημμένως: ὁ Μιλτιάδης, ὁ
Λεωνίδας, ὁ Θεμιστοκλῆς, ὁ Πύρρος, ὁ Βασίλειος Β΄, ὁ
Καντακουζηνός, ὁ Παλαιολόγος, ὁ Γέρος, ὁ Διάκος, ὁ
(ἀμαρτωλὸς) Παπαφλέσσας, ὁ Καραϊσκάκης,... οἱ
Ἐλεύθεροι Πολιορκημένοι... οἱ (προ)παπποῦδες μας
στὰ διάφορα Μέτωπα τῶν παγκοσμίων πολέμων
(προσωπικῶς ἔχω τρεῖς), τὸ 1940, τὸ 1919-1922
(ἀσφαλῶς καὶ ἐξ ἀντιθέτου), ὁ Πλαστήρας, ὁ Παῦλος
Μελάς,... τόσοι καὶ τόσοι... φωτίζουν τὸν Δρόμον ^{(κι ἄς}*

δαισθανόμεθα ὅτι ὅλα πᾶνε χαμένα διότι εἶναι πλέον ἀργά)

AT THE END OF THE DAY: I WOULD NEVER, EVER, EVER MAKE "SOCIAL MEDIA AND ANY OTHER REAL-LIFE APPEARANCES" OR ENGAGE WITH "SCHOLARLY" (= MOSTLY "MICKEY MOUSE" - Betty Boop "peer reviews" Elmer Fudd, Porky Pig etc.) JOURNALS, LET ALONE THE MASS MEDIA. P.K.'S THOUGHTS ON SOCIAL COHESION AND SOCIAL ORDER, ANOMIE, AND (as few as they are, also on) RACES/ PEOPLES/ ETHNE ETC., HAVE BEEN OR ARE BEING REVEALED IN THE TRANSLATIONS I HAVE PRODUCED AND AM PRODUCING, AND, I HAVE ALSO HAD MY SAY THROUGHOUT THIS SITE. I SUGGEST TO PEOPLE ONLY THIS: HAVE A VERY CAREFUL, LINE-BY-LINE READ OF AT LEAST, INTER ALIA, "PLANETARY POLITICS...", as well as "THE POLITICAL IN THE 20TH CENTURY" (when translated later in 2018 or in 2019) - and "Theory of War - Summary Notes" if you dare (ignoring my comments), UNDERSTAND AND ABSORB WHAT THOSE TEXTS and NOTES ARE SAYING, AS WELL AS ARTICLES BY BRZEZINSKI (YES, EVEN HIM! HIS "LAST WORDS" ARE LIKE A CORRECTIVE OR ATONEMENT FOR ALL THE YEARS OF MADNESS)/ MEARSHEIMER/ M. LIND/ A. LIEVEN/ L. GOLDSTEIN ET AL. REFERRED TO ON THIS SITE, AND YOU FIGURE OUT FOR YOURSELVES WHAT YOUR NORMATIVE-POLITICAL POSITIONS SHOULD BE. YOU CAN TOTALLY DISMISS WHAT I HAVE TO SAY, BUT YOU CANNOT BUT SERIOUSLY REFLECT UPON WHAT P.K. WROTE, AND OTHER DEADLY SERIOUS (NOT "DAFFY DUCK" OR "GOOFY") ANALYSTS SUCH AS H. MORGENTHAU/ K. WALTZ/ H. BULL ET AL., IN ADDITION TO THOSE REFERRED TO ABOVE, ET AL..

**DON'T BE A RETARD: IF YOU LOOK
THROUGH THIS PAGE WHEN YOU
SHOULDN'T, IT COULD BE THAT THE
"CRAZY MAN'S" MESSAGE IS THAT
UTOPIAN FANTASIES OF TOTAL POWER
AND CONTROL AND
DOMINANCE *ULTIMATELY* END UP IN
(SOMETHING LIKE) THE EXACT
OPPOSITE OF WHAT WAS INITIALLY
INTENDED AND EXPECTED** (ALL SOCIETIES CHANGE,

BUT THINGS ARE NOW SPINNING OUT OF CONTROL - AND YOU WILL
(EVENTUALLY - THE PROCESS HAS ALREADY STARTED) LOSE CONTROL,... AND WE
SHALL ALL LOSE (APART FROM THE INSANITY IN MOST OF EUROPE, AS THE
WORLD MOVES FURTHER AND FURTHER AND FURTHER INTO THE 21ST
CENTURY AND 22ND CENTURY, THE USA IS POSSIBLY HEADING TOWARDS BREAK
UP INTO A HISPANIC SOUTH-WESTERN PART AND WHO KNOWS WHAT ELSE;
AUSTRALIA IS MOVING TOWARDS POSSIBLE ABSORPTION BY AN ASIAN POWER
OR COMBINATION OF ASIAN POWERS (WHEREAS C. 1960 NO-ONE COULD EVEN
DREAM OF SUCH AND OTHER SCENARIOS - THOUGH THE COLD WAR PRODUCED
OTHER FORMS OF COLLECTIVE HYSTERIA ("Yellow Peril" scaremongering
when *at that time* it wasn't really even a remote possibility...)) - FOR WHAT? SO
THAT THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY CAN DANCE, DANCE, DANCE AND PRODUCE
FILTH AND ANOMIE, ANOMIE AND FILTH - FOR THAT IS ITS HOUSE OF SATAN
ABILITY AND CULTURAL LEVEL, COLLECTIVELY SEEN, NOTWITHSTANDING ALL
THE (NOT A FEW) EXCEPTIONS... WELL DONE, PEOPLE OF "SUPERIOR
INTELLIGENCE" - THERE IS DEFINITELY A MISSING LINK SOMEWHERE... AND THE
RESULT OF THE MASS INSANITY AND THE COLLECTIVE LOBOTOMY - FORMS OF
DYSGENICS (IN THE NAME OF "ANTI-RACISM") AND DEVOLUTION... WELL DONE,
10 POINTS... (MEAD AND BENEDICT (i.e. at least in part BOAS) "OVERSHOT THE
MARK" MEANS THAT SOCIOLOGISM = IDEOLOGICAL RETARDISM;
(EVOLUTIONARY) BIOLOGY IS A REAL COMPONENT OF HUMANS AND SOCIOLOGY
ACKNOWLEDGES BIOLOGY AND INCORPORATES ITS FINDINGS TO THE EXTENT
THAT IT IS RELEVANT AND APPROPRIATE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE CONCRETE
SITUATION, CASES ETC. UNDER INVESTIGATION (AND NO-ONE HERE IS TALKING

ABOUT ANY KIND OF "PURITY" OR ENFORCED "EUGENICS" - BUT! THE MALLEABILITY, FLEXIBILITY AND THE DIVERSITY, it could be respectfully submitted, "NEEDS" TO BE CAREFULLY MANAGED UP TO A REASONABLE AND NOT GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE EXTENT (incl. strict immigration and emigration controls, a recognition of e.g. a 70% or 80% or 90% or 95% etc., as the case may be, relatively racial (broadly defined) and or broader ethnological basis for very long-term social cohesion, along with a general Education and Culture based on a people's historical achievements and aspects of Continuity, the traditional patriarchal Family as the Bedrock of Society in order to have adequate (relatively white for the European or European-based region or former colony in question) indigenous ethnological/racial birthrates (i.e Collective Rights of Cultural and Ethnological/Racial (broadly defined) Continuity TRUMP Satanic Circus Monkey Rights of Divide and Rule and Mass Intensified Atomisation based on the smashing of Hearth, Family, Religion and Patria - that's how EVIL the Satanic Circus Monkey is... so that it can Seal the Borders of its Satanic Circus Monkey Compound... whilst spreading Physical and Mental Diseases on a mass scale by promoting all sorts of DEGENERACY and Monkey "Cultures"...), etc., - SO THAT EVEN IF THERE'S A CIVIL WAR, THERE IS REASON TO CONTINUE AGAIN LATER (as in the case of more than/about 2,000 to 4,000 years of Greek and Chinese and Japanese and Korean and Vietnamese, etc. History), whereas CIVIL STRIFE (Heightened Anomie) and CIVIL WAR in relatively multi-racial and multi-cultural Societies = CHAOS, and probably next to NO CHANCE of RECOVERY... RETARDS!!!).

WHAT HAS HAPPENED SINCE THE 1960s BUT ESPECIALLY THE 1990s IS ABSOLUTE HYPER-INDIVIDUALISTIC HEDONISTIC-CONSUMERISTIC NARCISSISTIC COMPLETE AND UTTER MADNESS, AND SOCIETIES-FRANKENSTEIN CAN ONLY END UP IN HORROR SHOWS... I HOPE THE CHINESE AND JAPANESE, WHOM I RESPECT GREATLY, ARE AWARE OF THIS (SO FAR IT SEEMS THAT THEY ARE)). AND OF COURSE IF THE WRONG CHOICES ARE MADE, THANKS LARGELY OR GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY, AT ANY RATE, TO YOU KNOW WHO, THERE MAY NOT BE ANY KIND OF SOCIETY IN (LARGE PARTS OF) THE WEST. "NUTTY PROFESSOR" K?????IS (NEVER REFERRED TO BY P.K. FOR UNDERSTANDABLE REASONS (because he really does make some "loony" assertions!)) SAYS NUCLEAR WAR DEFINITELY IS ON BY 2030 (by which time the Prof. will probably be (near) dead!) - I OBVIOUSLY CAN'T CONFIRM THAT OR EVEN STATE IT'S A REASONABLE FORECAST, BUT IT IS NOT AN (OR A TOTAL) IMPOSSIBILITY... THE ***FOR STRATEGY OF "CAUSE OUR ENEMIES, STATES OF PERMANENT CHAOS" IS BASICALLY WHAT IS GRADUALLY HAPPENING WITHIN THE WEST ITSELF - NOT ONLY IS THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY EVIL, IT IS TOTALLY INSANE AS WELL (WHILST PSYCHOPATHOLOGISING OTHERS!!!) - THE RETARDED SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY IS THUS TOTALLY INCAPABLE OF THINKING CONSISTENTLY LOGICALLY, CLEARLY AND RESPONSIBLY - FOR GENETICALLY/CULTURALLY IT IS STUCK ON IMMEDIATE IMPULSE GRATIFICATION AND UNFETTERED STRIVING AFTER MORE AND MORE AND MORE WEALTH AND FORMS OF POWER... BY DEFINITION IT IS HUBRIS PERSONIFIED, AND OF COURSE THE INNOCENT OF ALL WALKS OF LIFE ARE GOING TO GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY SUFFER...).**

AND FOR THE LAST TIME: P.K.'s WORK,
IF YOU CAN ACTUALLY UNDERSTAND IT
IN THE ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS (= NOT
AN EASY MATTER, REQUIRING A LOT OF
TIME,... AND NOTE THAT MOST PEOPLE
WHO TRY READING HIM IN GERMAN OR
GREEK DON'T GET THE FULL PICTURE...),
WILL ONLY EVER BE FOR THE VERY
FEW. SOCIETIES AND THE WORLD WILL
GO ABOUT THEIR WAYS, INCL. THE
VARIOUS (GROSSLY UNEQUAL)
DISTRIBUTIONS OF FORMS OF POWER,
CONFLICTS, WARS, CO-OPERATION,
COMEDIES, TRAGEDIES, ETC., AND
ABSOLUTELY CONSISTENT SCIENTIFIC
OBSERVATION WILL BE A DISCREET
PLEASURE FOR THE VERY FEW WHO
CAN REACH AND SAVOUR IT. THE
POLITICAL, BY DEFINITION, IS ABOUT
VALUES AND NORMS ETC. AND
THEREFORE CANNOT BE A SPHERE OF
HUMAN ACTIVITY WHICH P.K.'s WORK
CAN ENTER, BUT ONLY IN MUTILATED
AND GROSSLY ALTERED FORM. ANYONE

WHO APPROACHES ME EITHER FROM all of "THE RIGHT", all of "THE CENTRE" OR all of "THE LEFT", GETS A "PISS OFF!" OR A "F??? OFF!". AND THAT'S THE WAY IT HAS TO BE. IN THE MEANTIME, WE CAN (PRETEND TO) HAVE SOME FUN, WHILST ALWAYS STAYING WITHIN THE BOUNDS OF THE LAW AND NOT SEEKING ANY CHANGE APART FROM IN OUR DREAMS AND FANTASIES... CHANGE WILL HAPPEN ANYWAY, AND NO MATTER HOW STRONG ONE POWER THINKS IT IS, OTHERS WILL (EVENTUALLY) COME AFTER IT AND DEFEAT IT... UNTIL THE NEXT VICTORY AND DEFEAT... UNTIL...

***THIS PAGE AND ALL MY
"TEXTS and WRITINGS"
WITHIN THIS SITE
ARE DEFINITELY NOT EXAM
PLES OF ABSOLUTELY
CONSISTENT SOCIAL***

SCIENCE - P.K.'s TEXTS
ARE!!! (SINCE *THEY* WANT TO RETAIN AND OR
INCREASE *THEIR* PRIVILEGES, SUPREMACY AND
GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF
POWER, *THEY* WILL NEVER, EVER, EVER ENGAGE IN
REALLY CONSISTENT SOCIAL SCIENCE, BUT AT BEST
IN PSEUDO- OR QUASI- SCIENCE, BUT FAR MORE
OFTEN, IN OUTRIGHT BULLSHIT (IDEOLOGY,
OBFUSCATION, DIVIDE AND RULE SATANISM),
BECAUSE THAT'S WHO *THEY* ARE... (ALL PEOPLE IN
ALL SOCIETIES IN POSITIONS OF FORMS OF RELATIVE
POWER DO THE SAME; THE PROBLEM FOR ME IS
THAT MY TRIBE IS EFFECTIVELY DEAD, AND *THEY* ARE
STILL RIDING A WAVE UNTIL...)

*Μπορεῖ καὶ νὰ ἔχουμεν ἀποθάνει, ἀλλὰ τὸν Σατανᾶν
καὶ τὴν Σατανοτσιρκομαῖμοῦ του δὲν ὑπηρετοῦμεν,
ποτές!!!* [[this means, idiot, that if P.K. were ever widely distributed in English it would only

be to serve Satan and his Satanic Circus Monkey...]]

Εἴχαμεν δύομισι χιλιάδες χρόνια χωρίς, γενικῶς, νὰ
μᾶς Κυριεύει καὶ νὰ μᾶς Ἀφαντεύει ὁ Σατανᾶς καὶ ἡ
Ἀσχήμιά του. Μὴν εἶσαι σὰν ἄτομο πλεονέκτης. Τὸ
Σύνολο τὸ δικό μας δὲν ξεπερνιέται. Χάσου στὸ
Συνολικό μας Βάθος/Βᾶθος στοὺς Αἰῶνας τῶν
Αἰώνων, Ἀμήν!

MORE THAN TWENTY MILLION
HELLENES, RHOMIOI,
GREEKS (ΕΛΛΗΝΙΖΟΝΤΕΣ)
THROUGHOUT THE COURSE OF MORE
THAN 3,000 YEARS HAVE BEEN LOST BY
WAY OF TOTAL ASSIMILATION INTO
OTHER CULTURES (e.g. Persianism,
Turkish Islamism, (Zio-)Americanism,
etc.) (ΜΗΔΙΖΟΝΤΕΣ, ΤΟΥΡΚΕΥΟΝΤΕΣ,
ΑΜΕΡΙΚΑΝΟΠΙΘΗΚΙΖΟΝΤΕΣ ἢ
ΑΜΕΡΙΚΑΝΟΜΟΥΝΟΠΑΝΑ) OR BY BEING
MASSACRED (by Persians, Arab and
Turkish Mohammedans, Germans, et al.)
(ΘΥΜΑΤΑ ΟΛΟΚΑΥΤΩΜΩΝ). OUR DEAD
IS OUR PROBLEM, AND OF COURSE
PRIMARILY OUR RESPONSIBILITY FOR
NOT PREVENTING OUR DEATHS.
WE LOVE AND HONOUR AND REVERE OU
R DEAD. YOUR DEAD, SATAN AND
SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY,
IS YOUR PROBLEM, SO FUCK
OFF DISGUSTING, REVOLTING, SICK-
TO-THE-CORE, IRREDEEMABLY EVIL

**SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, BECAUSE ONE
DAY, SOONER (within a few decades) OR
LATER (e.g. after the turn of the next
century) YOUR TURN WILL COME,
AND YOU, CURSED AND
ANATHEMATISED AS YOU
ARE, WILL *DIE, DIE, DIE*!!!** (No political-

ideological programme is being suggested or connoted or advocated whatsoever.
It is History which teaches that Those who Take Too Much will (eventually) Loose
Much, Very Much... for it is the way of Humans, ALL HUMANS...)

SCIENCE QUA SCIENCE, SCIENTIFIC OBSERVATION QUA SCIENTIFIC
OBSERVATION (I.E. THE PERSON ENGAGED IN THEM) COULD NOT GIVE A
RAT'S ARSE ABOUT GOD, SATAN, THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, LIKES,
DISLIKES, SEXISM, RACISM, GENOCIDES,... THIS PAGE, THIS SITE ETC.,
APART FROM DESCRIBING AND EXPLAINING THEM AND WHAT THEY
CAN DESCRIBE AND EXPLAIN. THIS PAGE IS NOT ABOUT SCIENCE. IT IS
NOT ABOUT P.K.. IT IS ABOUT SPECIFIC LIFE AND DEATH, CULTURE,
IDENTITY, GROUPS AND INDIVIDUALS, LOVE AND HATE. WHAT I LOVE,
YOU HATE - IN ALL THE INFINITE GRADATIONS OF LIKE/LOVE AND
DISLIKE/HATE - (OR ARE INDIFFERENT TO). WHAT YOU HATE, I LOVE -
IN ALL THE INFINITE GRADATIONS OF LIKE/LOVE AND DISLIKE/HATE -
(OR AM INDIFFERENT TO).

**I DO NOT PERMIT EVER, AND WILL NEVER EVER
PERMIT, THE DISGUSTING, REVOLTING SATANIC
CIRCUS MONKEY TO TELL ME OR TO IMPOSE ONTO ME
WHAT MY VALUES AND LIKES/DISLIKES SHOULD
BE (*THOUGH FOR THE SAKE OF LESSENING***

**ANOMIE, EVERYONE SHOULD
OBEY AND ABIDE BY THE
LAW AS I DO...)**

Apart from Descent (Race), Culture (Ethnos), Language and Agreeing on Everything pertaining to the Scientific Observation of Human Affairs (History, Social Ontology, Anthropology, Sociology, "Philosophy", "Psychology",...), the Author (P.K.) and the Translator (C.F.), have Absolutely Nothing in Common [TIP: P.K. was much more "aristocratic" as to tastes, whereas C.F. is much more "boorish", like a Peasant or Proletarian].

Whatever is on this Page, and anything else not Written by P.K. (and accurately translated into English) within this Site, has Absolutely Nothing to do with P.K.!!!

THIS PAGE IS A SAFE SPACE (with its own flexible but active cordon sanitaire towards the outside) **FOR HELLENES, GREEKS, ROMANS, R(H)OM(IOI) OF THE THIRD MAIN HISTORICAL PHASE OF HELLENISM** (particularly for their offspring and descendants in the Diaspora and also in Greece, who do not know Greek and Greek Culture and History well or at all). **IF YOU ARE A FOE OF HELLENISM UNTIL c. 1950-1990 THEN GO AWAY!!! THIS PAGE IS NOT FOR YOU!!!**

(Scientifically (sociologically-historically) seen, the Fourth Main or Post-Modern Historical Phase of Hellenism now underway, is a phase of Hellenism, but in my

subjective matter of taste view, it has been so Infected and Diluted by the Satanic Circus Monkey that it only has Value in retaining some, ever so few, remnants of the Third Main Historical Phase...)

THIS PAGE IS A PLACE OF LOVE FOR OUR COLLECTIVE HISTORY AND COLLECTIVE IDENTITY (VERY BROADLY DEFINED) *AWAY FROM THE REPULSIVE, DISGUSTING, HATE OF THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY!!!*

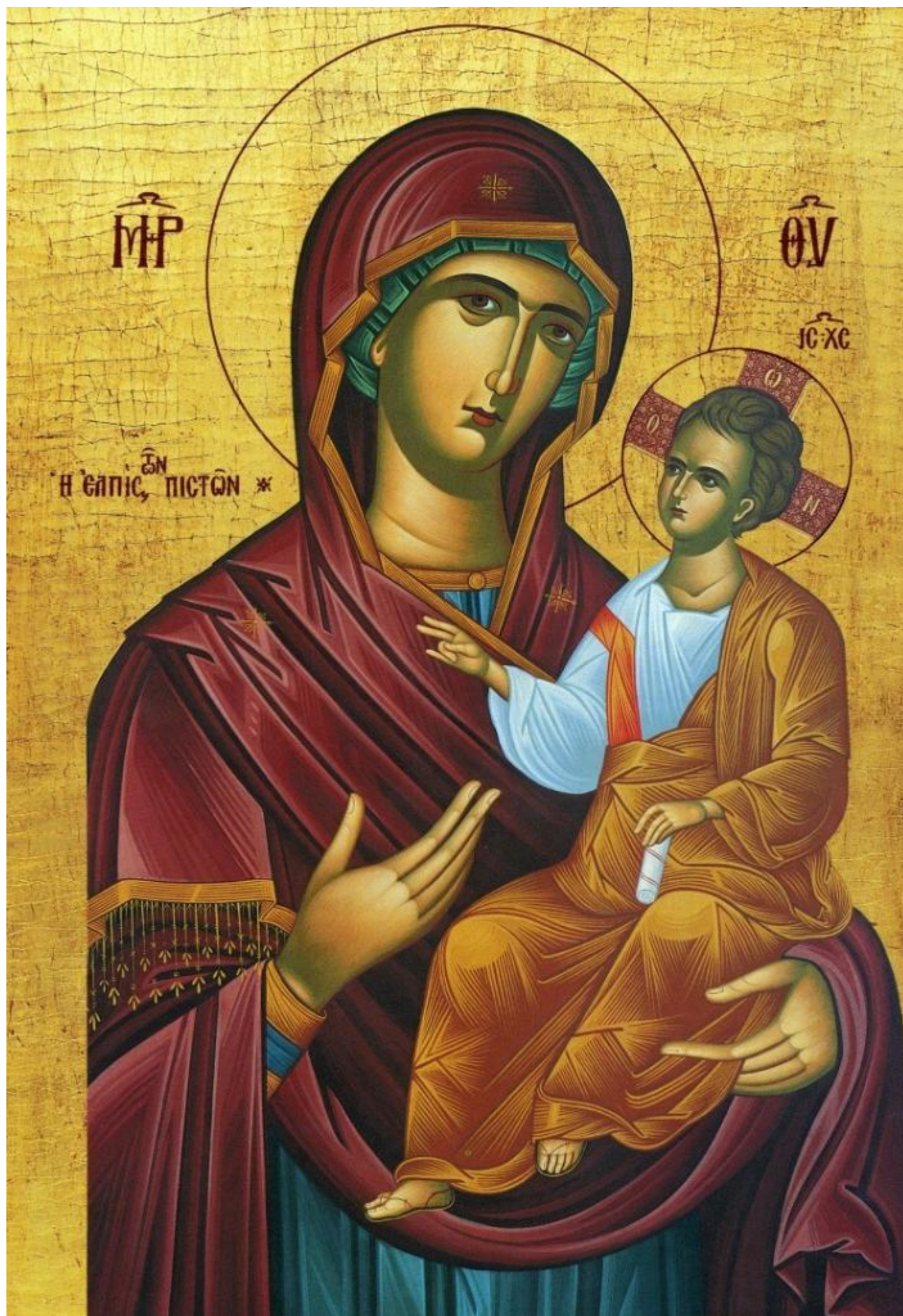


ioannis-kapodistrias.blogspot.gr

**THE SATANIC CIRCUS
MONKEY IS STRICTLY
PROHIBITED FROM
ENTERING THIS SAFE
SPACE!!!**

**ΥΠΑΓΕ ΟΠΙΣΩ ΜΟΥ
ΣΑΤΑΝΑ!!!**



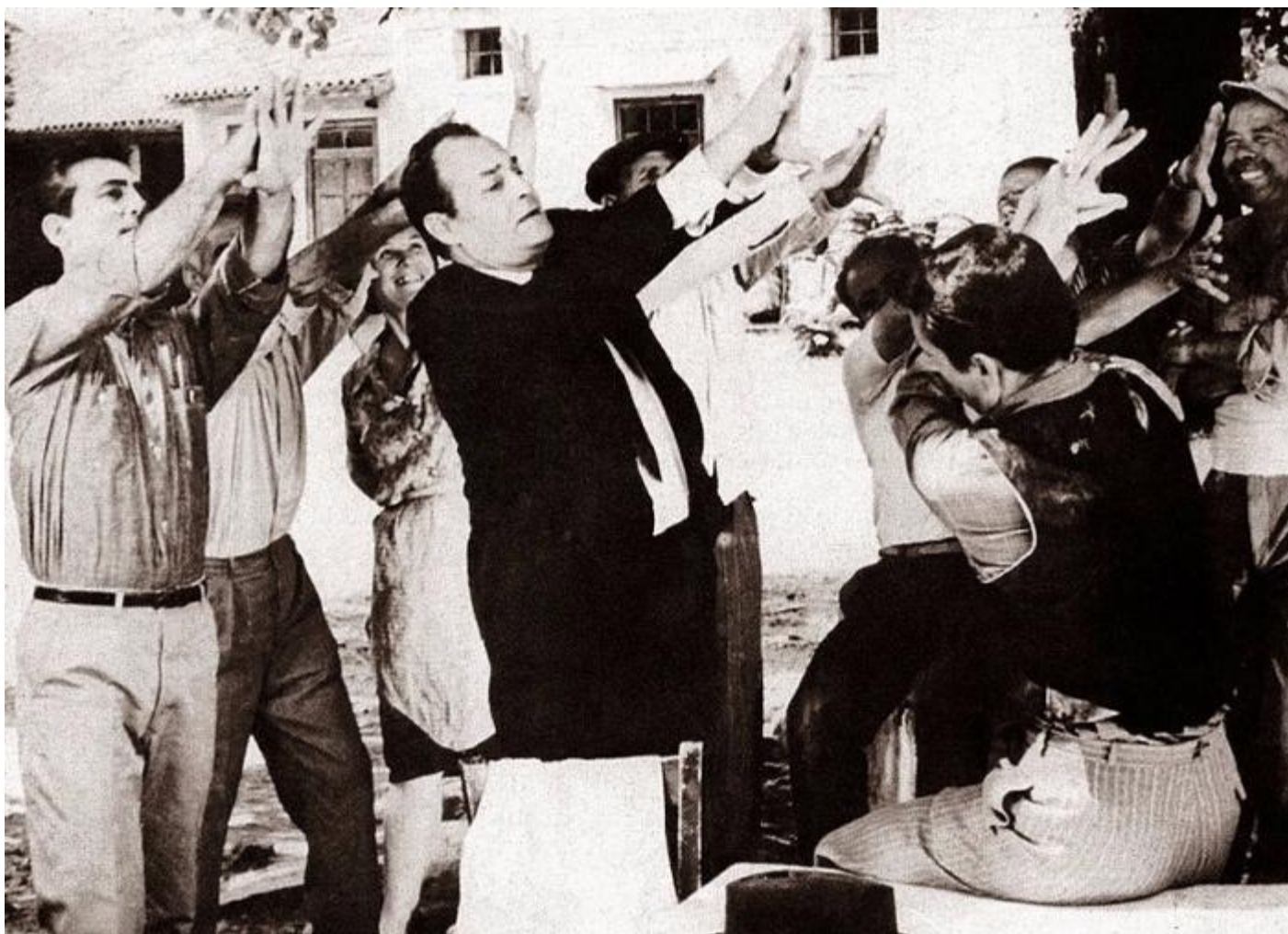


WE DO NOT NEED ANY OF YOUR DISGUSTING SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY CULTURAL GARBAGE AND REVOLTING RUBBISH!!! WE NEVER EVER TURN YOU ON, WE ALWAYS SELECT THE CULTURE WE LOVE AND SAY LOUD AND CLEAR TO YOU: "FUCK YOU!!! EVIL SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY WITH YOUR SICK, NON-STOP DEGENERACY AND OUT OF CONTROL LOBOTOMY... TOTALLY DISPROPORTIONATE, TOTALLY ASYMMETRICAL, TOTALLY SICK AND EVIL LIKE YOUR VERY NATURE, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY!!! THE SOONER YOU DIE YOUR MISERABLE DEATH (WHICH WILL DEFINITELY HAPPEN ONE DAY) THE BETTER!!! EVIL, DISGUSTING, TOO UGLY TO DESCRIBE, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, FILLED WITH TOTALHATE, WICKED VENOM AND TOTAL EVIL!!!"

(Dialogue with Satan: Satan Says: "Whether it's (certain groups on) the Extreme Trotskyist Left and or various groups of ANT??? (e.g. support, inter alia, for total "forced full spectrum and complete racial integration (except in the ?????? Quarter of course)", permanently "Open Borders" (except for a particular country, of course), the promotion of "totally free" sexual intercourse between adults and "consenting" children, as well as support for ISIS against the Kurds even though I am using the ????? for other purposes as well...), and, apart from widespread publicly and universally promoted homosexuality and transexuality, incl. through easily accessible free porn and "games" on the internet ("do exercise your parental responsibilities with care and love whilst working two or three jobs for a lifetime to pay off your MacMansion which can be destroyed by a Gang of "New Citizens" Home Invaders within about 15 minutes - and you'll be lucky if you and your children are not permanently maimed, raped, etc.), the total information gathering and policing of everyone through the Internet

and its FaceBooks etc., to the "reasonable and sensible" (usually two) "mainstream parties of government" and widespread divorces, marriage and family breakdown, almost universal Depression "treated" by prescribed and other medications, and of course "the psychologists", for the sake of ending "toxic masculine domestic violence", and to wholesale Indoctrination of all children in "Education Systems", to people who are allowed to speak Truths, but only to the Few - to let off Steam... (to the Herd, only approved notions and discourses are allowed), all the way to the Extreme/Far Right ("because it is in my "nature" to be present everywhere as a "Friend"),... whether the positions held contradict each other or not, and whether the Confusion and Chaos and Pandemonium spurned is spinning exactly as I want it to (Milton is very interesting reading on this and other points), the fact is that I and my Embassies will be THERE (including for the funding of (the said and other) Extremists and or Anything that Suits my Grand Plans, which Often go Astray and Eventually will Go up in Flames), youthful "enthusiasm" will be channeled in ways which can never affect me, and YOU won't be able to escape me" (- that's the "dialogue"! AND That's All FOLKS!) - this of course raises the interesting question of conflict in all societies and how and when each and every historical social formation eventually breaks down, and transitions (even over centuries) to something else... BUT Satan would add: "I'm going to lessen freedom of speech more and more and more (already many or most young people fully agree with me), I'm going to push for total "gun control" (which means I get to kill whomever I want when I want whilst there is a climate of generalised anomic terror, cf. Mexico, etc.), and I'll eventually get a microchip into everyone, SO I

shall RULE forever". And so the Age of the Trans-Human Zombie (with roots taking shape in the European West itself esp. from the 18th century, to c. 1900, to the Roaring Twenties, to Elvis Presley and the Beatles,... as much as we love so much from all those eras), has arrived, and P.K.'s social ontology will have to be altered??? (of course it won't have to be "anything", because it simply won't exist...) - I would add though, that none of this means that Spengler was right apart from the obvious fact that Everything Born, Lives, and then Dies...)



The Fundamental Division (with all its multifarious nuances, degrees and manifestations) in all Human Societies (Good-Evil, God-Satan, Friend-Foe). Without it there is no Culture, no Social Disciplining, Nothing Human. Of course, the way it works,

is portrayed and how it is understood is a matter of historically situated Time and Place...

In this Hellenic Safe Space, we Curse, Anathematise, καὶ Μουντζώνουμε Satan and his Satanic Circus Monkey... and pray to God, Christ and the Virgin Mary for Justice, Fairness and a world Rid of Satan and his Satanic Circus Monkey!!!

[As much as we can disagree about many things, overall we're on the same Losing Team - I love this man, he is a Good Man, and, whilst using different words, we're pretty much saying the same thing (all to no avail - whether this or that reference/argument in the article is right or wrong etc. is not significant, it is the main point that counts...): <http://www.kathimerini.gr/968716/opinion/epikairothta/politikh/oloklhrwtismos-new-style?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]

Anything can (and will) "disappear" from the internet (and not only from the internet) in a split second (as if being published in book form guarantees posterity anyway!!! For whom? For what?), so that the millions in cities who have no real survival skills, when push comes to shove, won't stand a chance... and then just watch the APE (= ANOMIE) go APE, APE, APE!!! They've got us where they want us... why is *Shane* (1953) such a beautiful movie? On the other hand, it's so, so easy to Romanticise the Past and Overlook all its problems in each and every respective situation... (and a movie is a movie, after all, - which might happen to refer to some aspects of (past) reality in a concrete situation, or to some aspects of the human condition more generally... *Sansho the Bailiff* (1954) is the Ultimate Experience...)]

[How about this for some wild speculation: Conze would never have been appointed Professor, and probably not Koselleck either, in West Germany, if the USA did not allow West German elites to staff their (entire) state apparatus with people, one way or another, connected with the national-socialistic regime, because what was needed at that time was strong Cold War anti-communism. It follows, though, that the aforesaid Professors would never become duly recognised (even at all) in the English-speaking world, along with Brunner et al., notwithstanding the incredibly high standard of much of their scientific-historical work, because a vindictive, vicious, utterly disgusting lying mob amongst its elites (historically hated, sooner or later, by all peoples) is more or less, or at least grossly disproportionately, running things and could not care less about science (though they might like "science" when it suits them). What is interesting is that, whichever way you look at it, incl. the way Professors are appointed e.g. with Secret Services and other particularistic/Tribal "Deep State" etc. involvement all over the Western world, even in countries like Italy,... the West under USA tutelage still provided/provides (far) more relative freedoms than either the communistic or national-socialistic regimes - and that is a FACT.]

[All, some or none of the following might be wrong, including the interesting (first) comment: <https://trad-news.blogspot.com/2018/06/kim-grants-trump-permission-to-shrink.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true>, BUT the Reality is that, sooner or later, one way or another, the USA will HAVE TO cede territory/power/influence/hegemony to China in China's sphere of influence (which we don't know up to where it shall eventually extend and to what varying degrees...) because the STARK REALITY is that in a Nuclear Conflagration, China, all things being (roughly) equal technologically, HAS ALREADY WON - "Fuck YOU, WhiteDevil(Yuk)Man!

YOU bomb me, I lose 500,000,000, I BOMB YOU, YOU LOSE 100,000,000 and I WON HANDS DOWN FUCK-FACE! (I still have a ONE FIST race-based NATION of at least 600,000,000 and YOU "have" A PIECE OF MIXED SHIT CESSPOOL that not even a RETARD could call a NATION,... with your BRILLIANT, of "superior" intelligence, pro-GLOBALISATION and pro-HUMAN RIGHTS "LEADERSHIP"!!!! HAHAHAAAAHA... Here, Have a Fortune Cookie, like the one in Get Smart...). Personally, I ALWAYS RESPECT ANCIENT CULTURES AND PEOPLES WITH A PERMANENT HOMELAND. NOMADS ARE (THEY ACT AND THINK) COMPARATIVELY LIKE ANIMALS... AND this article in Greek, by a self-proclaimed Marxist journalist, probably contains a lot more truths than it does errors, on the whole: https://www.analystsforchange.org/2018/06/blog-post_397.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true]

[A fairly to very high standard for an approx. 900-word article (in Greek): <https://slpress.gr/politiki/i-sygxroni-ellniki-tragodia-den-echei-diexodo/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>]

"

[IF I WERE CHINESE (June 2018) (some points might be exaggerated somewhat BUT the Reality is that if a Nation, a People, a State, an Ethnos, a Race etc. are NOT GOOD ENOUGH to DEFEND FULLY THEIR TERRITORY and CULTURE, then they are FUCKED...):... If I were Chinese I'd be getting My People ready for the BIG **"FUCK YOU"!!!** Who on earth, I wonder who, was GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY involved in Addicting MY PEOPLE to Opium (i.e. making MY PEOPLE addicted to Opium), along with the British/WhiteDevilMan, from about 150+ years ago? I wonder who? Who could that be? (and by the way if I were Black, I'd be VERY, VERY MAD as well. I wonder who? Who?... was GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY involved in the SLAVE TRADE. I wonder WHO? Furthermore: I wonder WHO? WHO?... was GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY involved in the SLAVE TRADE of Enslaved White Christians from all over Southern Europe being Sold by the Millions to Mohammedans over a number of centuries? I WONDER WHO? WHO? (and now that e.g. (at least one of) Germany/E.U./Turkey/NATO/USA/France/Italy/Albania is going to "Protect" former Greece's borders, whilst having with the FULL Collusion of "Greek" politicians and large segments of the TOTALLY LOBOTOMISED POPULATION flooded the former Greece with millions of TOTALLY INCOMPATIBLE-UNASSIMILABLE Mohammedan/African/Asian INVADERS/OCCUPIERS/BEARERS of CRIME and ANOMIE and/or "refugees",... i.e. at least one of the aforesaid Powers is going to BREAK the northern part of former Greece away from the "Greek" State "for Humanitarian Reasons", e.g. after MASSIVE OUTBREAKS of all sorts of APE ANOMIE and APE VIOLENCE (or for some other "Reason"), which have already begun, by the way... whilst a particular country won't even "host" 40,000, let alone 80,000+ etc. of them!!! (with NGOs (incl. those which "Just Happen" to "just happen" to be from a particular "friendly" country, etc. playing their "humanitarian" ROLE incl. in islands near Turkey destined to become Turkey's or ???)... all in the name of "HUMANITY",... whilst a certain Group will "just happen" to also be GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY involved in a certain City, as well as in Cyprus and Crete and God only knows where else... (by the way, if a Greek politician so much as refers to a certain Group and their long-standing Historical Demonstrable EVIL and HATE and TOTAL SATANIC ANTI-HELLENISM, a particular call from a particular Embassy or Embassies ensures "serious" politicians (just like a "serious academic" e.g. at a University something like Stanford? or Cambridge?, or, a Serious "Daily Newspaper of Record" with an ex-Euro"communist" (what the fuck is that apart from a Champagne

"Socialist"? Editor and Serious Newspaper-Man....), IMMEDIATELY - no questions asked - expel the politician from the Party who made the "naughty" reference (notwithstanding "Freedom of Speech" etc.)... politicians, by the way, who obviously do not care at all about, and do nothing for, "their" country but BETRAY IT, and are at the beck and call of (Zio-)USA, Germany, Turkey itself, etc.... = a country with absolutely NO FUTURE, and a Historical PEOPLE NOW EFFECTIVELY DEAD...))... SO I wonder who (GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY) controls what? I wonder... Who did you say that was? WHO? WHO? WHO?... **SO IF I WERE CHINESE... I'D BE GETTING MY PEOPLE READY FOR THE BIG "FUCK YOU"!!!** [And now for some more "Humour"/Variation on a Theme/Take Two: if Mao were alive today and Chairman (and all of YOU are *very fortune cookie lucky* Mao is not alive today and Chairman!!!), he would send Chou En Lai to the USA President so that good old Chou could tell the President: "You got 2 choice! Either you take a Little Bittie Big FUCK YOU!!! now and we Do Good China-USA Deal, or you no agree and we Send YOU the BIG BIG CHINA BIG TRADITION FUCK YOU!!!" To which of course the US President would reply: "I don't actually understand your Chinese, but we need to address the following "Human Rights" concerns...", which in effect means that Mao went on to lose 500,000,000 (or perhaps more realistically: 50,000,000) of his people without really giving a Shit, whilst causing 200,000,000 (or perhaps more realistically: 20,000,000) casualties to the USA and Australia, which basically then became Two Massive SWAMPS or SWAMP-MONKEY LANDS... And then the rest of the world did Business with China on Chinese terms, whilst also rediscovering, where applicable, the value of having a largely (not necessarily exclusively) RACE-BASED NATION (not lagging behind (too much) technologically, or re: size, GDP, etc.) AND not GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY influenced, controlled,... by the Satanic Circus Monkey... talking all sorts of "Liberal World Order"/"Liberal Democracy"/the perhaps even more hilarious "Democratic Peace Theory" (another mask/cover for (Zio-)American Hegemony and fantasies of Ruling Forever... as if...) HAHAAHAHA!!! NONSENSE (coming soon: Homo-Lesbo-Transoid Pacification Theory etc.)... that no sensible person with even an ounce of Common Sense would ever believe... EVER... DUH... DUH... DUH... How fucking RETARDED are all of you? VERY, VERY, VERY,... FUCKING RETARDED...]

[The thought, almost certainly wrong, could cross one's mind: that if there is not a Hard Military Coup IMMEDIATELY, with an IMMEDIATE change of Alliance in favour of Russia and China, there is not going to be even a semblance of hope for the survival of the Greek State and Greek Nation. But such a thought has ABSOLUTELY NO BASIS in the Minds of "Greek" elites and in the Correlation of Forces - not of Yesterday, not of Today, and not of Tomorrow... and there's also this REALITY: if a country as nation-state does not meet objective criteria of survival (= robust demographics/economy/military/culture/collective self-conviction etc.), then whether it is within Alliance A or Alliance B is irrelevant - both Alliances are capable of constituting a Geopolitical Framework for the Undermining or Abolishing of Oneself... i.e. for Committing Collective Euthanasia/Suicide...]

[I note that during the Cold War, notwithstanding the rapid increase in hedonistic-atomistic consumerism and "degeneracy", from (jazz and Latin band music) to "rock 'n' roll" and "hard rock", blue jeans, TV, "free" sex, drug abuse and "getting high" entering the mainstream, individual rights to be a slut or a "degenerate" etc., etc., etc.,... there was, for obvious GeoPolitical reasons still an emphasis on national or nation-state production and culture, incl. tariffs etc., and it is NO ACCIDENT that Greece produced

some brilliant "high and low" culture during the 1950s and 1960s, and increasingly less so from the 1970s, in music, film, literature, the visual arts, etc.. Once, however, again for GeoPolitical reasons, (Zio-)USA pointed the way to "globalisation", the "degeneracy" and EthnoNihilism-CollectiveSuicideMania and National Euthanasia went out of control and now Greece produces next to nothing, comparatively speaking, in respect of Greek Children, Greek Goods and Greek Culture, Greek Collective Consciousness. For us, who have produced some of the greatest culture ever - subjectively seen of course - it really signals an END, with apparently NO PROSPECT of recovery, given the current state of affairs. SO without primarily blaming the SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, for the SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY does what it "has to do" in its own interests, and given that it is all effectively over for us, all I can do is CURSE and SWEAR and CURSE and SWEAR... and CURSE and CURSE and CURSE...]

BUT ULTIMATELY, OVER THE VERY LONG RUN, ALL THAT MATTERS PRIMARILY ARE DEMOGRAPHICS AND COLLECTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS. IF A NATION'S OR GROUP'S DEMOGRAPHICS ARE COMPARATIVELY STRONG AND THE COLLECTIVE WILL/COMMON CULTURE ETC. IS STRONG, WHATEVER TERRITORY LOST TODAY, CAN BE TAKEN BACK TOMORROW (AND IN THE CASE OF MY NATION/GROUP/ETHNOS/RACE, THE DEMOGRAPHICS AND COLLECTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS ARE AT LEVELS FROM WHICH WE CAN, ALMOST CERTAINLY, NOT RECOVER, GIVEN WHAT ELSE IS HAPPENING AROUND US... FROM TURKEY AND ALBANIA AND GERMANY AND... TO THE (ZIO-)USA AND AFRICA AND ARABIA AND WEST ASIA AND THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY IN GENERAL)...

[EVEN if you gain a few decades or longer, EVEN if you do shale oil this, technology, AI, monkey this and monkey THAT, the general TREND, one way or another, is that YOU ARE GOING DOWN, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, and YOU ARE GOING DOWN, BIG TIME!!! SO if you GROW A BRAIN, YOU ARE GOING TO HAVE TO BACK DOWN and COMPROMISE... OTHERWISE what is left of the West goes down with you... THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY = THE DEATH OF THE WEST... If German and French elites had a brain, they'd be shifting themselves towards Russia and China and moving all of Europe with them, apart from building FORTRESS EUROPE and having Indigenous White European Mass Birthing Programmes and a full assimilation of non-Whites into Christian and or Secular European Culture = a Programme for LONG-TERM SURVIVAL, whereas today's trajectory = POSSIBLE COLLECTIVE SUICIDE WITHIN A FEW DECADES or century or so... incl. whilst BEING OVERRUN BY WAVES AND WAVES AND WAVES of APE ANOMIE, which is going to WIPE OUT a particular ethno-state not geographically in Europe, TOO...]

[[WE FELL - APART FROM BECAUSE OF OURSELVES: ALWAYS BLAME YOURSELF FIRST AND FOREMOST! - BECAUSE OF THE FRANKS/LATINS/NORMANS/TEUTONS/MOHAMMEDAN ARABS ET AL., AND THEN, THE MOHAMMEDAN OTTOMAN TURKS (AND ALWAYS ALSO BECAUSE OF OUR OWN TRAITORS AND INABILITY TO KEEP THEM IN LINE)... THEREAFTER, IT IS NO COINCIDENCE, SLOWLY, SLOWLY, MONKEY MONKEY, THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY WOVE AND WOVE AND WOVE ITS WAY THROUGH GENOA/ITALY, CROMWELL/ENGLAND, HOLLAND AND NORTHERN EUROPE (PROTESTANTISM, BUT NOT ONLY...), ACHIEVING GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE PROMINENCE IN ENGLAND AND FRANCE AND GERMANY AND ITALY AND... BY THE END OF THE NINETEENTH CENTURY,... AND THEN IT REALLY GOT GOING IN THE USA IN THE 20TH CENTURY =

THE RABID, MAD CANCER THAT PARASITICALLY DESTROYS WHATEVER IT TOUCHES, **BUT CAUSALLY IS JUST A PART OF A BIGGER PICTURE OF MERCANTILISM, INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION, SECULARISATION, MASSIFICATION, ATOMISATION, URBANISATION, ETC., ETC., ETC..... - ALL OF WHICH IS PURELY A WESTERN EUROPEAN PHENOMENON, MACRO-HISTORICALLY SEEN... SO, AND THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT. THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY IS NOT TO BLAME - EUROPEANS, BASED, INTER ALIA, ON THE HETEROGONY OF ENDS, DID ALL THE EVIL TO THEMSELVES**, WHICH LONG-TERM ENDS UP IN A DEVOLUTION BACK TO THE APE = STATE OF HEIGHTENED ANOMIE... THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY JUST JUMPED ON THE BANDWAGON AND "HELPED" STEER THINGS IN THE "RIGHT" DIRECTION... WHICH MEANS CHINESE DOMINANCE, IF THE CHINESE CAN PULL IT OFF, OR FULL SPECTRUM VICTORY OF THE APE = ANOMIE... OR, OF COURSE, SOMETHING IN BETWEEN AND OR MIXED IN WITH OTHER SCENARIOS... WELL DONE EUROPEANS, WELL DONE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY!!!!] [[YOU DO REALISE, RETARD! CRETIN! MORON! IMBECILE!, THAT SIMPLY BY CHANGING A FEW WORDS AND SYSTEMATISING THE LINE OF THOUGHT ETC., THE AFORESAID CONSTITUTES THE BASIS FOR SOME COMPELLING HISTORICAL SOCIOLOGY, I.E. SCIENCE? - IF YOU COMBINE WEBER WITH SOMBART AND THEN MIX IN SOME POLANYI, ARRIGHI, BRAUDEL, ETC., ETC., ETC..... AND A LOT MORE AND FURTHER RESEARCH OF (CLUSTERS OF) FACTS AND FACTUAL CHAINS... GROSSO MODO, THAT'S WHAT TRANSPIRES... BUT THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, CURRENTLY RULING, ONLY CARES ABOUT ITS DOMINANCE - AND THAT IS UNDERSTANDABLE, FOR THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY IS HUMAN.]]

THE CALM BEFORE THE STORM...

Whatever You say About Others, Others can Say about You – Or Worse! But FACTS are FACTS and Causality can be a very Difficult matter Indeed...

Satanic Circus Monkey says “nationalism” is “bad” in country Gr. or country It., but “excellent” in country Is. or P. or even in a quasi-Nazi form in country U.! Well done Satanic Circus Monkey. You are really so credible!!!
HAHAHAHAHA!!!

So, Satanic Circus Monkey has one huge Advantage, and only one, because it is, Entirely Subjectively Seen as a Matter of Taste, Utterly Repulsive, Disgusting, and so, so, SO Ugly. The Advantage: much more Power, whose Tentacles Stretch with the (Zio-)USA Imperium all over the World, starting of course a number of centuries ago in (the Protestant/Puritan world broadly defined), i.e., Great Britain, France, the German-Dutch region, etc., based on Money and Usury and a whole lot of other related Stuff... distributing its Disgusting Filth (*from the point of view e.g. of a pre-Industrial Revolution Real Conservative*), Everywhere... Maybe we cannot do anything about YOU, but one day Others WILL, and for now we say: FUCK YOU!!! We are not going to Worship YOU, Ugly, Repulsive, Disgusting Daemon and Satanic Beast!!!

Of course, we have the means to self-publish in De-Luxe editions all of P.K.’s work translated into English, and distribute them all over the world – for what? So that Retards can make irrelevant and stupid comments? Or to just be another “profound thinker” amongst all the Satanic Circus Monkey (infected) Thinkers... HAHAHAHAHA!!! It’s up to another Power or other Powers to put the Satanic Circus Monkey in its Place... It’s not, and can’t be, up to us,

insignificant Souls and Flesh that we are... Whatever you make in English which has a certain quality, rest assured the Satanic Circus Monkey will be there to Modify, Transform and or Corrupt it. For the Satanic Circus Monkey has something seriously WRONG in its DNA? and or its Behaviour, and I whilst that does not put IT outside of P.K.'s social-ontological/anthropological schema, it definitely makes the Satanic Circus Monkey a historically different, much loathed, despised, leper-like Group Manifestation of Satan... Satanic Leper – Stay Far, Far, FAR Away!!!

Τὸ γεγονὸς ὅτι λόγου χάριν ὁ Ὅμηρος ἦτο (λίαν) διάσημος, ἢ ὁ Ἑλύτης, ἀρκεῖ. Ἡ Φήμη εἶναι(τελικῶς) περαστική, καὶ ἀφοῦ ὁ ἐνσυνείδητος εὐσυνείδητος πάντ᾽ ἀνήκει εἰς τὸ σύνολο, τὸ Σύνολο, ΤΟ ΣΥΝΟΛΟ,... τότες αὐτοὶ οἱ Μεγάλοι μᾶς Ἀντιπροσωπεύουν, καὶ ἐμεῖς οἱ μικροὶ ἀπλῶς πέρνουμεθέσιν εἰς τὴν ἡμῶν Ἑκκλησίαν, καὶ τῷ Θεῷ Δόξα, Ἀμήν...

Λευτεριά (ἢ σχετικὴ πάντοτε) σημαίνει ὅτι τὸν Σατανᾶ ΔΕΝ τὸν ἔχεις ἀνάγκη, κἄν ὅτι θες διὰ τὸν ἑαυτό σου, ἀσχετῶς ἂν οἱ ἀναγνῶσται ἴσον μηδέν, εἰς ἣ μερικοί...

(πολλοὶ δὲν πρόκειται νὰ εἶναι ποτέ... ἀφοῦ πουλᾷς τὸ «οὐδεμίαν ἐλπίδα»)...

Γεννημένος εἰς τὴν ἐποχὴν τοῦ Σατανᾶ, καὶ πεταγμένος εἰς τὴν Χύτρα τοῦ Διαβόλου... καλυτέρως νὰ μὴν ὑπῆρχαμεν, ἀλλὰ ὑπάρχουμεν καὶ πάντα ὑπάρχουν αἱ μικραὶ πολυτίμαι στιγμαὶ ἡμῶν πέραν τῆς ΣατανοΧερούκλας!...

Max Weber, as always, is compelling “background reading” on *that* topic!!!... as well as on all of the world’s great... and then there is the Puritan-American nexus... just before the mass arrival of the *you know who*... HAHAHAHHA!!!

At the end of the day, the hypocrisy which (individuals, elites,... of) all peoples engage in – between what is preached as ideology and what happens for the purposes of self-interest – is only a “problem” if you Notice, and are Observing from the position of another Group, which is comparatively doing (much) worse = a form of envy, jealousy... but also the very human desire of wanting your Group to be something like where their Group is re: extent, though not necessarily the means, of Domination etc.,... or simply to have a Space in which We are FREE and *THEY* are not involved, incl. via all sorts of Third Parties...

Just because the 70% to 100% Main Threat is T, it does not mean the D does not Exist or that the Satanic Circus Monkey over recent decades has not Played its Role TOO... (and always the Victim, whichever the Victim, is to blame for not being Prepared to Face REALITY... the “look at me, I am the Victim” whilst my elites exercise GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Power etc. Syndrome is only to Brainwash Emotionally the Retarded etc.,... = Propaganda of EVIL, Satanic Circus Monkey Dominance (esp. when probably more than 200 million non-Satanic Circus Monkey INNOCENTS died horrible deaths throughout the whole world during the course of the 20th century incl.

tens and tens and tens of millions of White Christians, as well as Asians, Latinos and Africans,... etc.)... Even if NO Big HAN FUCK YOU!!! comes about, and even if all whites are eliminated and there are only Cafe Latte People, Browns and Blacks, eventually, eventually, eventually, the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of POWER will get NOTICED *and* WEAPONISED against YOU politically... so Good Luck to your Descendants with all of THAT... Now, because Life is SHORT, more than enough TIME has been WASTED on **IT** – the Message though is CLEAR – we DO NOT EVER peddle P.K. in the Satanic Circus Monkey Marketplace of RETARDS, CRETINS, IMBECILES, MORONS and SICK IDEOLOGUES. WE DO NOT WANT TO CONVINCE YOU OF ANYTHING, EVER. THE QUALITY OF ONE'S WORK SPEAKS FOR ITSELF - WHETHER IT IS APPRECIATED OR NOT. WE HAVE NO NEED FOR YOU WHATSOEVER. IN FACT, WE SAY TO YOU "FUCK YOU!!!" AND "FUCK OFF!!!" ... *THEY in some future Generation amongst their Future Selves, WILL DEFINITELY GET WHAT'S COMING TO THEM!!!*).

The Storm and Liberation...

DIALOGUE WITH A RETARD

(A lot of TRUTHS are SAID in drunken-like Raving Rants)

R: Why are you so mean?

A: I am not mean. I'm just doing my "job", i.e. studying forms of Power and their crystal(lisation)s.

R: But why don't you be nice?

A: Because Science is NOT about being nice, nor mean nor anything else apart from describing and explaining what there is, if it, i.e. the people engaged in Science, can do it.

R: But what's wrong with today's society that makes you so upset?

A: Scientifically, there is nothing wrong with today's society or any society, for that matter. BUT as a human when I do not engage in Science I have values, tastes,

likes and dislikes like everyone else, which are all totally subjective (albeit inherited and or absorbed from others, but which are also historically relative). And my world view, to a certain degree at least, does not agree with your world view, and vice versa.

R: So what can we do to make everyone "just get along"?

A: Every society to a certain extent does things to make most or many people "get along". However, no social formation lasts forever and every state has to deal with other states.

R: I don't understand.

A: Just as my preferences, likes and dislikes can be relativised and ridiculed by you, yours can be relativised and ridiculed by me. That's what people have been doing throughout all of human history, and will always do. Now, in today's USA-lead West especially over the last more than just a few decades, a certain Elite has formed, which GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY includes people of a certain Group, and whose various Crystals of Power did not just come about (only) because of Intelligence. Obviously, (macro-)historically based networking etc. is at play, incl. in relation to Usury/Money etc., Journalism and Propaganda, Entertainment, "Academia and (universal, state-based) Education", Publishing, the Law, medicine/ pharmaceuticals, etc., etc., - and of course the associated various ("Satanic Circus Monkey" divide and rule, divide and conquer mutatis mutandis like Great Britain did as the pre-eminent World Imperial Power, incl. as betwixt European Powers and not just as betwixt "Colonial (incl. Martial) Peoples", for about/more than two

centuries, or as Germany has always done, and continues to do so today, in the Balkans, etc.,...) ways (through the aforesaid means) of getting masses of people to agree with them (incl. the mass projection through TV, media, "education (= indoctrination) systems" etc. of their heavily loaded as to content totally biased notions of "-ism" this and "anti-" or "-phobia" that, etc.) and consent to their relatively GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms and crystal(lisation)s of Power, whilst at times playing one group (e.g. blacks, women, Muslims) against another (e.g. (non-Satanic Circus Monkey) whites, men, Christians) etc. - and if someone has actually seen and or even knows people personally who have been the object of (even vicious pack-animal-like) ATTACKS by this networking *in practice in the real world*, including wanton and totally unjustified (attempted) defamation and wanting to take control of assets the attacked person has literally worked like a dog for, over the course of many, many, many years (even since childhood, i.e. as a victim of child labour) (as well as demanding a *Change of Faith!!!*) - and apart from the more "bikie-like" measures of e.g. getting druggies to put nails in car tyres etc., particularly since these "nice, polite, kind, nuanced and sophisticated" people "just happen" to know and have the "right contacts" in the Media, the Law, the "Political World" (x politician is just a phone call away...), the Underworld, etc.,... as well as having representatives on "all reasonable (and even unreasonable) sides" of the "political spectrum" and "acceptable (and even unacceptable) political debate"... and of course Satanic Circus Monkey

Embassies and Consulates and Secret and or Open Services whether in version *a* or version *b* telling other countries' politicians and citizens what to think, say and do etc.,... then one knows exactly what is happening - apart from doing one's own research into FACTS (have a look at your local Superior Court Bench in many parts of the USA, Australia, (probably to a lesser but not insignificant extent in France, UK, and elsewhere), or, look at who the specialist doctors are, academics at "top/elite" universities, the very rich and the billionaires, Media figures and or Media owners, Big Money Donors to Political Parties, Hollywood, Foreign and other Policy "Advisers", winners of "Prizes", etc., etc., etc.), and compare that to the % of the total population),... all of which information and more and more and more is freely available on the Internet, incl. to be cross-referenced and cross-checked (just go to Ron Unz's site (www.unz.com) to start with - obviously

much of what is there is (even total) crap or bullshit, but there's also a lot of very interesting stuff - as far as I can tell, he is "one of them", but more like Anthony Mann or Paul Gottfried - in the mould of an American patriot "one of them" than those involved in much of the Mass Media etc.,...) [[A note on "wild conspiracy theories" all over the Internet: no-one can ever really know what and who was/is behind the killing of JFK, the death of Alexander Onassis, Watergate, September 11, ISIS (and the destruction of Greco-Roman and Christian ruins etc. in the Middle East etc.), whether x, y or z were (double-)agents for... and many other events and situations, BUT one cannot ever TOTALLY DISCOUNT the possibility of Satanic Circus Monkey involvement - and that is CERTAIN for the Suspicion will always be THERE - that's how EVIL the Satanic Circus Monkey is In General...]] (You can also check out the Occidental Observer

(<https://www.theoccidentalobserver.net/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>). One needs to exercise caution, a lot is definitely factual and objective, but not infrequently some of the analyses leave a lot to be desired, largely because of inadequate historical-sociological and social-scientific methodological knowledge, including in relation to the omission of facts which "don't suit us" (a common error of all Sides), and, very difficult issues such as causality (see R. Koselleck's brief comments on *causa* and *causae* on/in this Site - they contain a heck of a lot of wisdom and were spoken by one of the 20th century's great historians). Of course, it definitely goes without saying, I NEVER EVER endorse any kind of normative-political-ideological programme

whatsoever, but scientific knowledge is a form of knowledge without ideology, AND THAT is a very interesting, as well as being a very difficult matter).

R: I don't know what to say.

A (*frothing at the mouth like the Pythia*): There's nothing you can really say. What I'll say is that recently - but it goes back a few decades now - slowly, slowly, monkey, monkey, Satan, Satan, Satanic Circus Monkey... there have been calls from within "The Academy" and from the Mass Media for the Extermination of Whites. Now, it would appear that most relatively white nations, ethnē, peoples, (sub-)races are already on a Path of Lobotomised Potential Auto- or Self-Genocide through low collective consciousnesses, low birth rates, and mass infusions/invasions of non-relatively white Mohammedans, Africans, Asians and Asiatics et al.. You see, every historical people can definitely accept a number of the Other, and absorb them and make them their own - e.g. Asiatic-based (but also mixed in with indigenous whites) Hungarians, Finnish, Bulgarians have been throughout the centuries at times at least great Christians and great relatively white peoples. And there are many, many other examples - too many to mention HERE. BUT WHEN the FLOOD i.e. INFLOW of the Other is such that there is no productive assimilation and or co-existence, then we are all in the SHIT (and of course all peoples of all races have throughout History committed (mass) Violence, MASSACRES and practised ENSLAVEMENT, Super-Exploitation and TORTURE, and even mass Human Sacrifices or Holocausts, etc., etc., etc.). I've also noticed that a certain Satanic Circus Monkey Compound won't OPEN ITS BORDERS to be racially

and culturally ENRICHED by the very lovely, splendiferous "multi-" of 2 million Sub-Saharan Africans, 2 million Arab Mohammedans and 2 million Han Chinese. Now, that's 6 million, which is a beautiful number, and it could really help that Satanic Circus Monkey Compound to be really, really ENRICHED in GLORIOUS DIVERSITY and of course

REPLENISHED (whereas we've had millions pass through and or stay (incl. because of the Chaos the Satanic Circus Monkey has created in Middle Eastern, Central Asian and North African interventions and generally because of Promoting the Sick One World Satanic Death Cult Ideology of Hate and (potential) Genocide of historically relatively white Christian and or Secular nations) creating all sorts of conditions of APE ANOMIE, crimes of all kinds, from vandalism of Churches to the spreading of diseases and the raping of children et al., and of course Murder,... all following more than five decades of Ford Foundation and other (Zio-)USA and EEC/EU "programmes" of paying "intellectuals" to promote in the universities, the school system, the mass media etc. all sorts of Anti-Hellenic Ethno-Nihilism in the interests of (Zio-)USA and or German etc. imperialisms, incl. the Zio-USA approved Rape and Conquest of northern Cyprus. Of course, the imperialistic Powers are "doing their Job" and if we are Hopeless and Incapable then we deserve what we get, BUT that doesn't mean I'm going to lie down and Worship YOU. FUCK NO! I'm going to CURSE YOU, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY!!! DIE, DIE, DIE!!! SATAN, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY!!!).

Though I've noticed that in the Suburb I have been living in, nearly all my life, which when I was a child had e.g. something like a Satanic Circus Monkey (incl. all its not a few innocents) of (under) 10%, is nowadays perhaps more than 50% or 60% Broadly Satanic Circus Monkey Tent populated (incl. using Masonic Lodge symbolism on Grand Buildings to Signal their Dominance of the Area, and in particular where there are huge flows of daily traffic - IT IS REALLY SICK STUFF!!!), AND, because I know personally people in Big Money Property who "have seen it all", you get a Situation where certain Real

Estate Agents, ILLEGALLY, set up Auctions so that they can Sell ONLY TO THEIR SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY OWN KIND (whether the buyers are good people or not at a personal level - that matter is irrelevant here). And funny funny, monkey monkey, SATAN SATAN, it "just happens" that the Suburb I've lived in nearly all my life IS NOT "enriched" by hardly any Mohammedans or Black Africans. SO it would seem from careful OBSERVATION OF FACTS, EMPIRICALLY, and LOGICALLY, something Satan Satan, Monkey Monkey, Satanic Circus Monkey,... is Going On. Now, we ALL *need* MONEY, but a peasant and or shepherd or fisherman living off the LAND and or the SEA who knows not or very little about MONEY can live without it. And that's what happened for CENTURIES and CENTURIES and CENTURIES, and of course there is NO TURNING BACK - we all know that. But when someone has descended from a Peasant Culture which has some of the most BEAUTIFUL MANIFESTATIONS of DEMOTIC CULTURE ever know in the whole History of Mankind, and that Demotic Culture also has a Historically Unparalleled High Culture to go with it, THEN Life can be HELL for someone Born WRONG - LIKE A FISH OUT OF WATER - Because his Biology and Culture tell him He or She is NOT like a more often than not - subjective to Him or Her - Aesthetically Abhorrent Northern European (when he was a child), BUT for various reasons, incl. personal, health, changes in the World etc., it is not easy, in fact almost impossible, to make the Transition back to biological and cultural normalcy for that person. BUT Satan Satan, Monkey Monkey, Satanic Circus Monkey and many, many, many other people TELL you Day and Night that

everyone is EQUAL and that there are Human Rights, when anyone with half a brain knows that BIG MONEY, POSITIONS of POWER, AUTHORITY, INFLUENCE and DOMINANCE, Nuclear Weapons, WMD, etc., are NOT IN THE LEAST DISTRIBUTED PROPORTIONATELY, incl. all the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE distributions, concentrations, accumulations, crystal(lisation)s of BIG MONEY WEALTH and public positions of POWER, AUTHORITY, INFLUENCE and DOMINANCE "going to" members of the Satanic Circus Monkey DEATH CULT (irrespective of whether these people as individuals are "nice" at a personal level or NOT), who preach DAY AND NIGHT in favour of "civil and individual rights" as well as "collective rights", especially for THEMSELVES and various other "minorities" - but NEVER for White Christians or White Atheists in general who are slowly slowly, monkey monkey, Satan Satan, Satanic Circus Monkey becoming minorities in their own historical LANDS their mostly DIRT POOR Peasant and Proletarian Ancestors, TOILING AND TOILING AND TOILING, inter alia, Built Up and Maintained and Defended (DYING, DYING, DYING, BEING KILLED IN WARS ETC.) OVER MANY CENTURIES, or MILLENNIA in e.g. MY CASE - whereas Japan remains 95%+ Nippon Japanese, China remains about 90% Han Chinese, something similar happens in "Park" Korea and Kinh Vietnam, and in many parts of Asia and Africa and even Central and South America in general, where peoples living in a particular Region are 70% or 80% or 90%+ of the same or similar or kindred sub-Races, mixes and Ethne etc.. AND ONE OTHER THING: When about as much as three decades ago (now = June 2018), P.K., I, a certain Angel and a

few others, WARNED that the MASS TRANSFER of Production from the West to the East and "Free Trade Liberalism" would have certain LONG-TERM repercussions, inter alia, due to the Heterogony of Ends and the Unintended Consequences of one's Actions, all YOU and the Satanic Circus Monkey could see was the Super-Exploitation of "Cheap Labour" and Quick Super-Profits, whereas the PRESCIENT could see Potential for Catastrophe in the massive Geo-Political Shift of China and other countries becoming serious World Planetary Powers - AND YOU and your SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY IMBECILES could only talk about "Human Rights" and "Democratic Peace Theory" and the "Liberal World Order" and such other ABSOLUTELY INSANE UTOPIAN-LIKE "GLOBALISED ONE-WORLD" UTTER and TOTAL GARBAGE, NONSENSE and DELUSIONS OF YOUR ABSOLUTE LOBOTOMY, FUCKING DUMB-FUCK RETARDS!!! AND NOW, OVER THE NEXT DECADE or two or a few - apart from YOU Unleashing the Satanic Circus Monkey *FORCES OF ANOMIE*!!! - CHINA IS GETTING READY FOR THE BIG "FUCK YOU"!!!, and YOU FUCKING STUPID CRETINS are starting to PANIC, and are rediscovering the social-ontological and anthropological, historically-sociologically concretely manifested, magnitude of Power and "the Correlation of Forces", etc.. WELL DONE, MORONS, 10 points... Why don't you Award Yourself a Big Beautiful Prize, FUCKING SPASTICS!!! And now for some real FUN!: YOU think, MORONS, that WE don't notice that every day you Hammer e.g. the Catholic Church in the Mass Media - and SAY ABSOLUTELY NOTHING about the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE accumulations of BIG

MONEY WEALTH (about 1 in 7 of the world's Billionaires when about 1 in 500 of the world's population, and, possibly controlling directly or indirectly through your Historical Family-Mafia-Mob-Gangster Banks etc. 2 or 3 in 7 of the world's Billionaires, with almost 1/3 of USA billionaires when only about 1 in 50 of the total population - apart from also e.g. playing a GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE Leading Role in Foreign Policy in, inter alia, Killing hundreds of thousands of Middle Easterners, Arabs, Libyans et al. in Wars which were of NO REAL BENEFIT but FED YOUR DISGUSTING SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY DELUSIONS OF GRANDEUR and supposedly for the "protection" of your Satanic Circus Monkey Compound (which by the way has a right to exist and defend itself like *every other* people's, i.e. all peoples' nation-states, DICKHEADS!!!), etc., etc., etc.,... YOU, RETARDS, think that Buñuel's movies are about the Evils of the Catholic Church and not about Human Nature and the Human Condition in general, i.e. the TRULY Great Artist and Great Observer of Human Affairs - FAR SUPERIOR TO ANY OF YOUR PATHETIC PRIZES of "cosmopolitan, nuanced sophistication" - was showing us how ALL INSTITUTIONS are socially necessary BUT subject to human passions, impulses, drives and urges,... Abuses,... and that is the way IT SHALL ALWAYS BE, incl. RELATIONS OF POWER/DOMINANCE/INFLUENCE etc. which are UBIQUITOUS in one form or another and can NEVER BE OVERCOME incl. the Friend-Foe Spectrum of the social relation. Now, the great Spaniard, may not have been up on all the theoretical technicalities, BUT HE DEFINITELY had a firm GRIP on Realities, whilst YOU

IDIOTS think that the Chinese Elite are going to forget the OPIUM TRADE and OPIUM WARS and other HUMILIATIONS of Gunboat Diplomacy visited upon them by WhiteDevilMan and another GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY involved Satanic Circus Monkey GROUP - but the Chinese Elite and the Chinese People have a quality that Greeks and Romans once had too, i.e. LOVE AND PRIDE for their RACE (incl. in a broadly defined version - and not in any kind of "Fascist/Nazi/White Identitarian/White Nationalist" version), their NATION, their GENOS/ETHNOS, their ANCESTORS, their TRADITIONS, their COLLECTIVE HISTORICAL IDENTITY, and when the time comes, if they (the Chinese, that is) are good enough, they will not only SAY *but they will do* THE BIG "FUCK YOU"! and you won't like it one tiny teeny weeny bit RETARDS!!!

R (*shaking his head, rather afraid, speaking softly*): I really don't know what to say.

A (*having now calmed down, somewhat*): There's nothing to say. Eventually, as I've just explained, either the Chinese will deal with THEM, and/or the APE = ANOMIE, WILL (and of course there are possibilities of other forces arising which we cannot see today). It's as simple as that. It could take decades or even centuries (which I doubt), BUT "a Change is Gonna Come"... In the meantime, If I can't put the BIG "FUCK YOU!!!" into practice in the real world to Support MY TRIBE, which unfortunately for me has effectively DIED, I can put it into practice as far as my life and those dear to me are concerned by protecting them to the best of my ability.

R: So what do you think of Marx?

A: Legend!!!

R: Spinoza?

A: Legend!!!

R: Simmel and Durkheim?

A: Legends, BIG TIME!!!

R: Lubitsch, von Sternberg, Anthony Mann and Kubrick?

A: FUCKING KICK ASS LEGENDS!!!

R: Nathan Milstein?

A: Legend!!! But, because there are literally thousands and thousands and thousands of LEGENDS, from all over the world, then really, PRIZES, if they're going to be awarded, should be awarded on a PROPORTIONATE and PROPORTIONAL BASIS if they are going to have any credibility whatsoever, and NOT skewed GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY in favour of any one tiny Group whether easy on the eyes or disgusting to look at as e.g. in the case of myself and P.K. (both of us really fit in the "I'm very UGLY category", and that is a secondary or rather tertiary... reason we're not (weren't in P.K.'s case) into publicity). And of course, since "everyone believes in the self-evident Truth of Human Rights" we can then all agree to PROPORTIONATELY and PROPORTIONALLY distribute the world's Billionaires amongst all the Peoples of the World as well as Nuclear, Chemical, Biological and other Weapons of Mass Destruction, and participation in various Institutions, the Mass Media, Superior Courts of Record,... ensuring a "Variety of Viewpoints and Life Stances" etc..

R: What about P.K.'s work? Isn't it a shame that it won't be published and widely circulated in English?

A: No, it's not a shame. In fact, publication and relatively wide circulation would be a certain Disaster and Catastrophe because invariably THE RETARDS will jump onto it, not understanding anything of essence, and DESTROY IT. It is best that P.K.'s work remains for the very few who can really understand what value relativity, but also knowledge certainty, mean in regard to all societies and all scales of values. It's TOO HARD for people to get over themselves and relativise their culture and beliefs to an absolutely consistent extent. There are also too many vested interests etc., that don't want to hear about such things, and in some societies being "too smart" means, apart from ostracism,... gaol or even DEATH. Only when someone can say and really mean that he and his culture is *ultimately* NOTHING, but that he must defend it socially-politically if he enters the realm of the Political, if that's his choice, is capable of beginning to understand science qua science in the realm of the Humanities, Philosophy and the Social Sciences, broadly understood (in the realm of the Social, which is, as it were, in part outside of the Political since the Political is necessarily WITHIN the Social, yet the Social does not necessarily (fully) overlap with the Political as the interaction of all interactions (since the Social is larger) etc., the said person can either "do science" qua scientific observation (description and explanation) to the extent possible and in accordance with

his capabilities, and or simply engage in his culture in accordance with his and its (main) tastes, norms, modes, etc.). In the meantime, I definitely know what Science is, and I also know what I LOVE, and what I HATE and what ATTRACTS me and what DISGUSTS me - and I know FULL WELL that I can be or actually am an object of DISGUST and HATE etc. TOO for others. BUT what really hurts is when I have to oppose my own, i.e. members of my OWN TRIBE who have become Γενίτσαροι, Νενέκοι, Ἀμερικανομουνόπανα/ἈμερικανοΠιθηκίζοντες, Ἐθνομηδενισταὶ = ἐκ τῆς οὐσίας Σατανικοὶ ὑποστηρικταὶ καὶ πράκτορες ἐθνικισμῶν καὶ ἱμπεριαλισμῶν ἄλλων χωρῶν καὶ Δυνάμεων, Τουρκοκωλοτρουπῖδες καὶ λοιποὶ Πάσης Φύσεως ΠΡΟΔΟΤΑΙ, ΕΦΙΑΛΤΑΙ, ἦτοι, ΜΗΔΙΖΟΝΤΕΣ, ΤΟΥΡΚΕΥΟΝΤΕΣ, ΛΟΒΟΤΟΜΗΜΕΝΑ ΣΙΧΑΜΑΤΑ καὶ ΕΠΑΙΣΧΥΝΤΑ ΑΠΟΒΡΑΣΜΑΤΑ κ.τ.λ.... In any event, I'll

never permit ANYONE, and especially NOT the SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, which is the quintessence in my subjective view of TOTAL VULGARITY, EVIL and DISGUSTING FILTH - JUST LOOK AT *IT* !!!, from telling me what to think, like or do, though we should all obey the Law, as I always DO.

And the Retard left, and, never spoke to me again.

[[If someone is of the View - Right or Wrong - that there is NO FUTURE for the Civilisation/Culture he Identifies with based on what he Inherited from his Ancestors, WHY THE FUCK WOULD HE BE INTERESTED IN "FAME", "POSTERITY" AND THE LIKE, ESPECIALLY WHEN THOSE WHO GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY ARE "CUSTODIANS" OF "CULTURE" AND "THOUGHT" ARE ABSOLUTELY THE MOST FILTHY, DISGUSTING, TOTALLY UGLY, WARPED, DEFORMED AND ULTRA-DESPICABLY SICK IN EVERY SENSE DESCRIBABLE AND IMAGINABLE

**BIPED/BIPOLAR ANIMALS EVER KNOWN
WITHIN THE SPAN OF TENS OF
MILLIONS OF YEARS OF THE EXISTENCE
OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM
(SUBJECTIVELY SEEN OF**

**COURSE)?... Έγώ τὶ σχέσιν ἔχω, ΖΩΟΝ, μὲ
αὐτὰ τὰ Σιχάματα καὶ ΒοθροΠιθήκια;...
Δὲν μαζεύουμεν τὰ μπογαλάκια μας καὶ
ἐπιστρέφουμεν εἰς τὸ νησί μας, εἰς τὸ
χωρίον ἡμῶν νὰ ἀποθάνουμεν μὲ τὴν
ἡσυχίαν μας, λίαν καλυτέρως, λέγω
ἐγώ, ΒΕΒΑΙΩΣ, ΒΕΒΑΙΩΣ,... ΚΟΠΑΝΟΙ (ἄν
καὶ ἐφ' ὅσον ὑπάρχουν κάπως,
τουλάχιστον, διότι ΔΕΝ μᾶς βλέπω
καθόλου, μὰ ΚΑΘΟΛΟΥ καλά)!!!... AND
GOOD LUCK AND ALL THE BEST TO THE
CHINESE, THE JAPANESE, THE KOREANS,
THE VIETNAMESE (I PERSONALLY HAVE
A REAL SOFT SPOT FOR THE Người Việt
Nam), AND AT LEAST A PART OF INDIA...
IT'S UP TO ALL OF YOU NOW... even
though most of you are not exactly on
the same team, HAHAHAHAHA!!!]]**

*{- Μὰ διατί
δὲν σταματᾷς νὰ ὑβρίζῃς τοὺς ΣατανοΠιθήκους; - Ἄν ἤξευρες τὸν Μουστάκα τὸν
Μεσσήνιο, τὸν δικό μας - ὄχι τὸν λατρεμένο Κυπραῖο κωμικὸ καὶ συγχωρεμένον
- ὅπως δὲν τὸν ἤξευραν ὁ τῶν Σερρῶν ΜεγαλοΦρυδᾶς καὶ ὁ Χανιώτης*

Δράκουλας ἀπὸ τὴν καλή, καὶ σὺ θὰ τοῦς ἐξύβριζες μέρα νύχτα ἀκαταπαύστως.
Γειά σου βρὲ Μουστάκα Λεβέντη τῆς Μεσσήνης ἐκεῖ πάνω πὺν εἶσαι! "Ερχόμεθα
καὶ ἐμεῖς!!!}

[[-Why have you put so many years, decades and thousands and thousands and thousands of hours EFFORT into the translations then? - Because, RETARD, if you understood the value of P.K.'s thought, its absolute uniqueness in the History of Ideas in terms of its Absolute Consistency and Unsurpassed Insightfulness, then you'd realise there could not possibly be ANYTHING BETTER to do than dealing with P.K.'s Greek and German on a daily basis... WHAT A UNIQUE PRIVILEGE AND BLESSING!!!]

**WHAT SATAN AND ITS SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY
REFUSE TO UNDERSTAND IS THIS SIMPLE TRUTH:**

**"MARRIAGE IS THE MOST
IMPORTANT EVENT IN
LIFE. FAMILY IS THE
FOUNDATION OF OUR
SOCIETY. FAMILIES ARE
BUILDING ROCKS OF A
NATION. OUR ANCESTORS
TOLD US THE ORDER OF
THE WORLD STARTS
FROM THE ORDER OF A
FAMILY" (A SUMMER AT**

GRANDPA'S (1984) BY HOU HSIAO-HSIEN).

NOW, ONE, WITH ONE'S BELLY FULL OF "FOOD" AND MIND FULL OF SHIT (AFTER CENTURIES OF SUPER-EXPLOITATION OF HUNDREDS OF MILLIONS AND MILLIONS AND MILLIONS OF PEASANTS, FARMERS, WORKERS, LABOURERS, PROLETARIANS, OF ALL COLOURS, INCL. MANY TENS AND TENS AND TENS AND HUNDREDS OF MILLIONS OF WHITES, and after just a few decades of Constant Satanic Circus Money propaganda/filth via the Mass Media, Mass Entertainment, School Indoctrination, the Courts, etc.,...), CAN AS A "SOPHISTICATED, NUANCED, SUBTLE" RETARD SUNK IN "DEGENERATE" WESTERN MASS DEMOCRACY, WHERE "MULTI-CULTURALISM" MEANS "I KNOW ABSOLUTELY NEXT TO NOTHING ABOUT FOREIGN CULTURES APART FROM EATING AT "EXOTIC" RESTAURANTS AND GOING ON "EXOTIC" TRIPS, AND HAVING "EXOTIC" SERVANTS" ETC.,... LAUGH AT AND DISMISS SUCH SENTIMENTS WITH SARCASM AND IRONY, BUT WITHOUT THE OVERWHELMING MAIN MESSAGE BEING

**TRANSMITTED BY SOCIETY OF A
SOCIETY BASED ON THE PATRIARCHAL
FAMILY OF FATHER, MOTHER AND
CHILDREN,... WITH GRANDPARENTS,
COUSINS, BEST MEN, KOYMPIAPOI,
COMPADRES, VILLAGE OR BROADER
COMMUNITY,... BASED LARGELY OR UP
TO ALMOST EXCLUSIVELY ON RACIAL
(BROADLY DEFINED) AND OR
ETHNOLOGICAL RELATIVE
HOMOGENEITY - AND
NOTWITHSTANDING THAT "DEVIANCE"
AND HYPOCRISY WILL ALWAYS TAKE
PLACE AND THERE IS NO WAY TO
ELIMINATE SUCH BEHAVIOUR IN
PARTICULAR INDIVIDUALS, THOUGH
OBVIOUSLY THEY DO NOT HAVE TO BE
ACTIVELY ENCOURAGED AND CAN BE
KEPT OUT OF THE PUBLIC SPHERE AS
HAPPENS IN ALL SOCIETIES WITH A
LONG-TERM FUTURE... - THERE
IS ABSOLUTELY NO HOPE OF LONG-TERM
MACRO-HISTORICAL CONTINUITY (INCL.
OF A HEIGHTENED ABILITY TO COME**

**TOGETHER (AGAIN) AS ONE FIST IN THE
EVENT OF NATURAL AND MAN-MADE
DISASTERS, (CIVIL) WARS, ETC., as the
case may be,...).**

**DO YOU THINK, TOTALLY RETARDED, TOTALLY
FUCKED IN THE HEAD CRETINS, MORONS,
IMBECILES,... THAT THE ANCIENT WISDOM OF THE
PATRIARCHAL CHINESE OR PATRIARCHAL HELLENES,
ROMANS, ET AL. - AGAIN NOTWITHSTANDING ALL THE
"DEVIANCE" - THERE IS ANY KIND OF LONG-TERM
FUTURE WITHOUT RELATIVELY HIGH LEVELS OF
SOCIAL ORDER THROUGH SOCIAL DISCIPLINING INCL.
THROUGH THE TRADITIONAL, PATRIARCHAL FAMILY
WITH AT LEAST A COMMON ACKNOWLEDGEMENT, IF
NOT WORSHIP, OF COMMON ANCESTORS (INCL. WITH
ALL THE MYTHS, BUT ALSO WITH ALL THE ASPECTS
OF EMPIRICAL, HISTORICAL, ACTUAL AND REAL,
COLLECTIVE/GROUP CONTINUITY) AND A
CONCOMITANT COLLECTIVE REPRODUCTION OF
ONE'S RACE (BROADLY DEFINED), ETHNOS, TRIBE,...?**

**YOU PEOPLE ARE SO
FUCKED IN THE HEAD,
THAT YOU CANNOT FACE
SELF-EVIDENT,
HISTORICAL BUT ALSO**

**CURRENT (IF NOT
IMMEDIATELY NOW,
FUTURE GENERATIONS
WILL JUST HAVE TO WAIT
AND SEE... I.E. AS CURRENT
POTENTIALITY) HUMAN
TRUTHS.**

***MAY YOU ALL ROT IN HELL,
FUCKING RETARDS!!!***

*Όταν βγάλεις ένα ψάρι από τη θάλασσα, πριχοῦ ἀποθάνη παθαίνει τί πράγμα;
Σφαδάζει. Όμοίως καὶ ὁ μετανάστης στριμωγμένος στὴν Κόλαση χωρὶς ἀνάσα,
οὔτε καν ἀναπνοή. Ἡ ὥρα τοῦ Σατανᾶ καὶ ἡ τελευταία Μάχη...*

***Never Forget. Never Forgive
(if Satan and the Satanic***

***Circus Monkey do not leave
our Space and keep
Attacking US).***

***Much better it is for the
Soul and Spirit to have a
CLEAR CONSCIENCE, than to
Serve SATAN and Evil... and
their Satanic Circus
Monkey...***

***Ποτές θὰ καταλάβῃς
λεβεντιὰ καὶ παλληκαριὰ
τὶ θὰ ποῦν (ἀπὸ 'μένα το
ἔργο τοῦ Χαλκοκονδύλου
δὲν τὸ παίρνεις ποτές!),
διότι***

Σατανοτσιρκομαῖμου,

**ὄργανο τοῦ Σατανᾶ, εἶσαι
ἄρρωστος φορεὺς Μίσους
καὶ Σκότους καὶ Πάντα θὰ
ὑποφέρῃς ἐν τῇ Κολάσει
σου, Σιχαμερὸ Ἀπόβρασμα
τοῦ Κακοῦ καὶ τοῦ
Διαβόλου!!!**











The Myths, the Paradoxes, the Contradictions, the Hypocrisies, the Cultural Appropriation, the Cultural Theft, etc., etc., etc., are all part of the Varied Multifarious Syntheses which go into making the Reality of a Culture which can be Distinguished from other Cultures... Over time there are many Ruptures, many Breaks, but likewise, there are Elements of Continuity, and in the case of Hellenism, we can safely say that we Lived for about 3,700-3300 years if we choose to start with Linear B... or Troy...

Honourary Hellenes, Romans, Rom(ioi), Greeks and their Achievements Before the 20th century (a small selection):



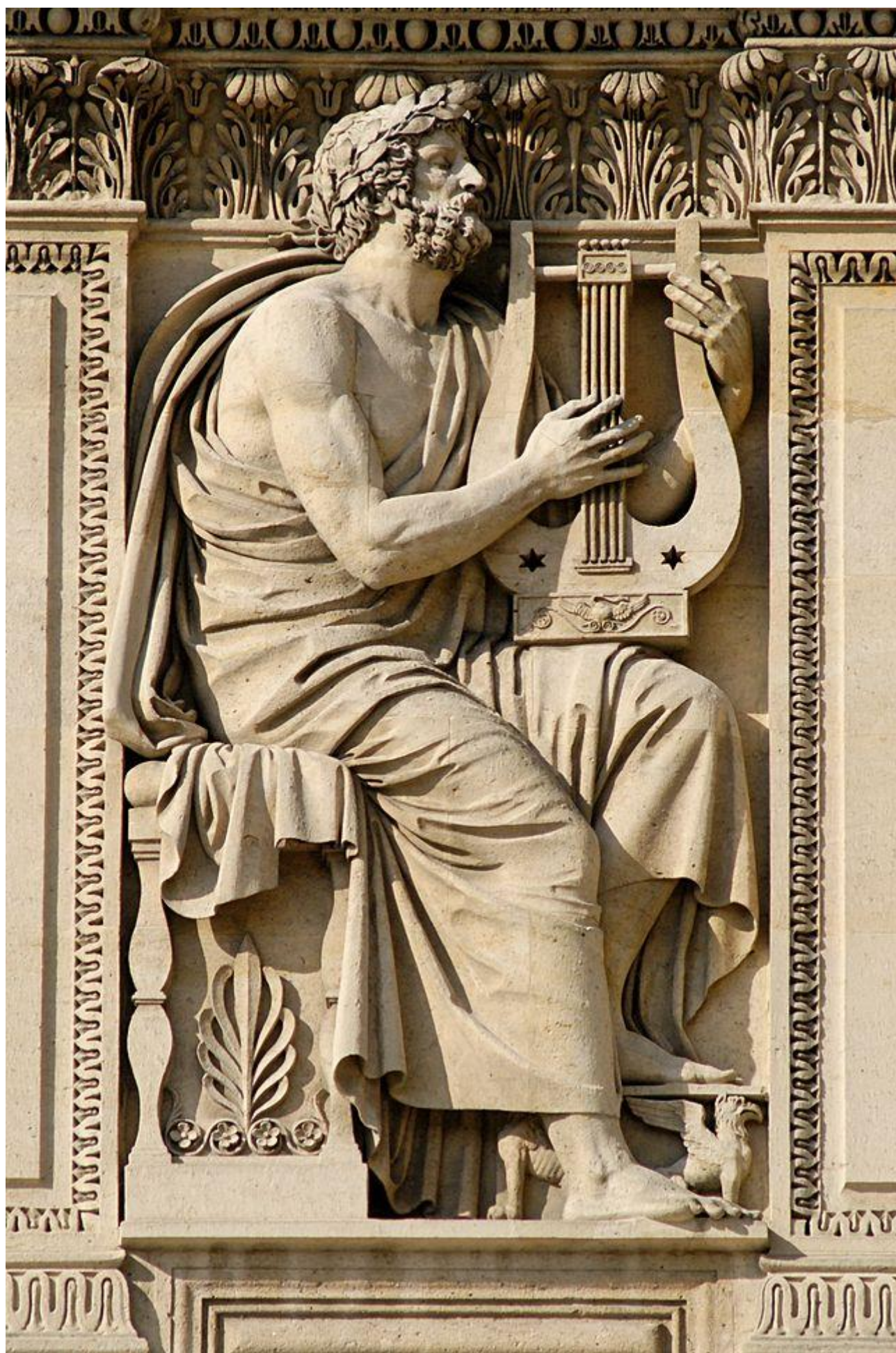






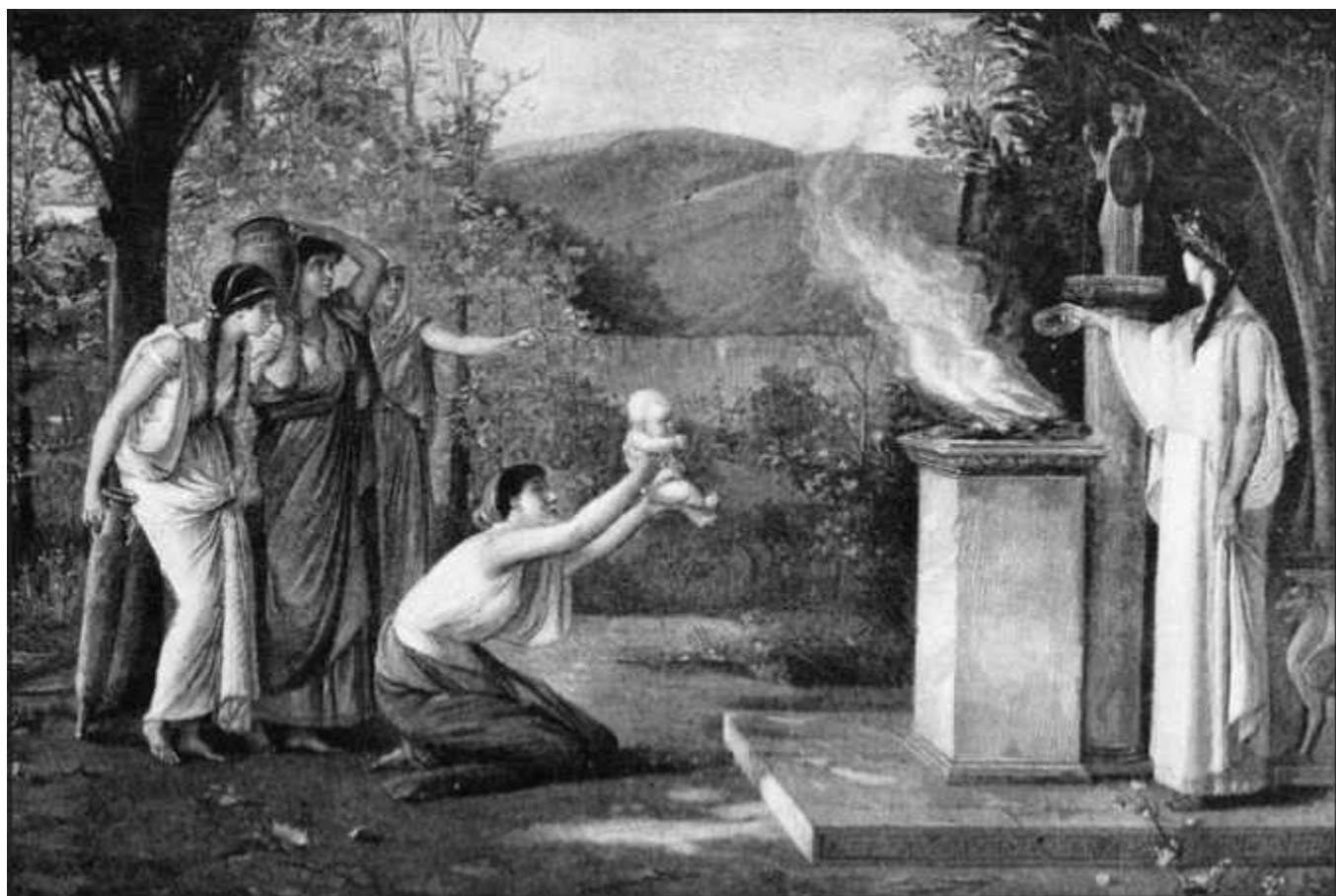
Lith. de Bouteaux.

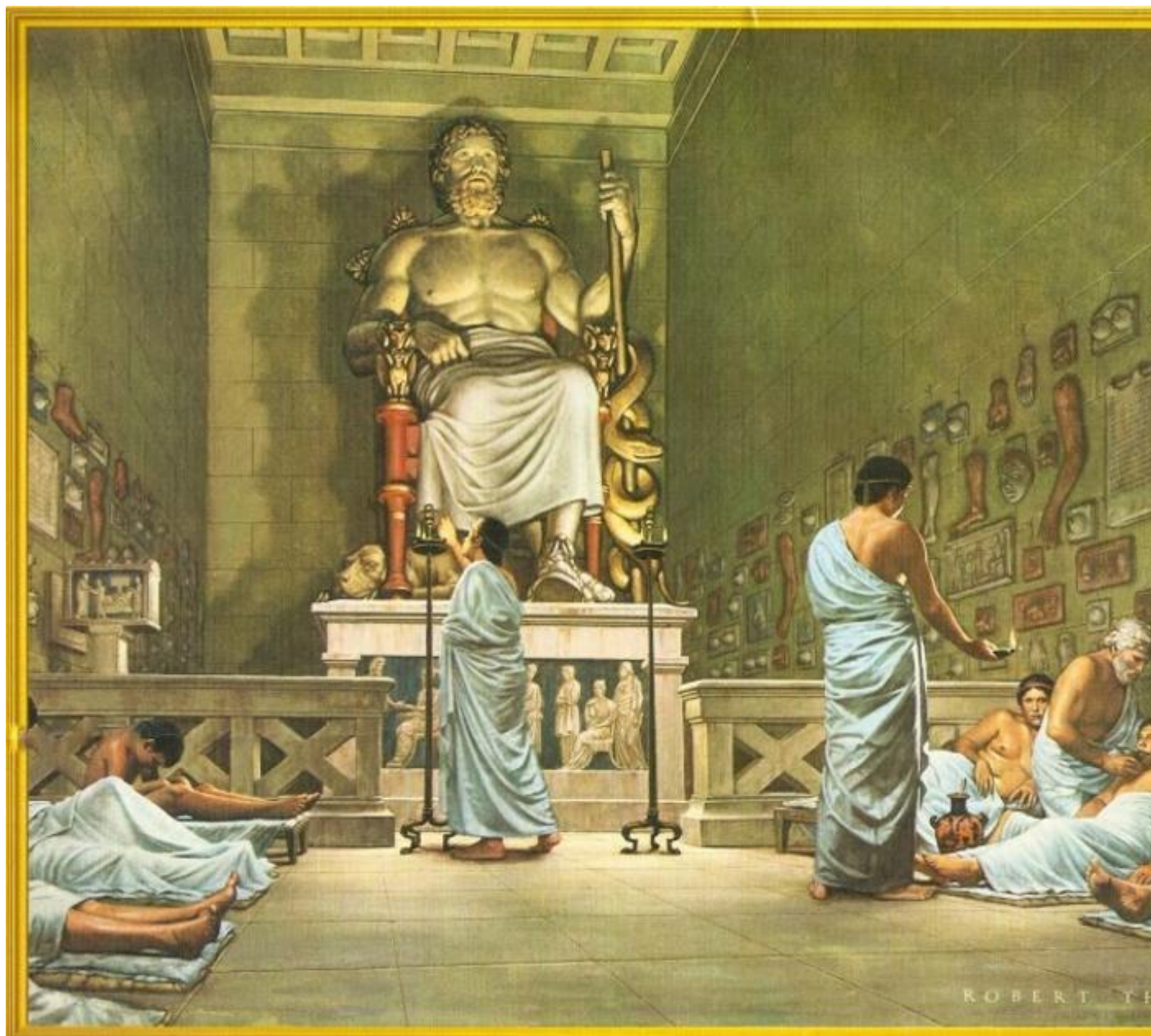
A. Rey sc.





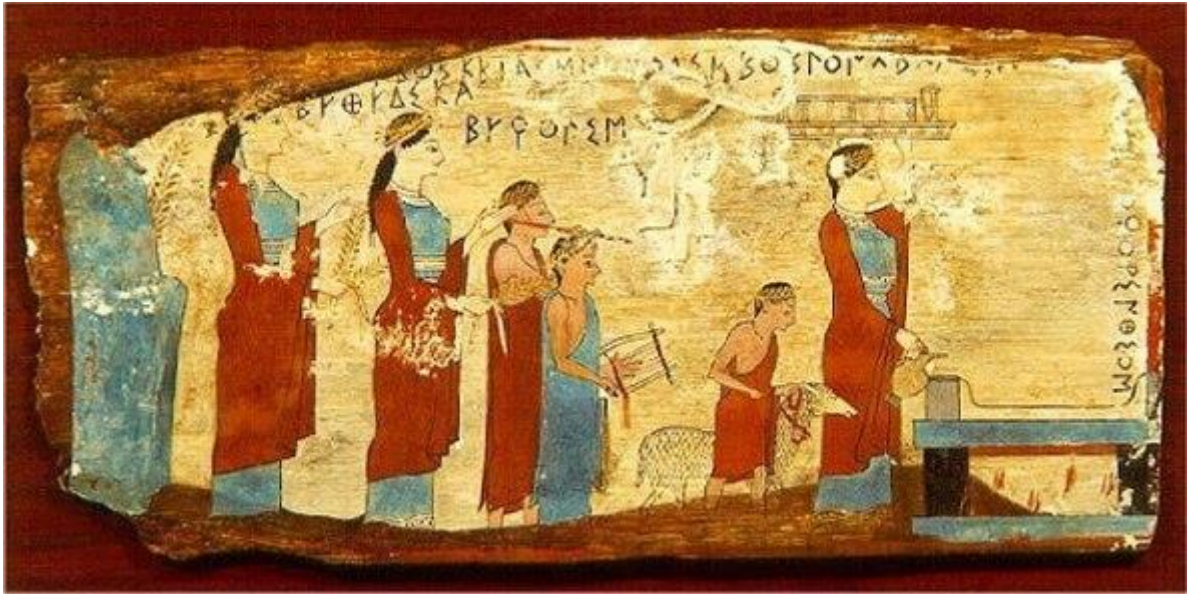














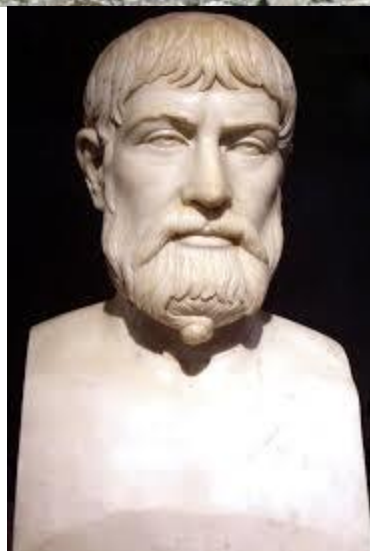








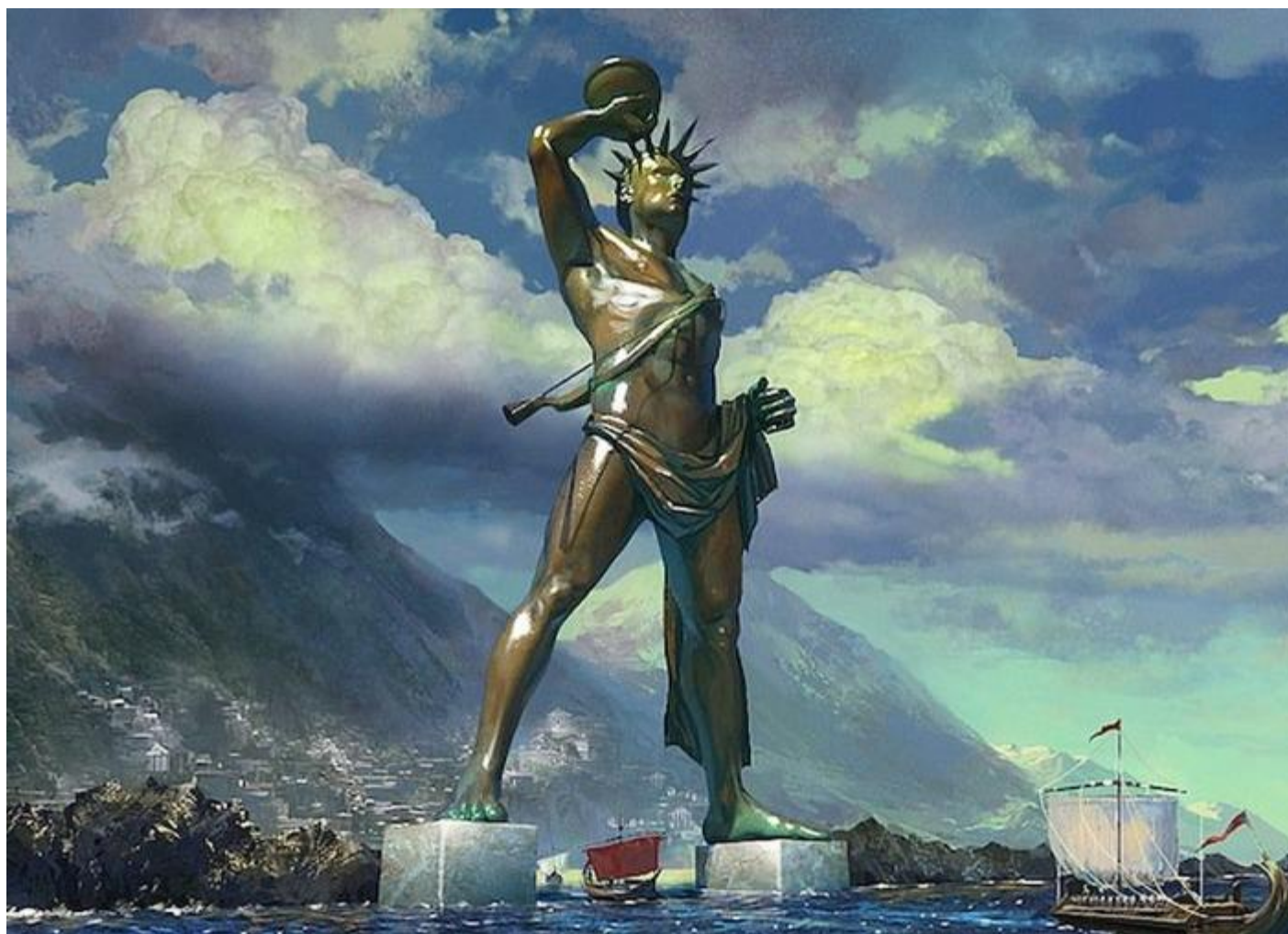






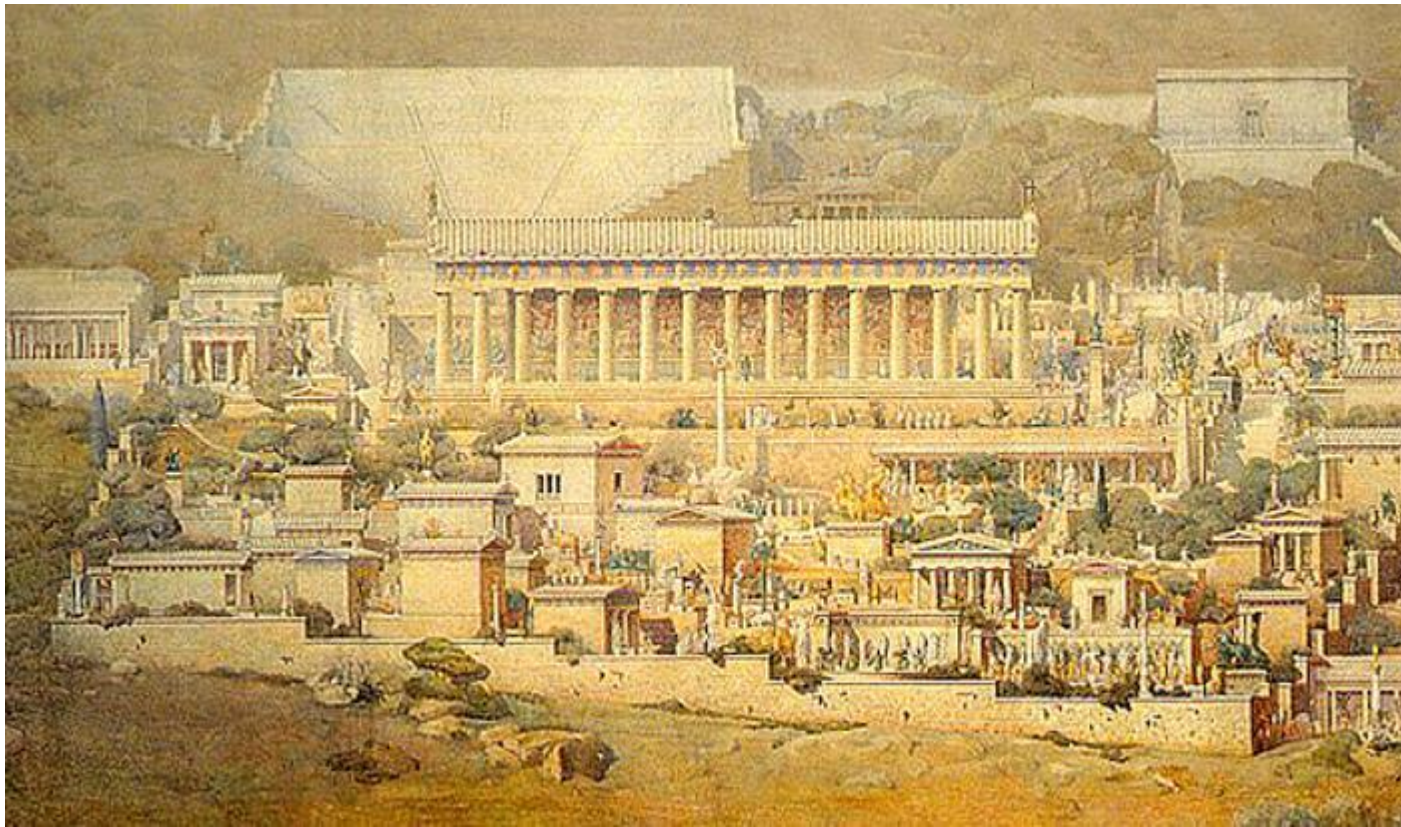






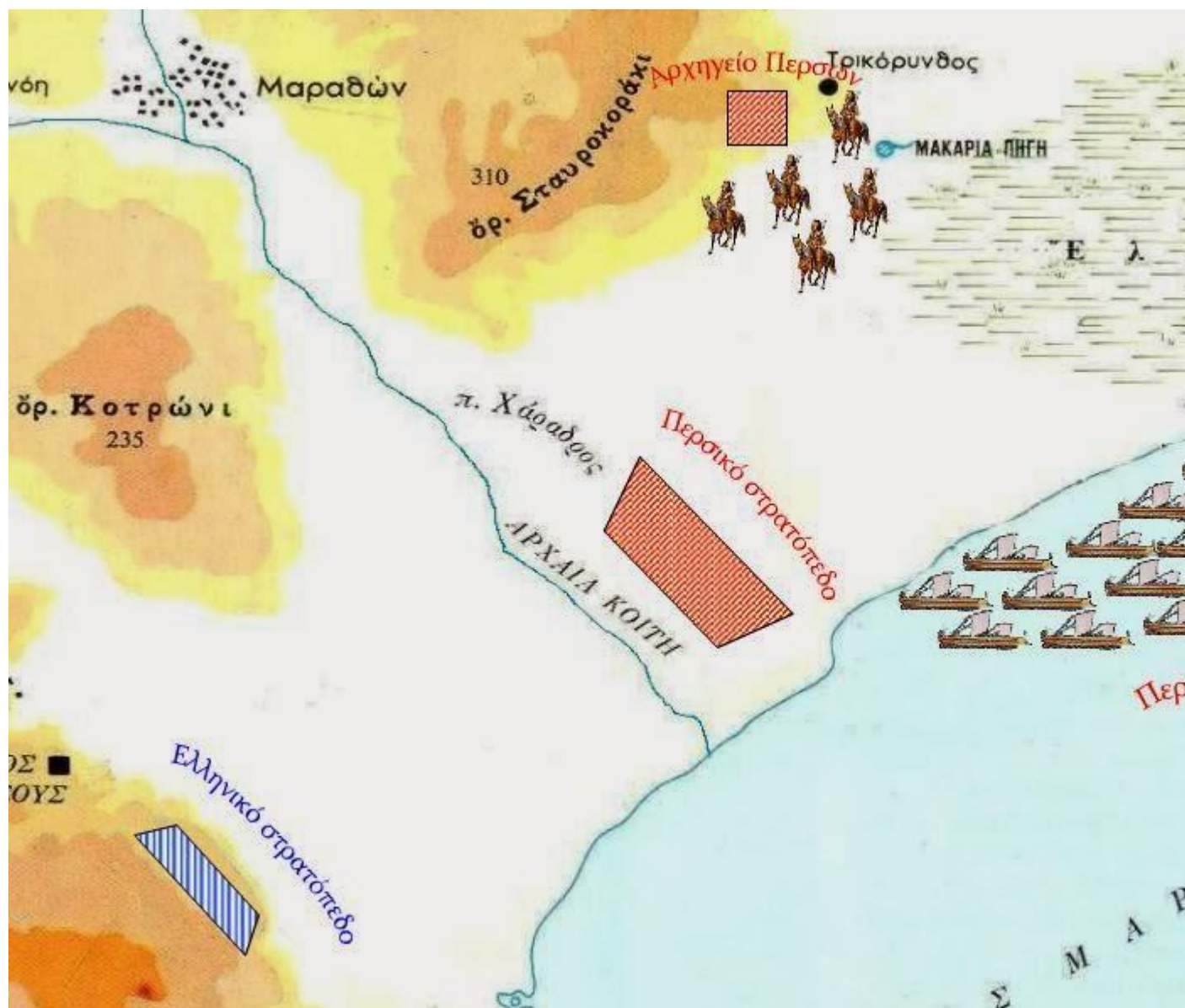


















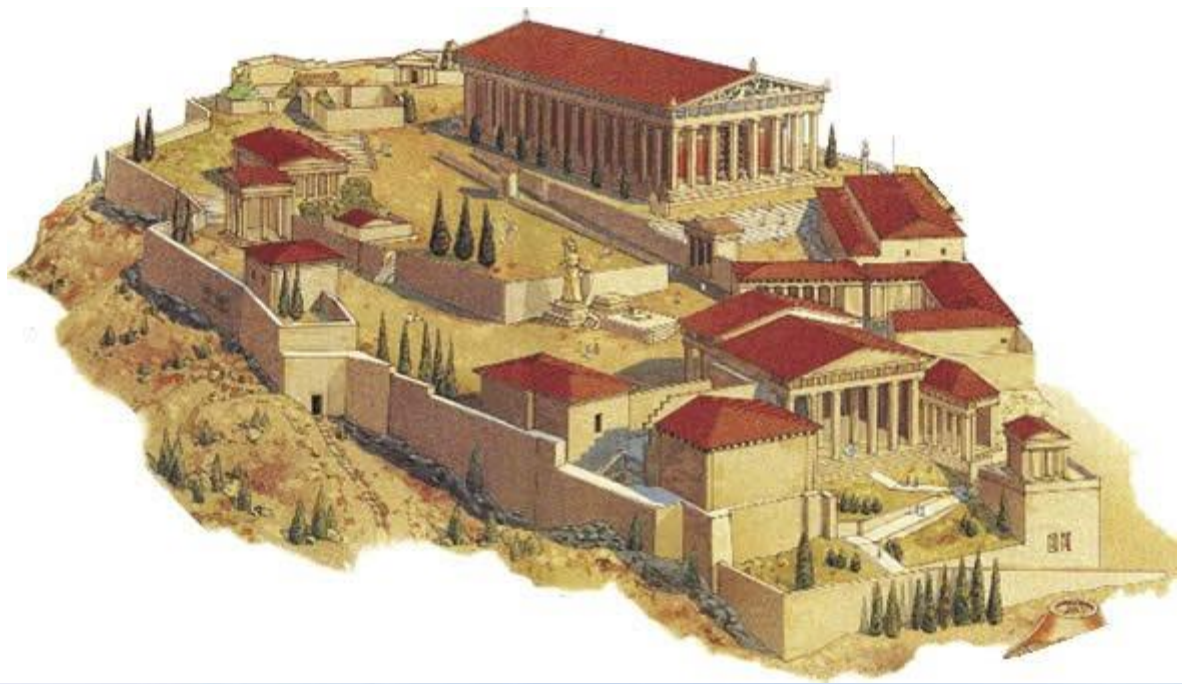


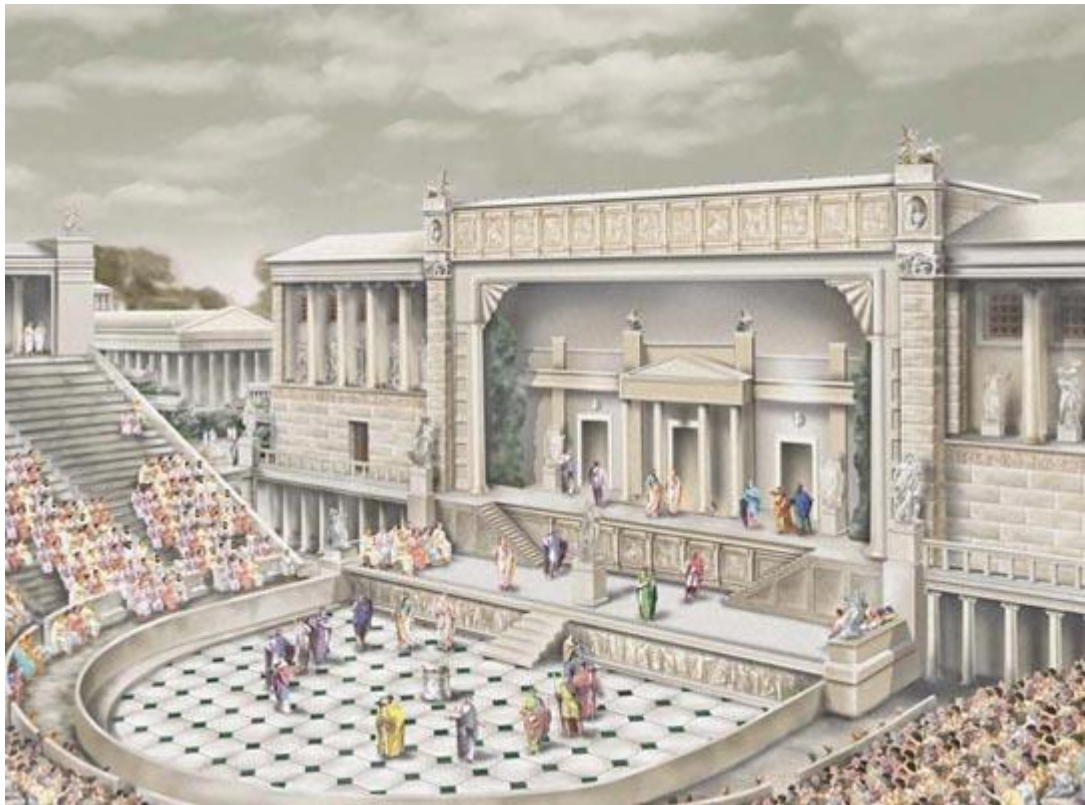












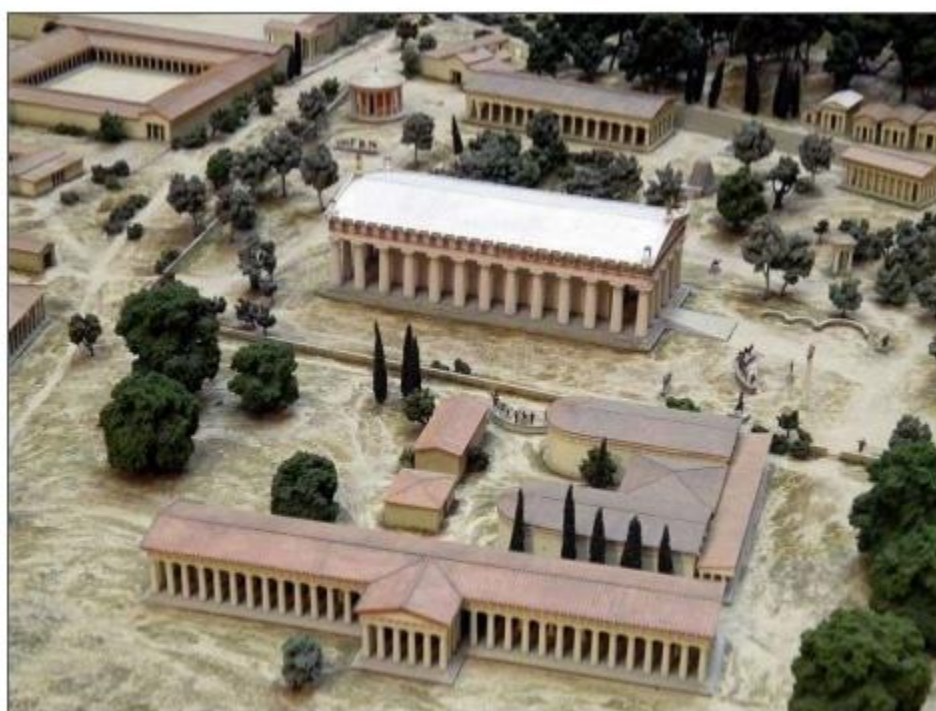
Ελαιογραφία του Φ. Φολτζ
Ο Περικλής αγορεύει στην Εκκλησία του Δήμου

Έλαιογραφία τοῦ Φ. Φόλτζ

Ὁ Περικλῆς ἀγορεύει εἰς τὴν Ἐκκλησίᾳ τοῦ Δήμου

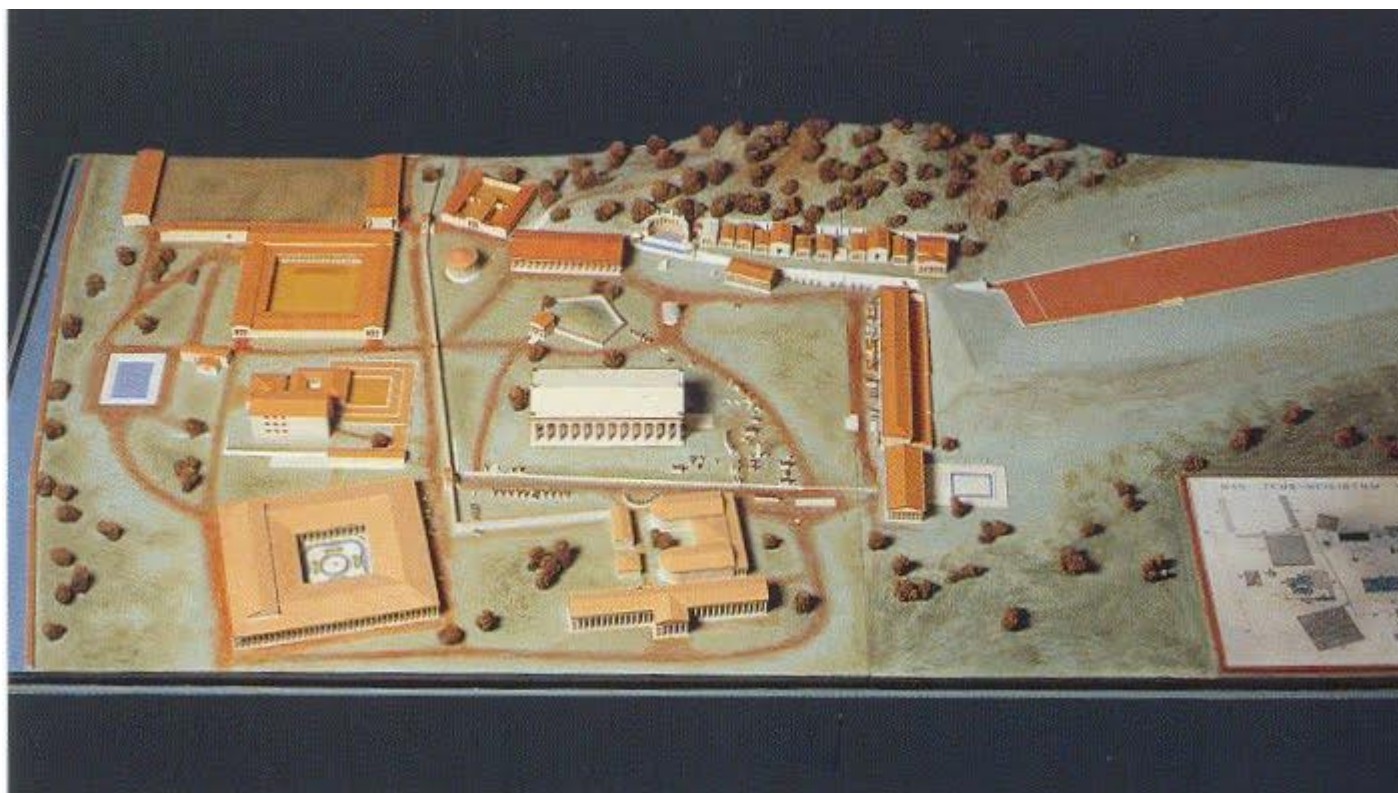




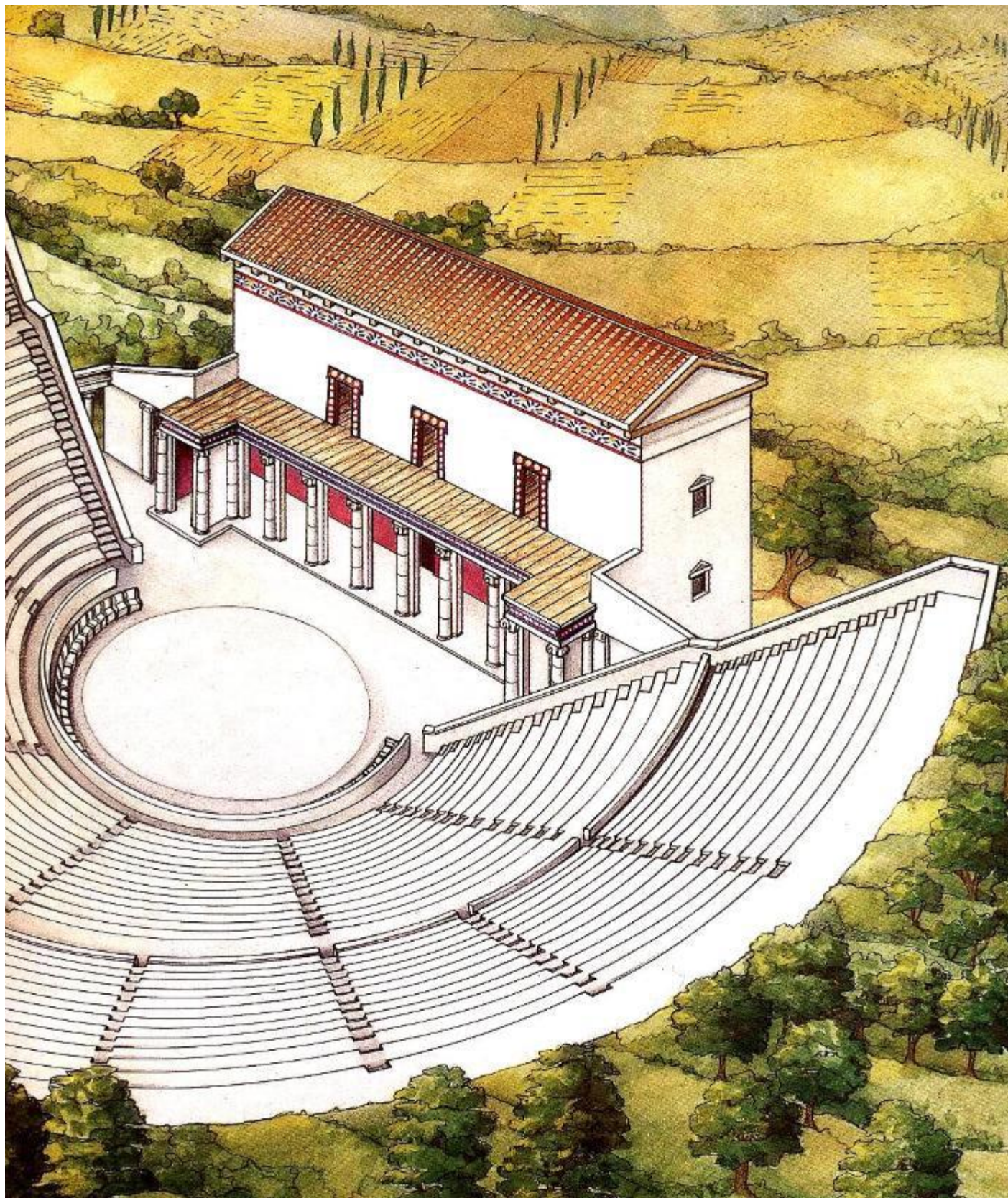


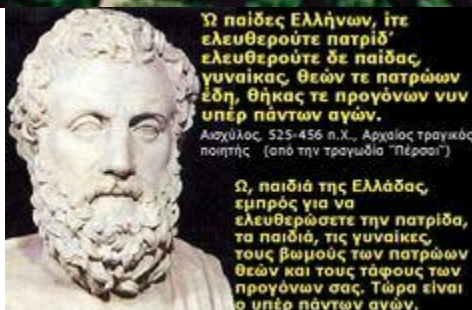
ΑΡΧΑΙΑ ΟΛΥΜΠΙΑ
(Μακέτα από το Βρετανικό Μουσείο)

38









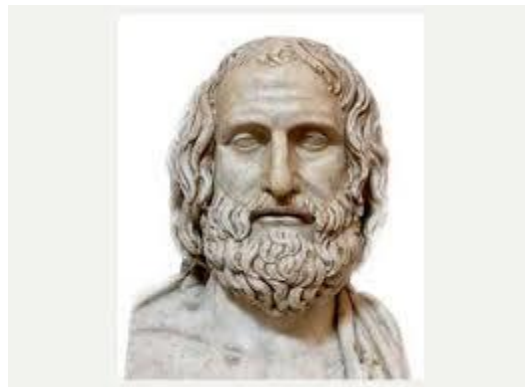
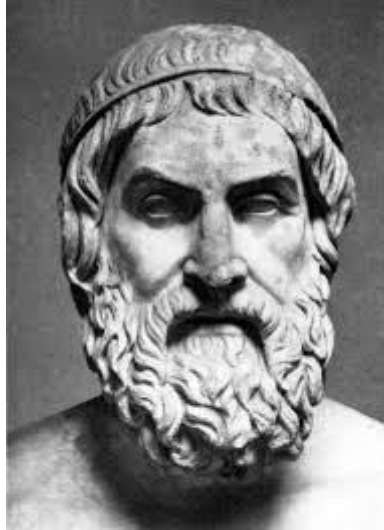
Ω παῖδες Ἑλλήνων, ἴτε
ἐλευθεροῦτε πατρίδ'
ἐλευθεροῦτε δὲ παῖδας,
γυναῖκας, θεῶν τε πατρῶων
ἔδη, θήκας τε προγόνων νυν
ὕπὲρ πάντων ἀγών.

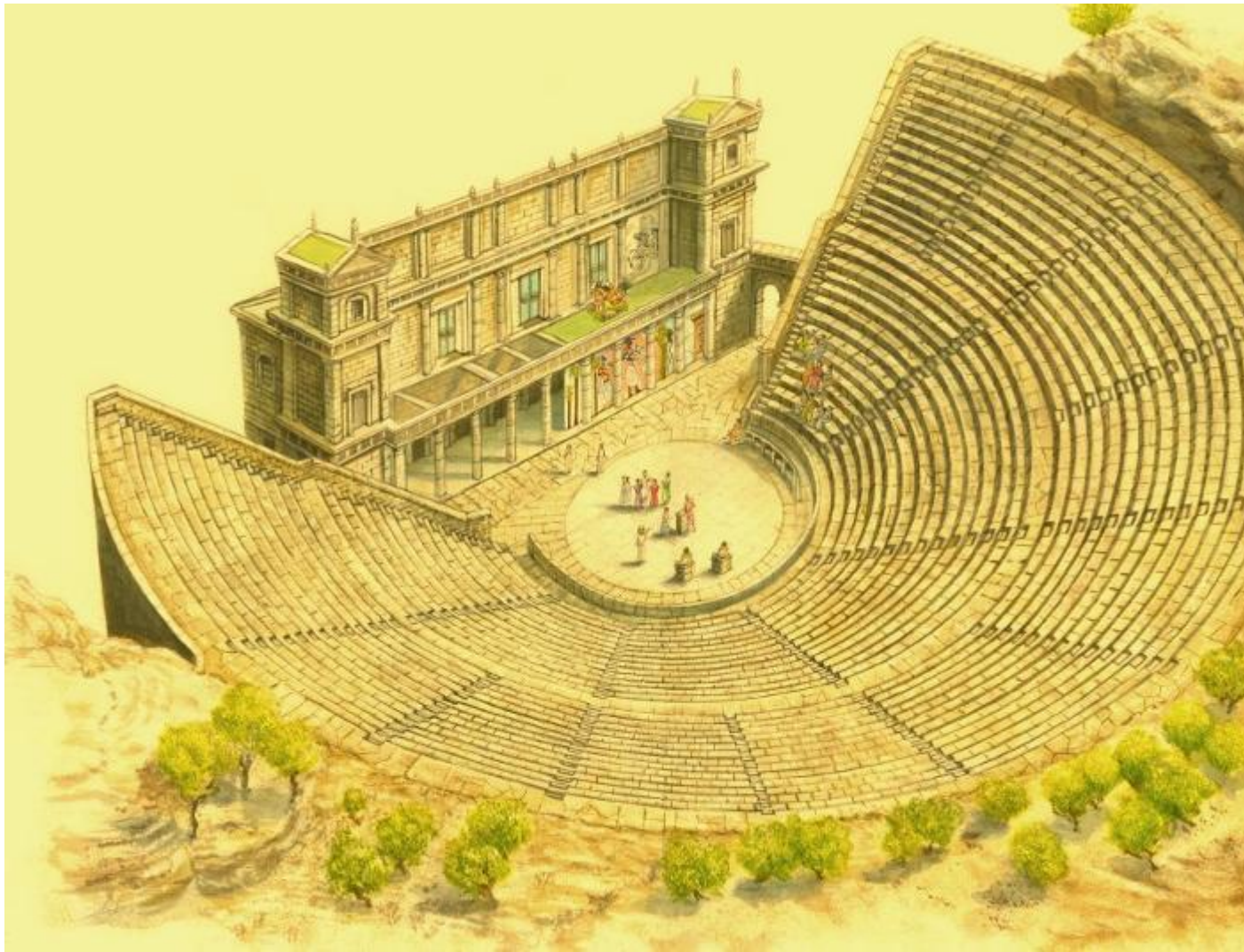
Αἰσχύλος, 525-456 π.Χ., Αρχαῖος τραγικός
ποιητής (ἀπὸ τὴν τραγωδία "Πέρσες")

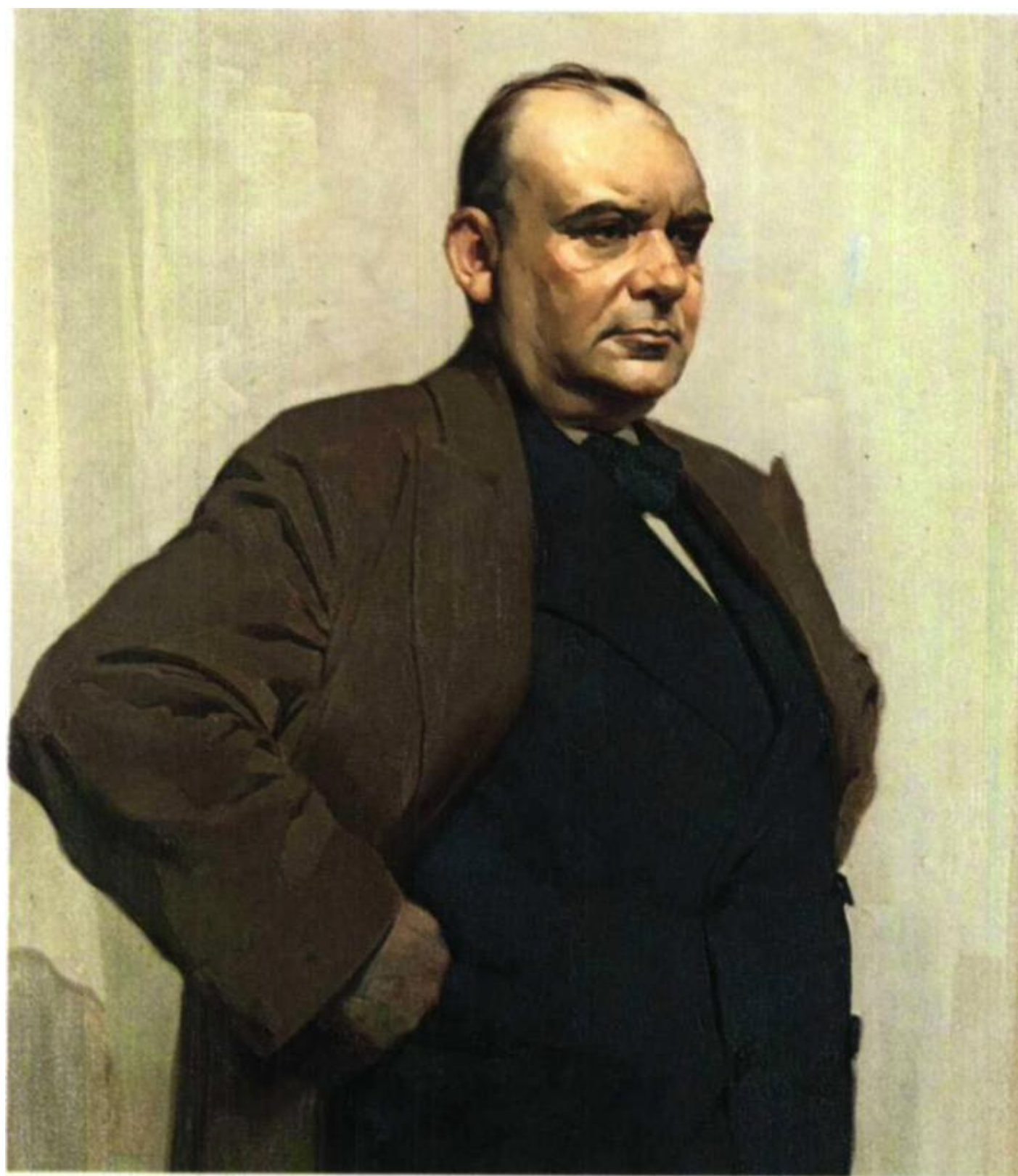
Ω, παιδιά της Ελλάδας,
εμπρός για να
ἐλευθερώσετε τὴν πατρίδα,
τὰ παιδιά, τὶς γυναῖκες,
τοὺς βωμοὺς τῶν πατρῶων
θεῶν καὶ τοὺς τάφους τῶν
προγόνων σας. Τώρα εἶναι
ὁ ὑπὲρ πάντων ἀγών.

Ω παῖδες Ἑλλήνων, ἴτε,
ἐλευθεροῦτε πατρίδ',
ἐλευθεροῦτε δὲ παῖδας,
γυναῖκας, θεῶν τέ
πατρῶων ἔδη, θήκας τε

**προγόνων· νῦν ὑπὲρ
πάντων ἀγών.**



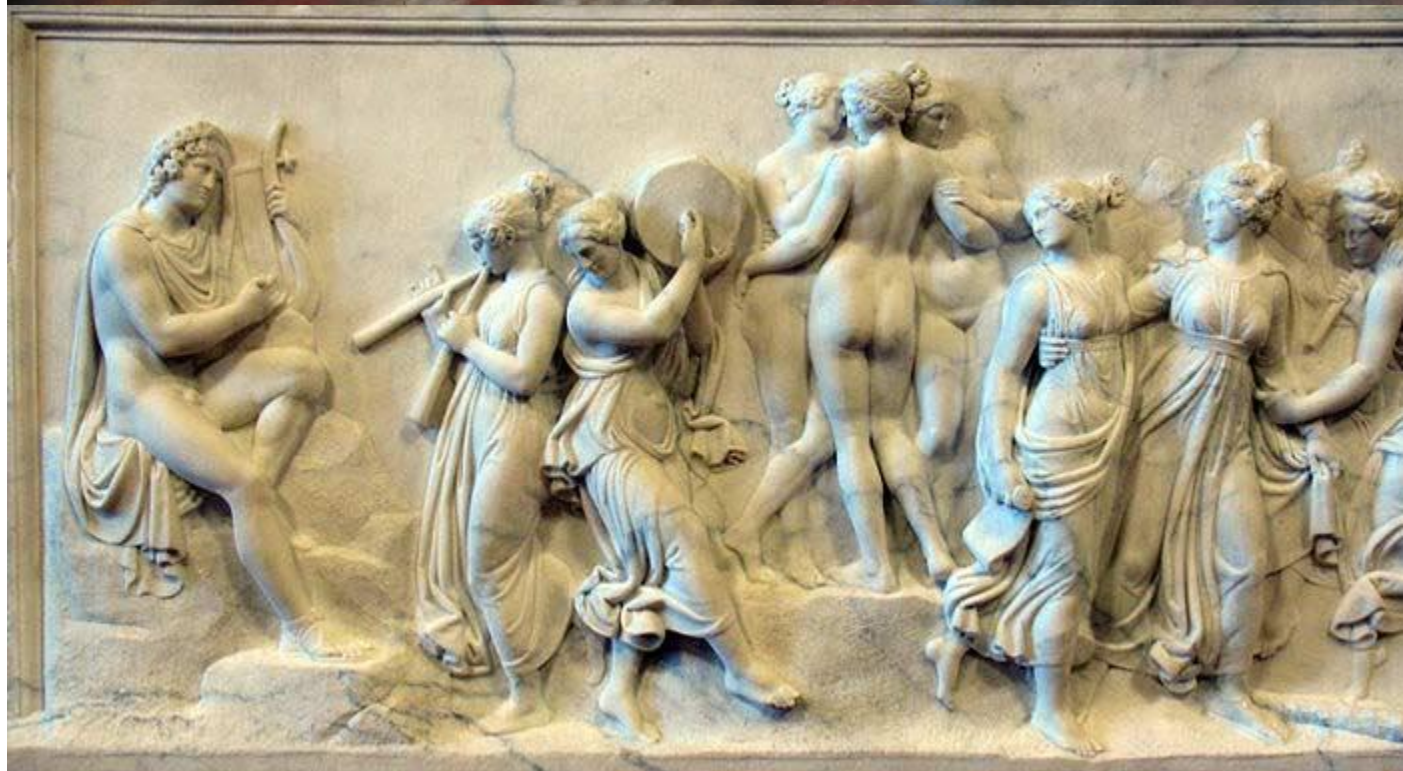


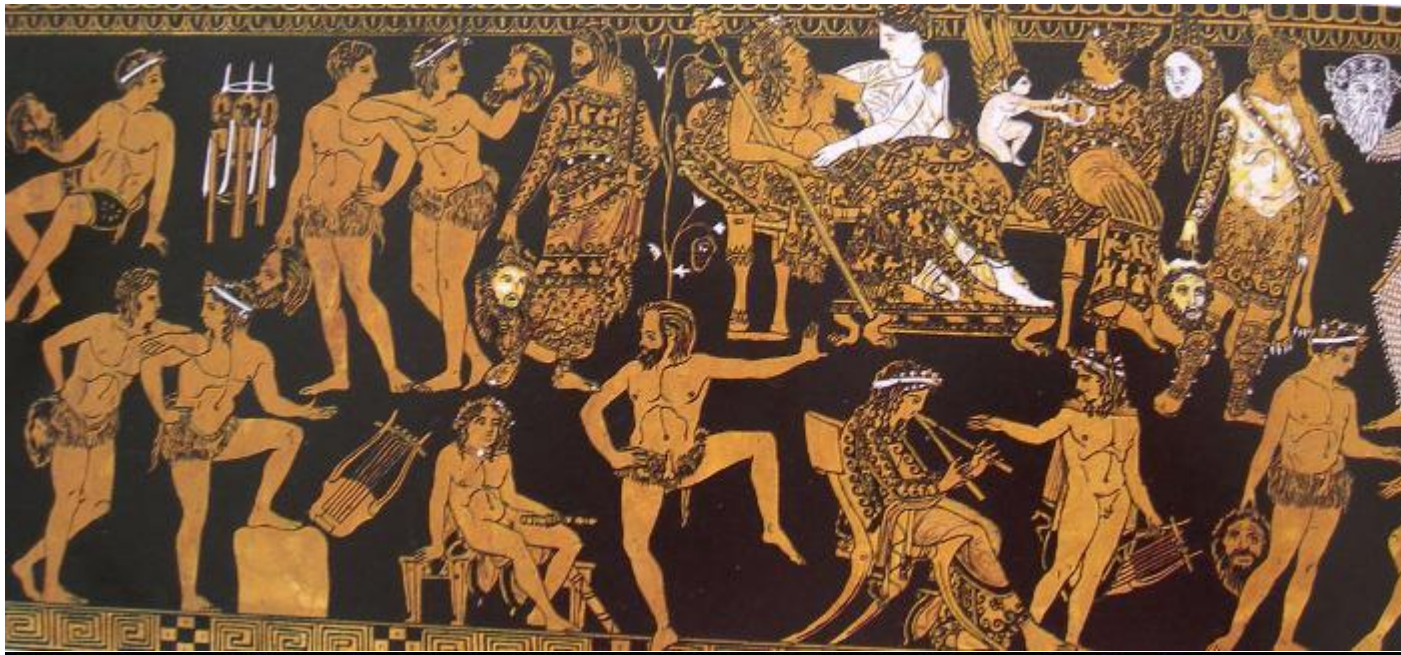


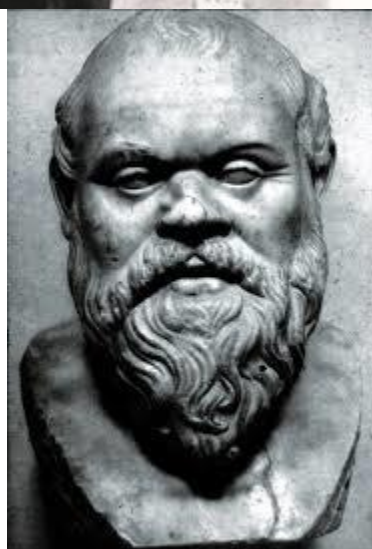
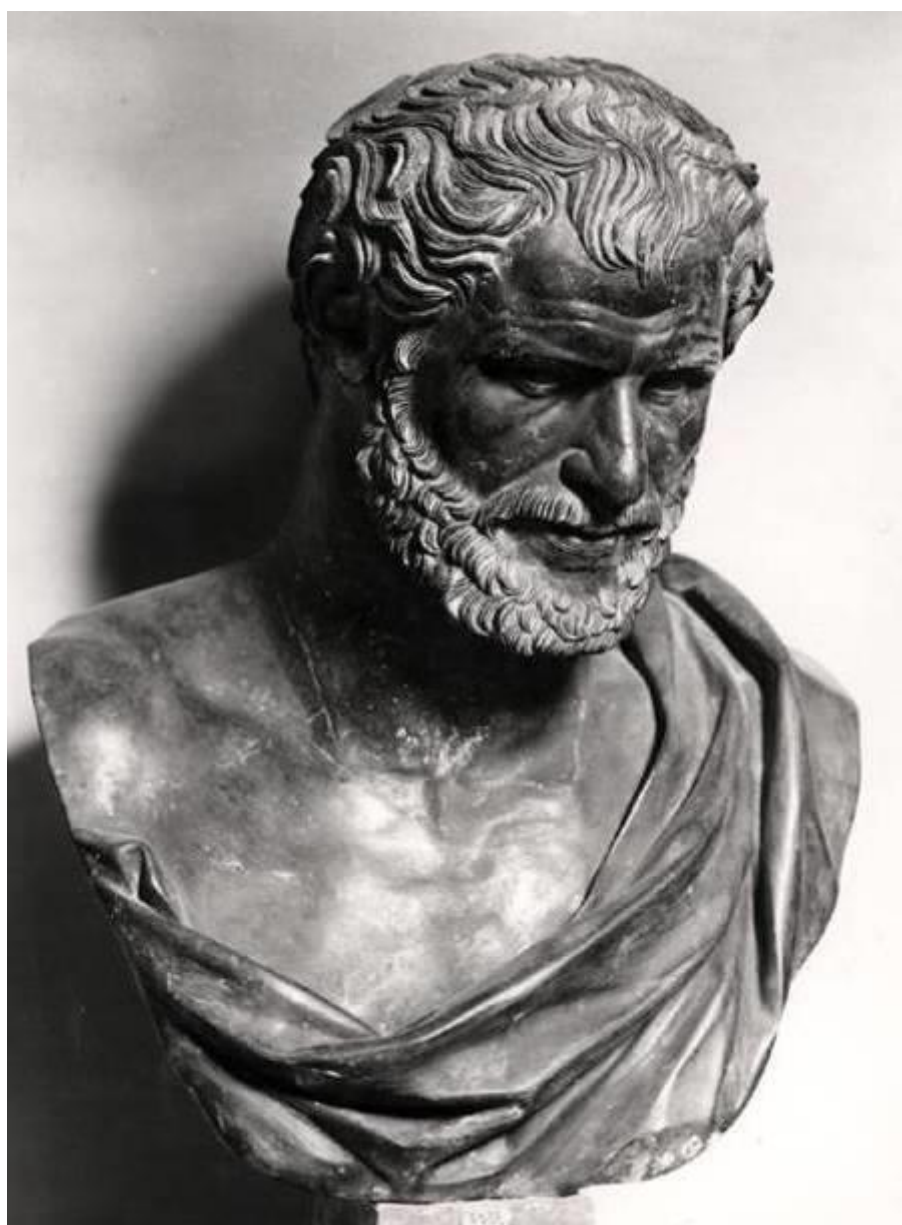


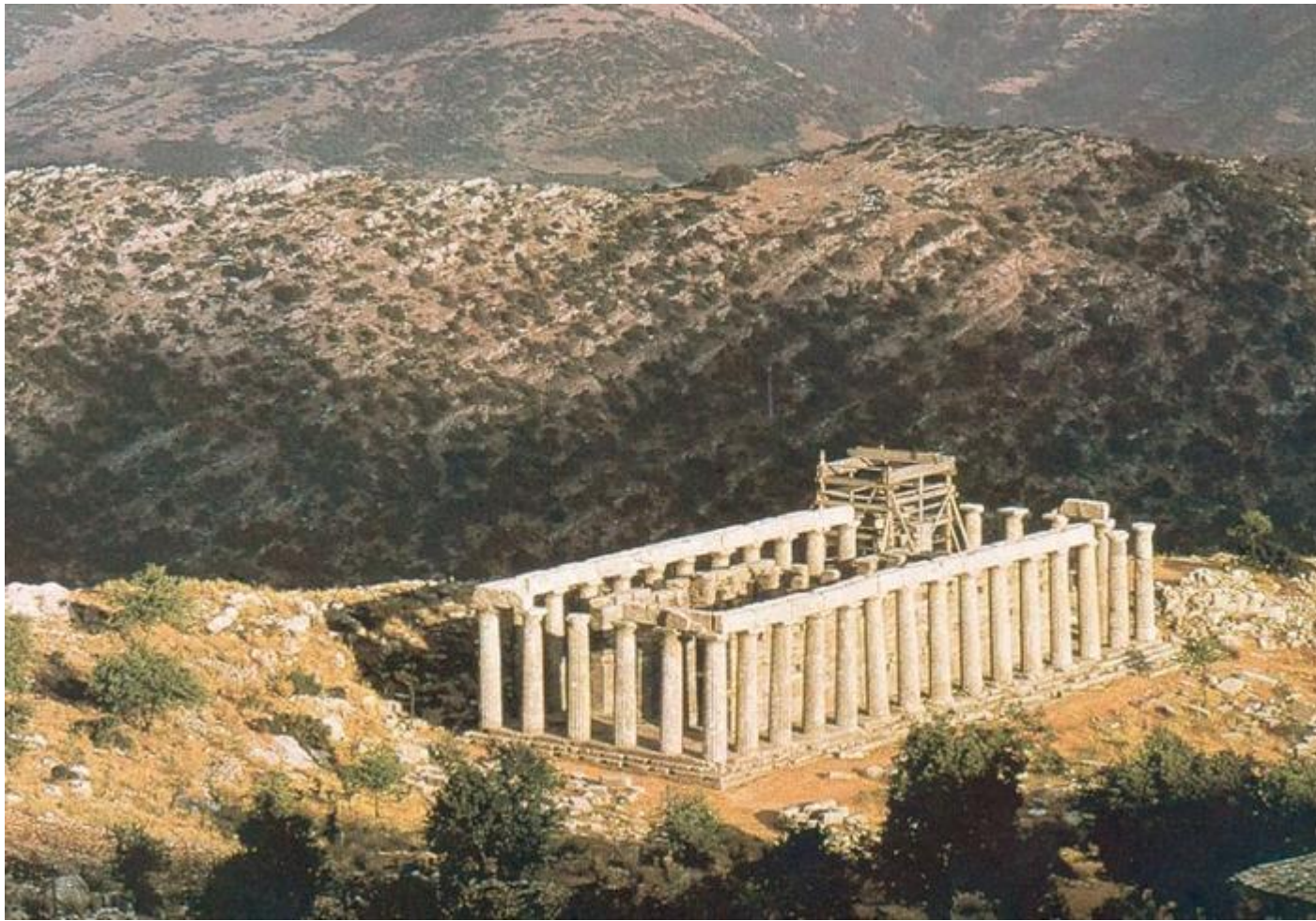






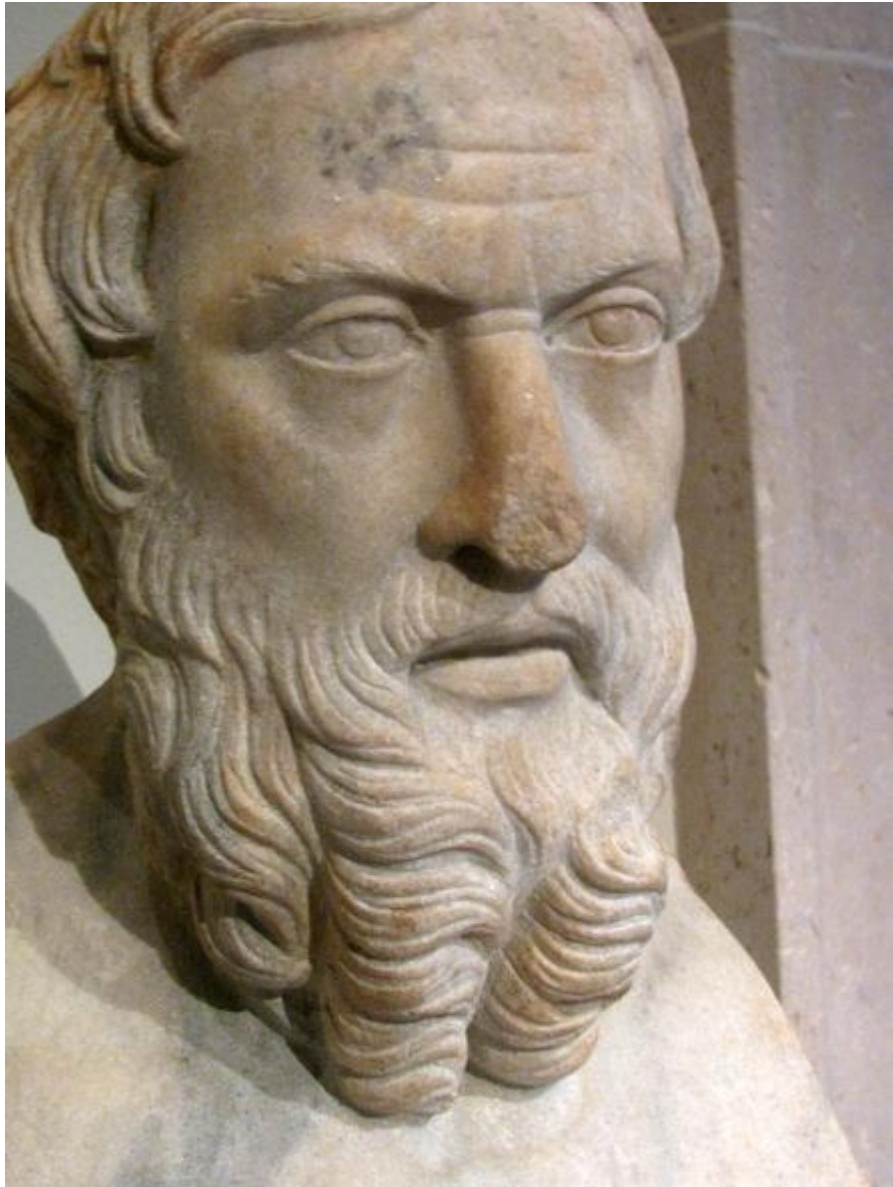


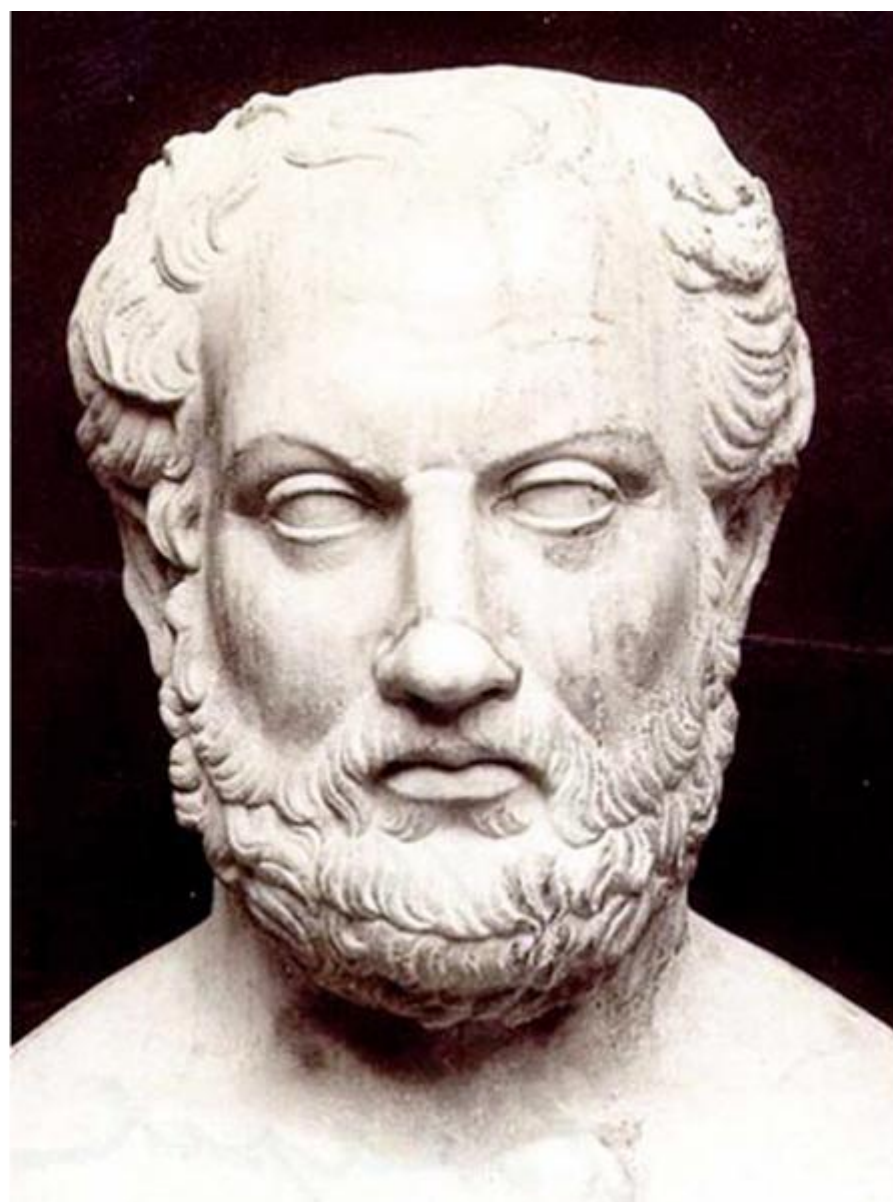


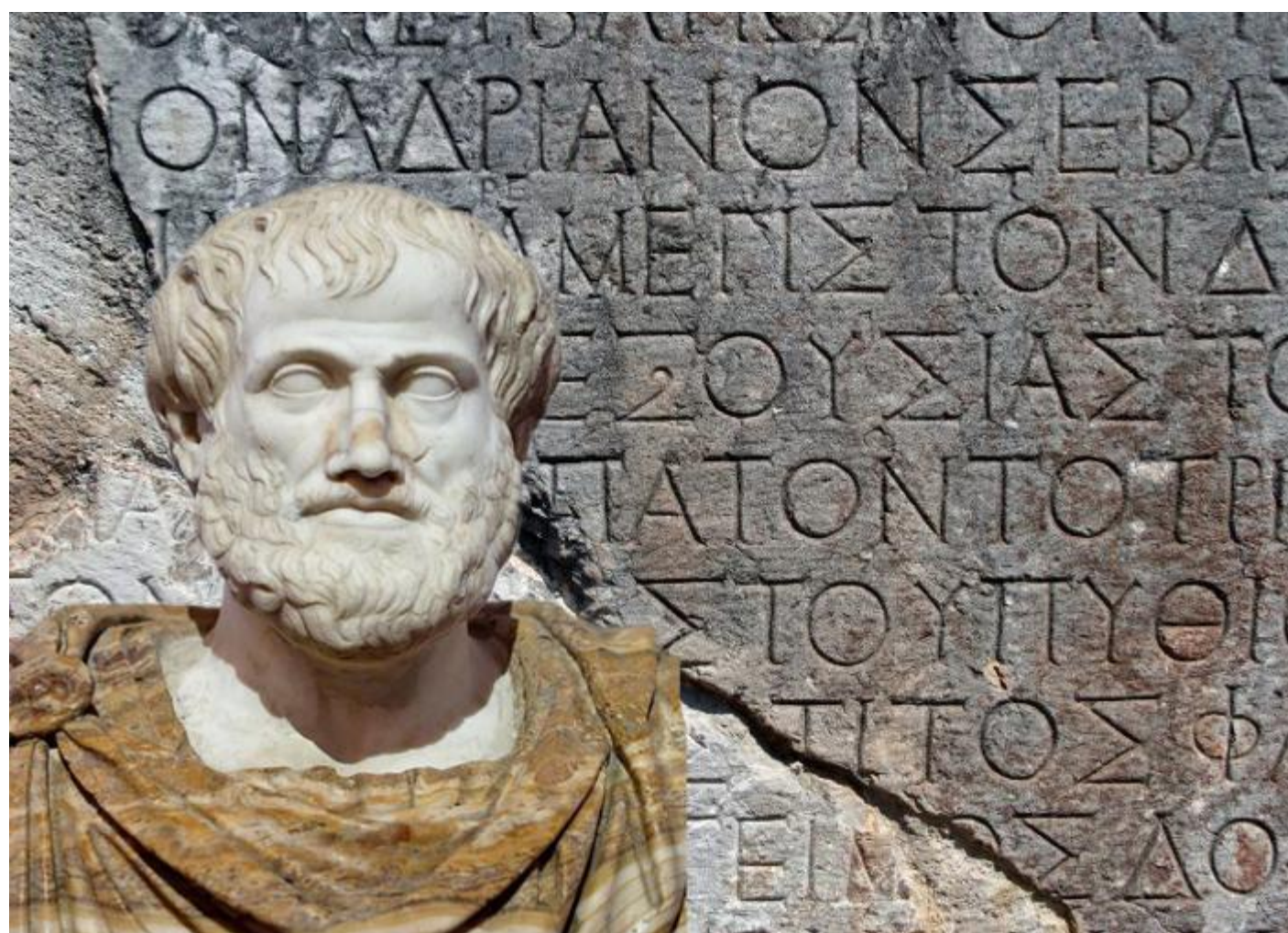








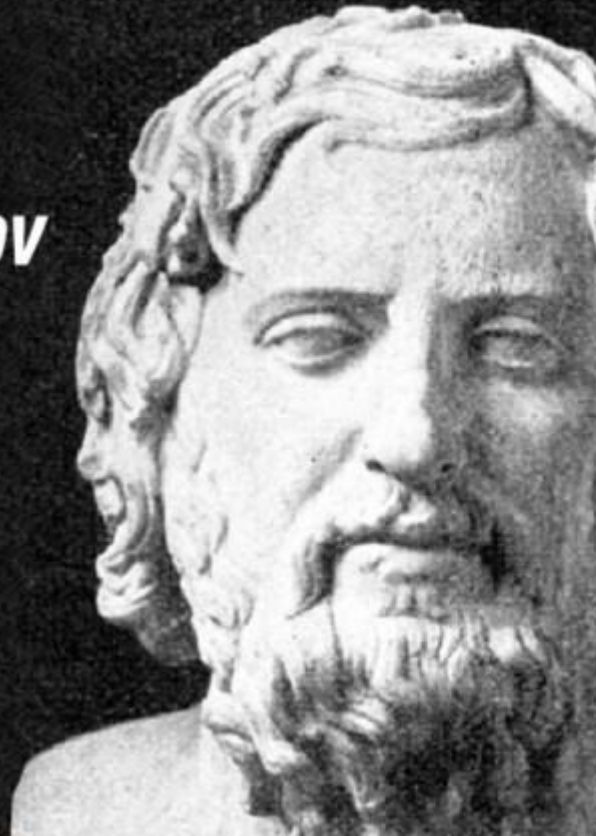




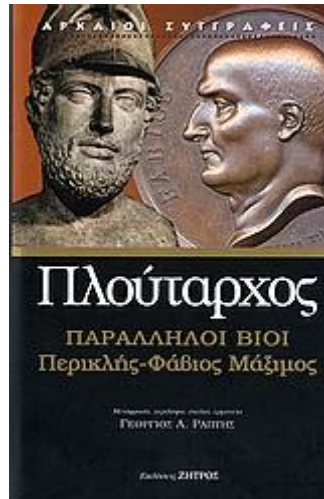


**Για να υποτάξεις κάποιον
φτωχοποίησε τον.**

Ξενοφών



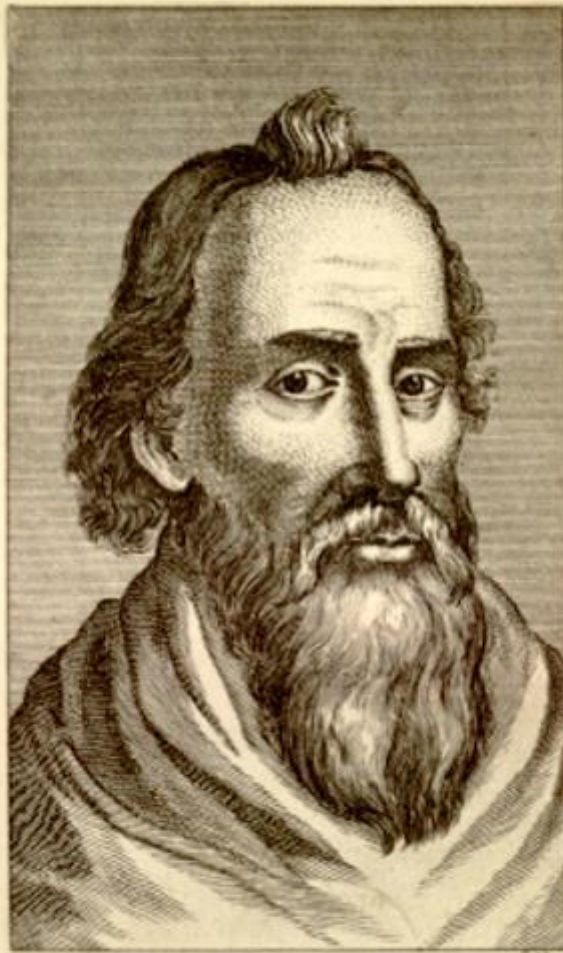
Ἵνα ὑποτάξης κάποιον, πτωχοποίησέ τον. [[Ἄν ὁμως αὐτὸς ποὺ ὑπέταξες, τὸ ζητοῦσε ὁ κῶλος του, ὄντας καὶ ἡλίθιος καὶ ἀχρεῖος καὶ παντελῶς ἀνεύθυνος χαζοχαρούμενος μπουμπουνοκέφαλος βλάξ, ἦτοι, ἀπολύτως λοβοτομημένος (ὅστις ἐπιλέγει «ἀρχηγούς» σὰν τὸν Τζέ;;υ, τὸν υἱὸ κάποιας Σατανίστριας, καὶ «ἀρχηγούς» ἀπὸ ἄλλες παρατάξεις, ἐπ' οὐδενὶ λόγῳ καλύτεροι), τότες, λίαν καλῶς ἔπραξες καὶ τὸν ὑπέταξες...]] [[Δὲν βρίσκω τὸ ἀρχαῖο κείμενο... νά καὶ κάτι νὰ κάνουμεν!...]]



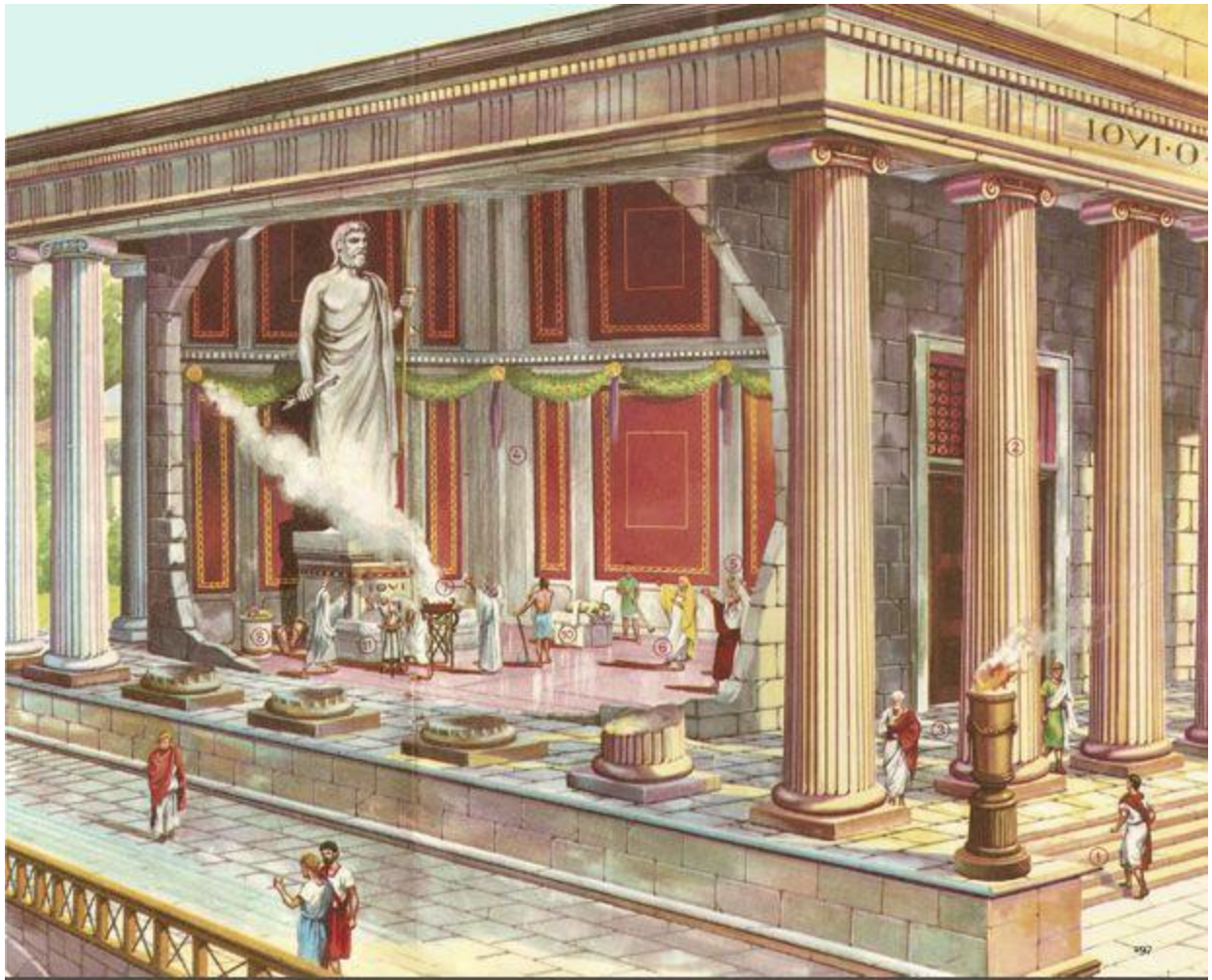


Scipio mourns Carthage





Juvenal.
From Valpy's Edition of Juvenal 1831.





[1.16.6] ὁ δὲ καὶ τῶν Περσῶν τοὺς ἡγεμόνας ἔθαψεν·
ἔθαψε δὲ καὶ τοὺς μισθοφόρους Ἕλληνας, οἳ ξὺν τοῖς
πολεμίοις στρατεύοντες ἀπέθανον· ὅσους δὲ αὐτῶν
αἰχμαλώτους ἔλαβε, τούτους δὲ δήσας ἐν πέδαις εἰς
Μακεδονίαν ἀπέπεμψεν ἐργάζεσθαι, *ὅτι παρὰ τὰ
κοινῇ δόξαντα τοῖς Ἕλλησιν Ἕλληνες ὄντες ἐναντία
τῇ Ἑλλάδι ὑπὲρ τῶν βαρβάρων ἐμάχοντο.*

=

Ἐθαψε ἐπίσης τοὺς ἀρχηγούς των Περσῶν, καθὼς καὶ τοὺς Ἕλληνες μισθοφόρους που σκοτώθηκαν ἐνῶ ὑπηρετοῦσαν στο πλευρό των ἐχθρῶν του· ὅσους ὁμως ἀπὸ αὐτοῦς συνέλαβε αἰχμαλώτους τοὺς ἔδεσε με χειροπέδες καὶ τοὺς ἔστειλε στη Μακεδονία νὰ δουλεύουν, ἐπειδὴ παρὰ τις κοινὲς αποφάσεις των Ἑλλήνων, καὶ μολονότι ἦταν Ἕλληνες, πολέμησαν γιὰ χάρι των βαρβάρων ἐναντίον των συμφερόντων της Ἑλλάδος.



Not exactly sure about this, but as far as I can work out: about 65%-75% of Eastern Roman (Byzantine, Rhom) Emperors (330 A.D. to 1453 A.D. - though effectively we were Down and almost Out c. 1204) were either Hellenes (Greeks) or had at least one Hellene (Greek) parent or grandparent; about 15-25% were non-Hellenic Romans (from Italy), about 7% Armenians, and about 3% Arabs and Slavs. The point is though, since our Empire Straddled and Commanded large parts of two Continents, all were immersed in Greek and or Latin language, Religion (Orthodox Christianity), Roman Law and Elements of Ancient Greek Democracy of the Polis as adapted to imperial conditions and the Cosmopolis (Contogeorgis). It is NO ACCIDENT, that the Satanic Circus Monkey had ABSOLUTELY NO ROLE of any significance to play in the (running of the) Empire, apart from whatever might pertain to ??????al and ??????ous matters duly adapted to and converted into Hellenism as Romanism. It goes without saying that for either all or most of our Empire's Life, Americans, Canadians, Australians, Franks, Normans, Celts, British, Saxons, Germans,... et al., et al., et al.,... were NON-EXISTENT and (almost) IRRELEVANT BARBARIANS... SINCE NOW we are collectively (almost) DEAD, we do have the luxury of Reflecting Upon HISTORY, and understanding HOW GREAT WE WERE... POUND FOR POUND THE

GREATEST BY FAR... Αύτὴ εἶναι καὶ ἡ Περηφάνειά μας καὶ ἡ Παρηγοριά μας, καὶ Πάνω ἀπ' ὍΛΑ, ἡ Μεγίστη Τιμὴ Ὑμῶν!!!

Μαύρη Θάλασσα

Ασία

Ευρώπη

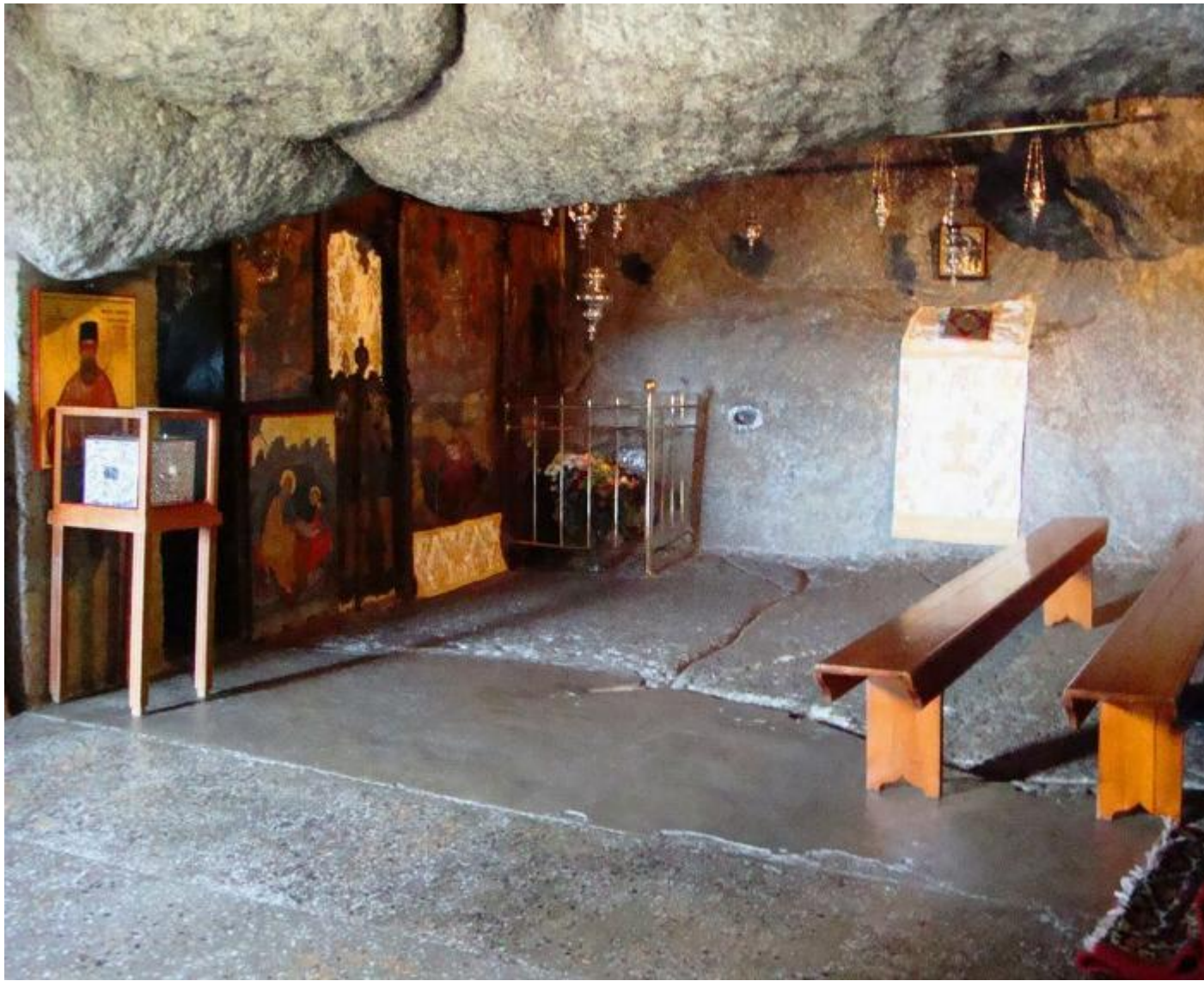
Κεράτιος κόλπος

Παλιά πόλη

Θάλασσα του Μαρμαρά









Ο ἍΓΙΟΣ

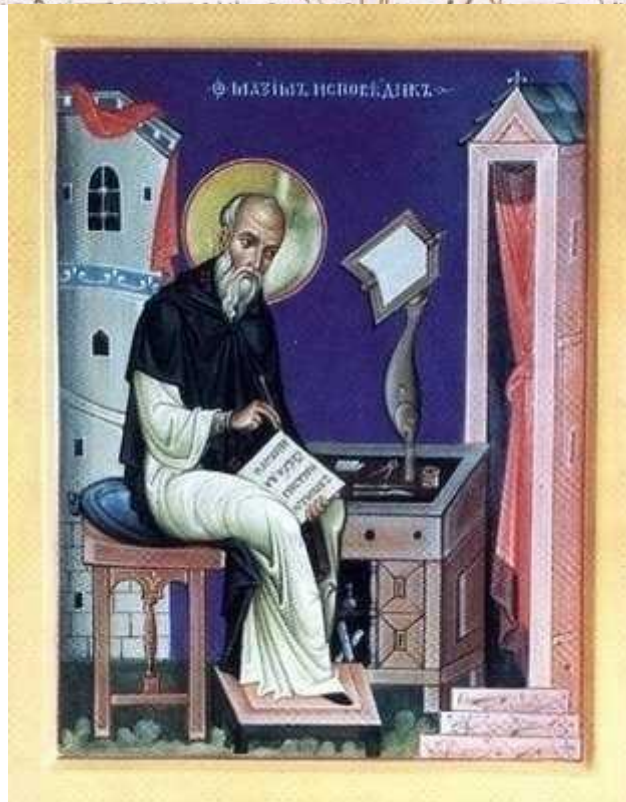
ΓΡΗΓΟΡΙΟΣ

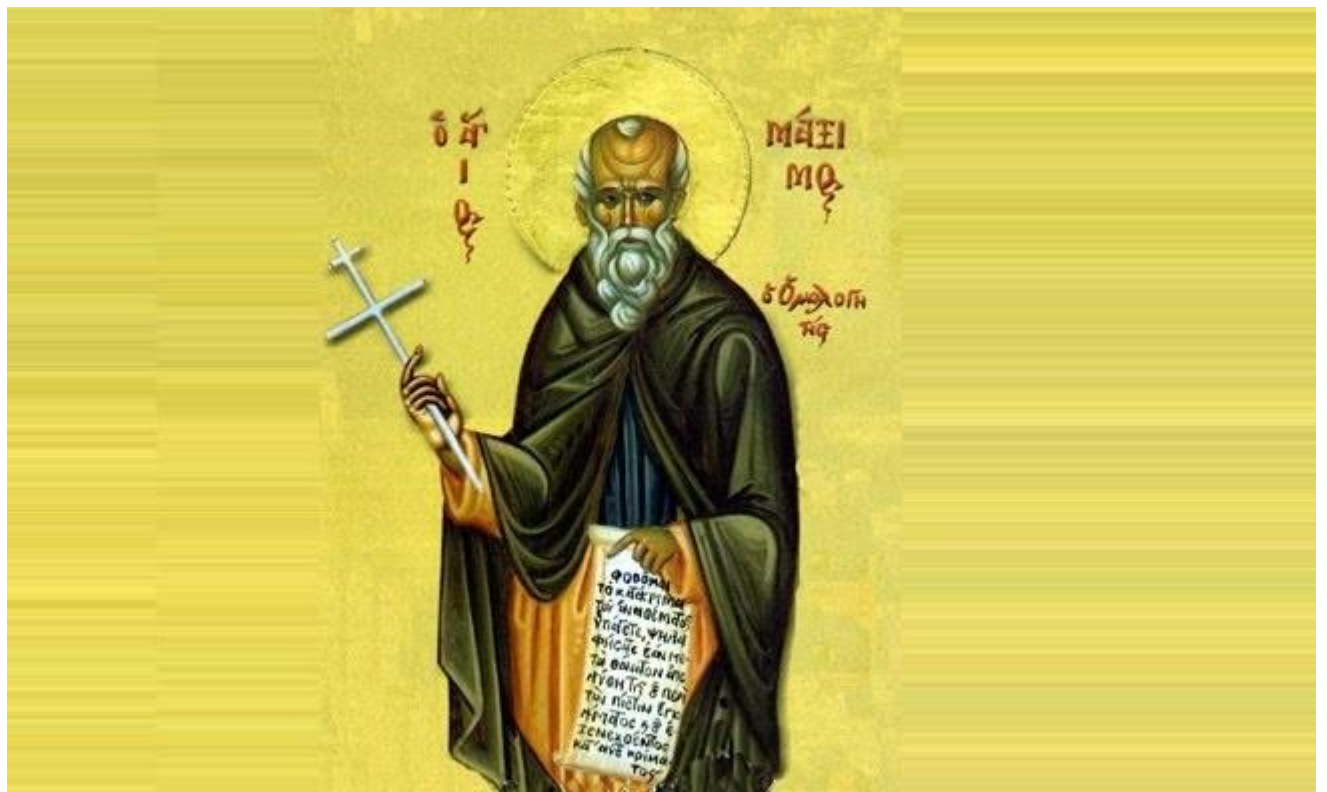
Ο ΝΥΚΤΗΣ











ΧΕΙΡΟΓΡΑΦΑ



Βυζαντινοί μοναχοί αντιγράφουν
αρχαία κείμενα

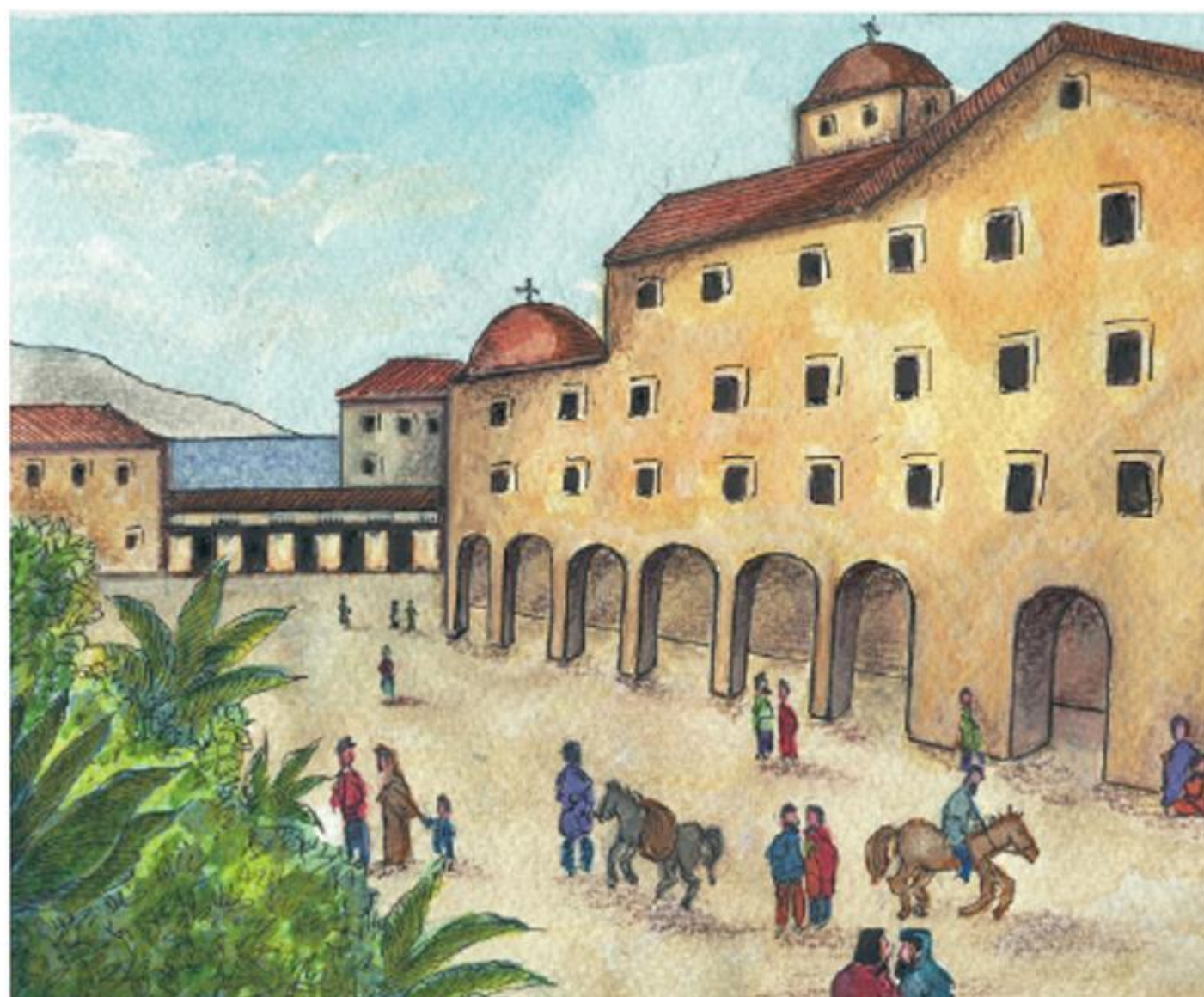


Βυζαντινοί μοναχοί αντιγράφουν αρχαία κείμενα

ρίστω τε καὶ δοκίμω ἀναβντήσας καὶ κερύν· καὶ ἀδυσκάλω ὡς ὠγνήσας· καὶ τὸ
 δαίον αὖ ποδεχόμενος τε καὶ συγκρατῶν· ἀλλὰ καὶ τὴν αἰλοπῆν ἀπέλασας· οὐκ
 κρατῶν γόνυ· ὡς τὸ λοπὴ κώτρων μετέρψμεσε τὸ πολίτευμα·



περὶ λῆψιν δὲ καὶ τῶν μαθητῶν καὶ χειρουργικῶν τεχνῶν· καὶ εἰσὶν ὁδοὶ μεγάλας καὶ
 ἀνίσχυρες· ἥνδε καὶ τὰ πρὸς τὴν ἀρετὴν καὶ φιλοπῆμον· μὴ δὲ ὡς τὸν ταῖς τιμῆς καὶ









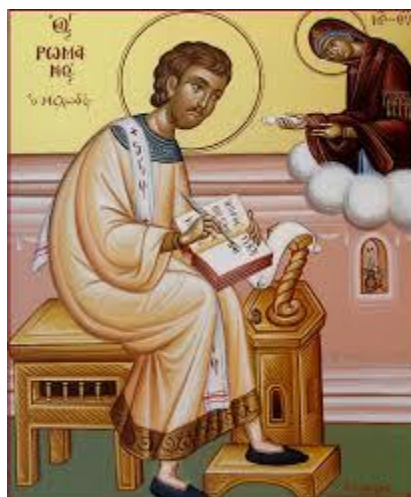
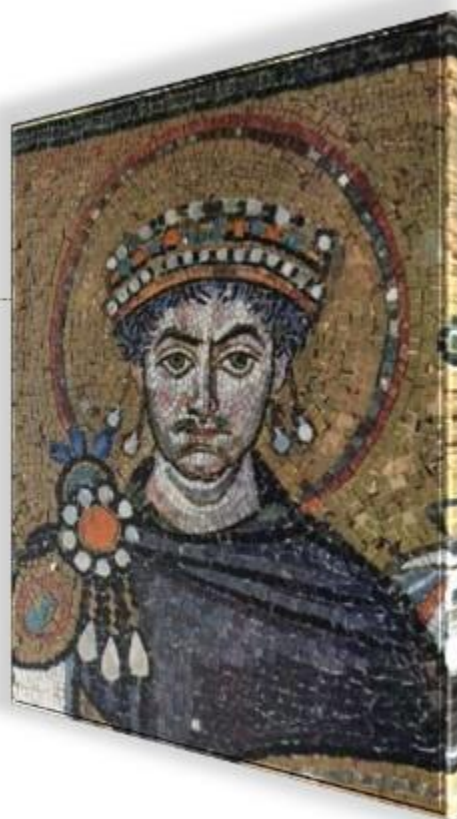


Ιουστινιανός (527-565)

Flavius Petrus Sabbatius
Iustinianus



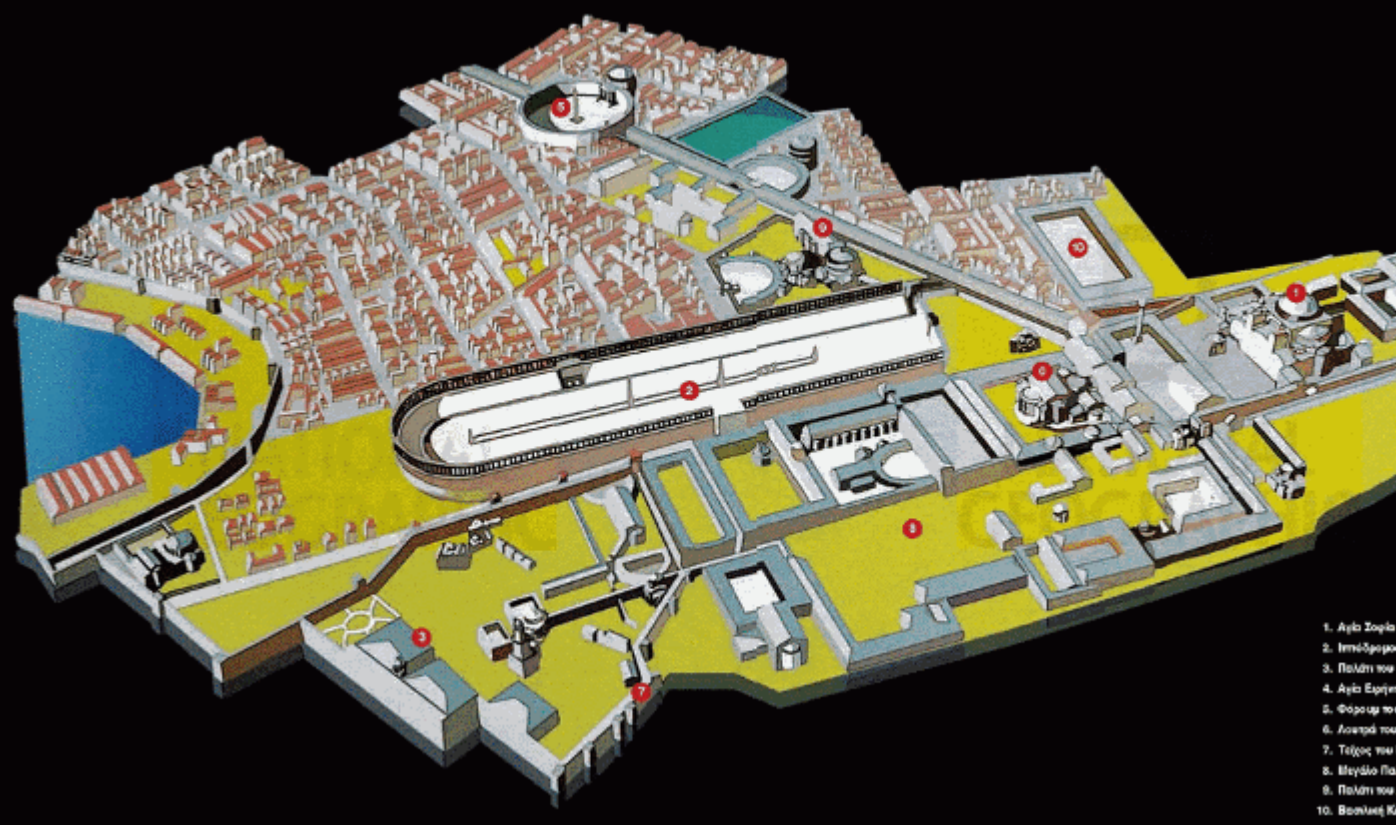
**ΕΝΑ ΚΡΑΤΟΣ
ΜΙΑ ΕΚΚΛΗΣΙΑ
ΜΙΑ ΝΟΜΟΘΕΣΙΑ**





Η Κωνσταντινούπολη στο Χάρτη

ΠΕΡΙΟΧΗ ΤΟΥ ΜΕΓΑΛΟΥ ΠΑΛΑΤΙΟΥ



1. Αγία Σοφία
2. Ιπποδρόμος
3. Πεδίο του
4. Αγία Εφραίμ
5. Φόρουσ του
6. Λαμπρά του
7. Τείχος του
8. Μεγάλο Πα
9. Πεδίο του
10. Βασιλική Κ

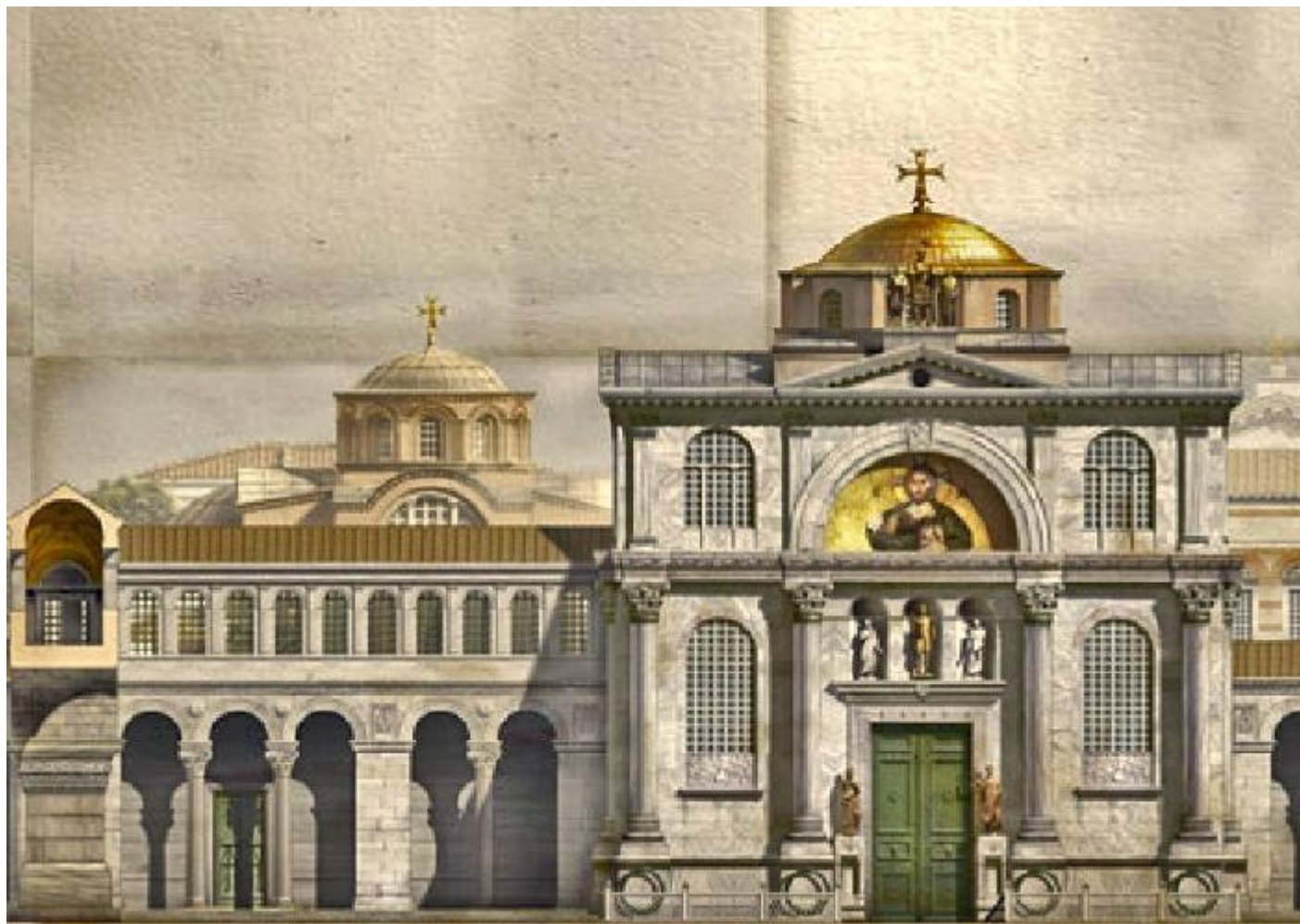


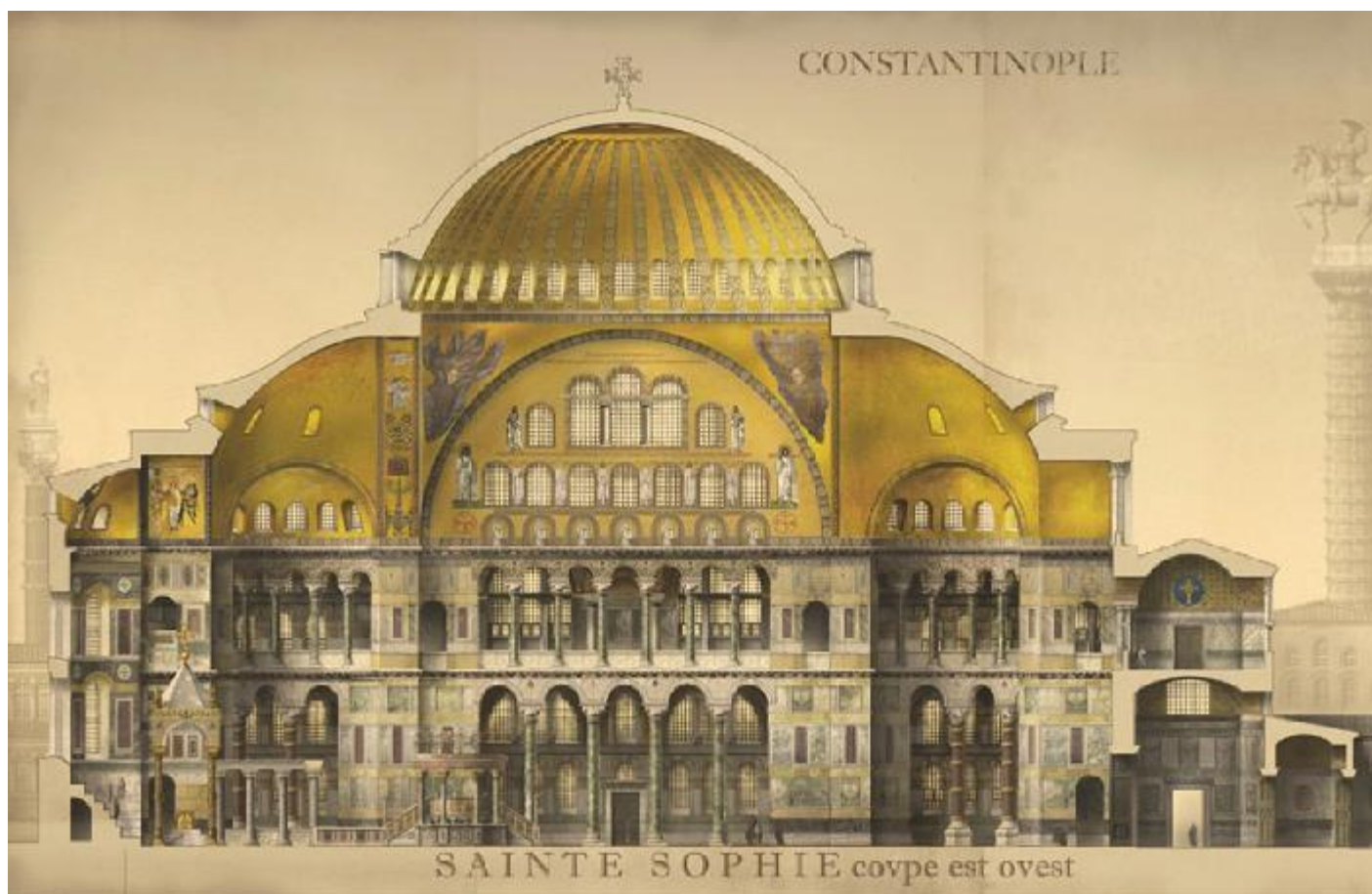
VUE AERIENNE DE CONSTANTINOPLE AU XI ÈME

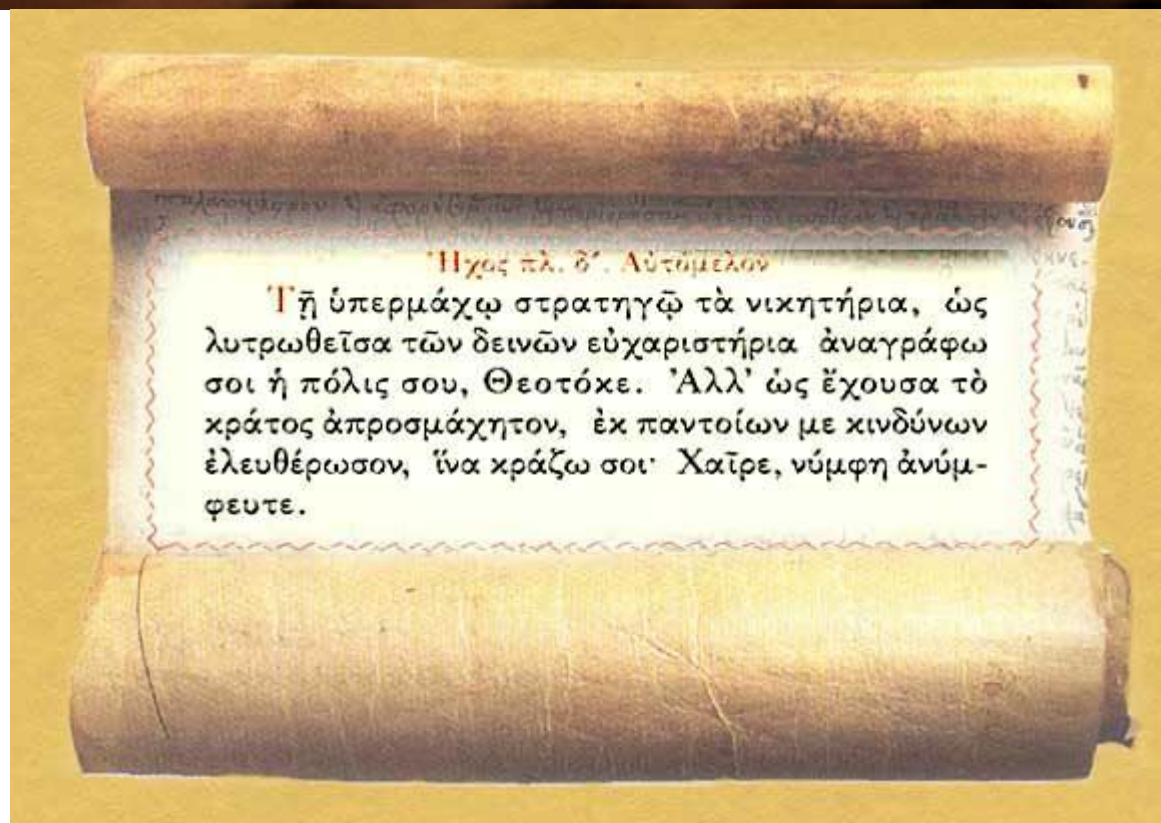


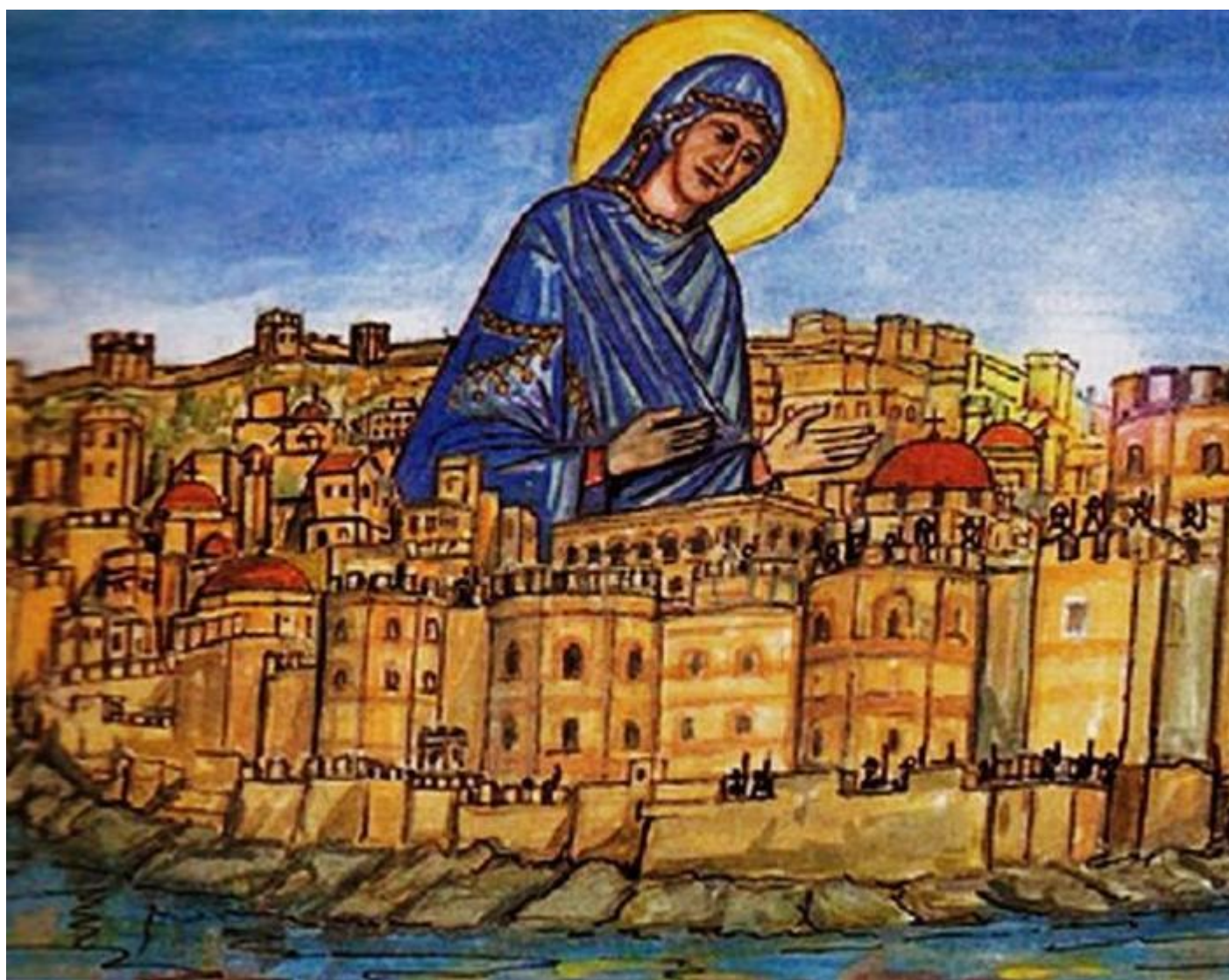




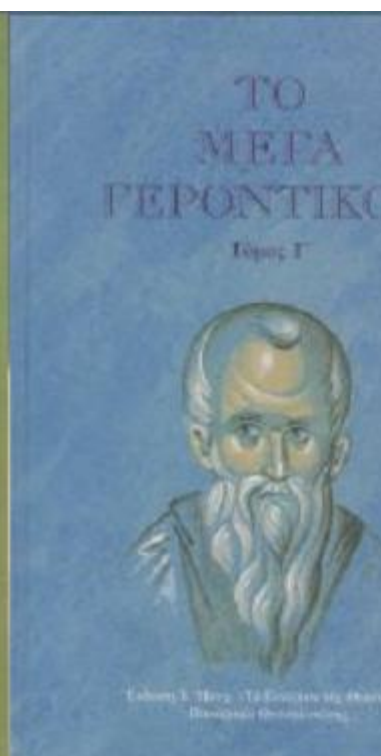
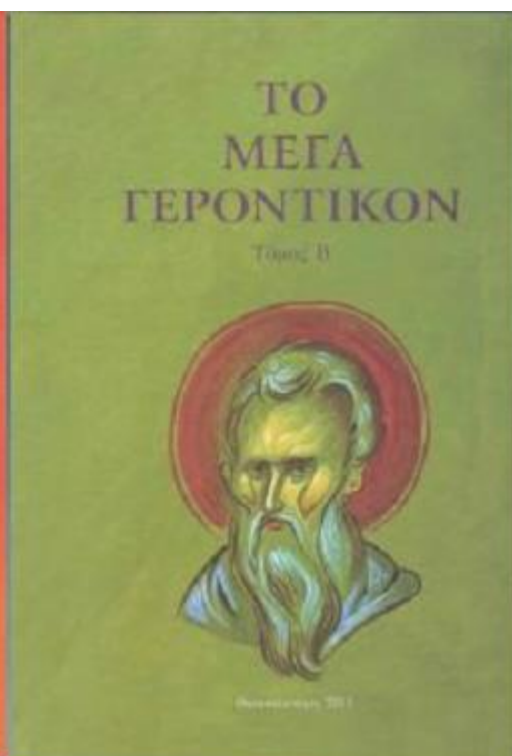
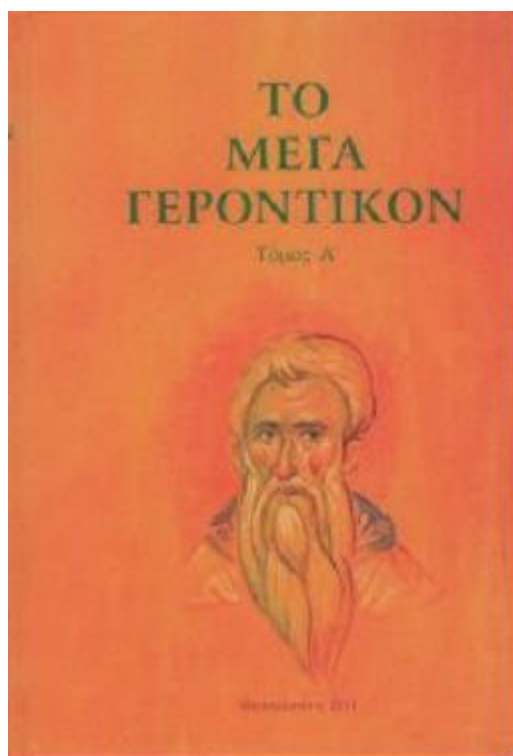








	●		●●	●●	●●	●●			●●	●●	●
XXVIII	XXIII	XXII	XXI	XX	XVIII	XVIII	XVII	XVI	XV	XIII	XIII
I	II	III	III	V	●●●●●	VII	VIII	VIII	X	XI	XII
					●●●●●		●●	●	●●	●●	●●







ΔΡΑΧ.
2.50

961

1961

ΝΙΚΗ
ΦΟΡΩ
ΦΥΛΑ





SUIDAE LEXICON

EX RECOGNITIONE

IMMANUELIS BEKKERI.

BEROLINI

TYPIS ET IMPENSIS GEORGII REIMERI

A. 1854.

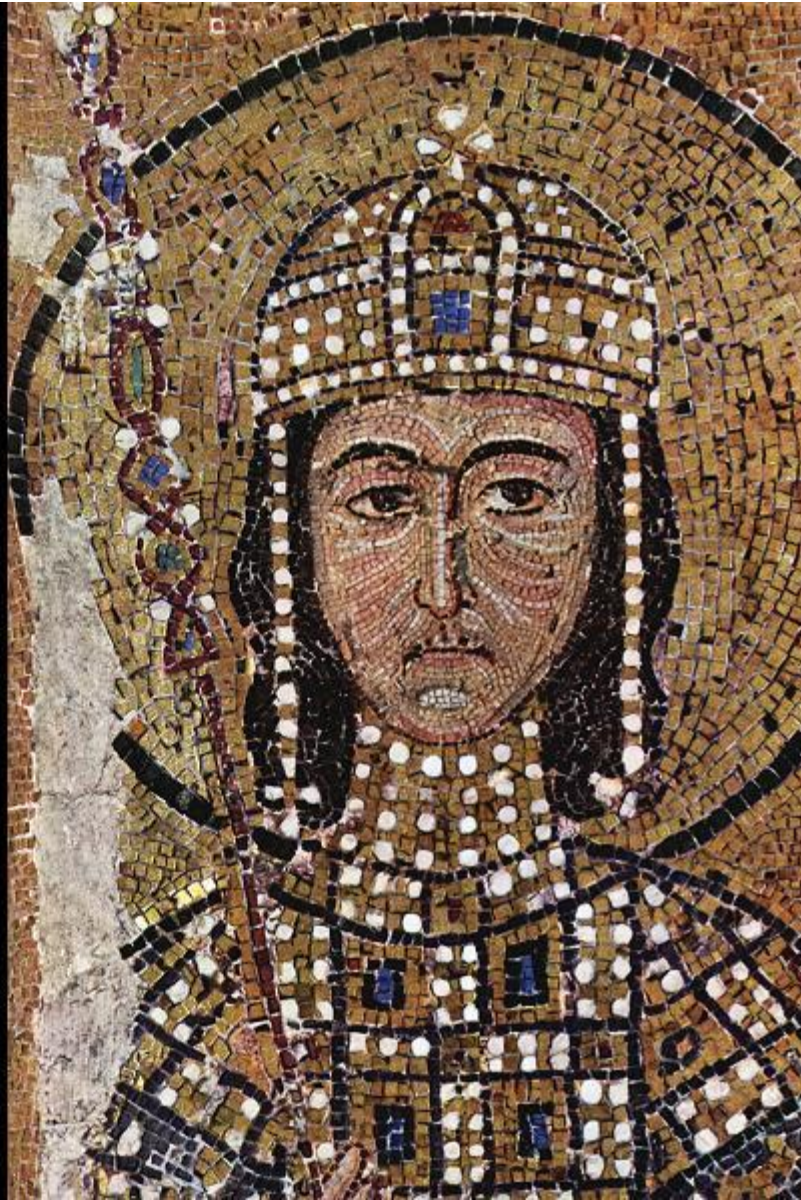




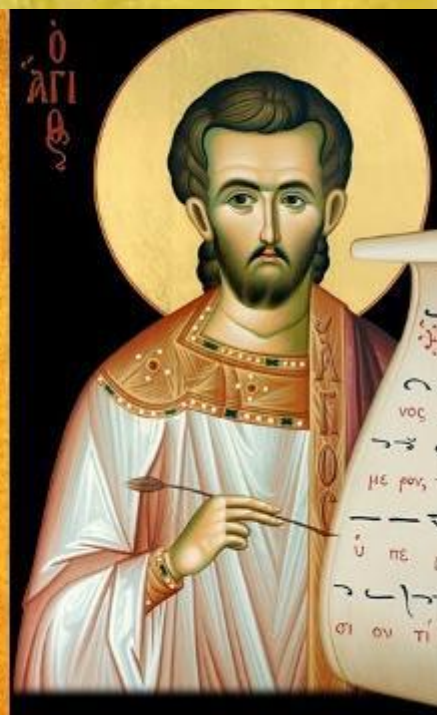
αὐτὰρ ἀμίζαρ' ὁδὸς / καὶ ἐπὶ στροφὸς ἦρχον
 τῆλ' ἔβη β' ἀνίπλω, ὅθ' ἔβη ἀρ' ἰσοῦ ἀπὶ γυγ' ἔβη.
 μὴ σφ' ὁδὲ χρομ' ἦρχε / καὶ ἔβρομοσ' οἰωνοῖσιν
 ἀχέον / κοῖοι κοῖοι σ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / κ' ἦρα μ' ἐλαμ' αὖ
 — ἀχέον δ' αὖτ' ὑπὸ χρομ' οἰ ποδ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 — ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 φ' ὁδ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 τῆλ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 μὴ σφ' ὁδὲ χρομ' ἦρχε / καὶ ἔβρομοσ' οἰωνοῖσιν
 ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο

+ τὰ ἐβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 οἰωνοῖσιν ἀχέον δ' αὖτ' ὑπὸ χρομ' οἰ ποδ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 οἰωνοῖσιν ἀχέον δ' αὖτ' ὑπὸ χρομ' οἰ ποδ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 οἰωνοῖσιν ἀχέον δ' αὖτ' ὑπὸ χρομ' οἰ ποδ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 οἰωνοῖσιν ἀχέον δ' αὖτ' ὑπὸ χρομ' οἰ ποδ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο

ἐβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 οἰωνοῖσιν ἀχέον δ' αὖτ' ὑπὸ χρομ' οἰ ποδ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 οἰωνοῖσιν ἀχέον δ' αὖτ' ὑπὸ χρομ' οἰ ποδ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 οἰωνοῖσιν ἀχέον δ' αὖτ' ὑπὸ χρομ' οἰ ποδ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο / ἔβ' ἴσαστο δ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο
 οἰωνοῖσιν ἀχέον δ' αὖτ' ὑπὸ χρομ' οἰ ποδ' ἔβ' ἴσαστο









ἀρχὴ τῆς ἰνδίατος, ἡ τοῦ νεῦ εἶδος, ὅθεν τὸ ὄνομα
 τοῦ ἡμῶν συμεῶν τὸ εὐχέλτο. δόξα· ἡχος β΄

Οὐ α χάρις ἐπὶ τὴν ἡσυχίαν τὴν ἡσυχίαν
 πρὸς τὴν ἡσυχίαν τὴν ἡσυχίαν α α νω ω ω νος ἡ ἡ α
 σμε νε συ με ὦν· δι ο υ εἰς ο σμεν με
 ρε τὸν θαυμαστὸν σε δρα με με εθα τὸν νο ση μα α α α

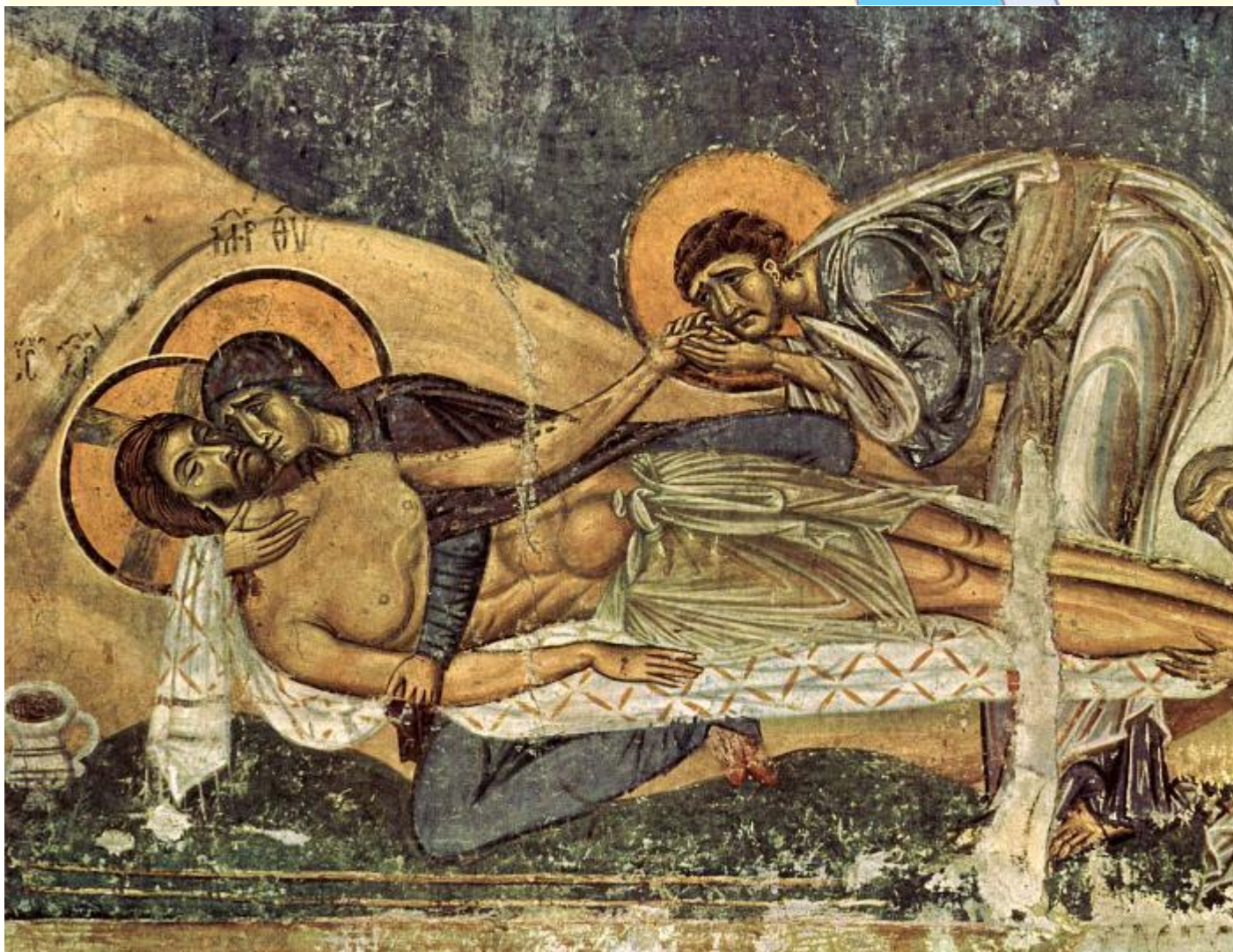


Μοναχοὶ ἀντιγράφουν ἔργα ἀρχαίων συγγραφέων

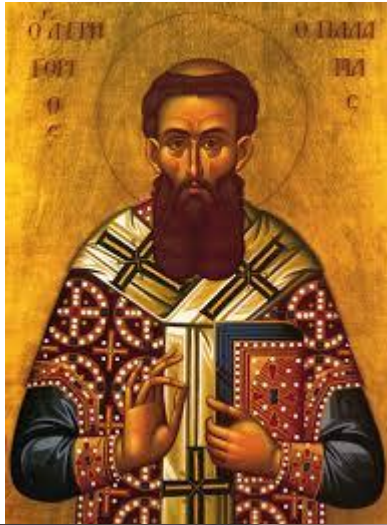
**Ἔργαστήριο ἀντιγραφῆς σὲ μοναστήρι. Μικρογραφία ἀπὸ χειρόγραφο
τῆς Ἀποκαλύψεως (1200 μ.Χ.)**

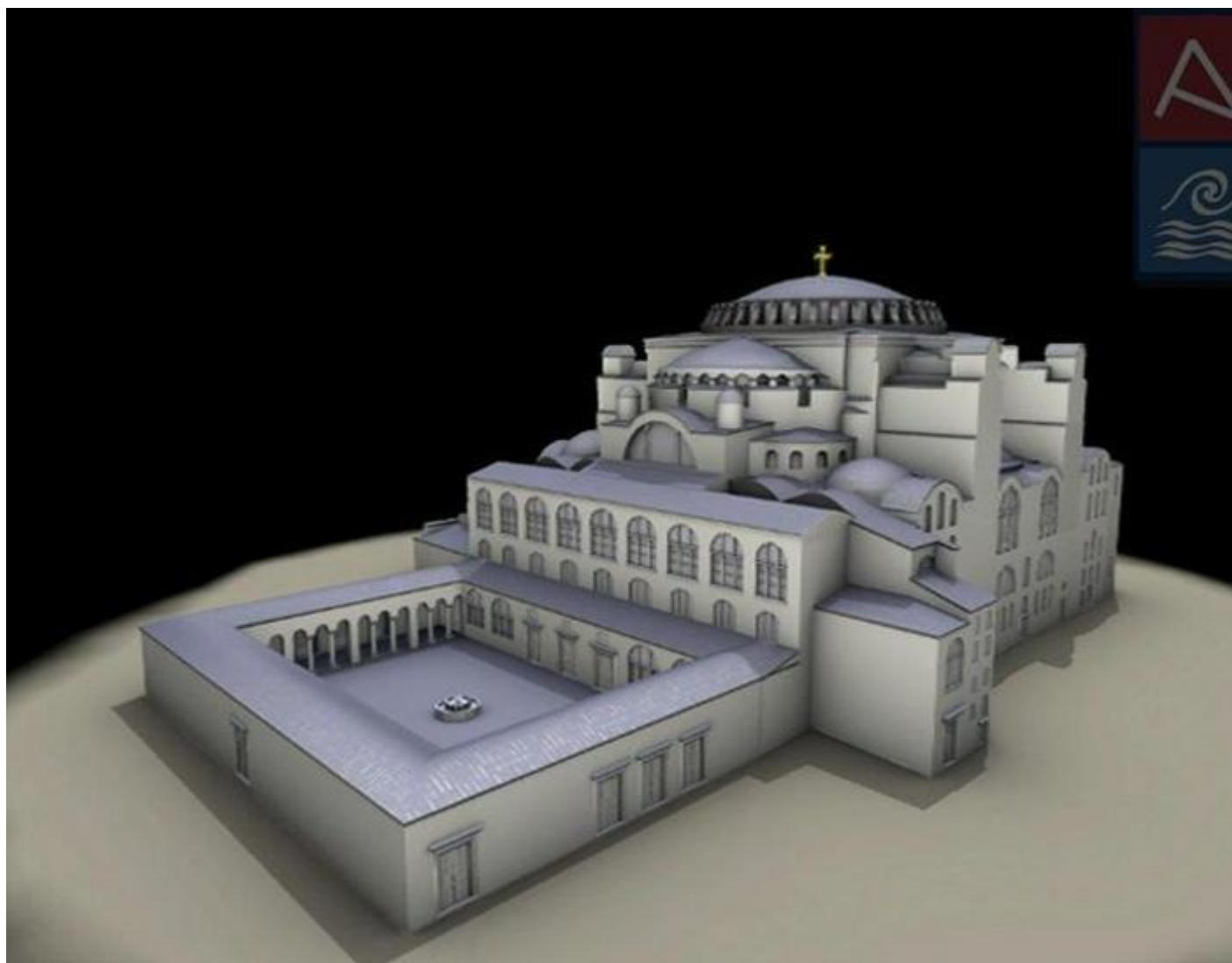






Μιχαήλ Ψελλός καὶ Αὐτοκράτωρ, 11ος αἰ.







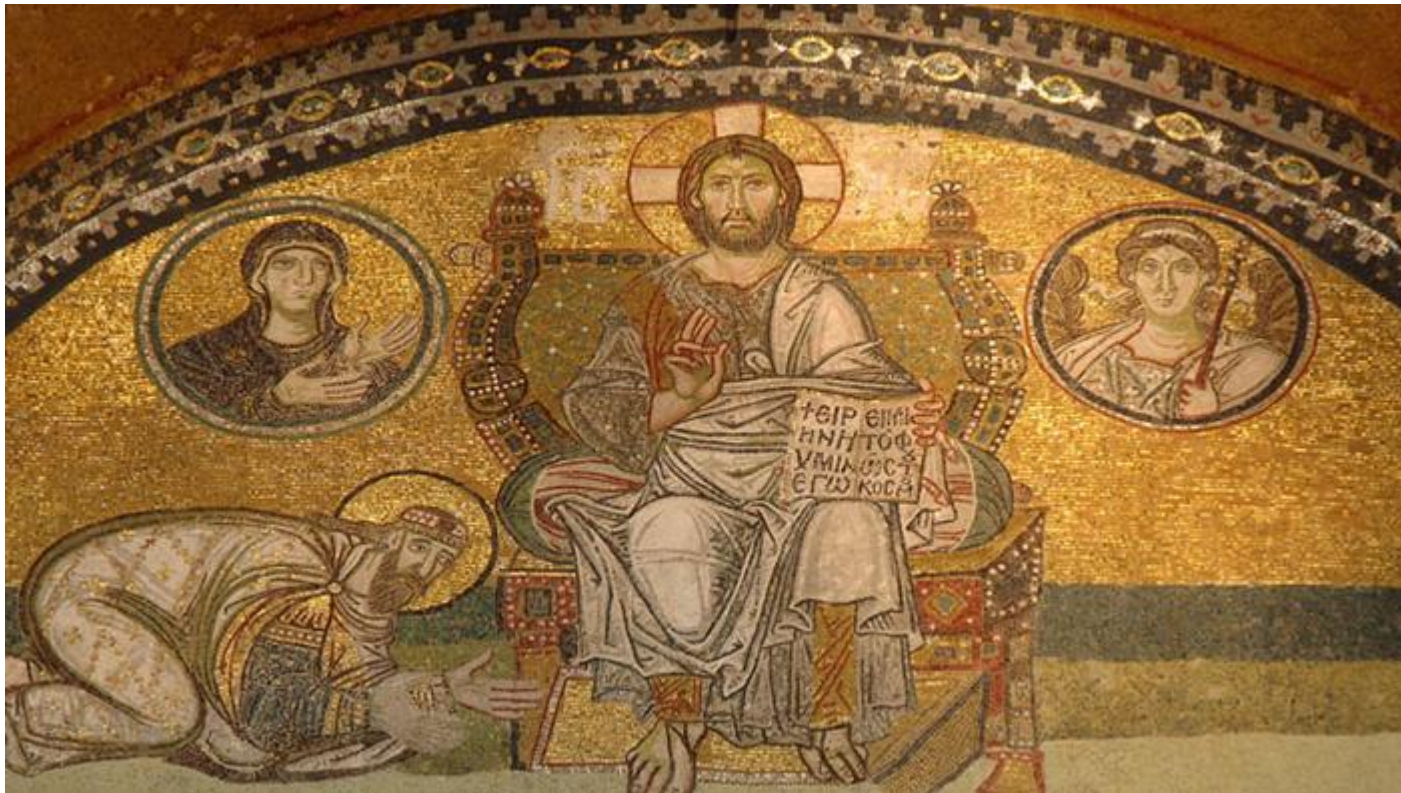














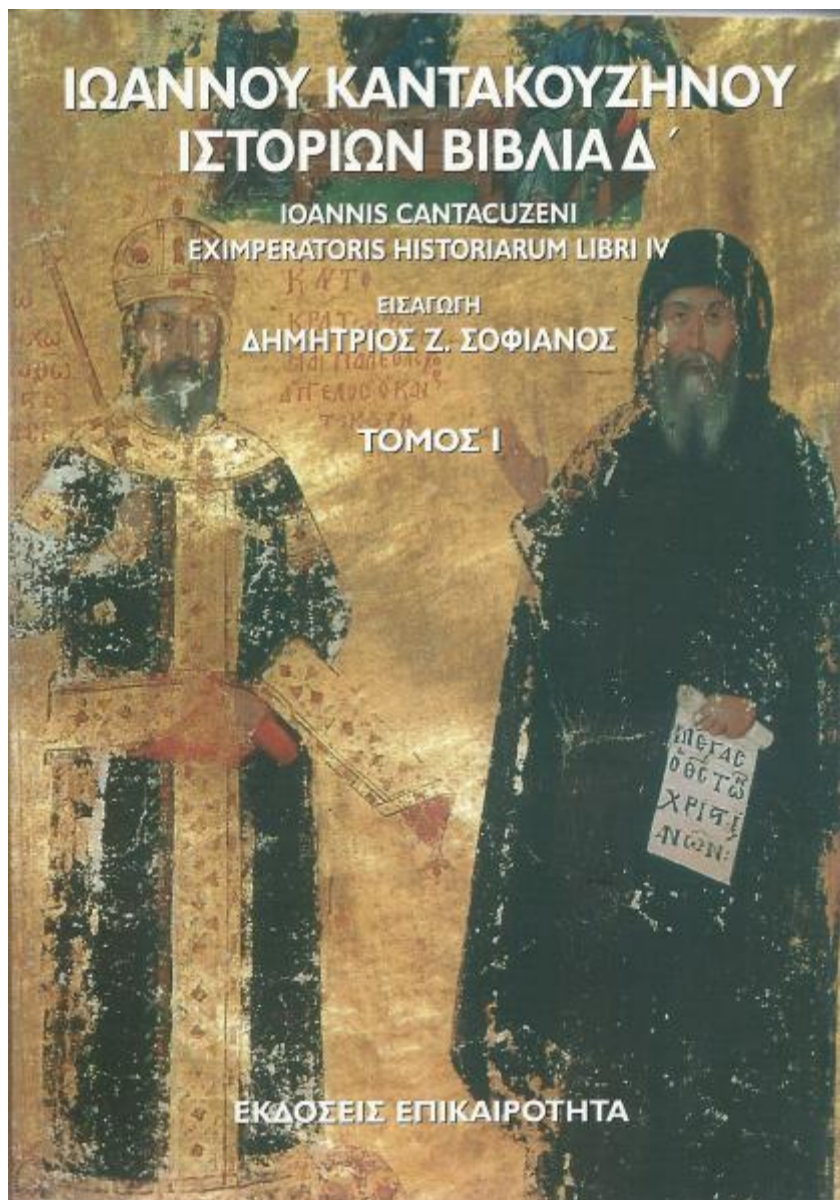
ΙΩΑΝΝΟΥ ΚΑΝΤΑΚΟΥΖΗΝΟΥ ΙΣΤΟΡΙΩΝ ΒΙΒΛΙΑ Δ'

IOANNIS CANTACUZENI
EXIMPERATORIS HISTORiarUM LIBRI IV

ΕΙΣΑΓΩΓΗ
ΔΗΜΗΤΡΙΟΣ Ζ. ΣΟΦΙΑΝΟΣ

ΤΟΜΟΣ Ι

ΕΚΔΟΣΕΙΣ ΕΠΙΚΑΙΡΟΤΗΤΑ













Μαρσίλιος Φικῖνος

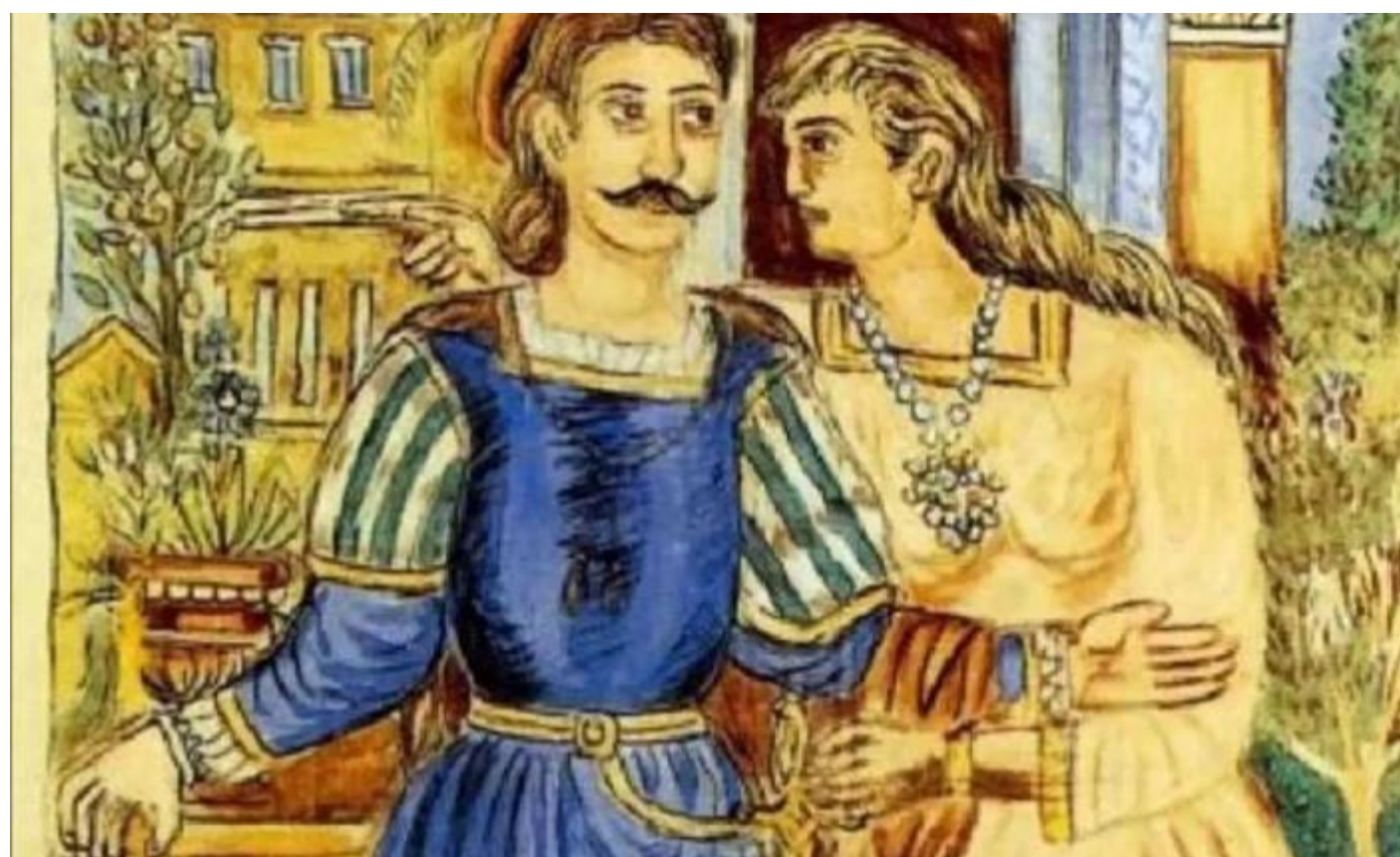
Κριστόφορο Λαντίνο

Ἄγγελος Πολιτιανός

Δημήτριος

Χαλκοκονδύλης, 1423 - 9/1/1511
(τοιχογραφία τελιωμένη 1490)







Γεώργιος Χορτάτσης. Κρητικός ποιητής του 16ου αι. Τοιχογραφία του ίδιου αιώνα που πιθανόν τον απεικονίζει (Ασώματοι Αμαρίου Κρήτης, ιερός ναός Αγίας Παρασκευής).

Γεώργιος Χορτάτσης. Κρητικός ποιητής του 16ου αι.. Τοιχογραφία του ίδιου αιώνα που πιθανόν τον απεικονίζει (Ασώματοι Αμαρίου Κρήτης, ιερός ναός Αγίας Παρασκευής).





Διήγησις Ἀλεξάνδρου τοῦ Μακεδόνο

ΕΠΙΜΕΛΕΙΑ Γιώργος Βελουδής



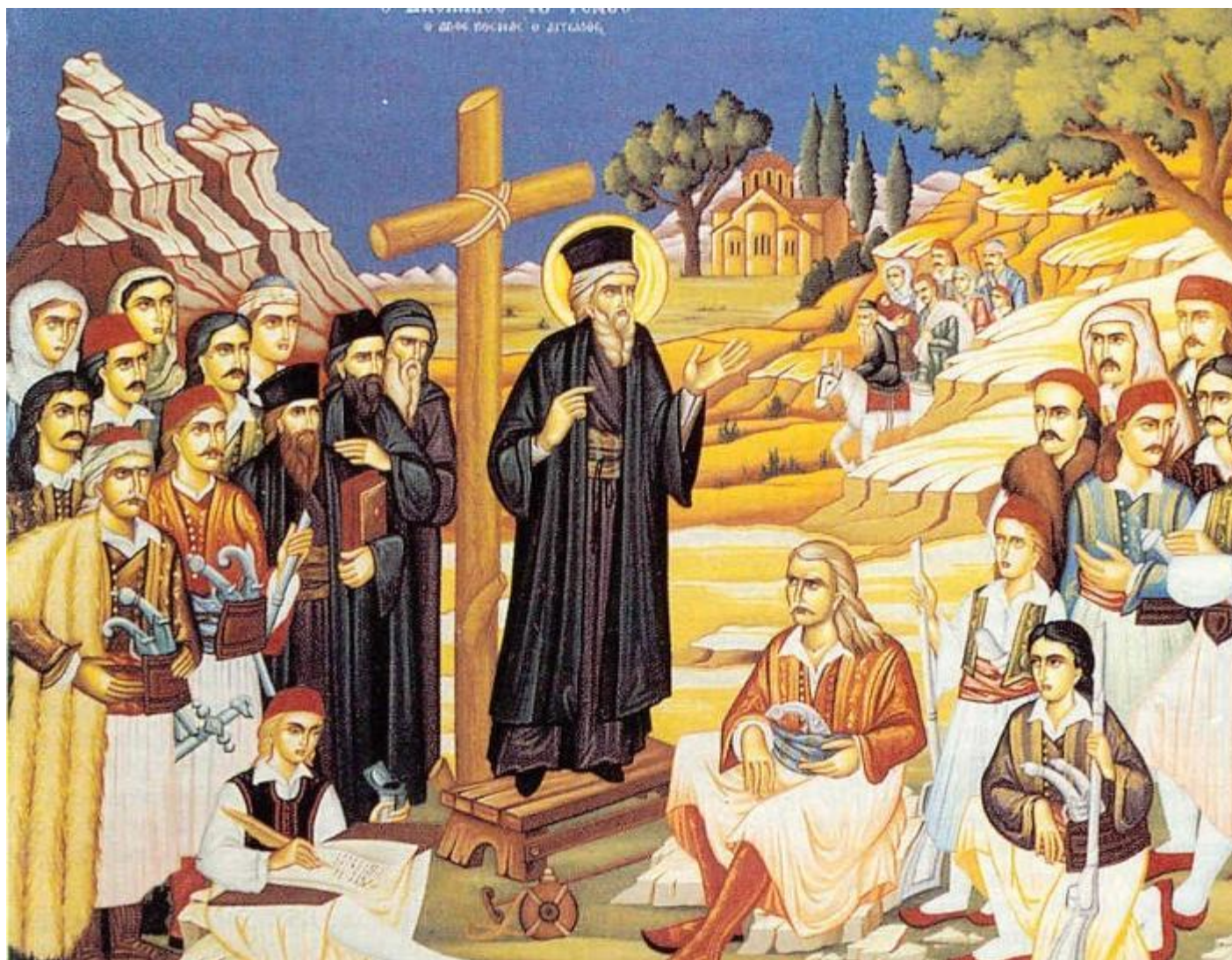
Νέα Ἑλληνικὴ Βιβλιοθήκη

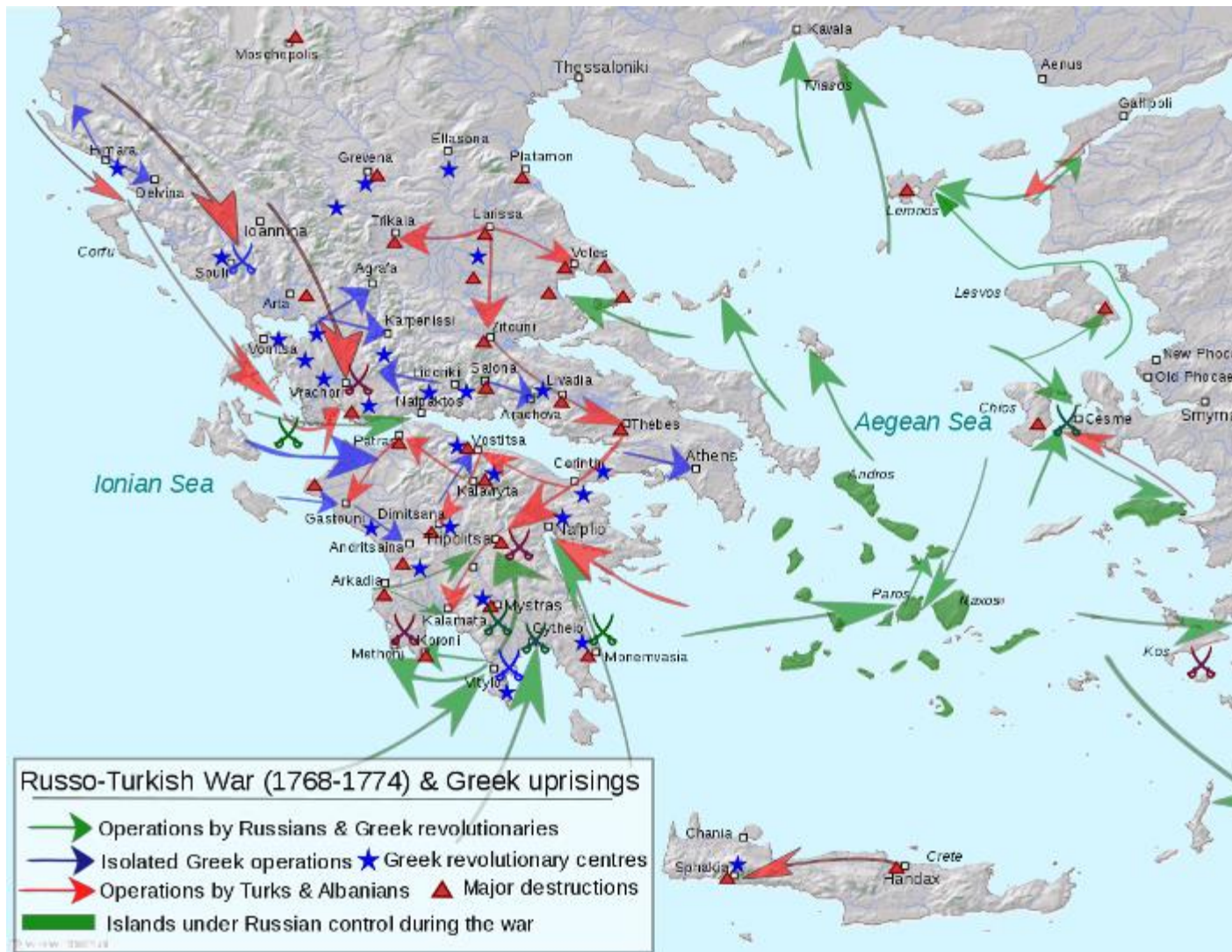
+ ἐμταῖθα ἡ πλὴν ἐμὸν ἀνέξαρεσσι τῶν δόρατῶν τοῦ ἰχθύος. καὶ τοῦτο γὰρ ἀπεμάρτυρον
 τῶν τοῦτον, ἐξ ἐλαμπελῶν ἐστὶν τοῦ κοιλίᾳ αὐτοῦ. οὗτος πᾶσι δὲ κείνῃ λαμπρὰ ὄρεϊναι.
 ὁ ἀνέξαρεσσι, εὐθὺς τοῦ τῶν γλῶσσης αὐτοῦ πᾶσι δὲ κείνῃ. ὁ δὲ ἰχθύς
 τῶν τῶν τοῦ κῆρυμαυτοῦ σῶν πᾶσι δὲ κείνῃ, ἐκ τοῦ ὕδατος ἐξέρχεται.
 ἰδοὺ μοι αὐτὸν ὁ ἀνέξαρεσσι. καὶ αὐτὸν πᾶσι δὲ κείνῃ, ἐπὶ τῶν
 δόρατῶν. καὶ ὁ κείνῃ τοῦτον ὅτι αὐτοῦ δὲ κείνῃ. οὗτος πᾶσι
 δὲ κείνῃ, ἰδοὺ τῶν τῶν γλῶσσης αὐτοῦ πᾶσι δὲ κείνῃ. τῶν τῶν
 μῶν, ἐξ ἐλαμπελῶν ἐστὶν τοῦ κοιλίᾳ αὐτοῦ. οὗτος πᾶσι
 δὲ κείνῃ, λαμπρὰ ὄρεϊναι. λαμπρὰ τῶν γλῶσσης αὐτοῦ ὁ ἀνέξαρεσσι.
 καὶ ἡ εὐσὺς ἐμὸν θεὸς, τῶν τῶν γλῶσσης αὐτοῦ πᾶσι δὲ κείνῃ.



حضرت اسکندر و یونانیان کچھ کہیں کہ وہ دریا کے کنارے پہنچے
 و سب کو بے اختیار اللہ اور دینی تصور پر در







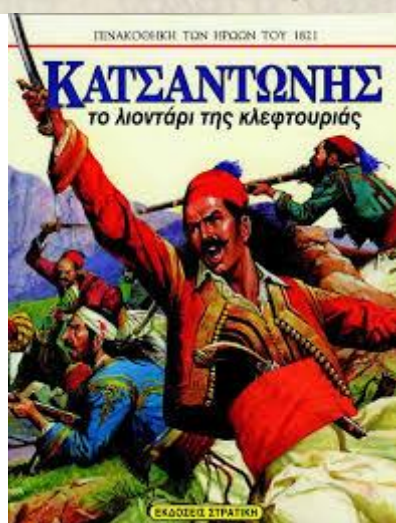


ΙΩΑΝΝΗΣ ΔΑΣΚΑΛΟΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ

ΕΞ ΑΝΘΡΩΠΩΣ ΣΦΑΚΙΩΝ
ΑΡΧΗΓΟΣ ΤΗΣ ΕΝΑΝΤΙΟΝ ΤΩΝ ΤΟΥΡΚΩΝ
ΚΑΤΑΚΤΗΤΩΝ ΕΠΑΝΑΣΤΑΣΕΩΣ 1770



Λάμπρος Κατσώνης

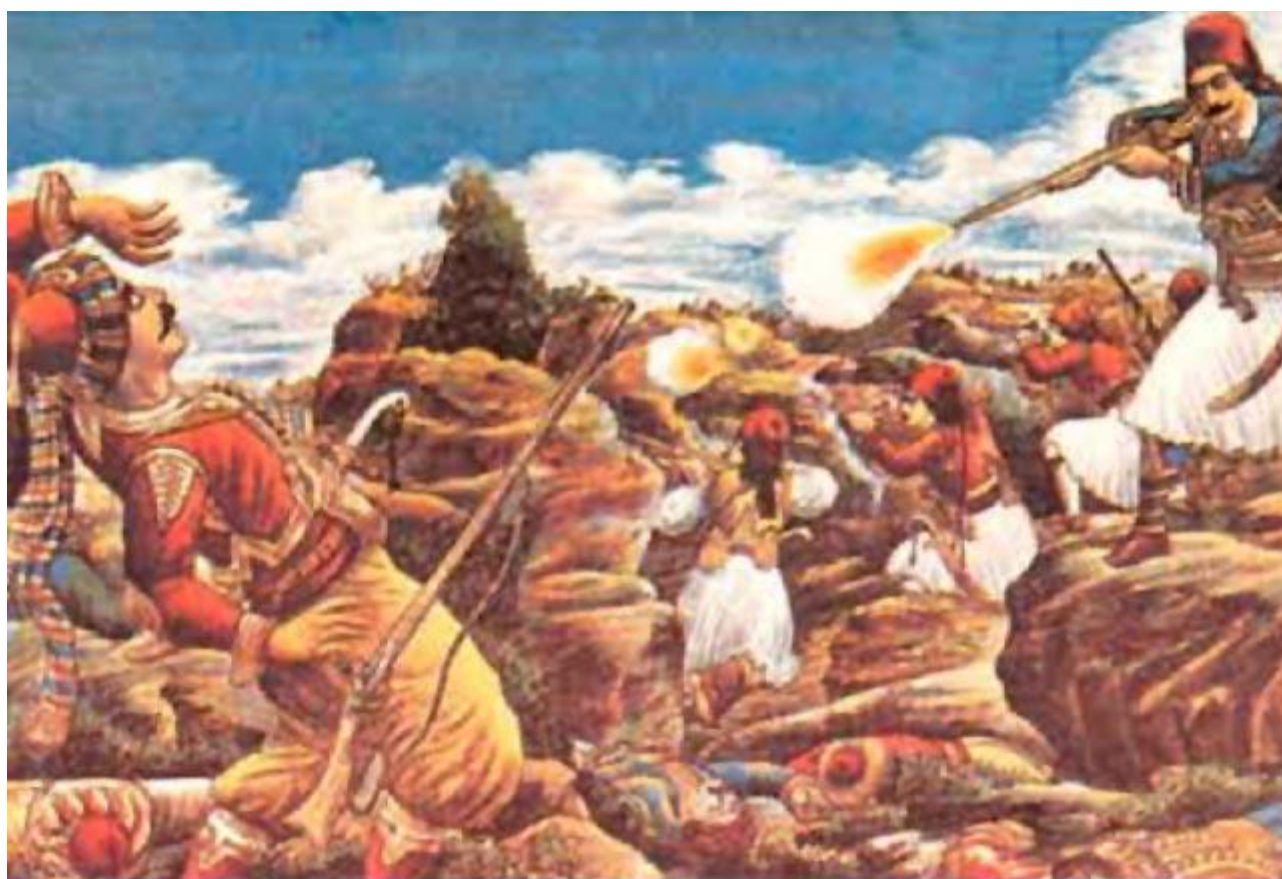


ΓΕΝΑΚΟΘΕΚΗ ΤΩΝ ΕΡΓΩΝ ΤΟΥ 1821

ΚΑΤΣΑΝΤΩΝΗΣ

το λιοντάρι της κλεφτουριάς

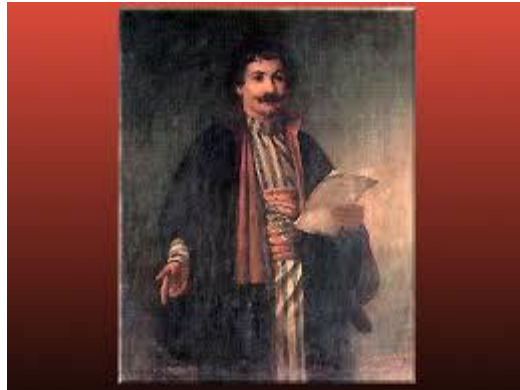
ΕΚΔΟΣΕΙΣ ΣΤΡΑΤΙΚΗ



ΝΙΚΗ Η ΘΑΝΑΤΟΣ



ΤΑΝ Η ΕΠΙ ΤΑΣ





ΕΜΜΑΝΟΥΗΛ ΠΑΠΠΑΣ



Ο Εμμανουήλ Παππᾶς ἦταν Φιλικός και αγωνιστής 1821, πρωτεργάτης της εξέγερσης στη Χαλκιδική, από τις αγνότερες και ηρωικότερες μορφές του Αγώνα της Ανεξαρτησίας.

Ὁ Ἐμμανουῆλ Παππᾶς ἦτο Φιλικὸς καὶ ἀγωνιστὴς τοῦ 1821, πρωτεργάτης τῆς ἐξεγέρσεως εἰς Χαλκιδικήν, ἀπὸ τὰς ἀγνοτέρας καὶ ἡρωϊκότερας μορφὰς τοῦ Ἀγώνος τῆς Ἀνεξαρτησίας.









Έγώ Γραικός γεννήθηκα. Γραικός θέ νά πεθάνω.

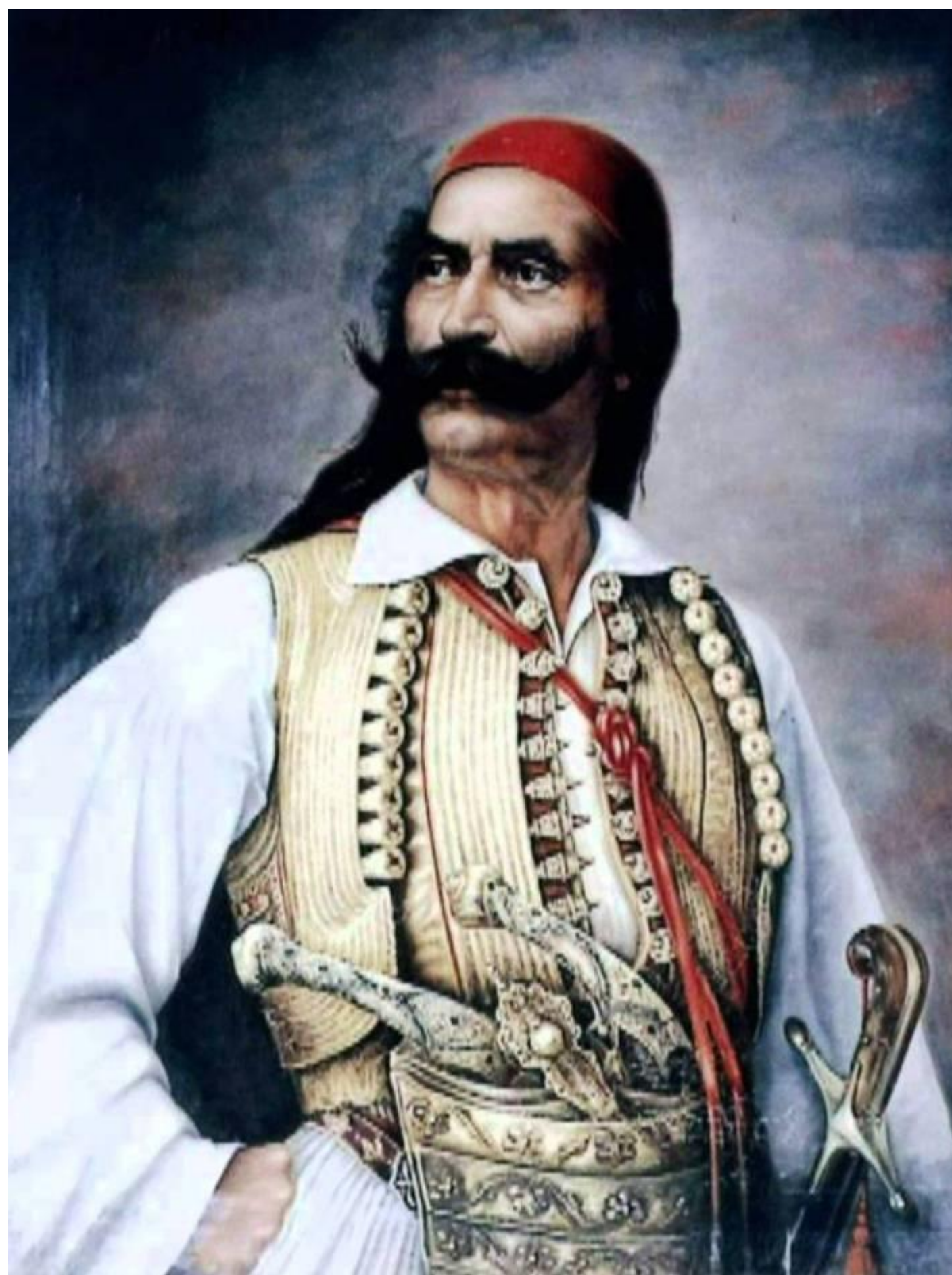


«Ο Μάρκος Μπότσαρης είναι, ίσως, ο μόνος εκ τών ηγετών του Αγώνος, διά τήν στρατηγικήν αξίαν, διά τήν προσωπικήν ανδρείαν, διά τήν πολιτικήν σύνεσιν, διά τήν ψυχικήν ευγένειαν, διά τήν ευθύτητα τού χαρακτήρος, διά τήν μοναδικήν ανιδιοτέλειαν τού οποίου, δέν υπάρχει δευτέρα γνώμη. Είναι ο μόνος ασκίαστος, είναι ο μόνος πάλλευκος αρχηγός. Η δόξα του απήχησεν αμέσως εις τόν κόσμον ολόκληρον...»

«Ὁ Μᾶρκος Μπότσαρης εἶναι ἴσως, ὁ μόνος ἐκ τῶν ἡγετῶν τοῦ Ἀγῶνος, διὰ τὴν στρατηγικὴν ἀξίαν, διὰ τὴν προσωπικὴν ἀνδρείαν, διὰ τὴν πολιτικὴν σύνεσιν, διὰ τὴν ψυχικὴν εὐγένειαν, διὰ τὴν εὐθύτητα τοῦ χαρακτήρος, διὰ τὴν μοναδικὴν ἀνιδιοτέλειαν τοῦ ὁποίου, δὲν ὑπάρχει δευτέρα γνώμη. Εἶναι ὁ μόνος ἀσκίαστος εἶναι ὁ μόνος πάλλευκος ἀρχηγός. Ἡ δόξα του ἀπήχησεν ἀμέσως εἰς τὸν κόσμον ὁλόκληρον».

Γεώργιος Ἀθανασιάδης-Νόβας, Ἀκαδημαϊκός, ἀπόσπασμα

ἀπὸ διαλέξιν...







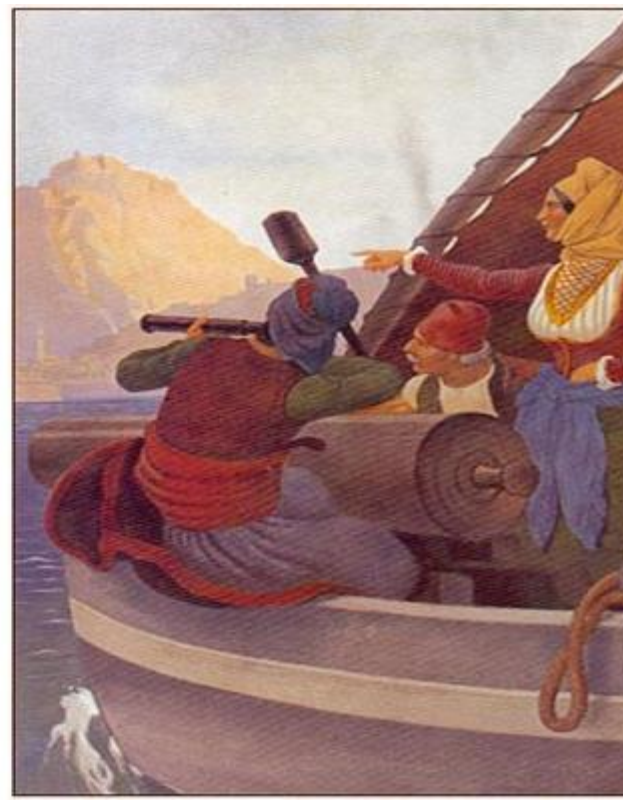


ΑΡΧΙΜ. ΓΡΗΓΟΡΙΟΣ ΔΙΚΑΙΟΣ ΠΑΠΑΦΛΕΣΑΣ

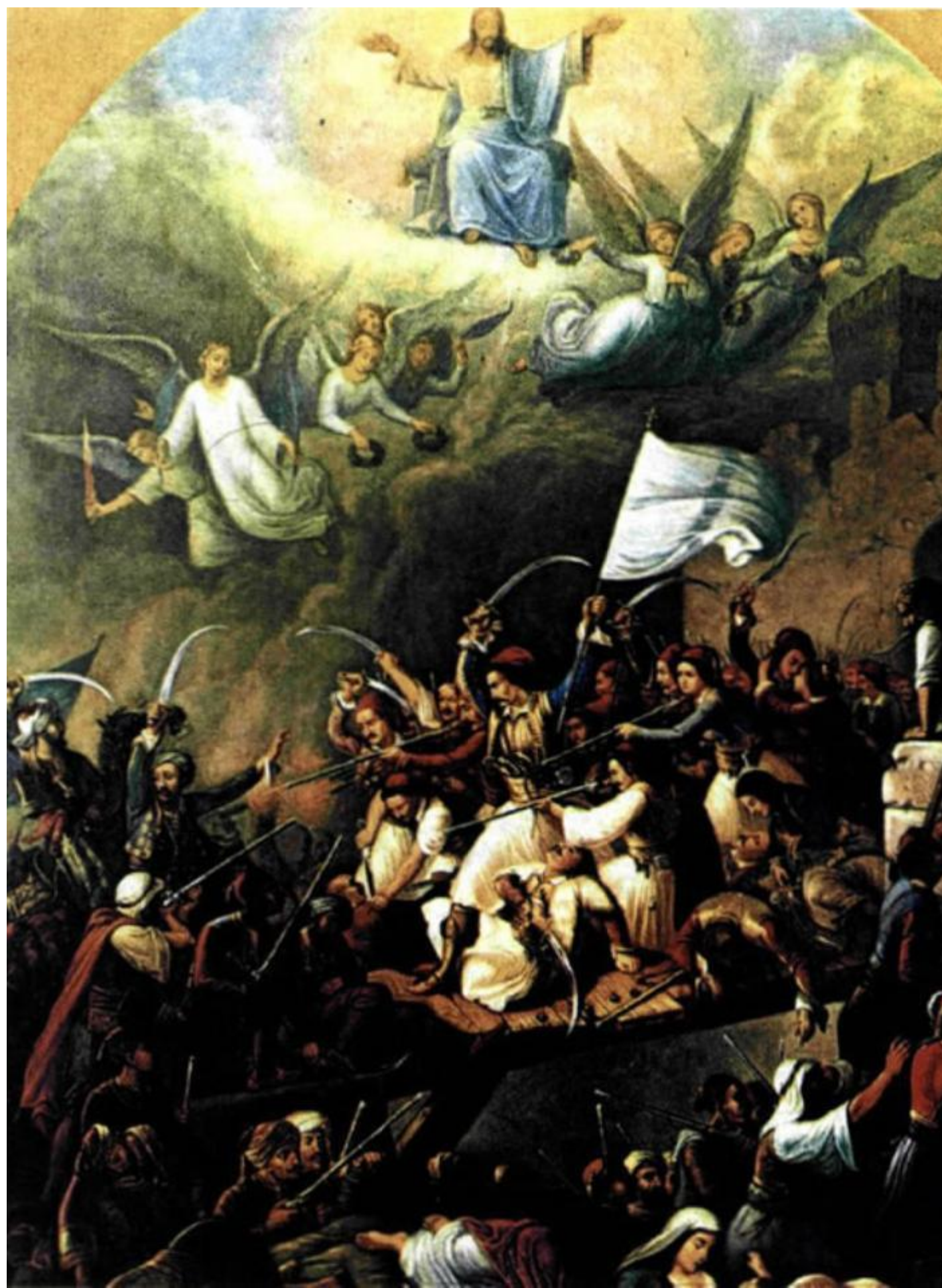








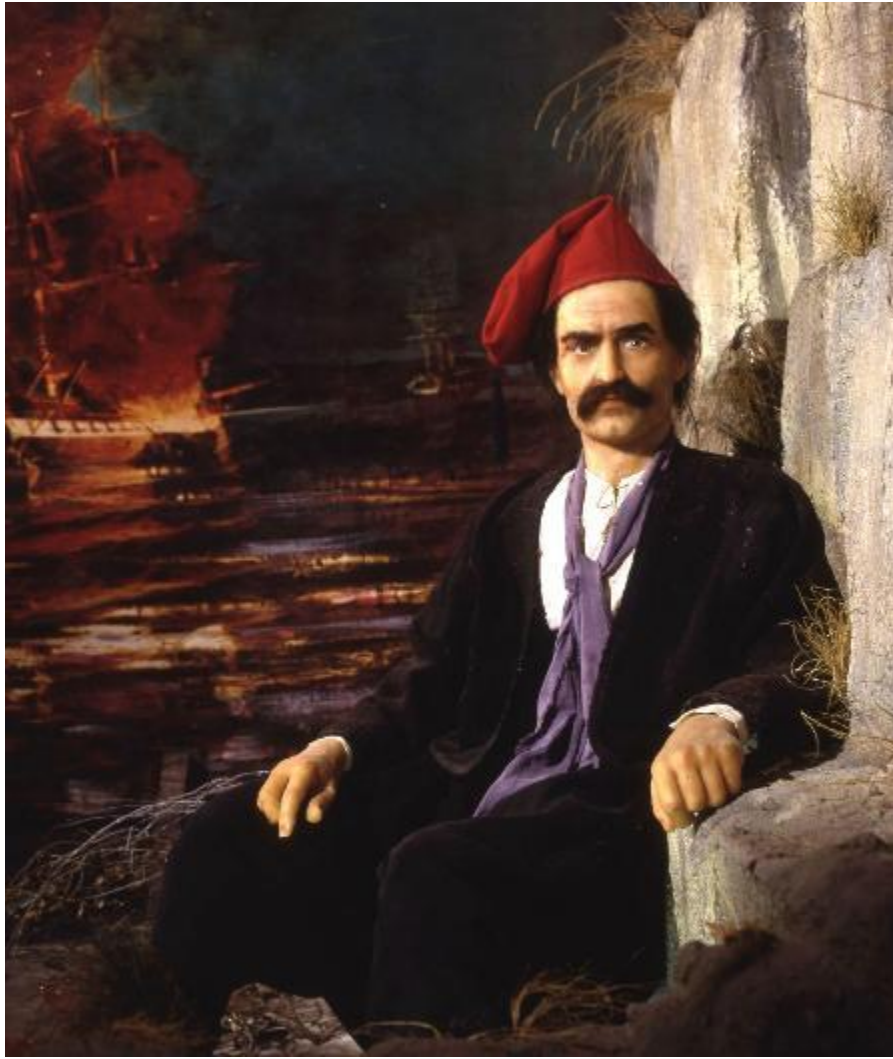












Ὁ ἐλλωινόμυχος πατειώτης
καὶ Φιλόθεος Στρατηγὸς
Ἰωάννης Μακρυγιάννης
(+1864)

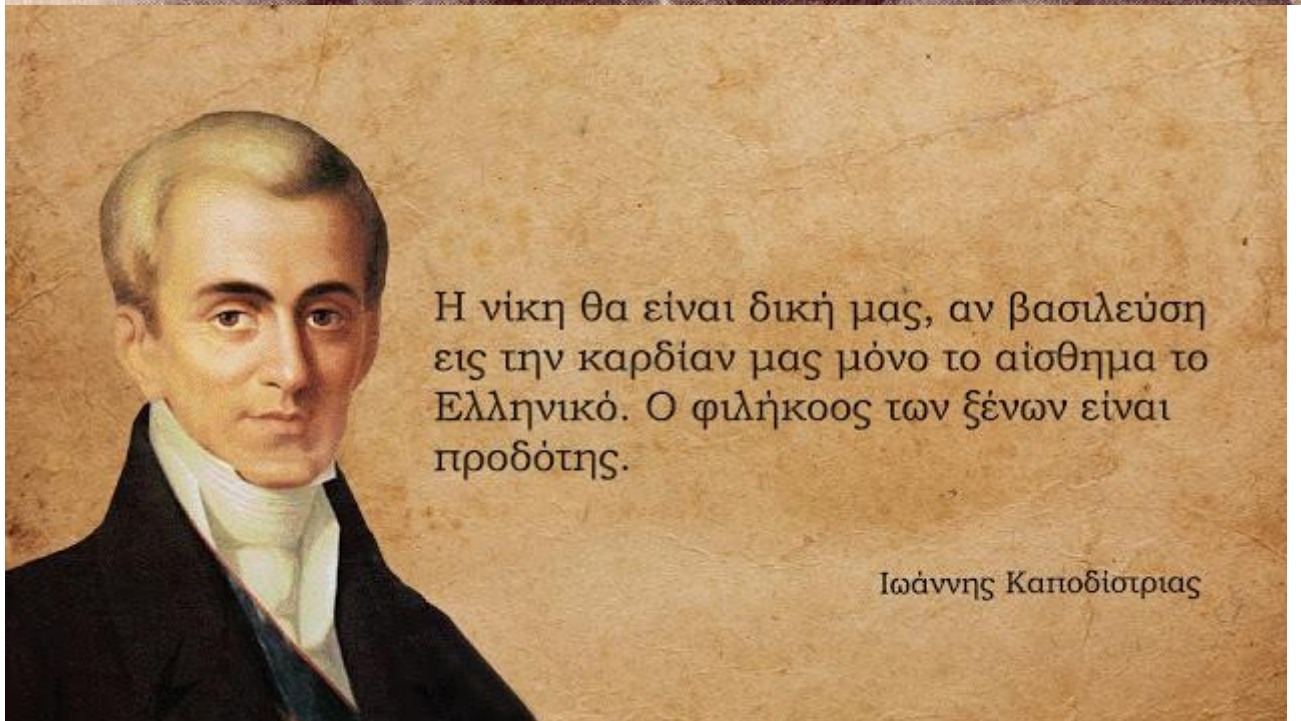


Προφητικὸς
ὁ λόγος τῆ
γερο-Στρατηγῆς
ἢ ἀπλῶς... πάντα
αὐτὴ ἦταν ἡ "μοῖρα"
τῶν Ὁρθόδοξων
Ἑλλήνων...!



«...Καὶ βῆκαν τώρα καὶ δικαί μας
κυβνήτες, Ἑλλῆνες, ἀπορὰ τῆς ἐβραϊσμοῦ, τ
εἶπαν νὰ μᾶς σβήσουν τὴν Ἁγία Πίστη, τὴν Ὁ
δοξία, διότι ἡ Φραγκία δὲν μᾶς θέλει μὲ τέτ
ντύμα Ὁρθόδοξον. Καὶ ἐκάθησα καὶ ἔκλαμα
τὰ νέα παθήματά. Καὶ ἐπῆρα πάλιν εἰς τὸς Φίλ
μου τὸς Ἁγίους. Ἀναῖτα τὰ καντήλια καὶ ἐλιβάν
λιβάνι καλὸν ἀγορεύειν. Καὶ σκευπίζοντας τὰ
καὶ μου τὸς εἶπα: «Δὲν βλέπετε ποὺ θέλουν νὰ
μοι νὴν τὴν Ἑλλάδα παλιομάθα; Βοηθήτε, διότι μ
παίρνουν, αὐτοὶ ὁ μισοῦντες καὶ ἀθροίσκει, ὁ
πολυῦμητον τζιβαίρικόν ἔχουν. Φραγκομένους μ
θέλουν τὰ τσογλάνια τὸ τελοκατάρτα τὸ Πα
Μίω ἀφήσετε, Ἅγιοι μου αὐτὰ τὰ γινὰ πωλημο
κριγιάτα τῆς τυραγνίας νὰ μασκαρέψουν καὶ νὰ
Φανίσουν τὸς Ἑλλῆνες, κάνοντας ὀριανότρε κα
ἀπὸ αὐτὰ ποὺ κατὰδέχθηκεν ὁ Τόρκος ὡς ὕμ
ἐχθρὸς μας...!» (Ἀπόσπασμα ἀπὸ τὰ ΑΠΟΜΝ
ΜΟΝΕΥΜΑΤΑ τῶν Μεγάλων πατειώτη καὶ γ
ναῖς ἥρωα τῆς Ἑλληνικῆς Ἐπαναστάσεως τῶ 18
Στρατηγῆς Ἰωάννη Μακρυγιάννη).

© Ψηφιακὰ Φιλοκαλικά ἔργα: «Ἀνατόλιος Φάρος»



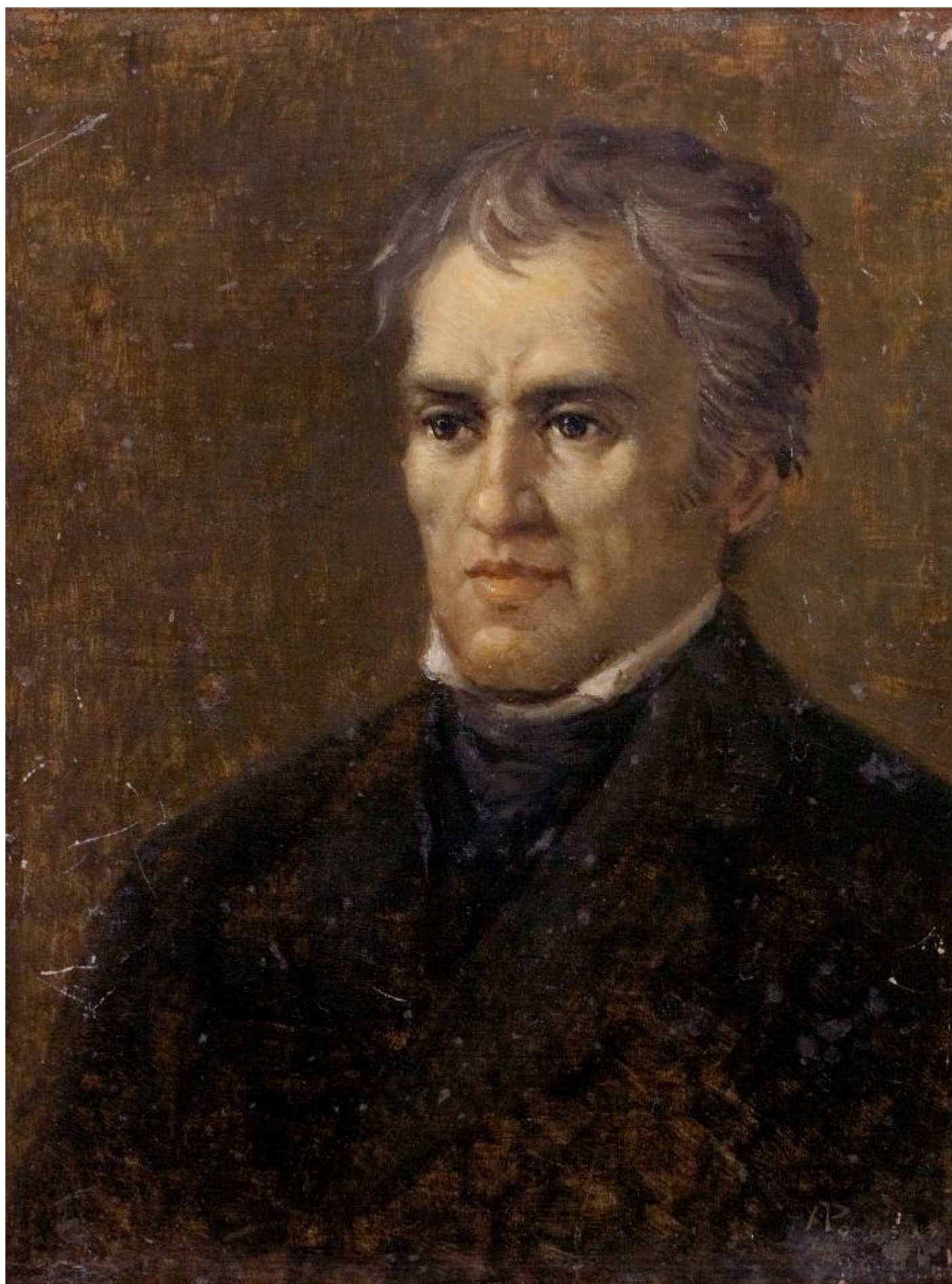
Ἡ νίκη θὰ εἶναι δική μας,
ἂν βασιλεύσῃ εἰς τὴν
καρδίαν μας μόνο τὸ
αἶσθημα τὸ Ἑλληνικό. Ὁ
φιλήκοος τῶν ξένων εἶναι
προδότης.

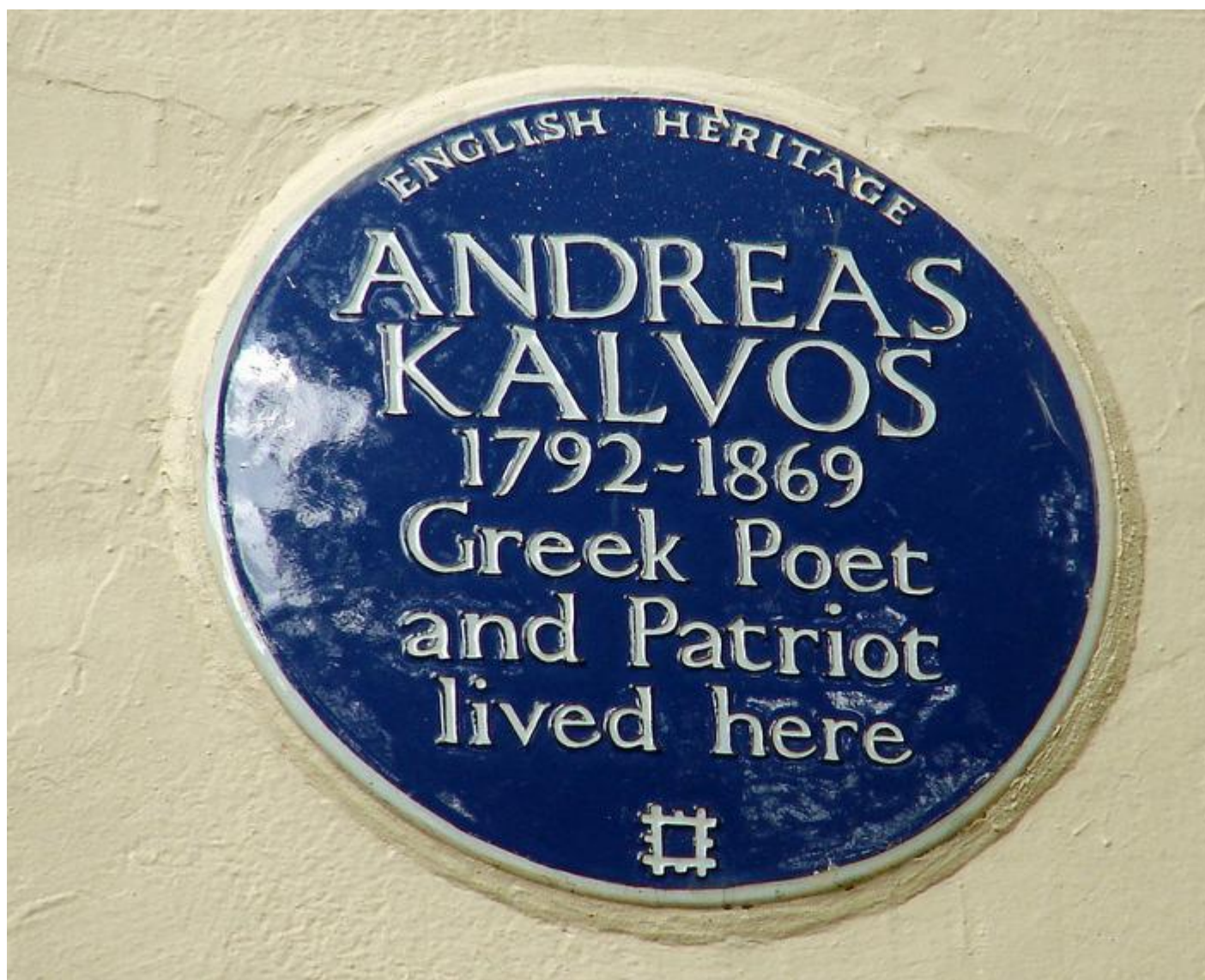
Ἰωάννης Καποδίστριας
(Ἐθνάρχης)

[[= τὰς συμμαχίας ποὺ ὄντως πρέπει νὰ κάνῃς σὰν μικρὴ χῶρα πρέπει ὄντως νὰ εἶναι
ὕπὲρ τῶν συμφερόντων τῆς χώρας καὶ τοῦ ἔθνους μας. ΟΧΙ ΑΛΛΟΣ ΕΜΦΥΛΙΟΣ!]]

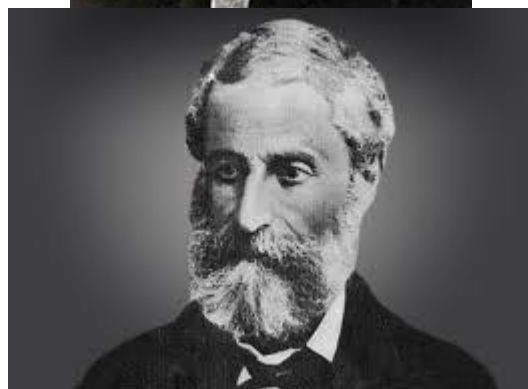














ΨΥΧΑΡΗΣ

ΤΟ
ΤΑΞΙΔΙ ΜΟΥ

ἀμύνεσθαι περί πατρίδος

Π. Μ., 213.



ΑΘΗΝΑ

ΤΥΠΟΓΡΑΦΕΙΟ ΤΟΥ Σ. Κ. ΒΛΑΣΤΟΥ

1888



M. Psichari.

Pardonnez de cette étincelle tombée
cigarette, de ce petit tison dans le sac
la brûlure de l'Affaire est toujours
rien ne l'éteindra jamais dans nos
rien, que la justice, ne guérissent le cœur
France.

Jean Psichari.

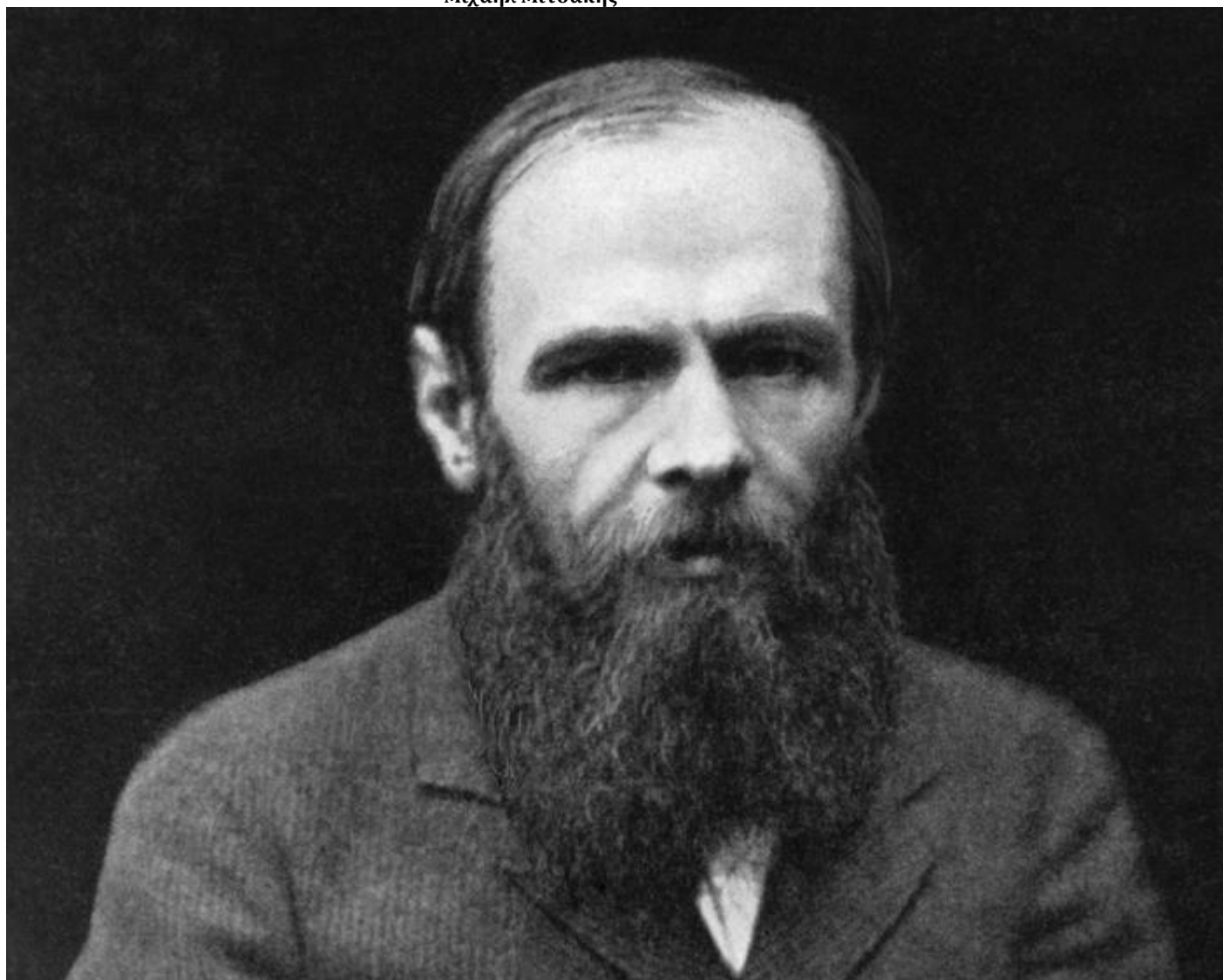
Le 29 Juin, 1902.

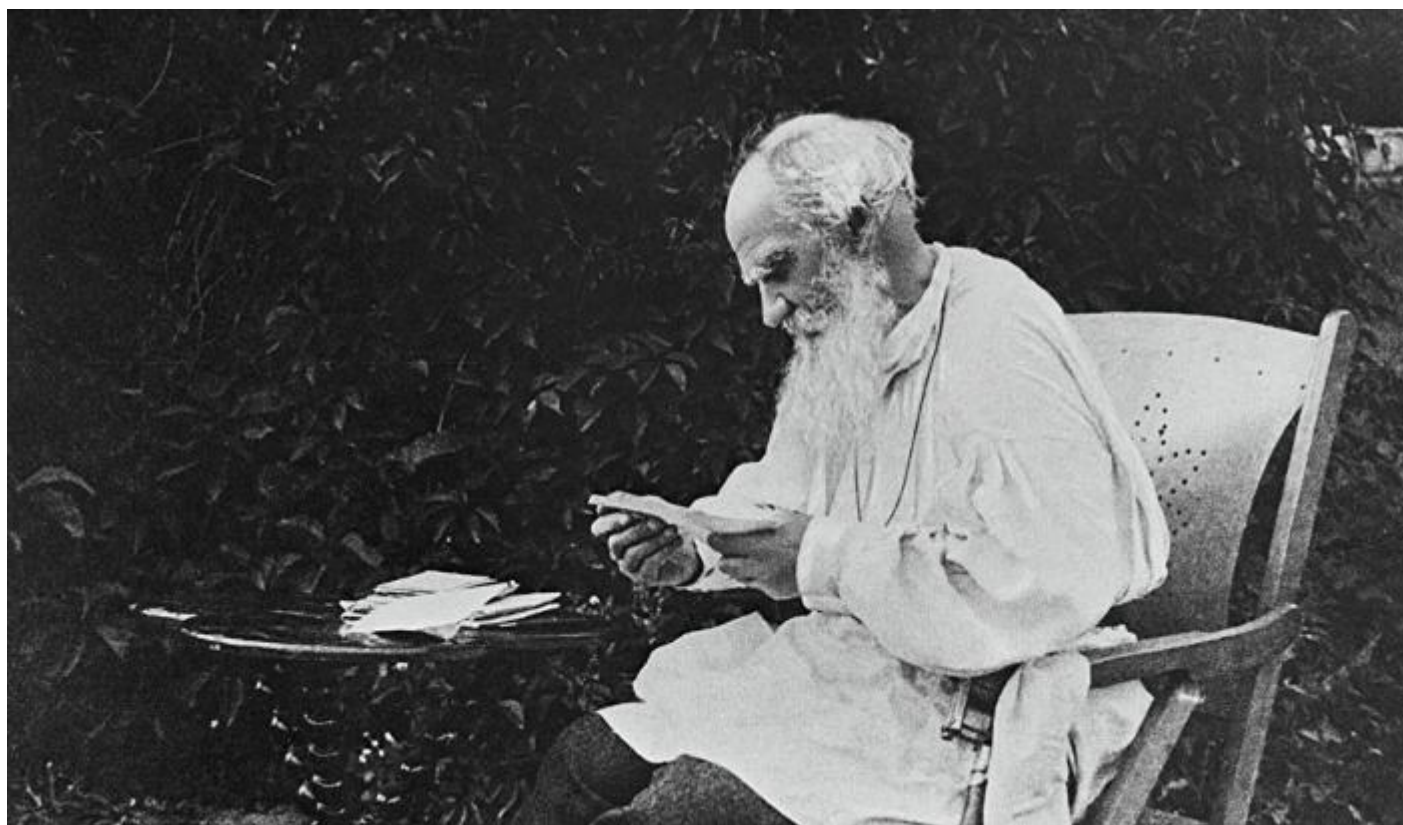


Ω Έλλάς, ήρώων χῳρα, τί
γαϊδάρους βγάζεις τῳρα;



Μιχαήλ Μιτσάκης







Νικόλαος Κασομούλης



Δημήτριος Αϊνιάν







Κωνσταντῖνος Σάθας



Νικόλαος Πολίτης



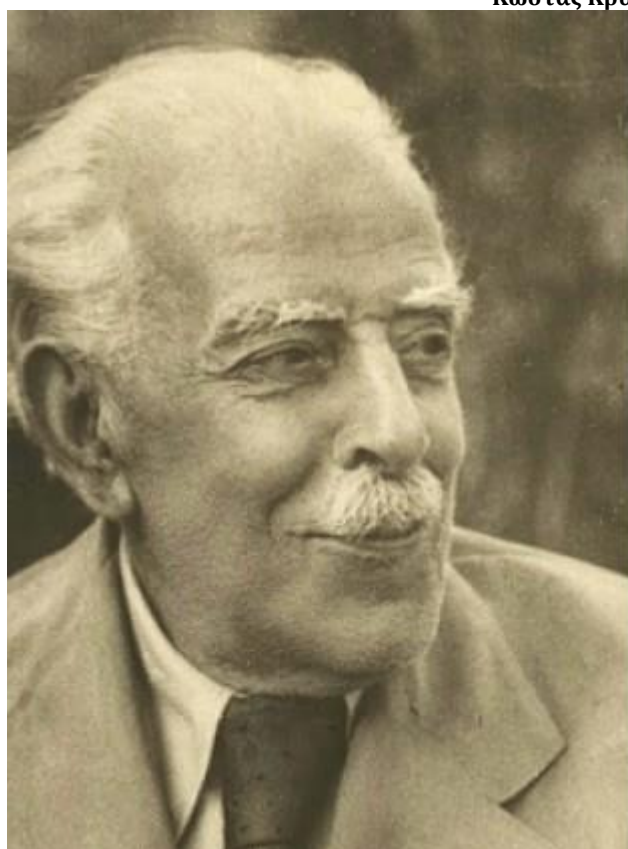


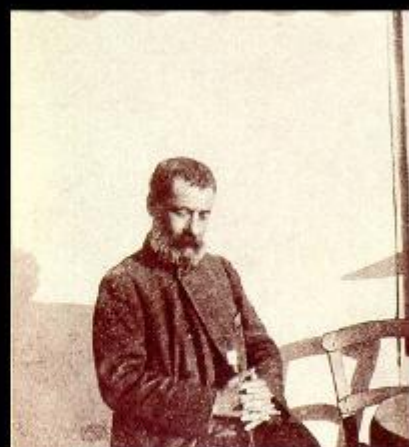


Χρήστος Χριστοβασίλης



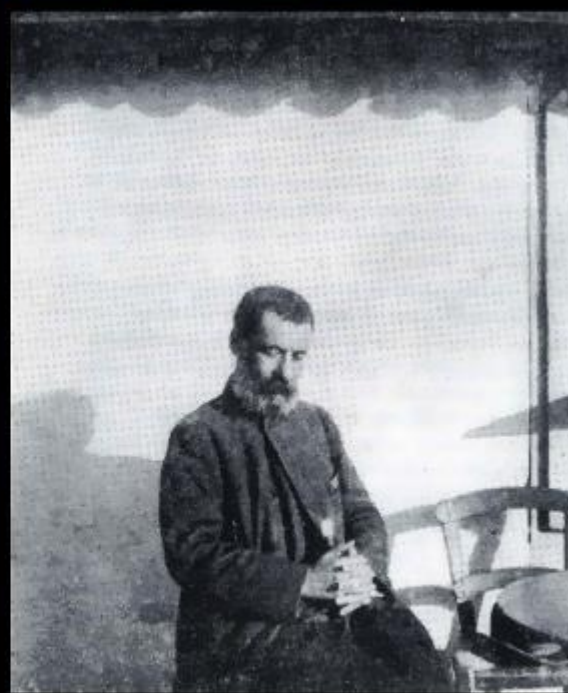
Κώστας Κρυστάλλης





Αλέξανδρος
Παπαδιαμάντης
(1851 - 1911)

«η κορυφή
κορυφών»
Κων. Καβάφης



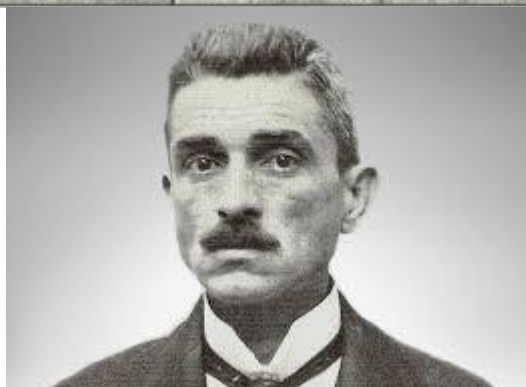
www.sor...

**Άλέξανδρος Παπαδιαμάντης (1851-1911) «ή κορυφή τών κορυφών»
κατὰ τὸν Κων. Καβάφη. [[Νὰ ἀκοῦτε αὐτὰ ποὺ λέει ἡ Μεγάλη Ποῦστρα,
διότι κι αὐτὸς μόνον λιγᾶκι ἀπέχει ἀπὸ τὴν τοιαύτη Κορυφήν!!!]]**

پاولوس میلاس

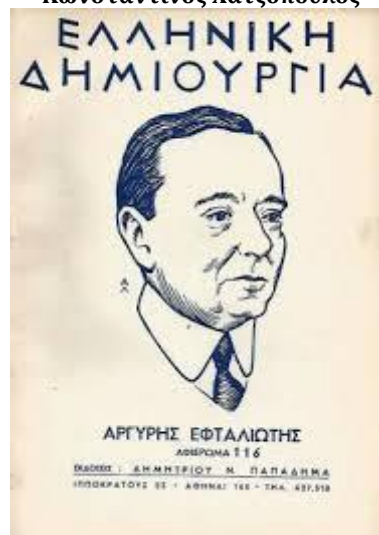
Ο Παῦλος Μέλας





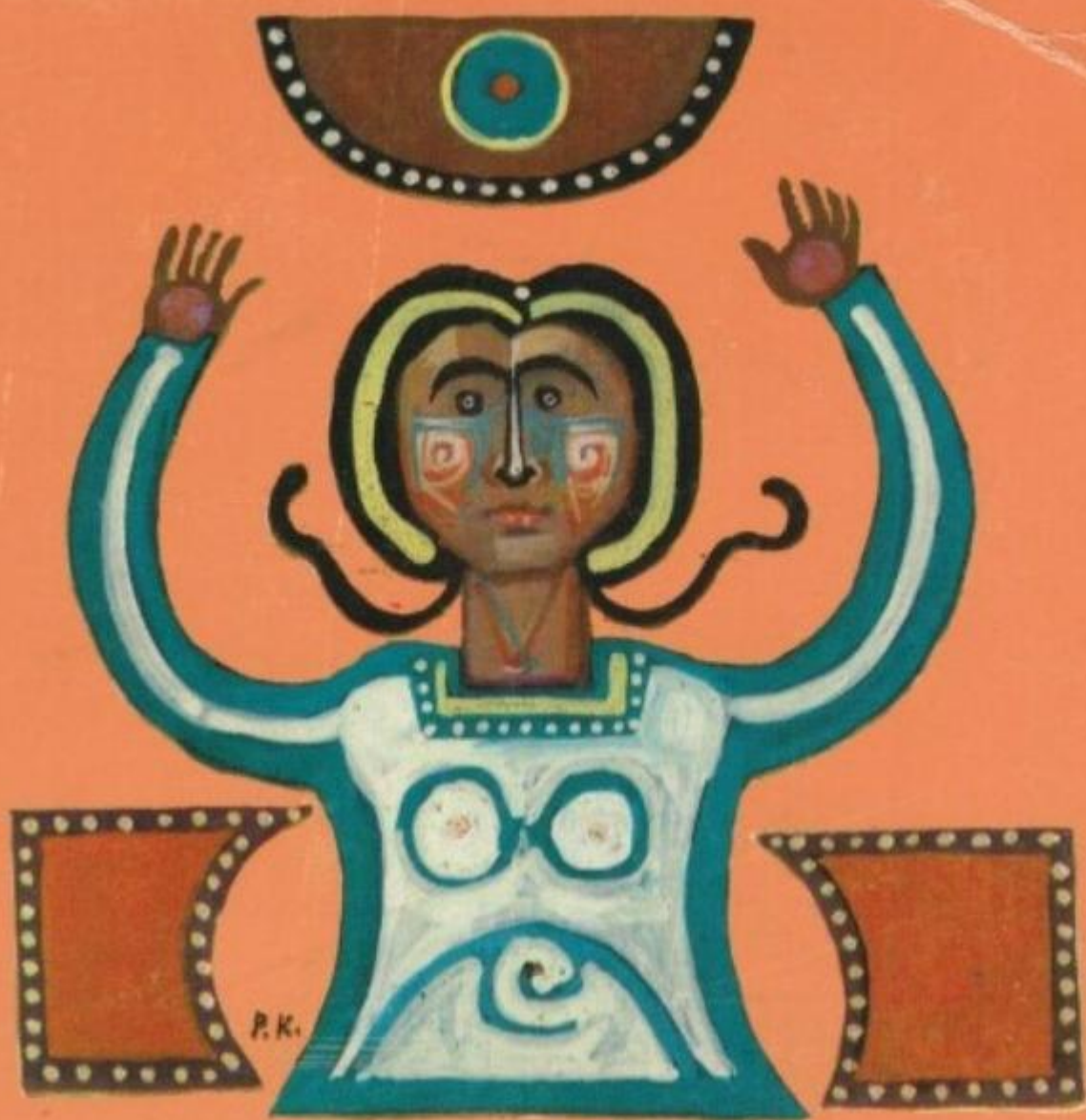


Κωνσταντίνος Χατζόπουλος









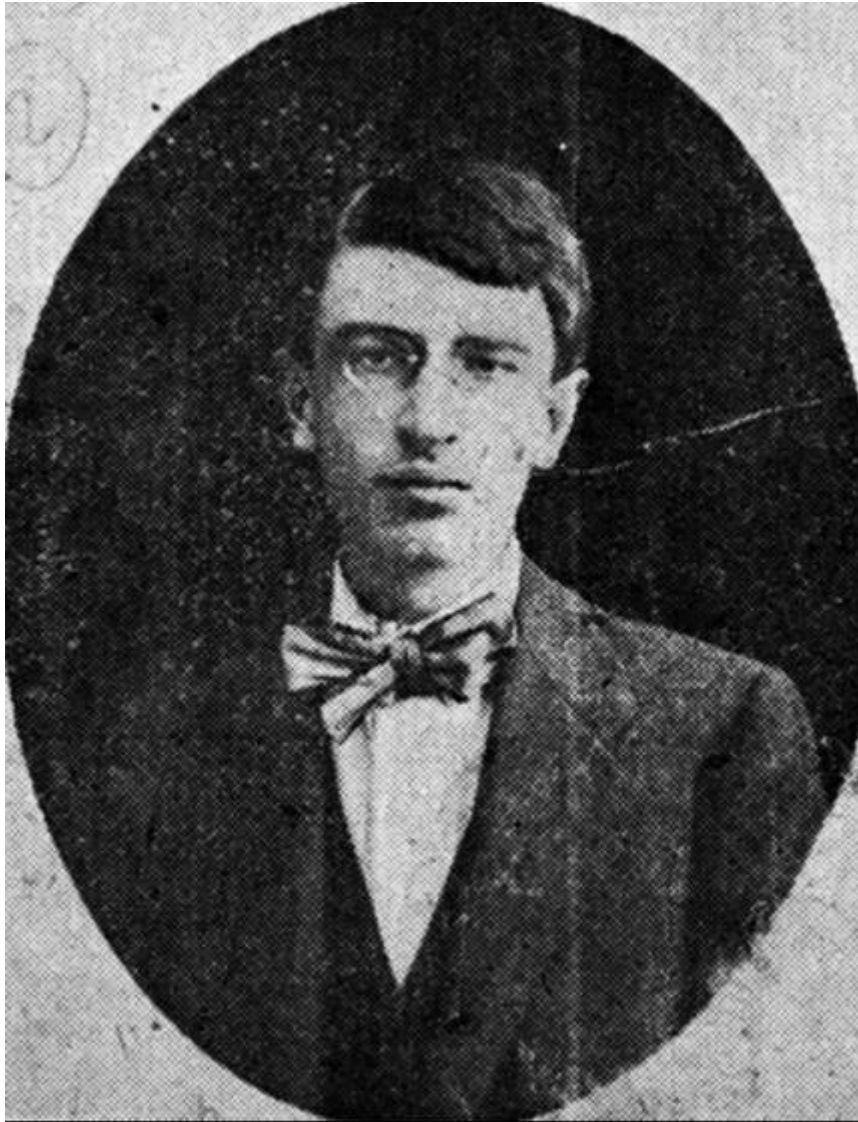
ΠΑΡΑΜΥΘΙΑ ΤΟΥ ΛΑΟΥ ΜΑΣ

ΕΠΙΜΕΛΕΙΑ Γιώργος Ίωάννου





Honourary Hellenes, Romans, Rom(ioi), Greeks and their Achievements of the 20th Century (a small selection):



Ο Τέλλος Άγρας σε ηλικία 18 ετών

Ό Τέλλος Άγρας (Ευάγγελος Ιωάννου) σε ηλικία 18 έτων

ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΗ ΔΗΜΙΟΥΡΓΙΑ



ΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ ΒΛΑΧΟΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ

ΤΕΥΧΟΣ 144

ΤΙΜΗ ΔΡΧ. 7.000



*"Ἡ ξενομανία εἶναι χωριατιά. Εἶναι
προστυχιά. Εἶναι κουταμάρα. Εἶναι
ἀφιλοτιμία. Εἶναι ἀφιλοπατρία. Καὶ εἶναι
ξιπασιά. Καὶ εἶναι ἀμάθεια."*

Περικλῆς Γιαννόπουλος

**«Ἡ ξενομανία εἶναι
χωριατιά. Εἶναι
προστυχιά. Εἶναι
κουταμάρα. Εἶναι
ἀφιλοτιμία. Εἶναι
ἀφιλοπατρία. Καὶ εἶναι
ξιπασιά. Καὶ εἶναι
ἀμάθεια.»**

Περικλῆς

Γιαννόπουλος

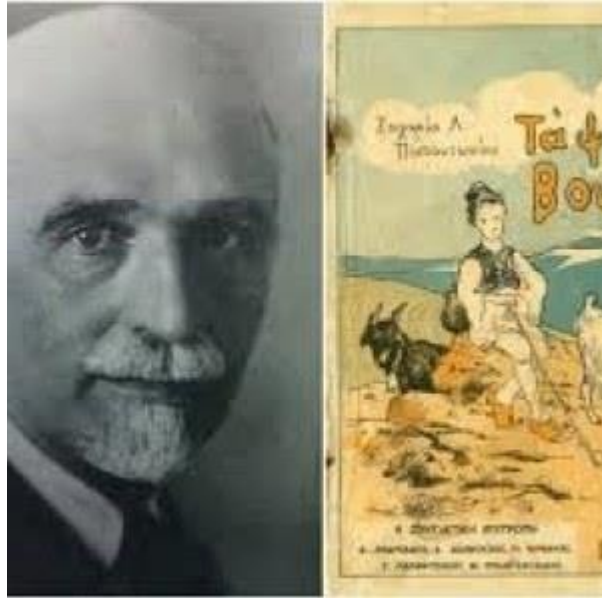


*«Ακουμπώντας στο έθνος μου
άνθρωπος. Δεν μπορεί κανείς
ξεχνώντας την καταγωγή του.
από πού βγήκε, που μεγάλωσε
ανέθρεψε. Μου αρέσει να βλέπω
δεσμούς του. Αυτό θα πει ελευ-*

*«Ακουμπώντας στὸ ἔθνος μου νὰ γίνω
πιὸ ἄνθρωπος. Δὲν μπορεῖ κανεὶς νὰ
εἶναι ἄνθρωπος ξεχνώντας τὴν
καταγωγή του. Νὰ θυμᾶται κανεὶς ἀπὸ
ποῦ βγῆκε, ποῦ μεγάλωσε, ποιὸ ἔθνος
τὸν ἀνέθρεψε. Μοῦ ἀρέσει νὰ βλέπει
κανεὶς τοὺς δεσμούς του. Αὐτὸ θὰ πῇ
ἐλευθερία».*

”Ι

ων Δραγούμης



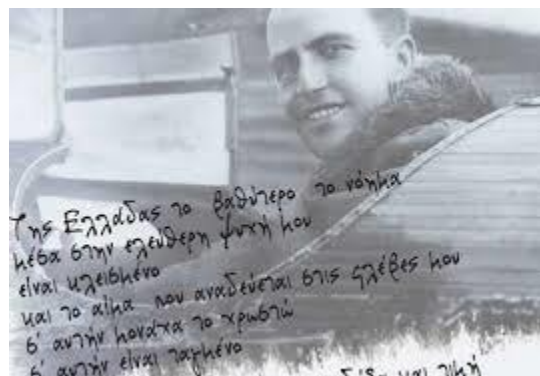




Η ΖΩΗ ΕΝ ΤΑΦΩ



Καστανάκης, Μυριβήλης, Τερζάκης, Βενέζης, Ζάππειο 1933



Κώστας Περρῖκος



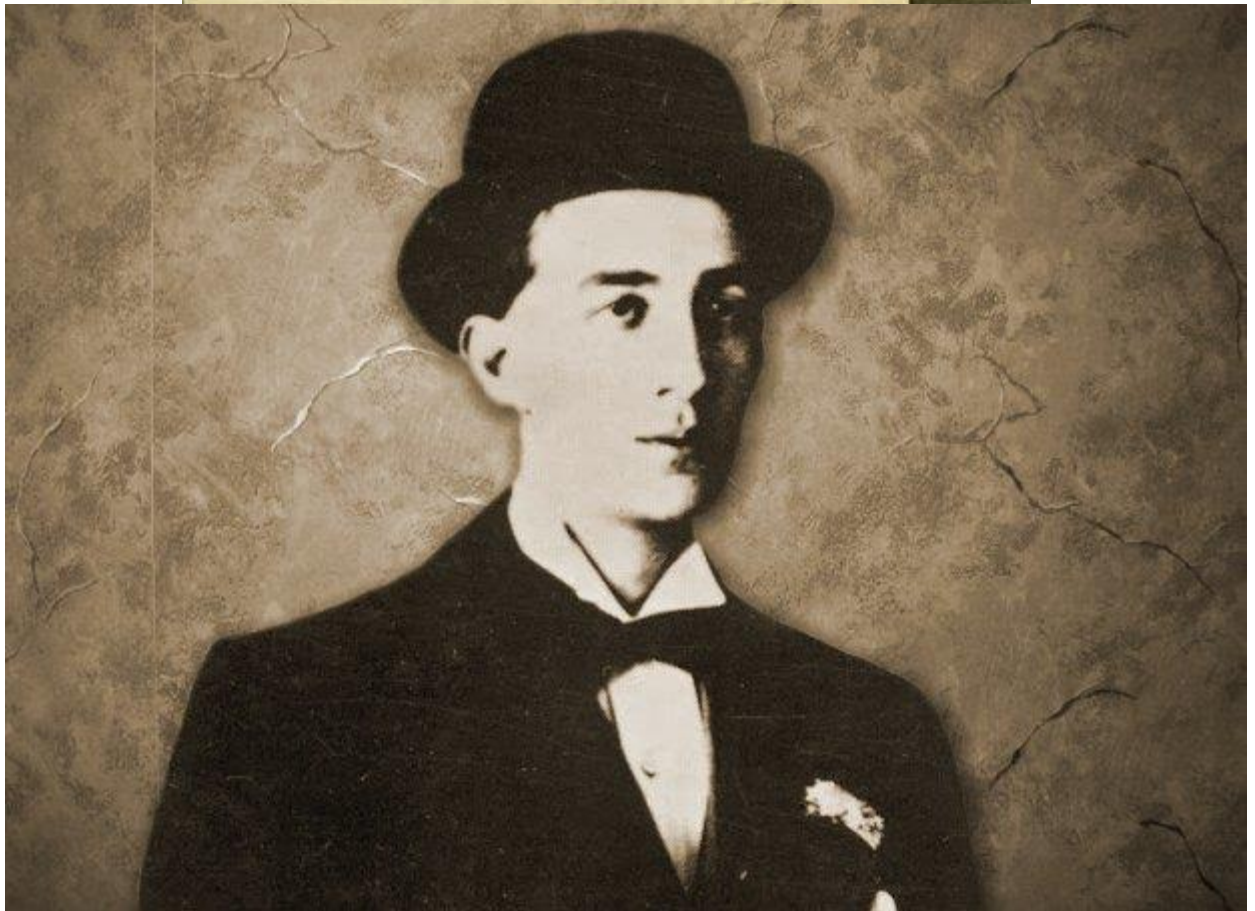
Λέλα Καραγιάννη



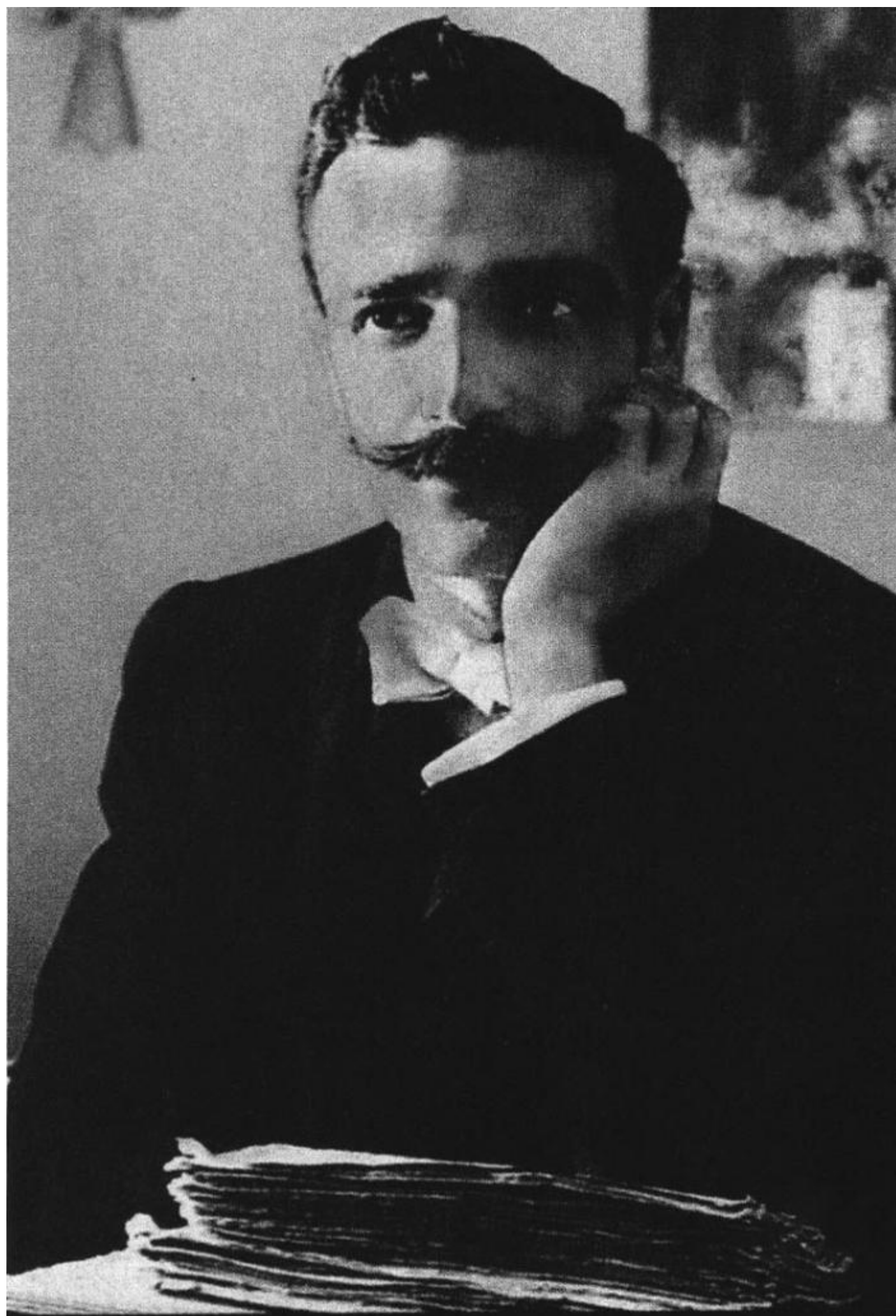
- Ήρώ Κωνσταντοπούλου







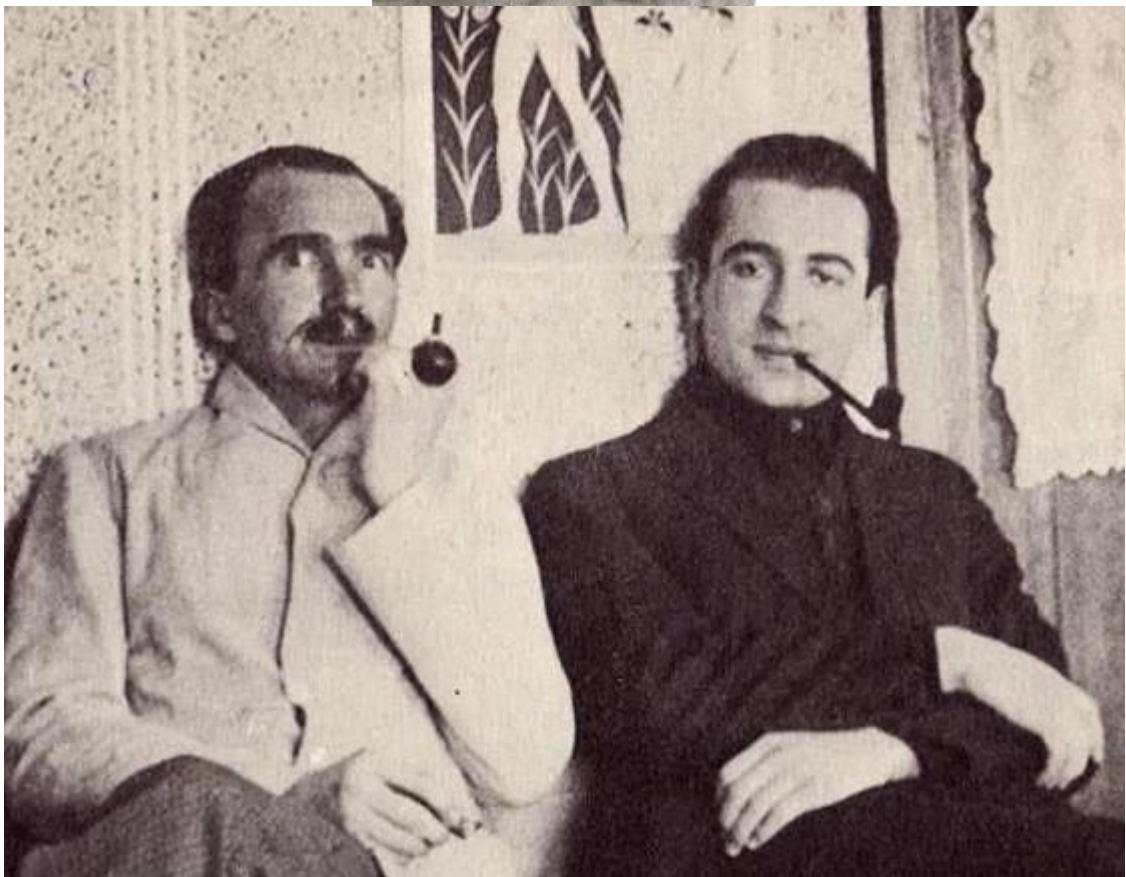
Προτιμῶ τοὺς Ῥεμπέτας, ἀλλὰ κι αὐτὸς ὁ τύπος ἀμέσως ἄνωθεν δὲν ἦτο τελείως ἀτάλαντος...







Εύγενης συμπατριώτης με έναν αγαπημένο Κυπραίο φίλο...

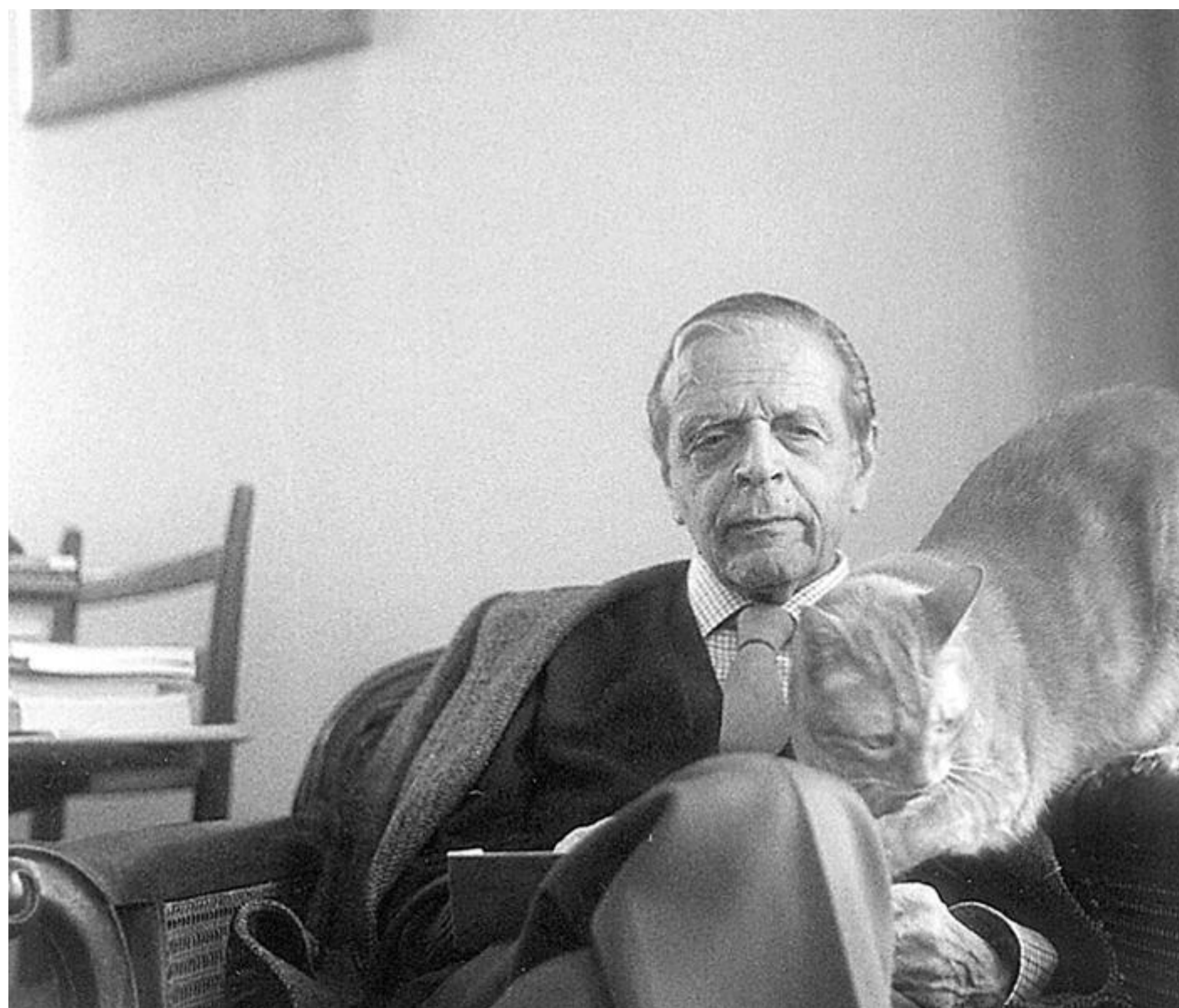




Ι. Θ. Κακριδής (ως φοιτητής)



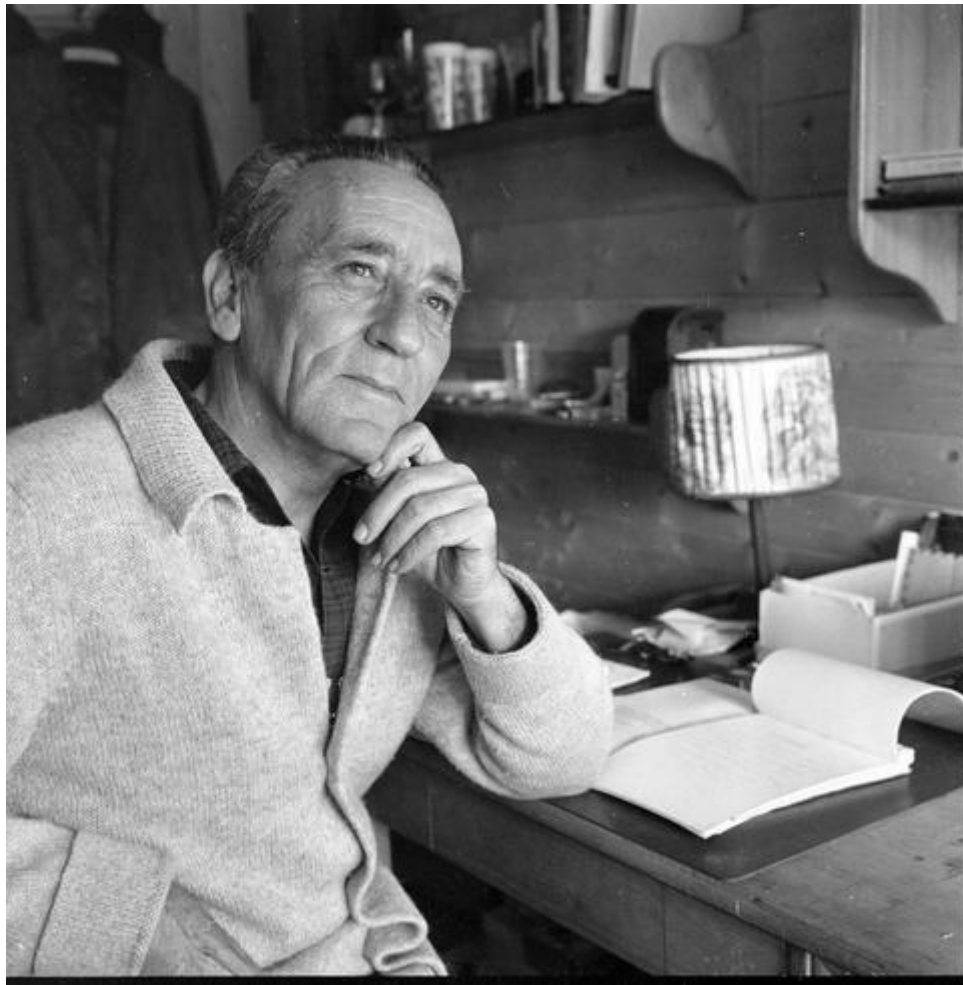
Σπύρος Μελάς





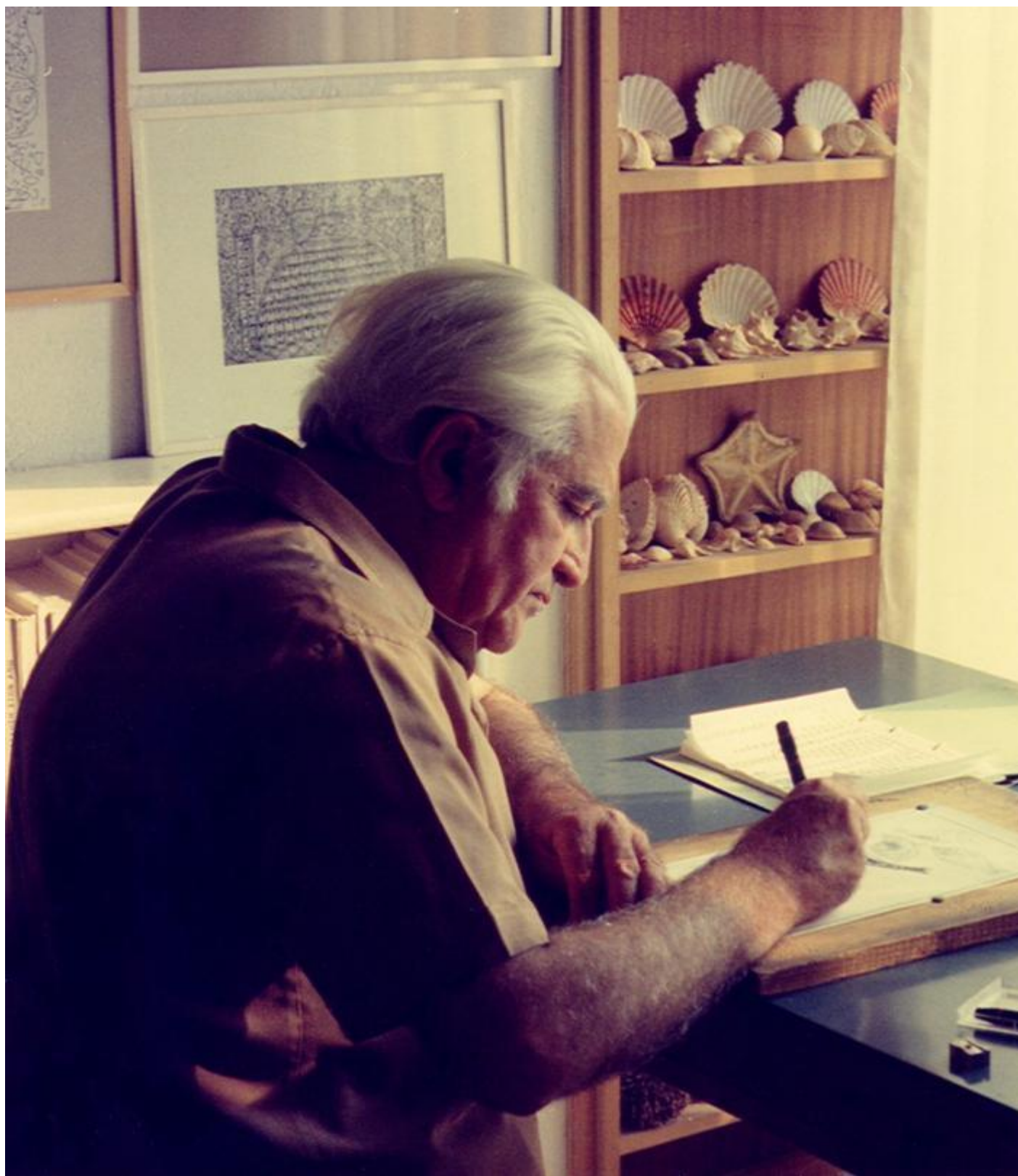


Στρατής Τσίρκας





Όρθιοι: Νίκος Γαβριήλ Πεντζίκης - Στρατής Δούκας



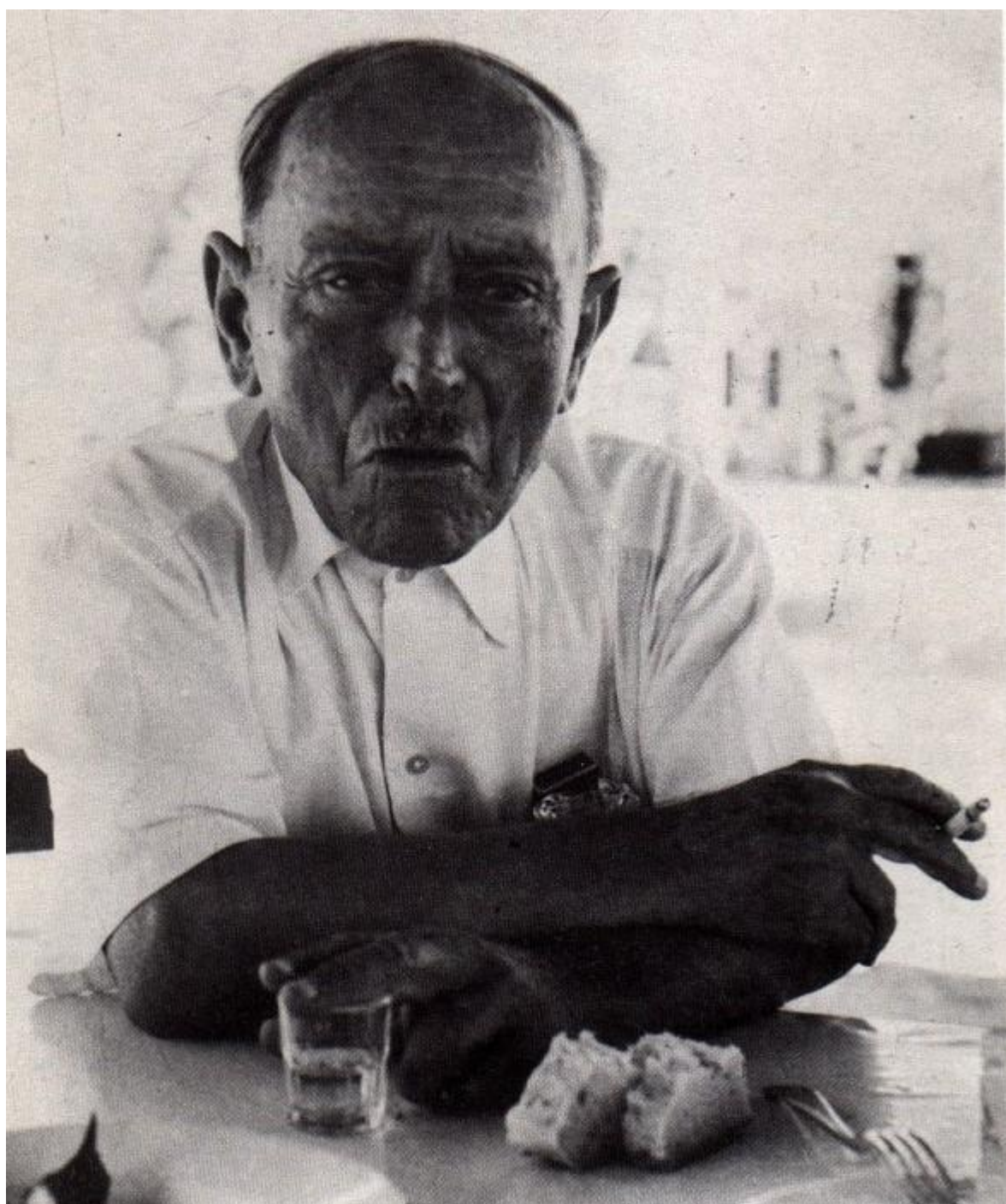
ΜΟΣΧΟΠΟΛΙΣ

ΑΓ' ΑΘΗΝΑΙ ΤΗΣ ΤΟΥΡΚΟΚΡΑΤΙΑΣ

1500-1769

τὸ παρὸν βιβλίον ἐσύνθεσε
Φάνης Μιχαλόπουλος

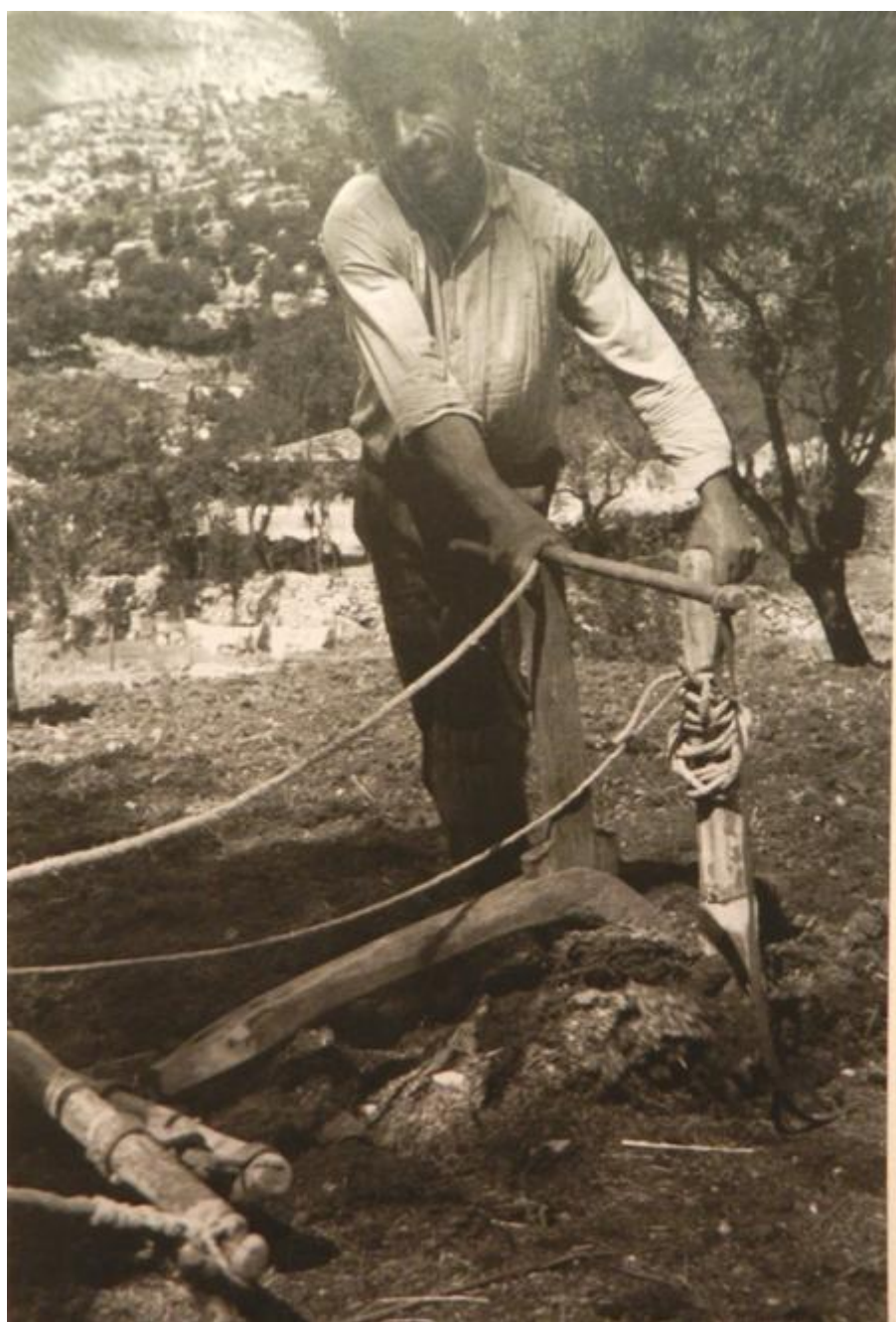
ΕΝΔΕΛΛΑΚΤΙΚΕΣ ΕΚΔΟΣΕΙΣ













ΔΗΜΗΤΡΙΟΣ Π. ΦΑΤΟΥΡΟΣ
ΔΙΚΗΓΟΡΟΣ

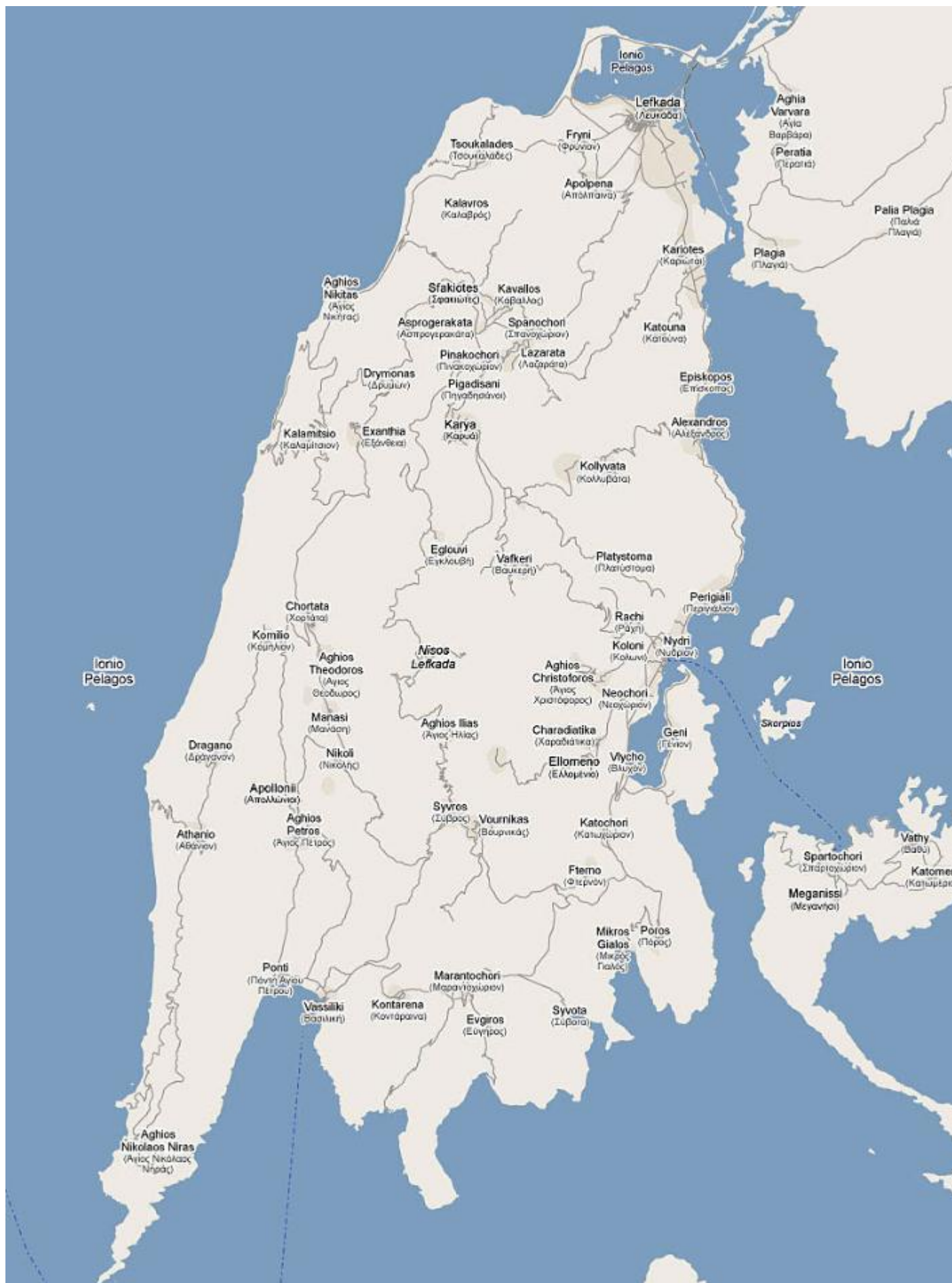
1907-1995

Η ΖΩΗ ΜΟΥ

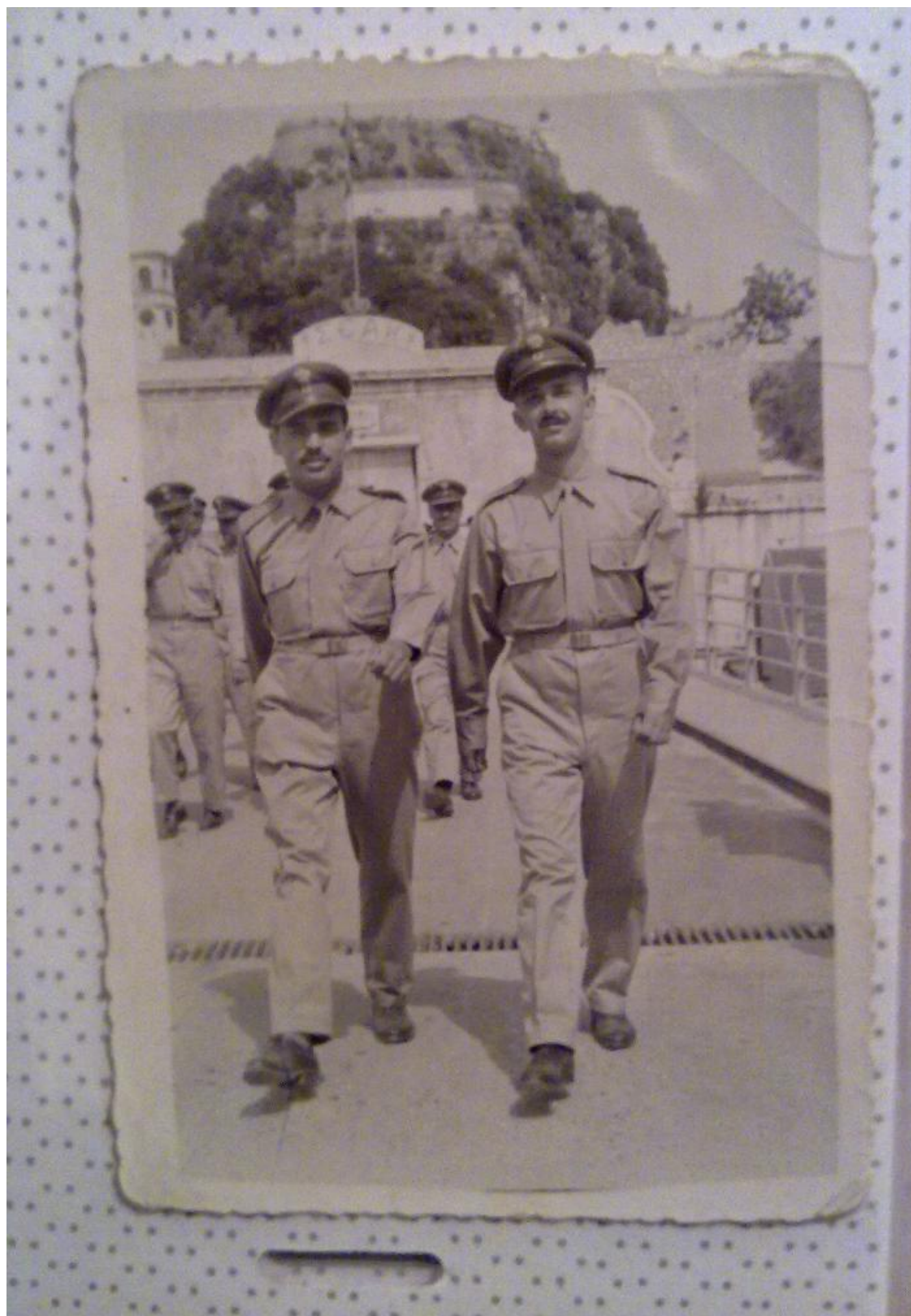
(ΒΙΟΓΡΑΦΙΚΗ ΙΣΤΟΡΗΣΗ)

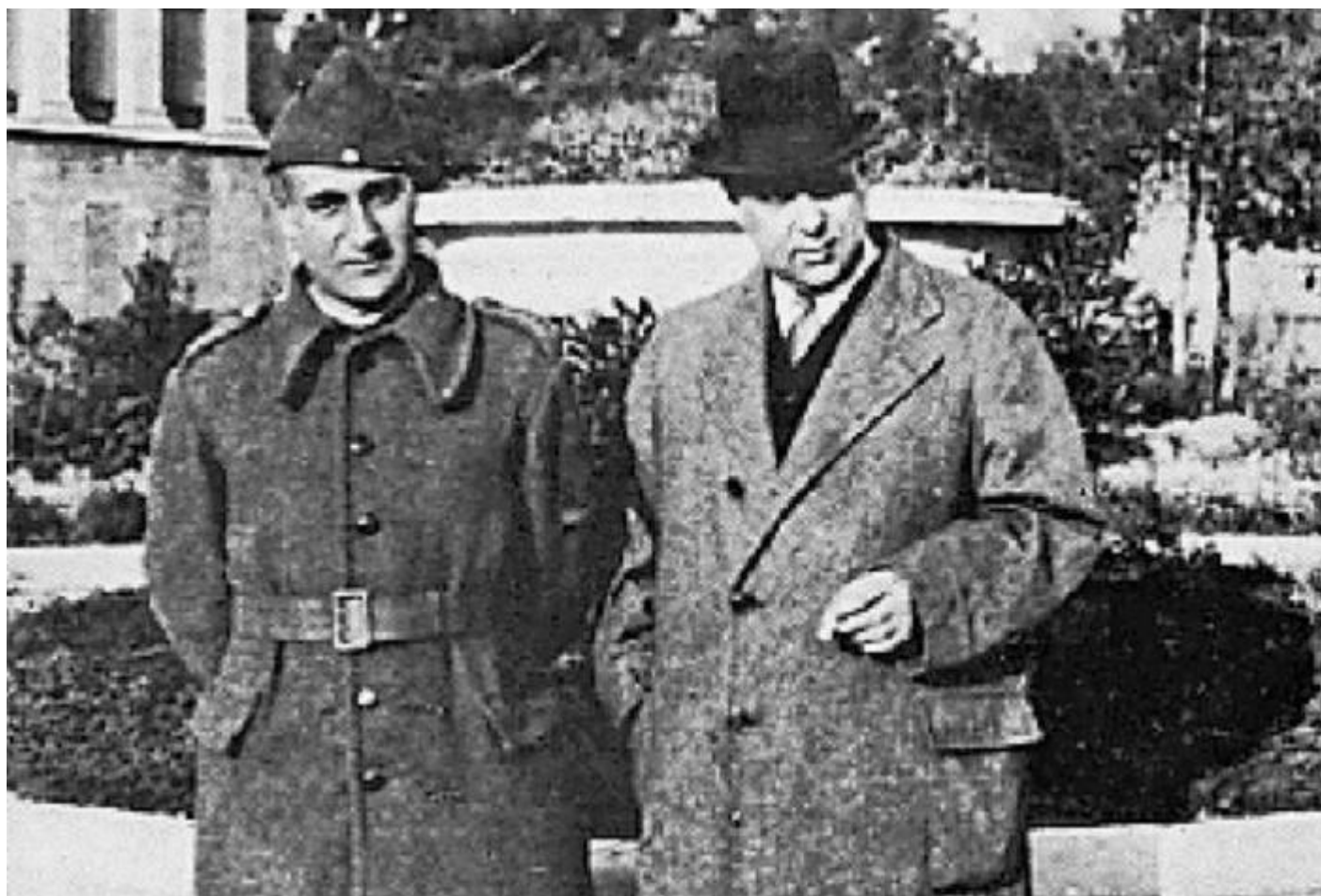
ΛΕΥΚΑΔΑ 1986











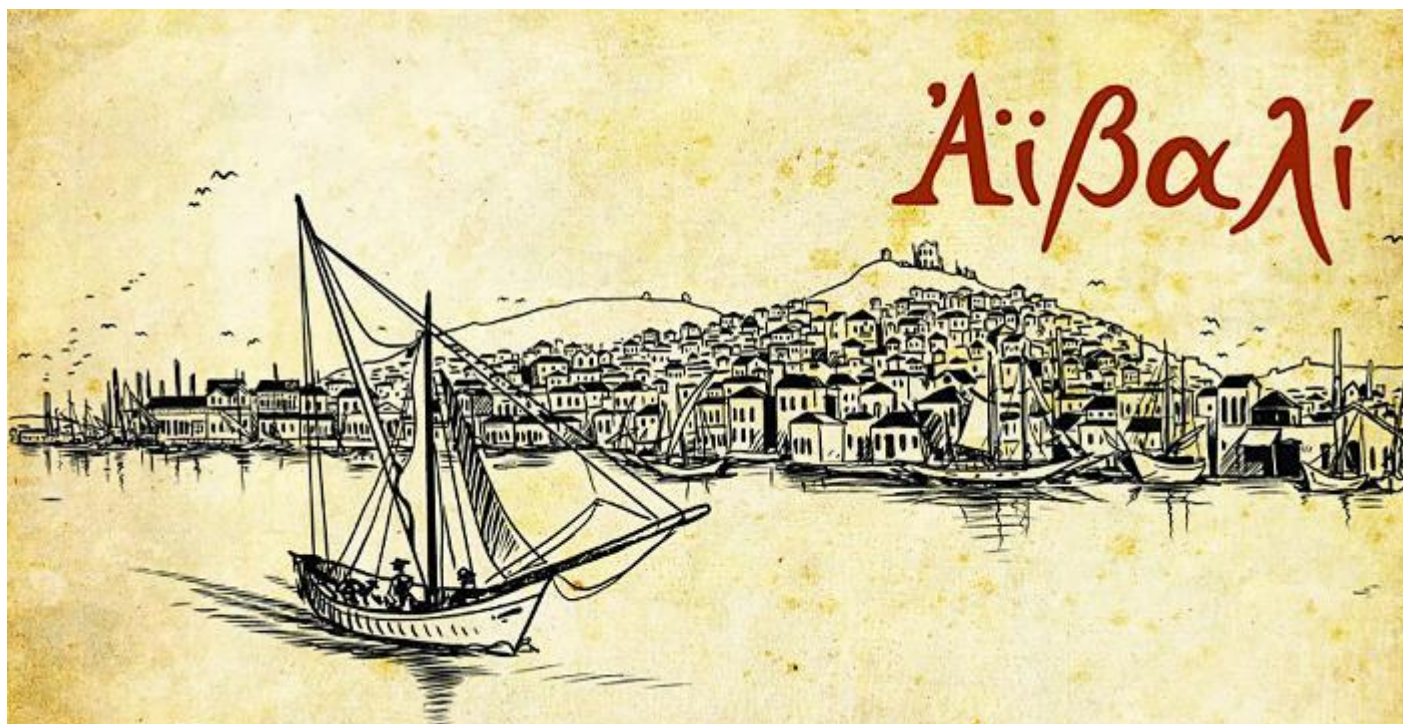






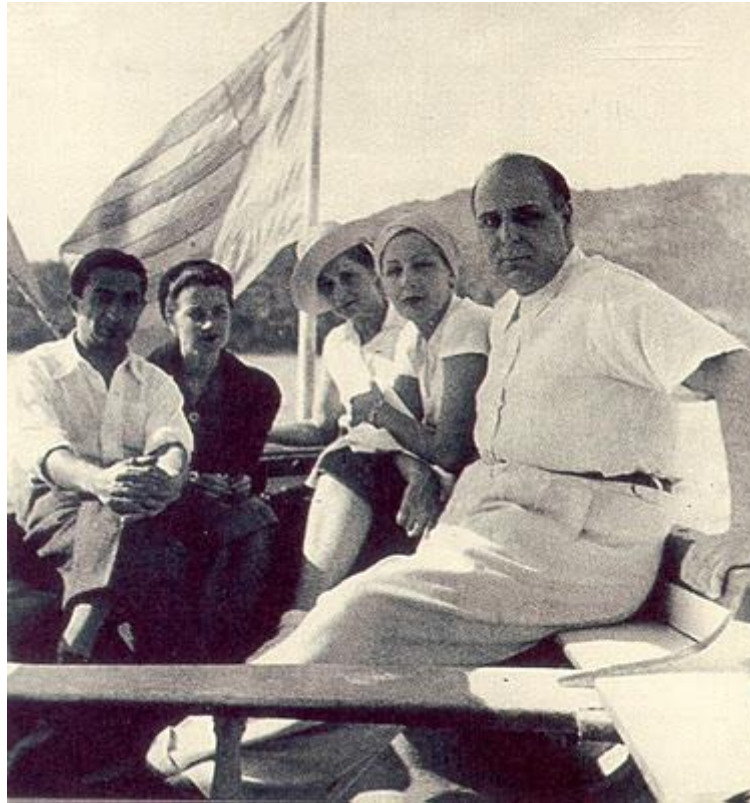






Ο Κώστας Ουράνης με τη σύζυγό του Έλενη Νεγρεπόντη (την κριτικό, γνωστή με τὸ ψευδώνυμο Ἀλκης Θρυλος)







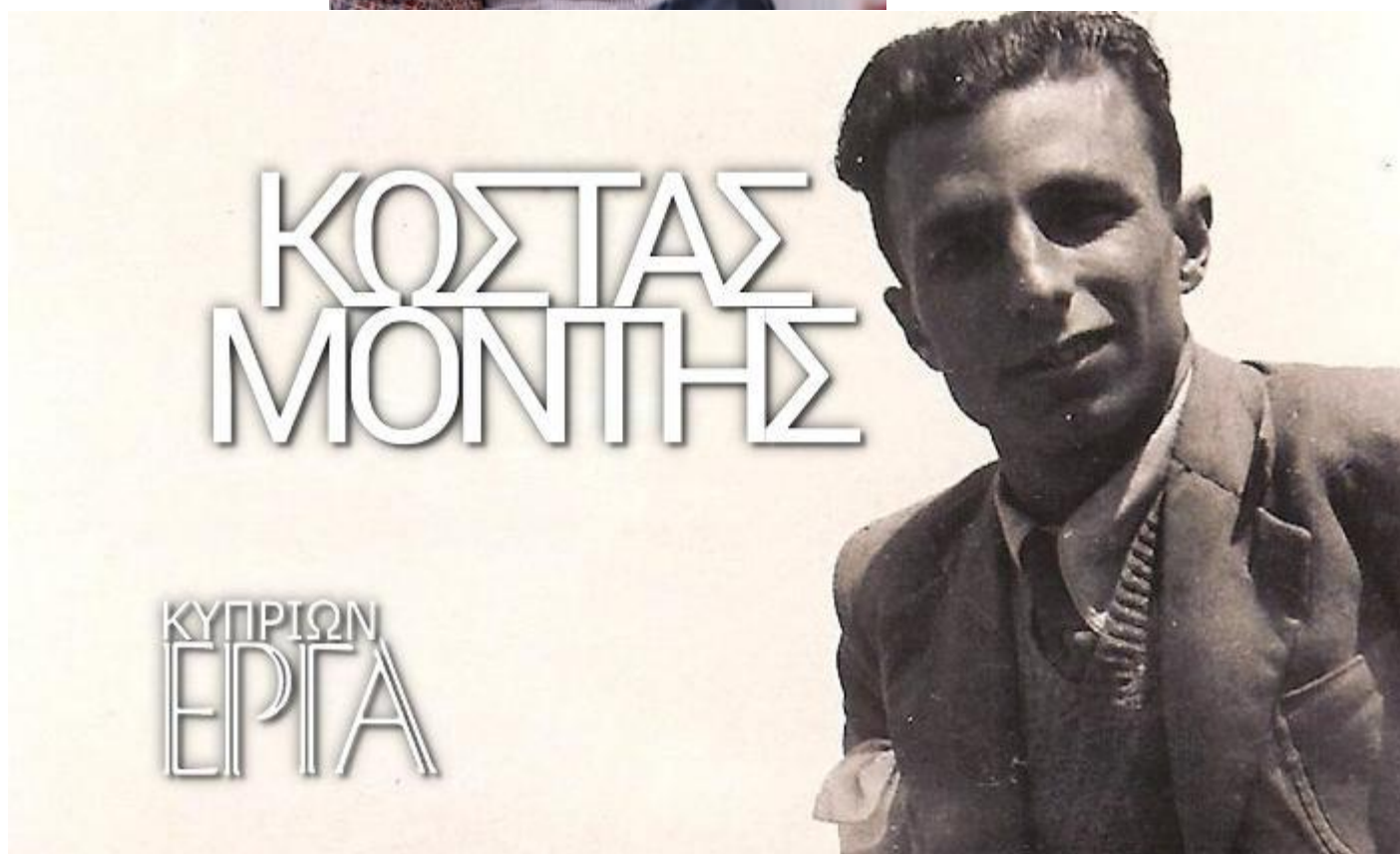
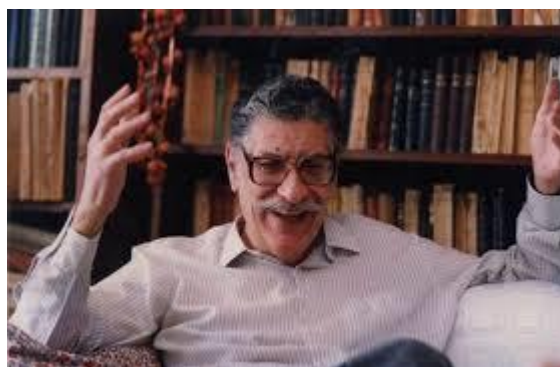
Κι αν είναι
ο λάκκος
σου πολύ
βαθύς,
χρέος με
τα χέρια
σου να
σηκωθείς.



Κι ἄν εἶναι
ὁ λᾶκκος
σου πολὺ
βαθύς,

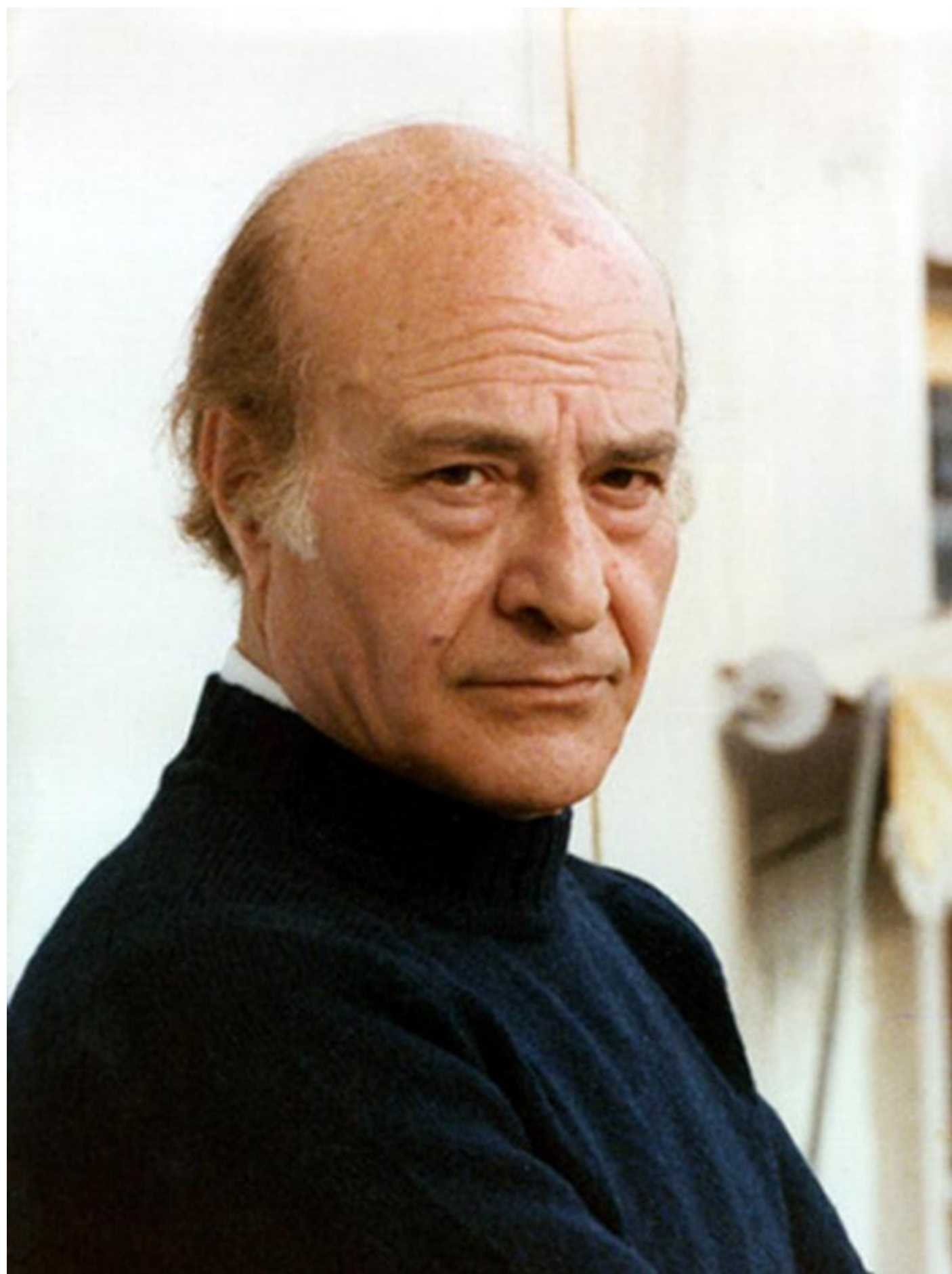
**χρέος με
τὰ χέριά
σου νὰ
σηκωθῇς.**





Κατσίμπαλης, Γκάτσος, Καραντώνης, Έλύτης







Βοηθάει ἂν στὴ ζωὴ συναντήσης καὶ κρατήσης μία καλὴ γυναῖκα!



Γιώργος Κοτζιούλας (κέντρο)



*Αν είμαι ζωντανός,
είναι γιατί είμαι μαζί σας.
Αν είμαι μαζί σας,
είμαι ζωντανός.*

Σ

Δημήτρης Χατζής

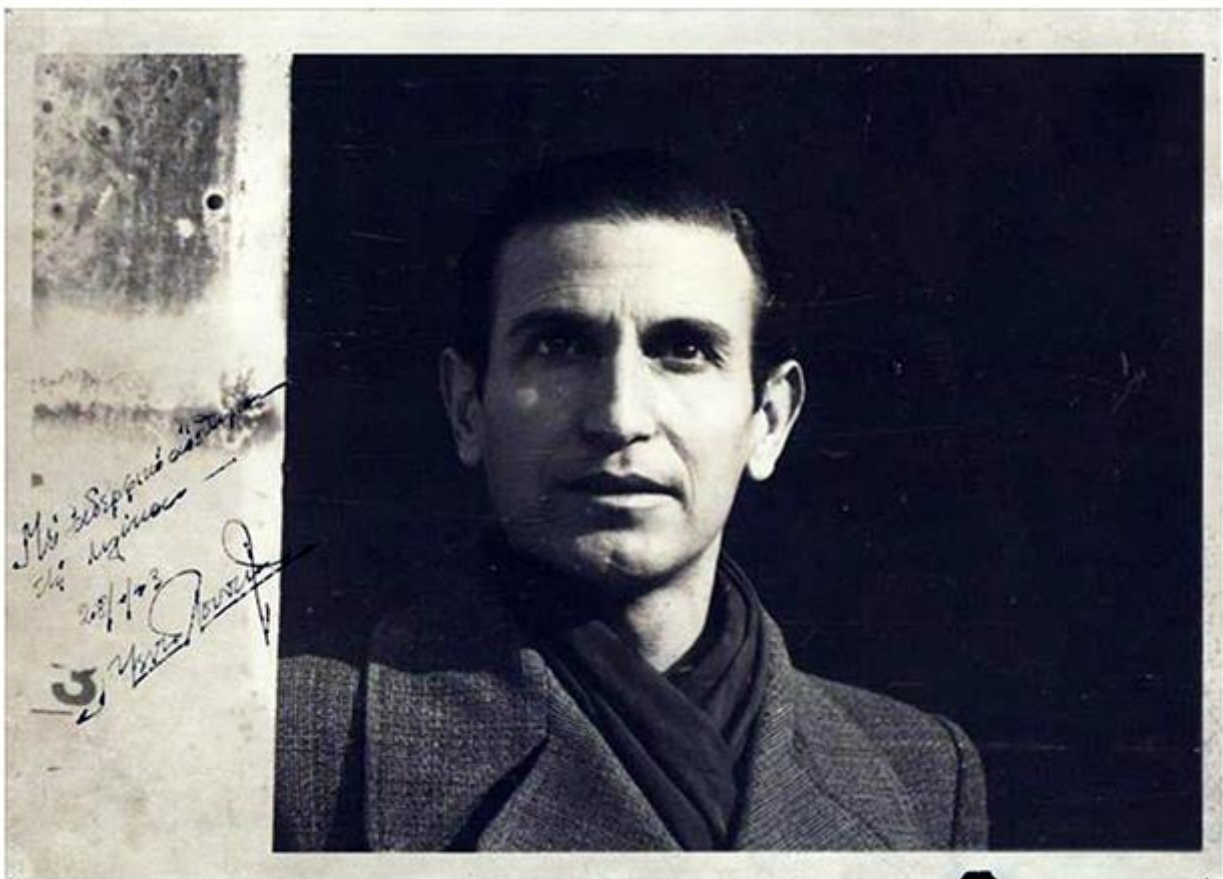
*“Αν είμαι ζωντανός, είναι γιατί είμαι μαζί σας. Αν
είμαι μαζί σας, είμαι ζωντανός.*



**Και όταν δεν
πεθαίνει ο ένας
για τον άλλον
είμαστε ήδη
νεκροί.**

ΤΑΣΟΣ ΛΕΙΒΑΔΙΤΗΣ

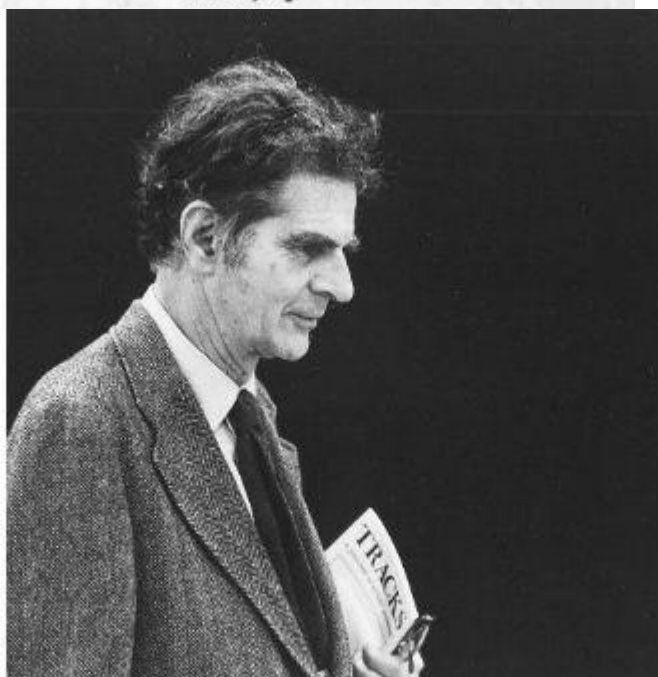
**Καὶ ὅταν δὲν πεθαίνει ὁ ἕνας γιὰ τὸν ἄλλον εἴμαστε
ἤδη νεκροί.**

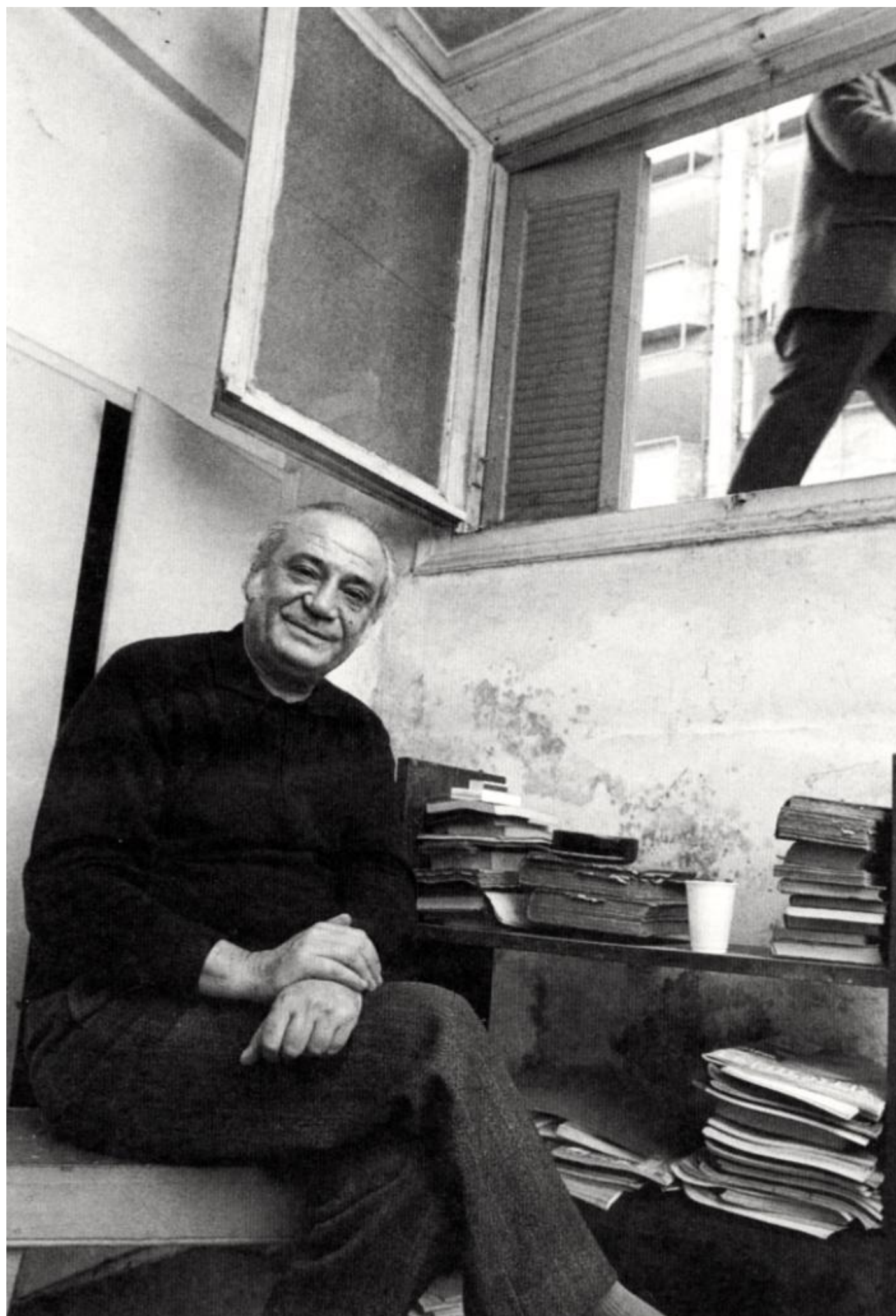


Ο Μενέλαος Λουπέμης



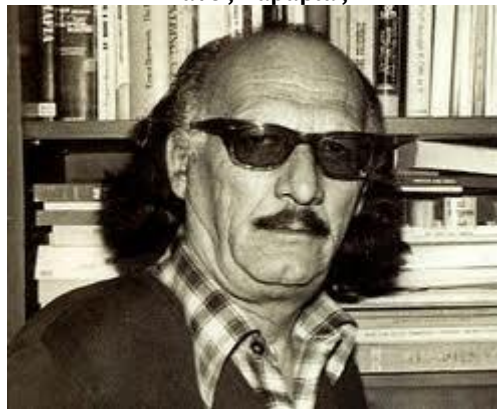
Ο ΠΟΙΗΤΗΣ ΡΑΪΜΟΣ ΦΙΛΥΡΑΣ, κατά φωτογραφίαν λη-
φθεῖσαν πρὸ διημέρου εἰς τὸ Δρομεοκάτειον ὑπὸ τοῦ συντα-
κτοῦ μας

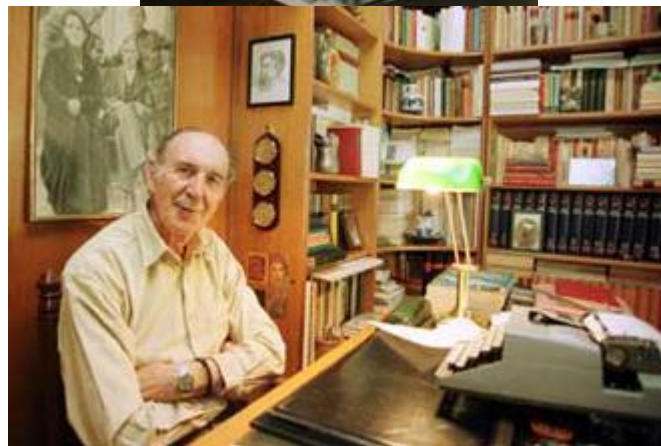


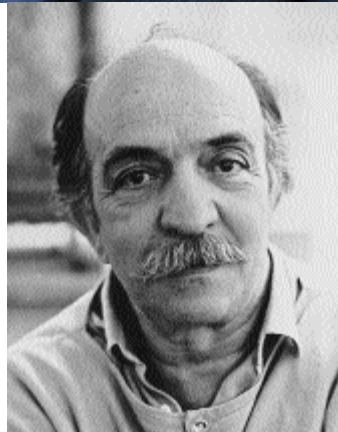
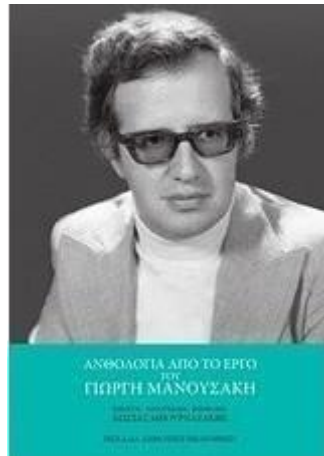




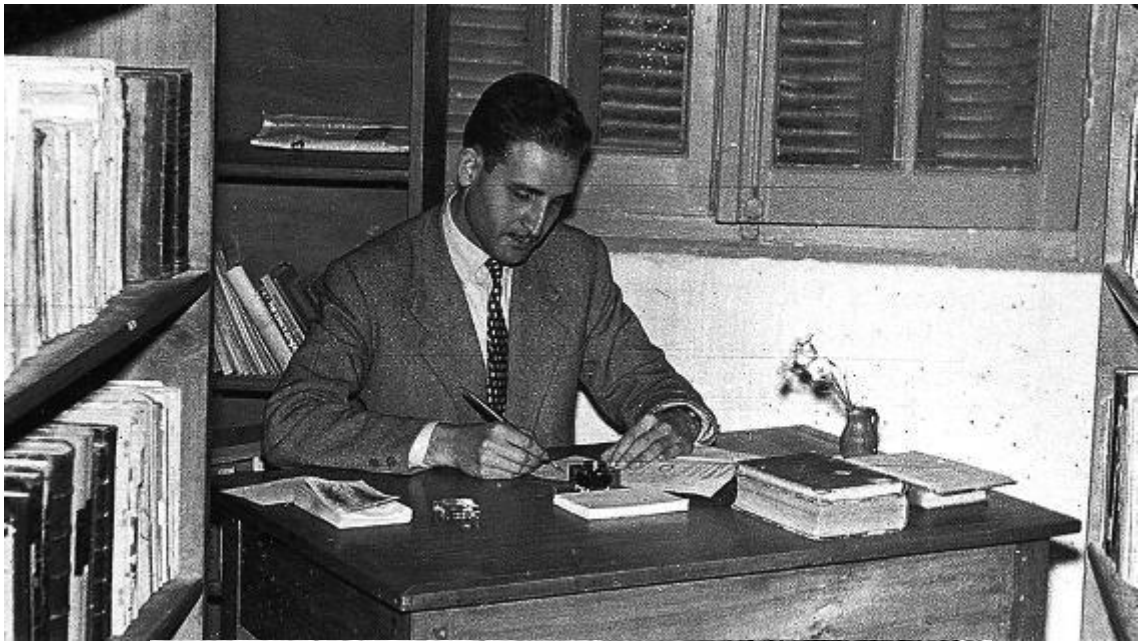
Πάνος Καραβίας

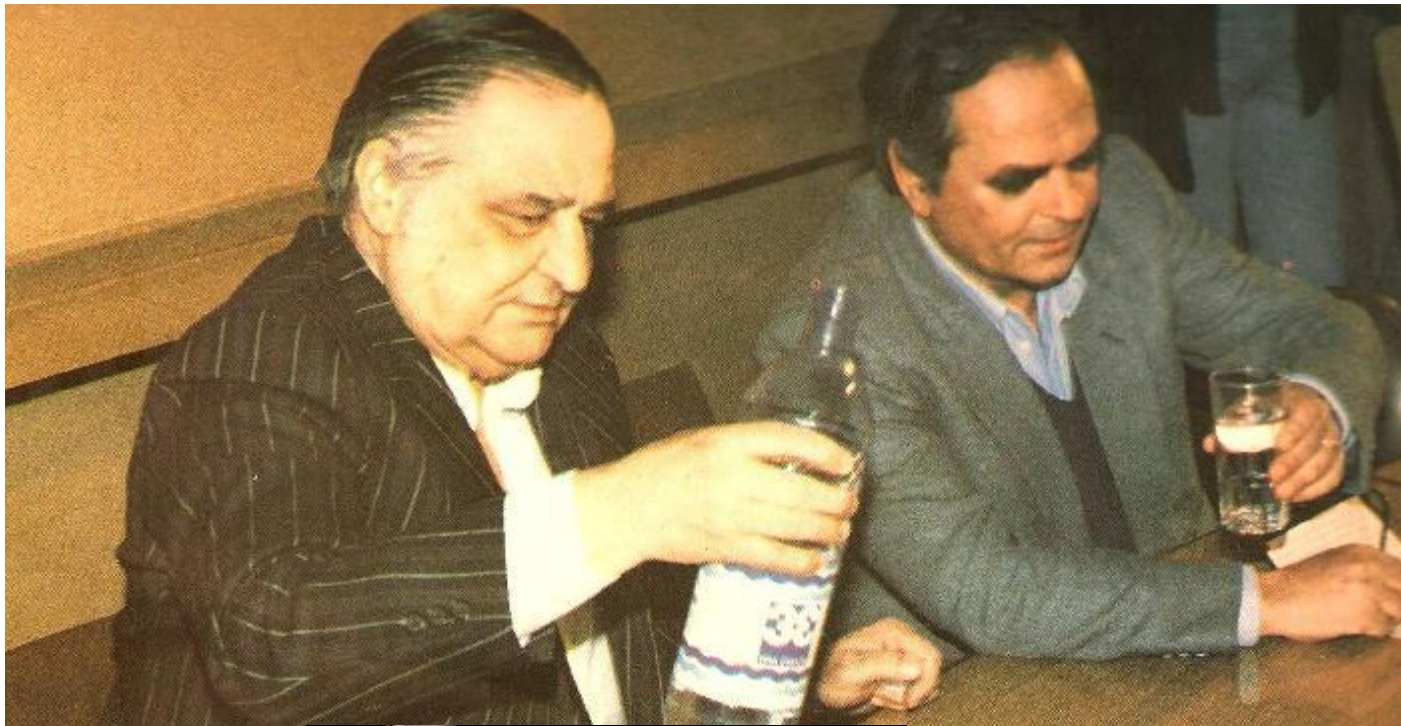


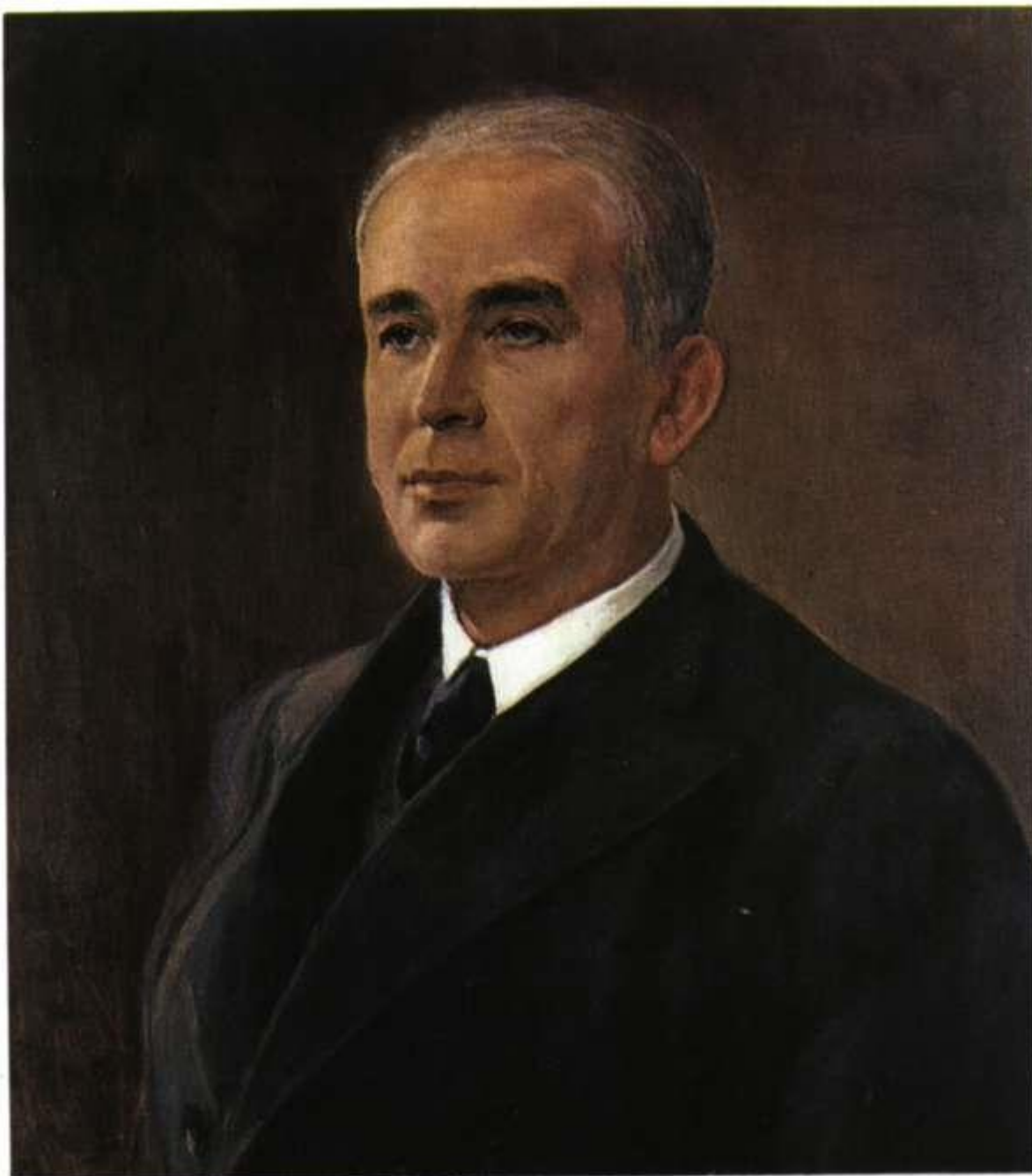












Γιάννης Αποστολάκης

Άρχείο Έθνικοῦ Θεάτρου: Σαπφώ Ἀλκαίου (Κυρία Κατίνα), Κατίνα Παξινοῦ (Εὐῖα), Ἀθανασία Μουστάκα (Φρόσω), Φῶτος Πολίτης (Σκηνοθέτης). Μπροστά: Βάσω Μανωλίδου (Τοῦλα).

έν λόγοις



Κωνσταντίνος Ι. Δεσποτόπουλος



ΑΛΕΞΑΝΔΡΟΥ ΛΕΩΝΤΙΔΟΥ

**Ο ΚΥΒΕΡΝΗΤΗΣ
ΚΑΙ ΠΟΔΙΣΤΡΙΑΣ
ΚΑΙ Η ΑΠΕΛΥΘΕΡΩΣΙΣ
ΤΗΣ ΕΛΛΑΔΟΣ**

ΜΕΡΟΣ ΔΕΥΤΕΡΟΝ ΤΑΥΤΗΝ ΤΡΙΤΗΝ ΤΡΑΠΕΖΙΝΗΝ



Λίνος Πολίτης



ΔΙΕΘΝΕΣ ΕΠΙΣΤΗΜΟΝΙΚΟ ΣΥΝΕΔΡΙΟ

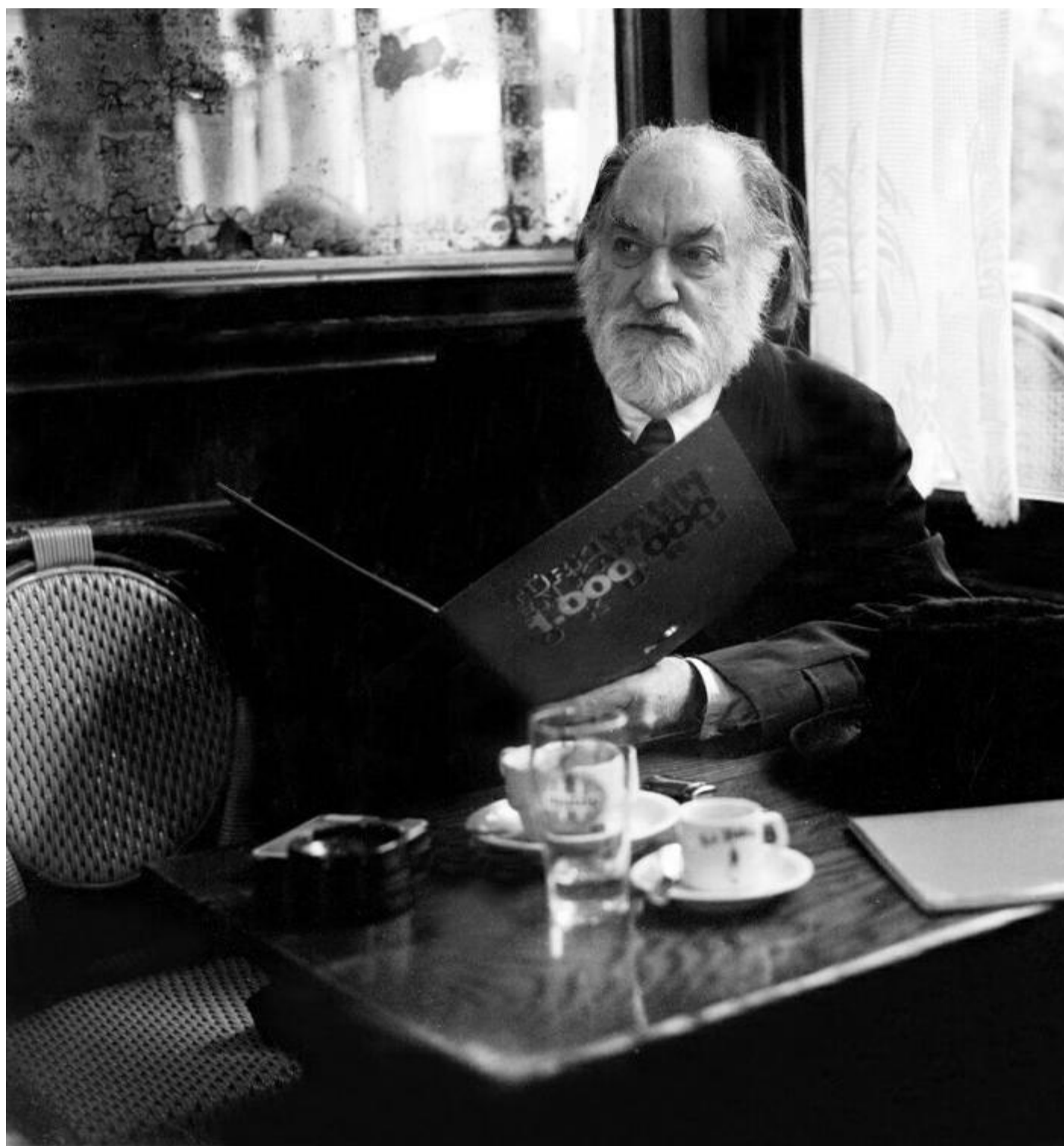
ΜΝΗΜΗ ΣΤΥΛΙΑΝΟΥ ΑΛΕΞΙΟΥ & ΜΑΡΘΑΣ ΑΠΟΣΚΙΤΗ

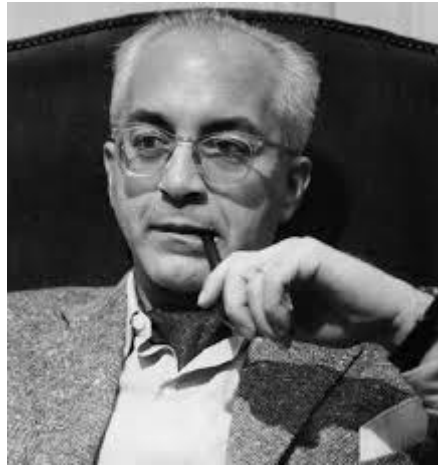
κίνηση
 μη ελευθερία
 κίνηση παρ
 η νίκη ελευθέρ
 οντας με, ή οι
 ελευθερία
 κίνηση με δυναμική
 με οθονόμο
 20

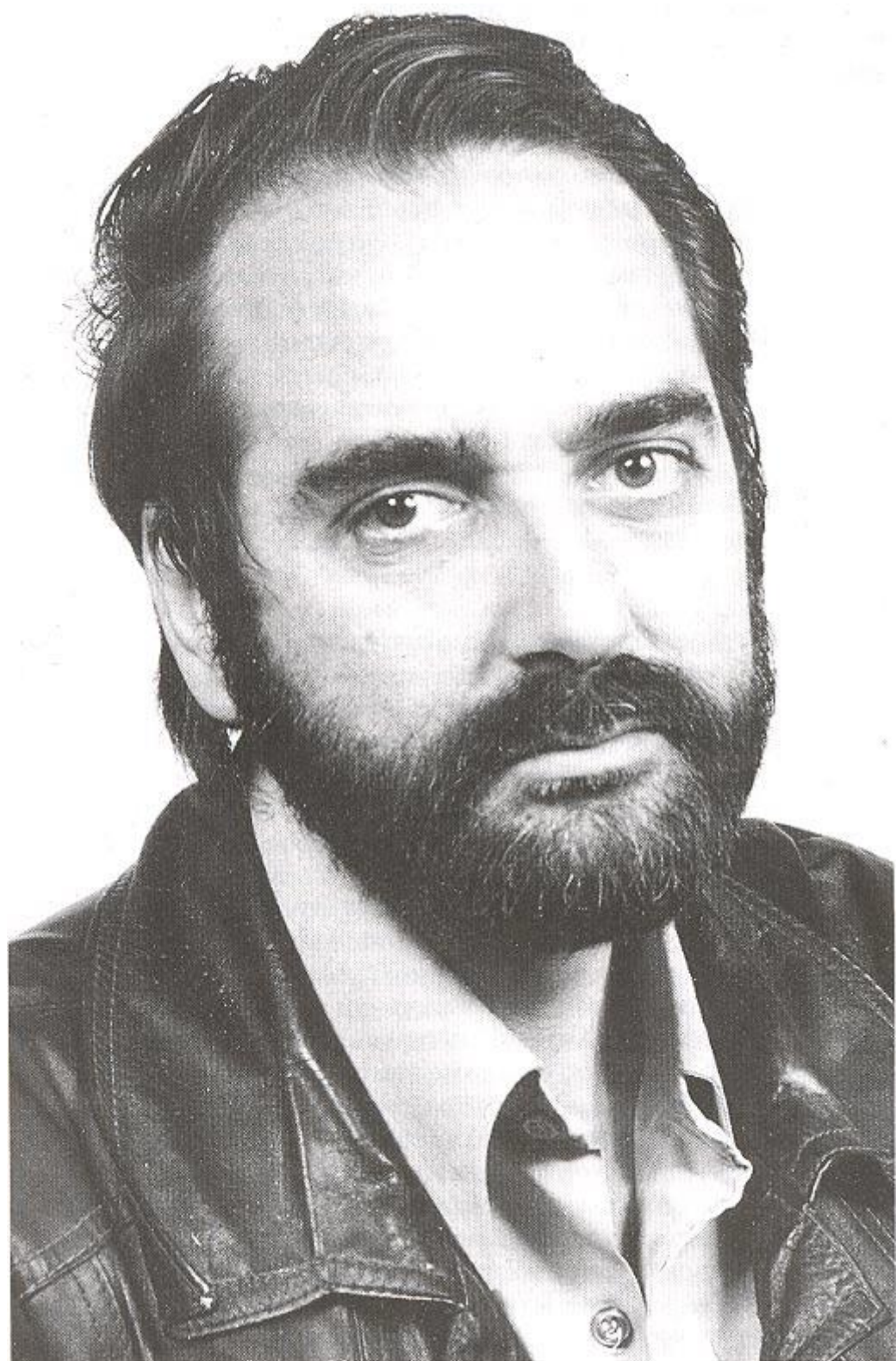


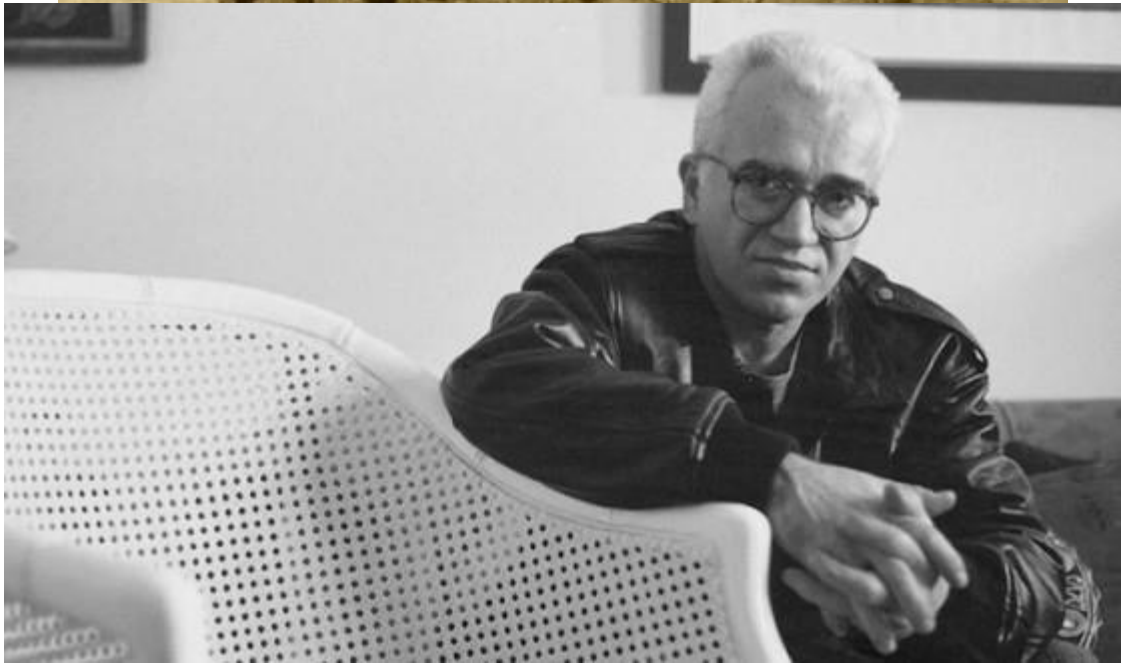
Δεν
 εό λ-1/α
 νά ν ν
 η Γα η
 μέγα ακλό
 και πρώτο!
 Δονόσιος

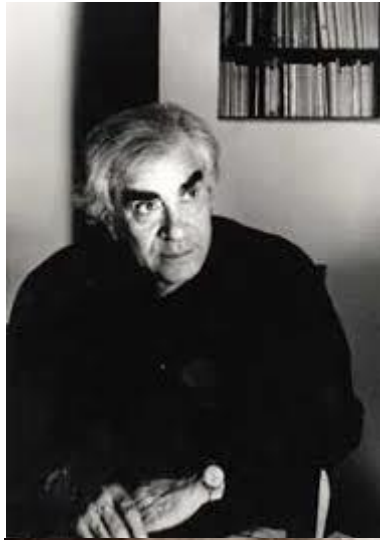










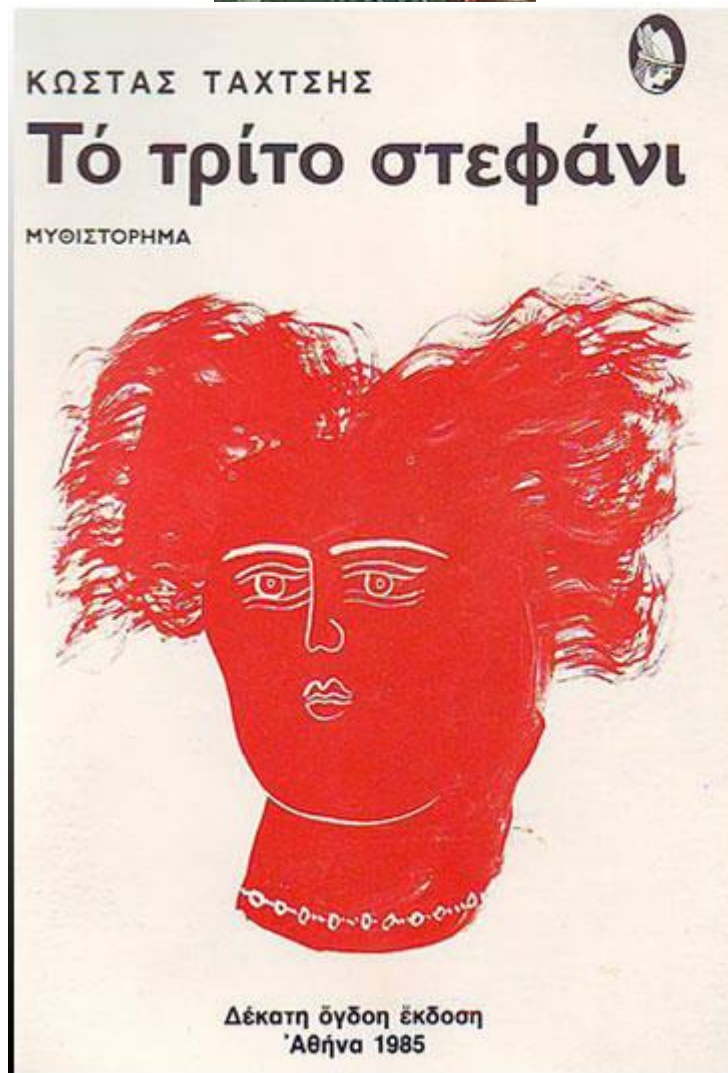


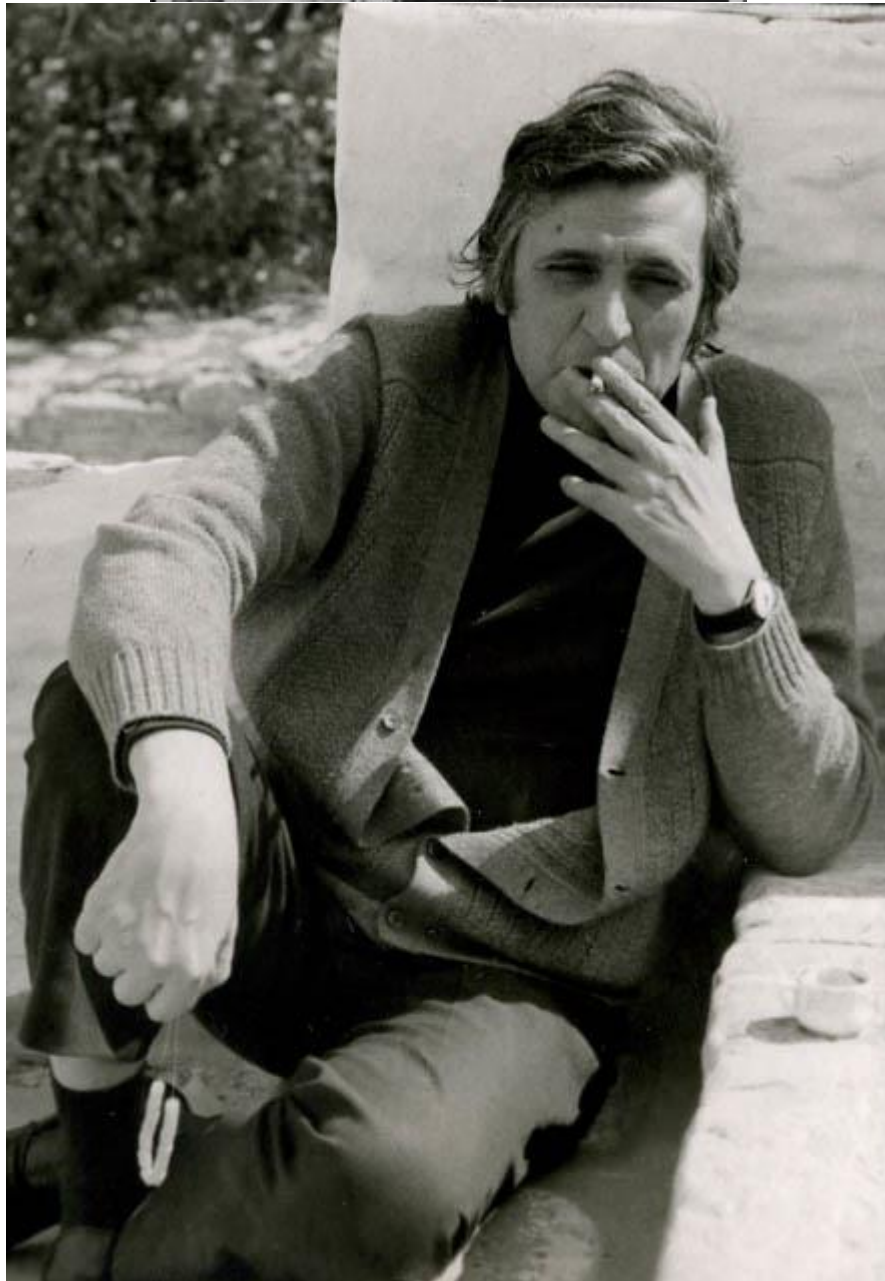




Θανάσης Πετσάλης-Διομήδης



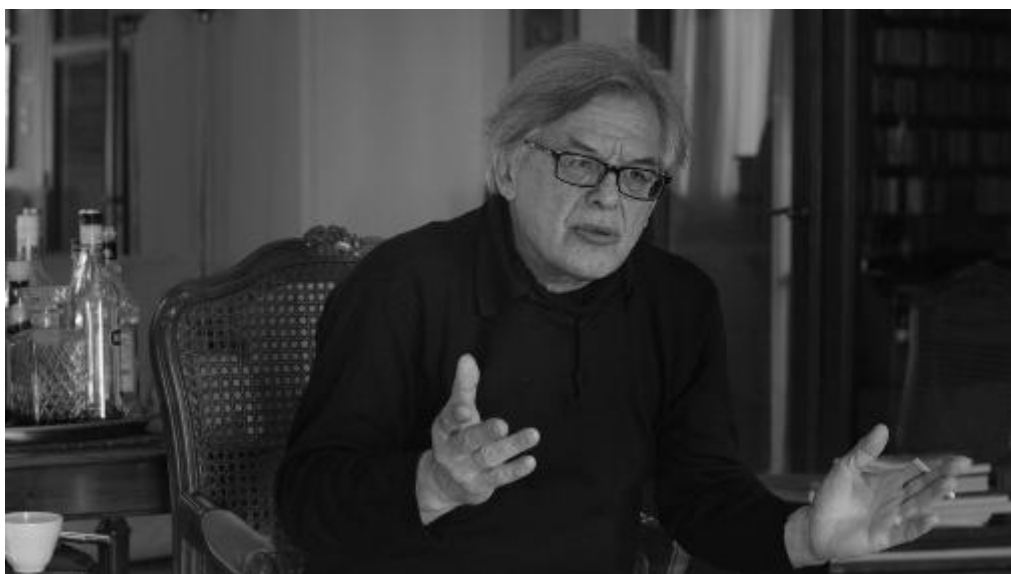






Δ.Π. Παπαδίτσας





Κυριάκος Χαραλαμπίδης

«Πνίγεται στα ρηχά η ψυχή
και στα βαθιά βαθαίνει»

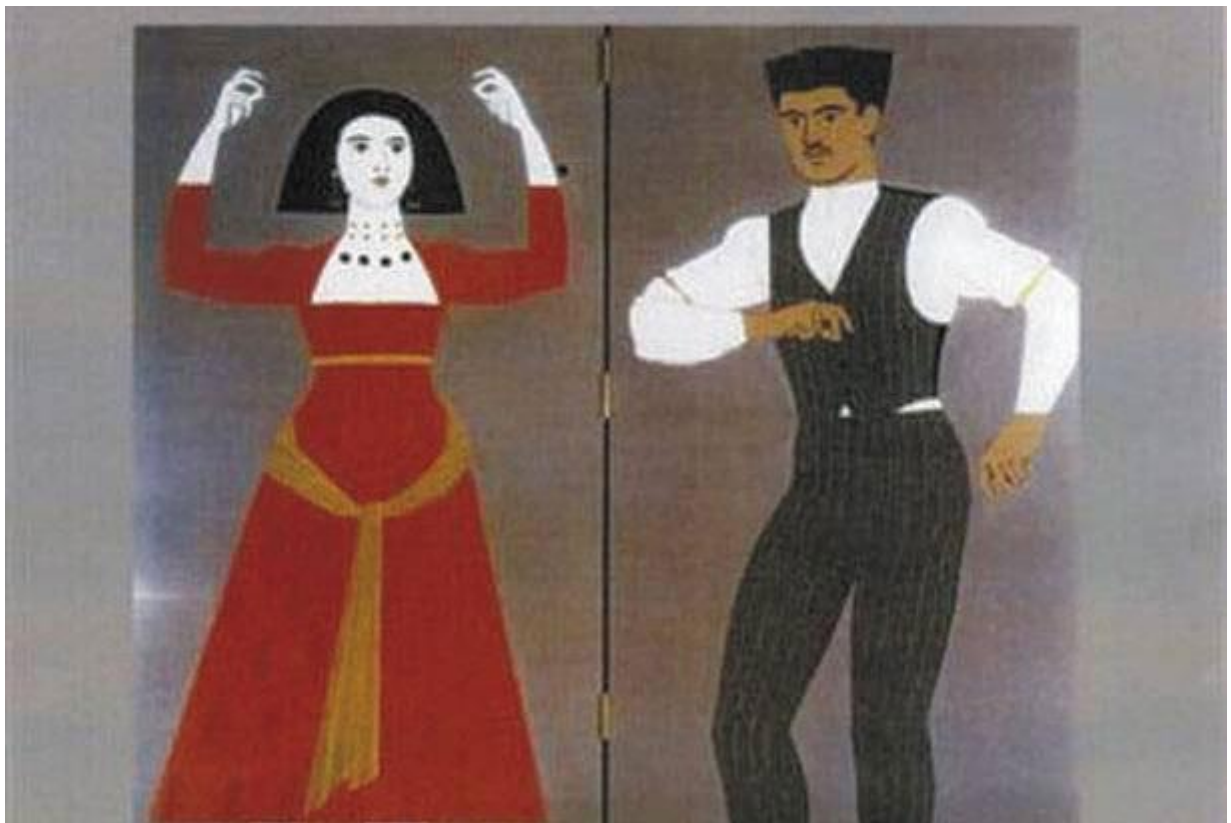
**«Πνίγεται στὰ ρηχὰ ἡ
ψυχὴ
καὶ στὰ βαθιὰ βαθαίνει»**



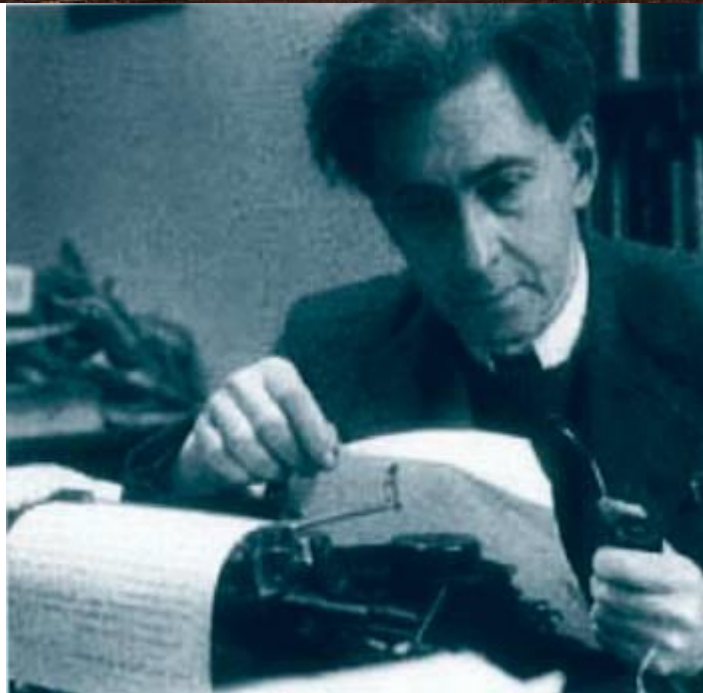
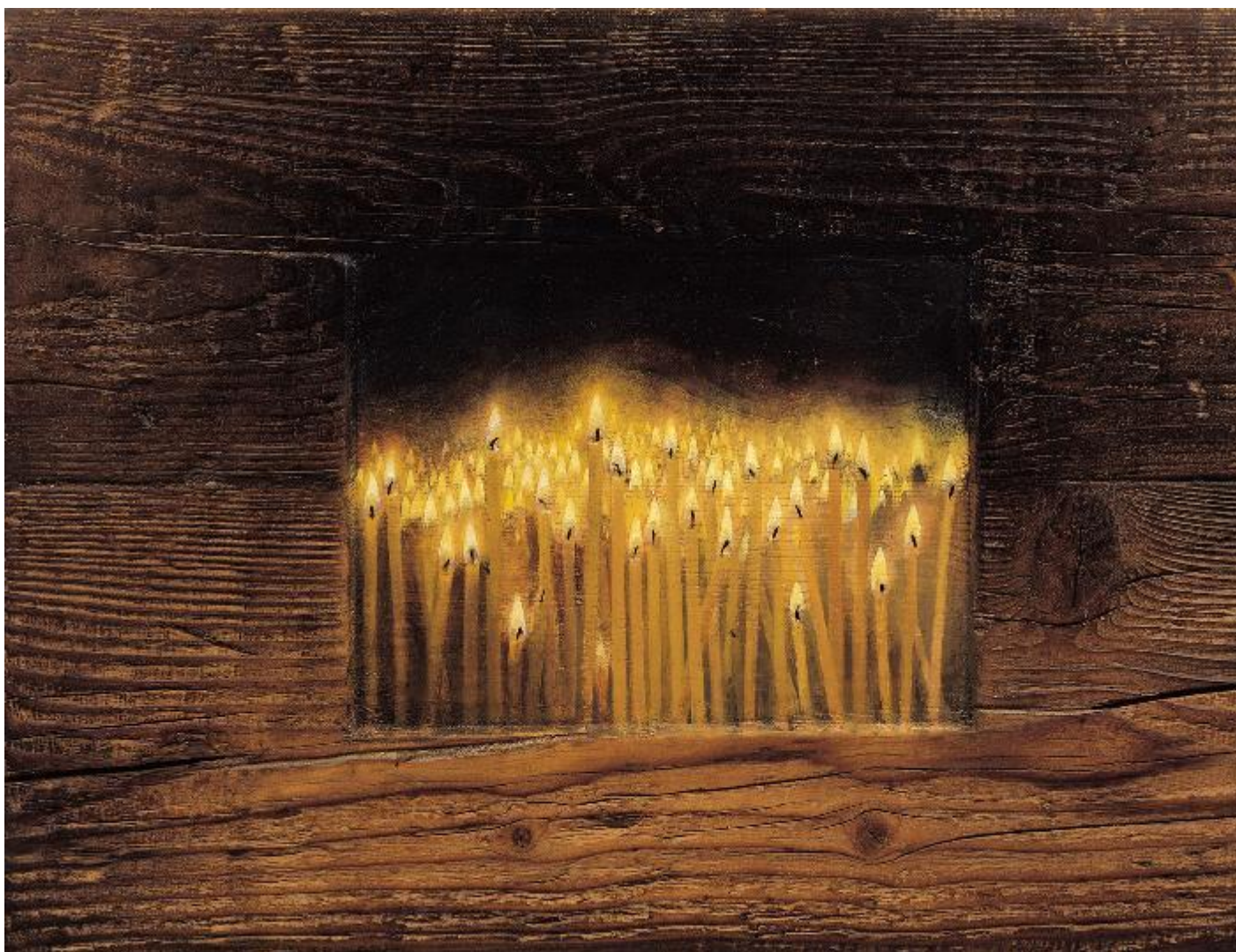
1954 Aiyiva



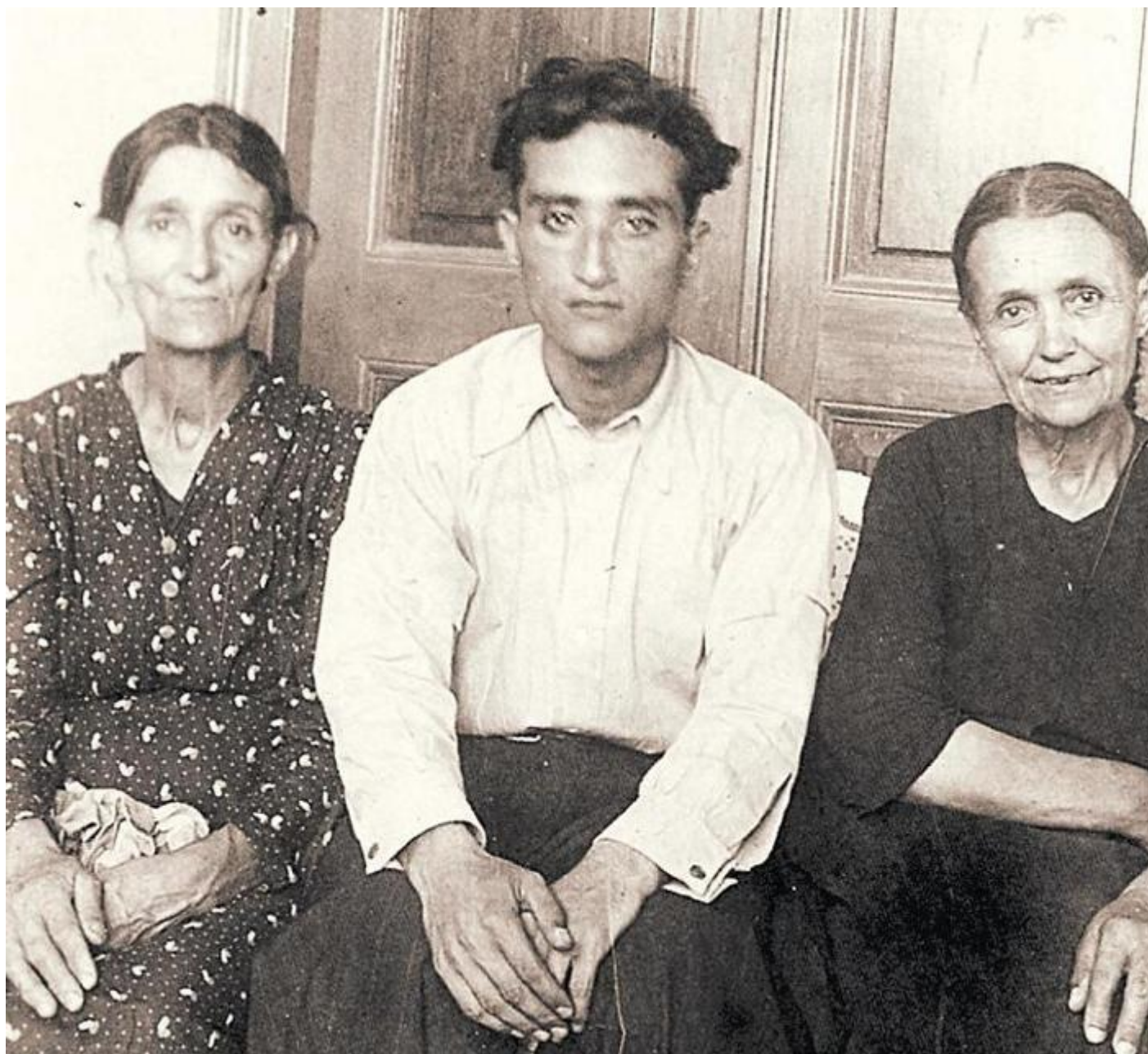


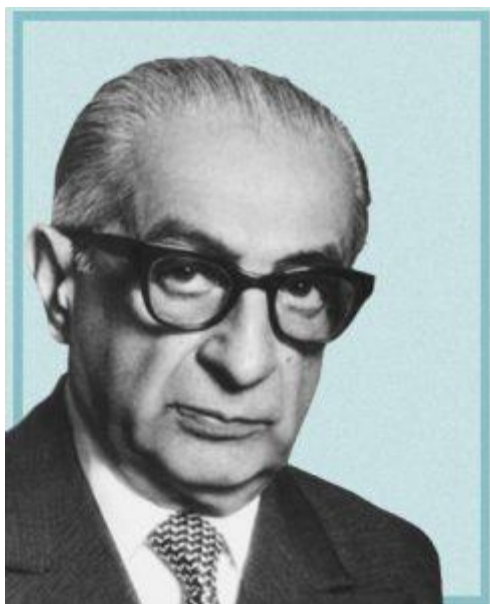






Δημήτρης Φωτιάδης





Διονύσιος Ζακυθινός



Κύρ' Αγγέλω! Νά και ὁ παπποῦς!!! Περηφάνεια, Καμᾶρι καὶ Ὑψίστη Τιμὴ Ἑμῶν!!!



Αιμίλιος Χουρμούζιος (1904-1973)



- κριτικός της λογοτεχνίας και του θεάτρου, δημοσιογράφος, μεταφραστής
- Η θητεία του ως διευθυντή του Εθνικού Θεάτρου (1955-64), σε μια από τις λαμπρότερες εποχές του, συνδέθηκε με τη θεσμοθέτηση των **Επιδaurίων** ως ετήσιου φεστιβάλ, με την αναβίωση της αριστοφανικής κωμωδίας και το άνοιγμα του Εθνικού προς νέους σκηνοθέτες, μουσικούς και ηθοποιούς.
- Επί της θητείας του στο Εθνικό Θέατρο θεσμοθετήθηκαν το **Φεστιβάλ Αθηνών** και τα **Δωδώνια**

11/5/2015

36

Αίμιλιος Χορμούζιος (1904-1973)

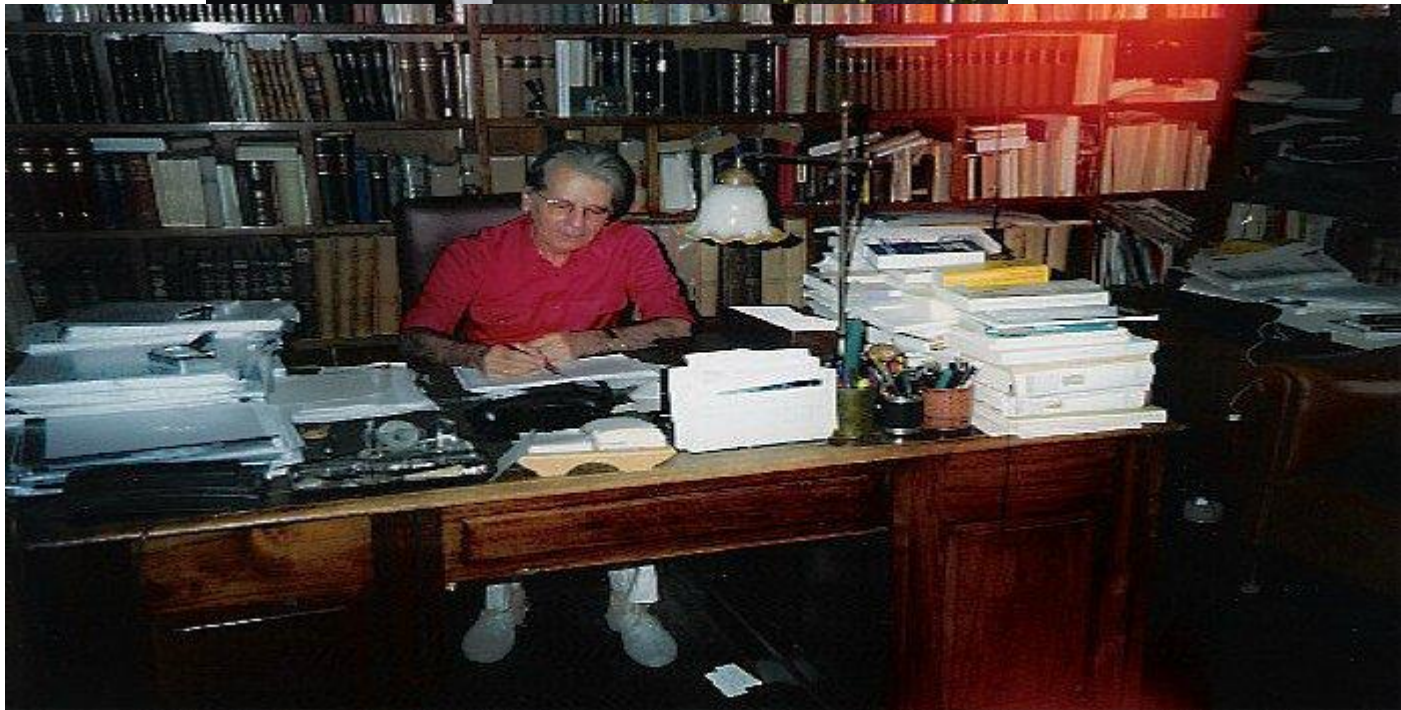
- Κρητικός τής λογοτεχνίας καὶ τοῦ θεάτρου, δημοσιογράφος, μεταφραστής.

- Ἡ θητεία του ὡς διευθυντῆς τοῦ Ἐθνικοῦ Θεάτρου (1955-64), εἰς μιὰν ἀπὸ τὰς λαμπροτέρας ἐποχάς του, συνεδέθη μετὰ τῆς θεσμοθετήσεως τῶν Ἐπιδαυρίων ὡς ἑτησίου φεστιβάλ, ἐπὶ τῇ ἀναβιώσει τῆς ἀριστοφανικῆς κωμωδίας καὶ τῷ τοῦ Ἐθνικοῦ ἀνοίγματι πρὸς νέους σκηνοθέτας, μουσικοὺς καὶ ἡθοποιούς.
- Ἐπὶ τῆς θητείας τοῦ εἰς τὸ Ἐθνικὸν Θέατρον θεσμοθετήθησαν τὸ Φεστιβάλ Ἀθηνῶν καὶ τὰ Δωδώνια.

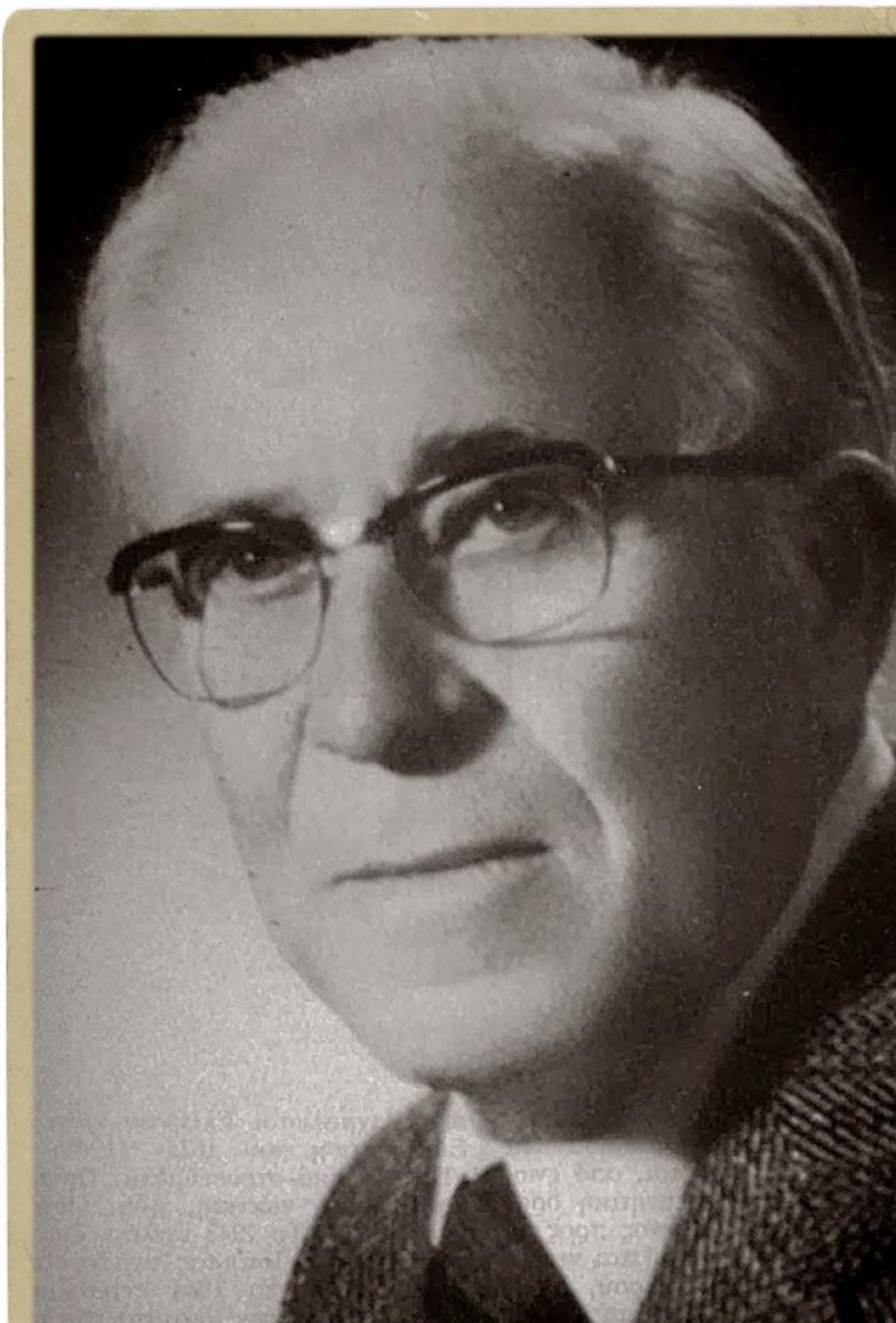




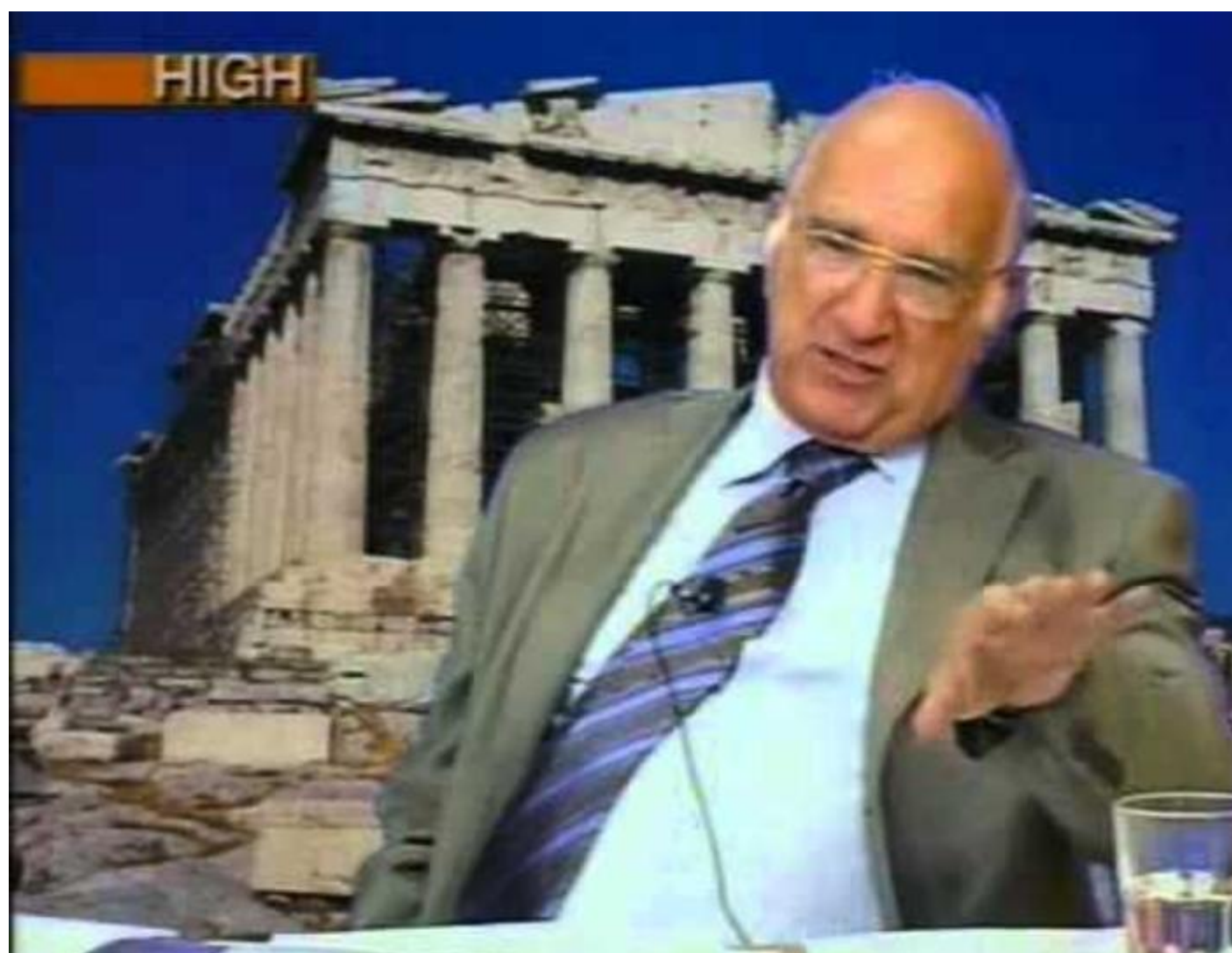
"Τώρα ο διάβολος κάνει διακοπές,
γιατί τὸ ἔργο του τὸ ἔχουν
ἀναλάβει οἱ ἐπίσκοποι"
(π. Ἰωάννης Ρωμανίδης)



Κυριάκος Σιμόπουλος



















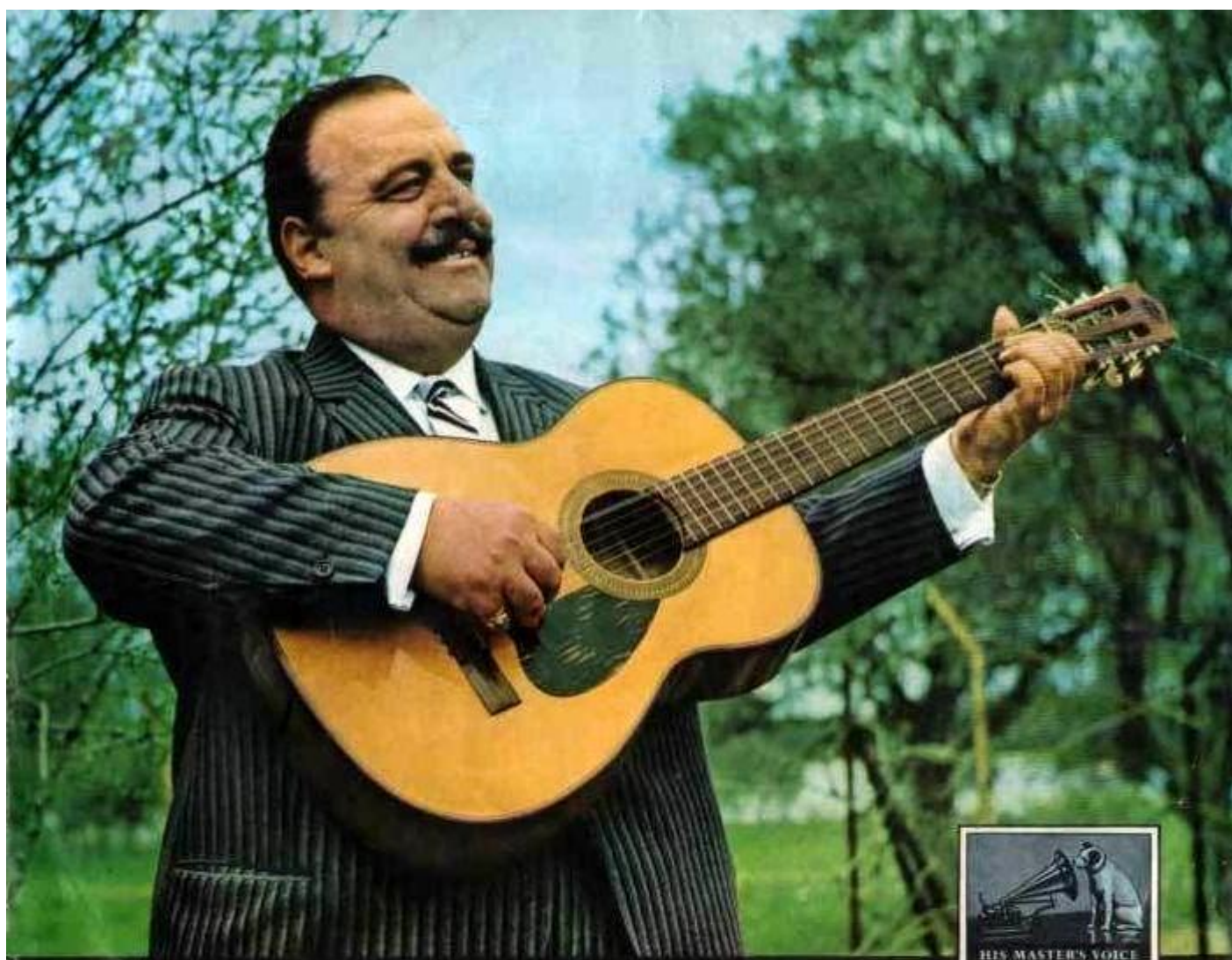








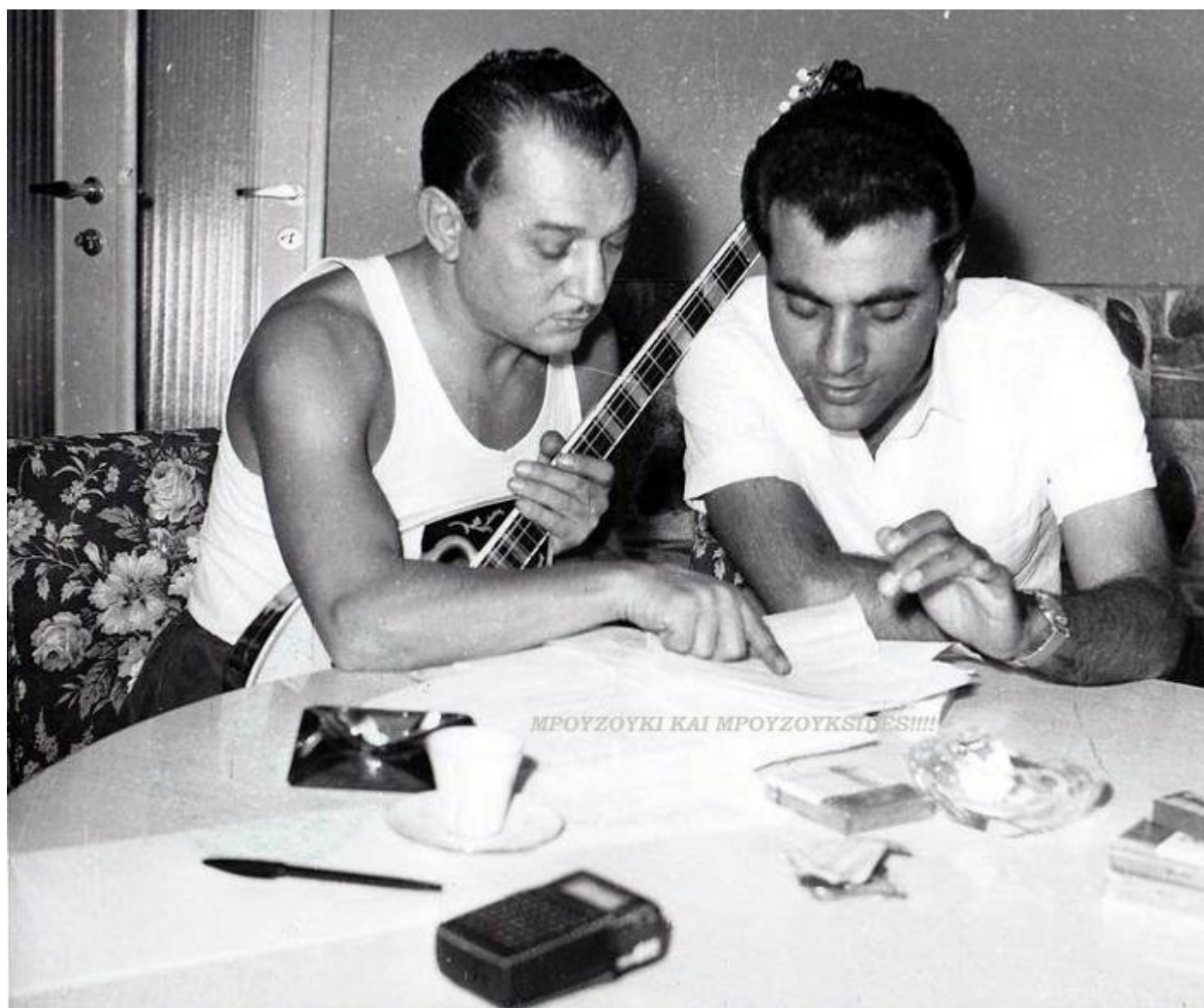




ΜΕΓΑΛΕΣ
ΕΠΙΤΥΧΙΕΣ
ΤΟΥ
ΝΙΚΟΥ

ΓΟΥΝΑΡΗ





Άπο άριστερά, Φίλανδρος, Σουγιουλ, Βλαχοπούλου Έρένα, Κορώνης



Θρακιώτισσα! Είσαι ή Αγάπη πού δέν τελειώνει ποτέ!!! ΣΕ ΛΑΤΡΕΥΟΥΜΕ!!!



Από αριστερά: Μιχάλης Σουγιούλ, Νίκος Γούναρης
(Φωτογραφία από το αρχείο της οικογένειας του Μιχάλη Σουγιούλ)

ΓΩΝΙΑ

Νίκος ΓΟΥΝΑΡΗΣ

Με την Κιθάρα του
ΦΡΑΝΤΖΕΣΚΑΚΗΣ
·Ακουπανιατέρ·Ακορυτεονίστας·

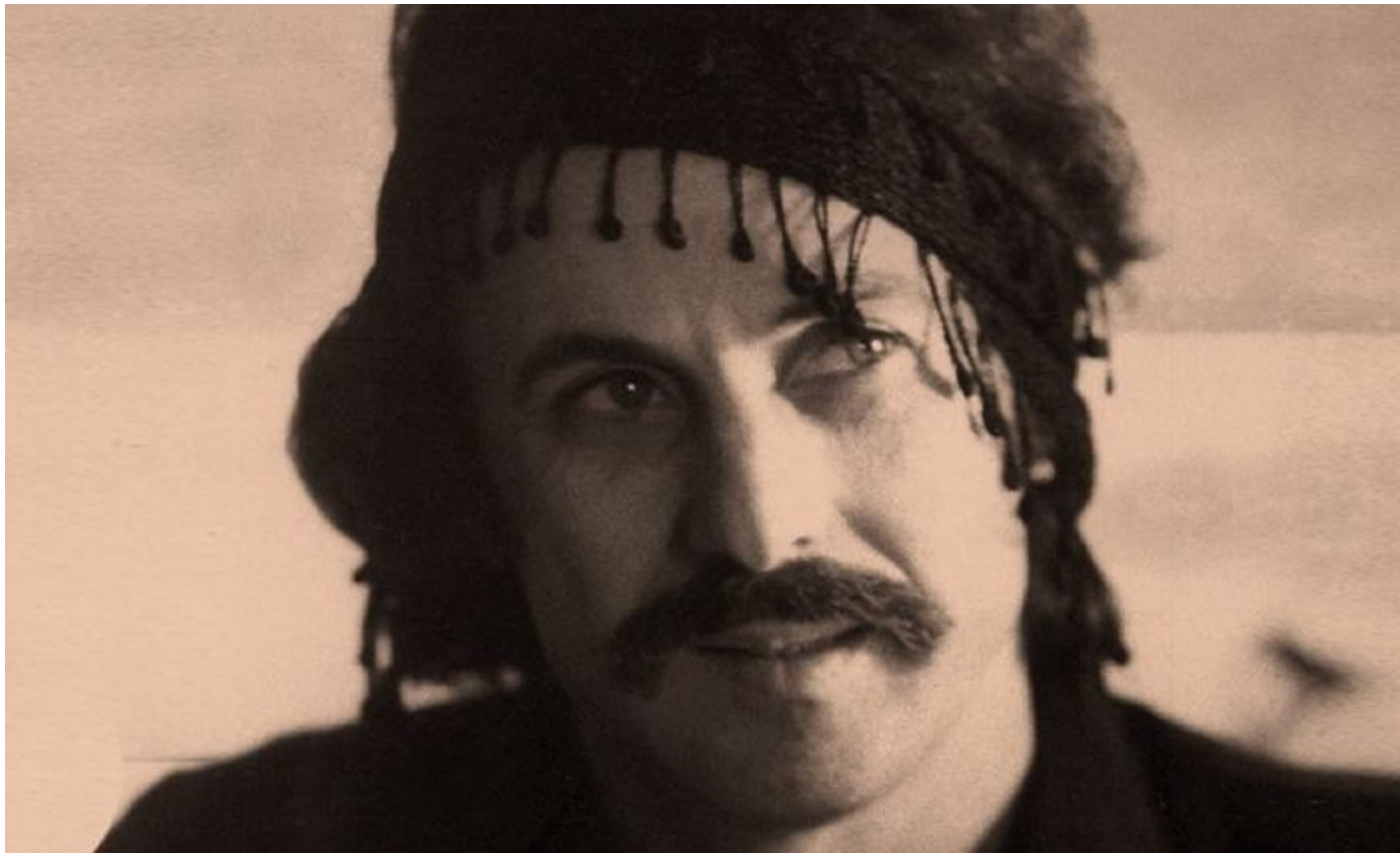
ΑΙΘΡΑ
ΑΠΕΡΙΣ

















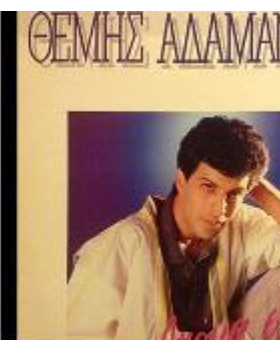
Δημήτρης Σέμσης (αριστερά) και



Αρχείο ΙΕΜΑ. Πηγή: Ηλ. Πετρόπουλου "Ρεμπέτικα
Τραγούδια"

Ἰούλιος 1921 (July, 1921)
(New Victor Greek Records)







Σούλα Καλφοπούλου



Ιωάννα Γεωργακοπούλου · Η ΡΕΜΠΕΤΙΣ



ΙΩΑΝΝΑ
ΓΕΩΡΓΑΚΟΠΟΥΛΟΥ

ΤΡΑΓΟΥΔΕΙ
ΑΠΟΚΛΕΙΣΤΙΚΩΣ
ΕΙΣ ΔΙΣΚΟΥΣ

HIS MASTER'S VOICE

COLUMBIA



ΓΙΩΡΓΟΣ ΚΑΡΑΜΠΕΛΙΑΣ

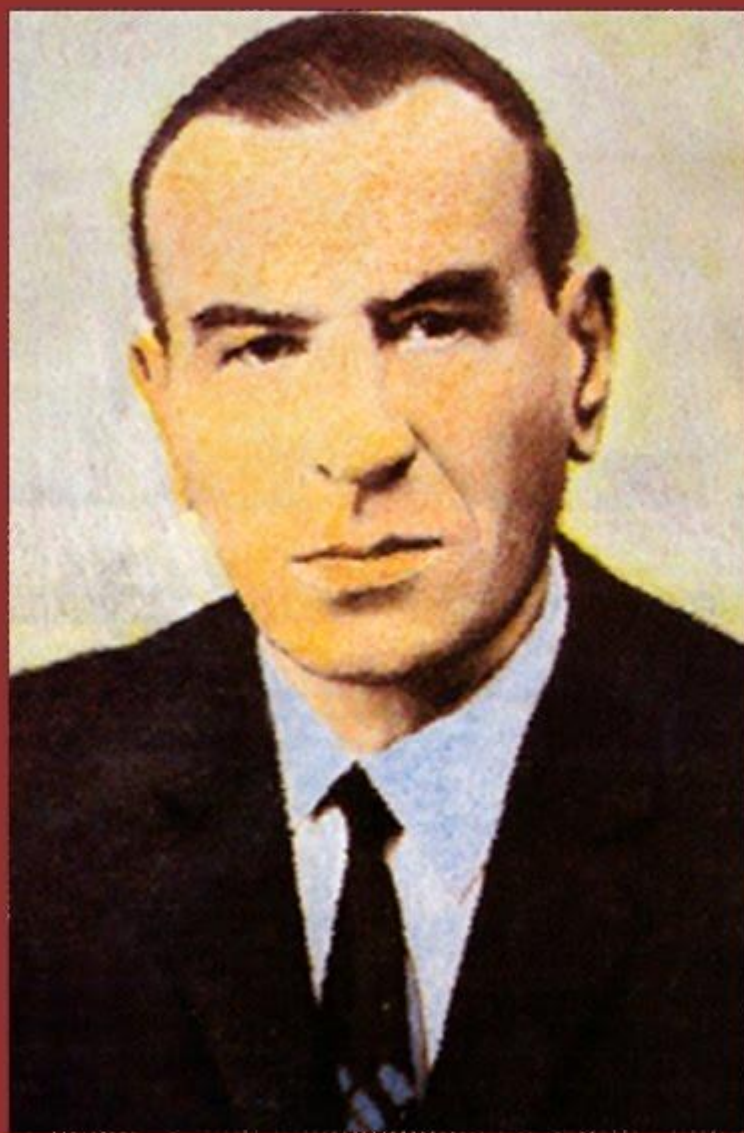
ΤΟ ΔΗΜΟΤΙΚΟ ΤΡΑΓΟΥΔΙ

*Αποτύπωση της ιδιοπροσωπίας
του νεώτερου ελληνισμού*



ΕΝΑΛΛΑΚΤΙΚΕΣ ΕΚΔΟΣΕΙΣ

2017



ΓΙΩΡΓΟΣ ΠΑΠΑΣΙΔΕΡΗΣ
(1902-1977)





Κ. Σ./Αγία Τριάδα Δωδώνης Ιωαννίνων

CD1

1. ΑΙΓΙΟ ΤΡΙΑΝΤΑΦΥΛΟ ΚΡΑΤΟ 2. ΜΕ ΜΑΓΙΟΥ ΛΟΥΛΟΥΔΙΑ 3. ΣΤΗΣ ΠΑΡΓΑΣ ΤΟΝ ΑΝΗΘΟΡΟ 4. ΣΤΑΦΥΛΙ ΜΟΣΧΟΣΤΑΦΥΛΟ 5. ΤΖΟΥΜΕΡΚΑ ΜΟΥ ΠΕΡΗΦΑΝΑ 6. Ο ΜΕΝΟΥΣΗΣ 7. ΕΝΑ ΜΑΓΚΑΛΙ ΚΑΡΒΟΥΝΑ 8. ΞΕΝΙΤΕΜΕΝΟ ΜΟΥ ΠΟΥΛΙ 9. ΠΕΡΙΣΤΕΡΑΧΙΑ ΟΜΟΡΦΑ 10. ΠΑΙΔΙΑ ΤΗΣ ΣΑΜΑΡΙΝΑΣ 11. ΜΑΡΙΑ ΛΕΝ ΤΗΝ ΠΑΝΑΓΙΑ 12. ΠΟΥΛΑΚΙ ΕΙΜΑΙ ΣΤΑ ΒΟΥΝΑ 13. Ο ΚΟΓΚΑΣ ΚΙ Ο ΓΚΙΟΛΕΚΑΣ

CD2

1. ΑΓ' ΤΟ ΜΗΔΕΝ ΞΕΚΙΝΗΣΑ 2. ΤΡΥΠΙΟ ΣΑΚΑΚΙ ΦΟΡΑΓΑ 3. ΜΕΣ' ΤΟ ΚΟΚΚΙΝΟ ΛΙΒΑΡΙΣ 4. ΣΤΗΣ ΠΙΚΡΟΔΑΦΝΗΣ ΤΟΝ ΑΝΘΟ 5. ΑΥΤΑ ΤΑ ΜΑΤΙΑ ΔΗΜΟ ΜΟΥ 6. ΝΑ 'ΜΟΥΝ ΚΟΛΩΝΑ ΣΤΟ ΣΤΕΝΟ 7. ΠΟΙΟΣ ΧΤΥΠΑΕΙ ΤΟ ΜΑΝΤΑΛΟ 8. ΣΙΔΗΡΟΒΕΡΓΙΝΟ ΚΛΟΥΒΙ 9. ΔΡΑΙΑ ΠΟΥ ΕΙΝΑΙ Η ΝΥΦΗ ΜΑΣ 10. ΣΤΙΣ ΑΝΟΞΙΑΤΙΚΕΣ ΒΡΟΧΕΣ 11. ΘΑ ΣΟΥ ΡΙΞΩ ΦΟΛΑ ΣΤΟ ΣΚΥΛΑΚΙ ΣΟΥ 12. ΠΑΣ ΓΙΑΝΝΙΝΑ ΟΛΕ ΟΛΕ 13. Σ' ΑΓΑΠΟ ΓΙΑΤΙ ΕΙΣΑΙ ΔΡΑΙΑ 14. ΤΩΡΑ ΤΑ ΠΟΥΛΙΑ

CD3

1. ΟΜΟΡΦΟΠΑΛΙΚΑΡΟ 2. ΦΕΓΓΑΡΙ ΜΟΥ ΛΑΜΠΡΟΤΑΤΟ 3. ΣΤΕΛΛΑ ΜΟΥ ΣΤΕΛΛΑ 4. Μ' ΑΥΤΟ ΣΟΥ ΤΟ ΧΑΜΟΓΕΛΟ 5. ΣΗΜΕΡΑ ΤΟ ΡΗΝΑΚΙ ΜΟΥ 6. Ο ΚΑΤΣΑΝΤΟΝΗΣ 7. ΕΝΑΣ ΛΕΒΕΝΤΗΣ ΧΟΡΕΥΕ 8. Η ΠΑΠΑΛΑΜΠΡΑΙΝΑ 9. ΣΥΠΝΑ ΠΕΡΔΙΚΟΜΑΤΑ 10. Ο ΚΩΝΣΤΑΝΤΑΚΗΣ 11. ΟΙ ΚΛΕΦΤΕΣ 12. Ο ΜΠΙΡΜΠΛΗΣ 13. ΣΗΚΩ ΔΗΜΗΤΡΟ Μ' ΚΙ ΑΛΛΑΞΕ 14. ΜΕΣΑ ΣΤΗ ΒΟΡΕΙΟ ΗΠΕΙΡΟ 15. ΟΛΕΣ ΟΙ ΚΑΠΕΤΑΝΙΣΣΕΣ



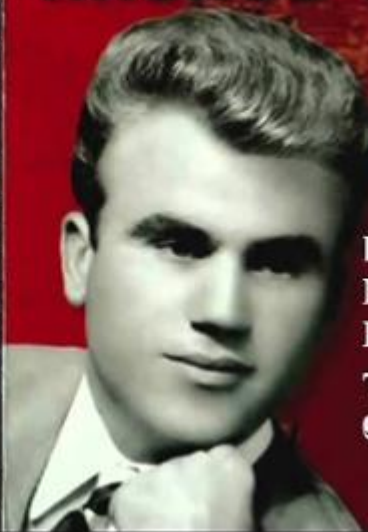
ΑΛΕΚΟΣ ΚΙΤΣΑΚΗΣ - ΤΟ ΑΝΘΩΝΙ ΤΗΣ ΗΠΕΙΡΟΥ

3cd

ΑΛΕΚΟΣ ΚΙΤΣΑΚΗΣ

*Το ανδρόν
της Ηπείρου*

ΕΙΔΑ ΣΤΟΝ ΥΠΟ
ΜΟΥ ΠΟΤΑΜΟ
Νοσταλγικό για
την μητέ-
ρα του



30





ΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ ΚΥΡΙΑΚΙΔΗΣ
(1884-1957)



ΔΗΜΗΤΡΗΣ ΑΡΑΠΑΚΗΣ
(1891-1956)

ΕΠΕΞΕΡΓΑΣΙΑ-ΣΧ. ΑΠ. ΓΟΡΓΟΓΕΤΑΣ



α

No 359

Αθηναϊκή
ΔΙΣΚΟΓΡΑΦΙΑ

ΤΟ ΧΡΥΣΟ ΚΑΡΙΝΟ
ΤΟΥ ΝΙΚΟΥ
ΚΑΡΑΚΩΣΤΑ

No 2

1. Ο πλάτανος
2. Γαλαξιδιώτισσα
3. Ο ήλιος
4. Αμερική
5. Λαμπάδες
6. Μαστόρικο
7. Ένα καλοκαιράκι
8. Θεσσαλικό
9. Όσα χορτάρια έχει η γή
10. Γειτόνισσα
11. Κυραγιώργαινα
12. Ιτιά
13. Σβαρνιέρα
14. Μαντζουράνα

ΤΑ ΠΡΟΠΟΛΕΜΙΚΑ
ΔΗΜΟΤΙΚΑ

No 44

www.palko.gr

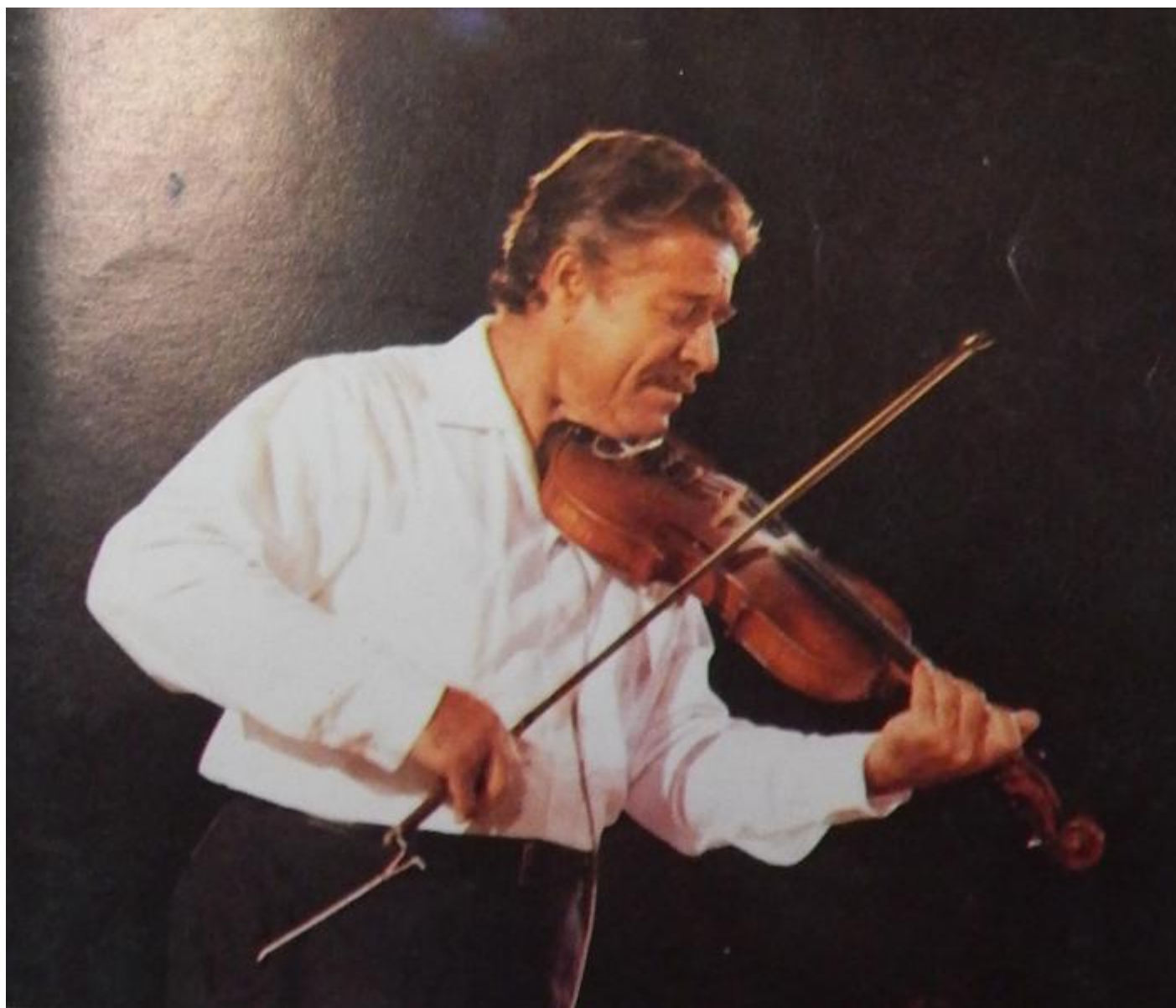


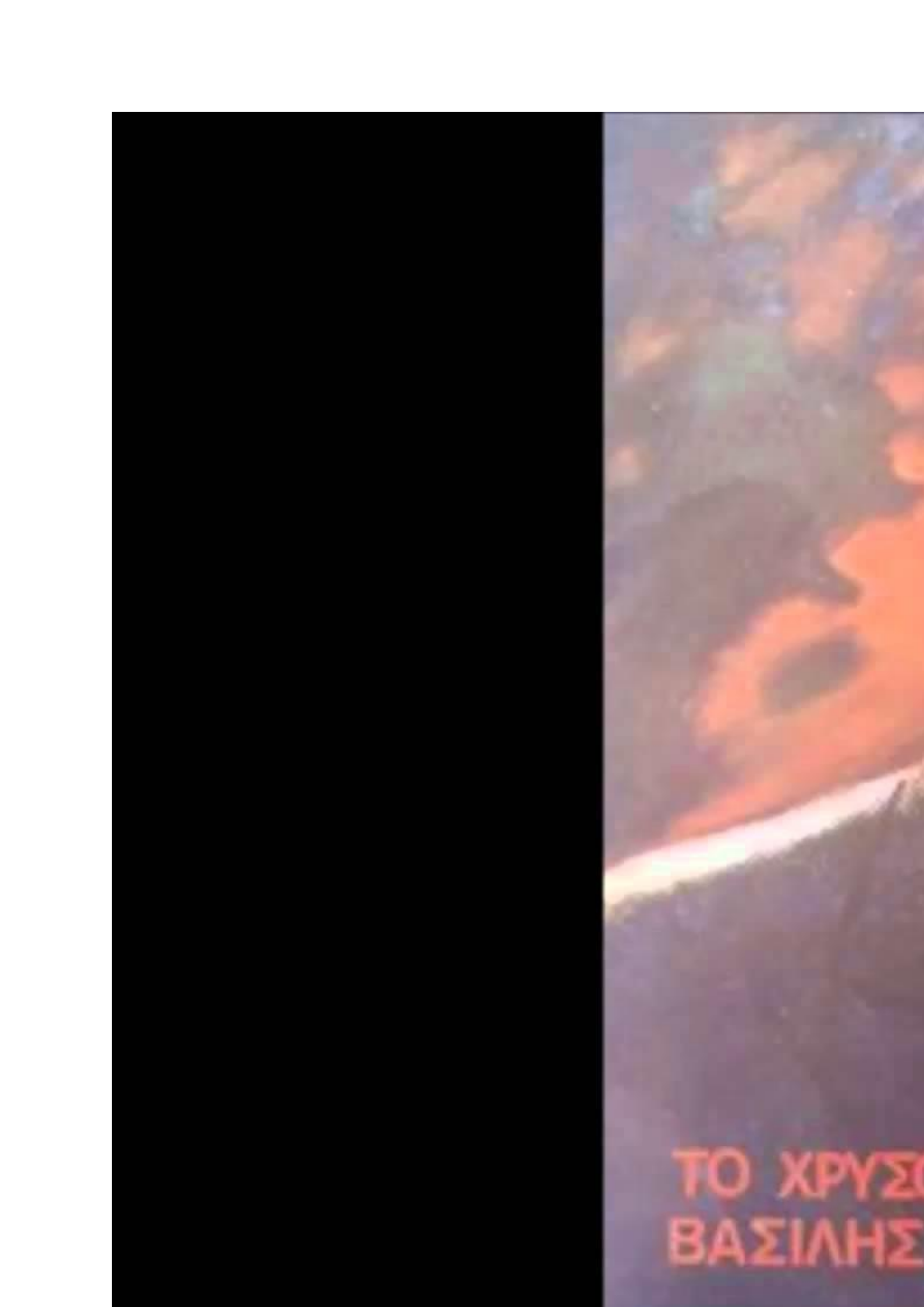




ΕΙΡΗΝΗ ΚΟΝΙΤΟΠΟΥΛΟΥ-ΛΕΓΑΚΗ
Βιολί: **ΓΙΩΡΓΟΣ ΚΟΝΙΤΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ**
Λαούτο: **ΒΑΓΓΕΛΗΣ ΚΟΝΙΤΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ**
Πατινάδα (1980)







ΤΟ ΧΡΥΣΟ
ΒΑΣΙΛΗΣ

ΖΩΝΤΑΝΗ ΗΧΟΓΡΑΦΗΣΗ

ΤΑΚΗΣ ΚΑΡΝΑΒΑΣ

κλαρίνο: ΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ ΒΑΣΙΛΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ











Σάββατο, 26 Ιανουαρίου

"Χάνι"

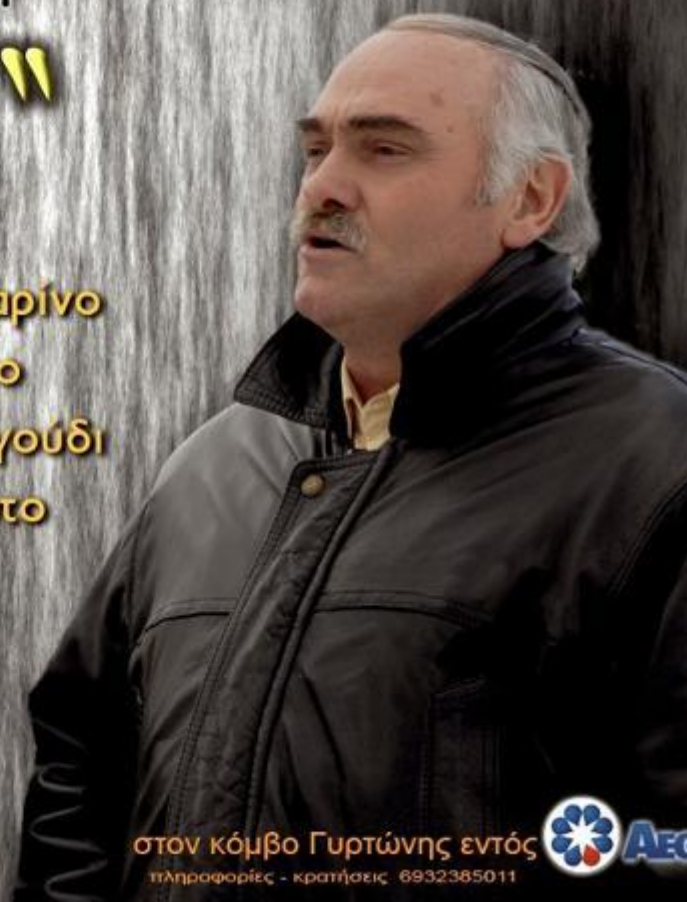
Βασίλης Μπακαγιάννης - κλαρίνο

Νίκος Ρούμπος - κλαρίνο

Κώστας Τσόκας - ντέφι, τραγούδι

Γιάννης Διαμάντης - λαούτο

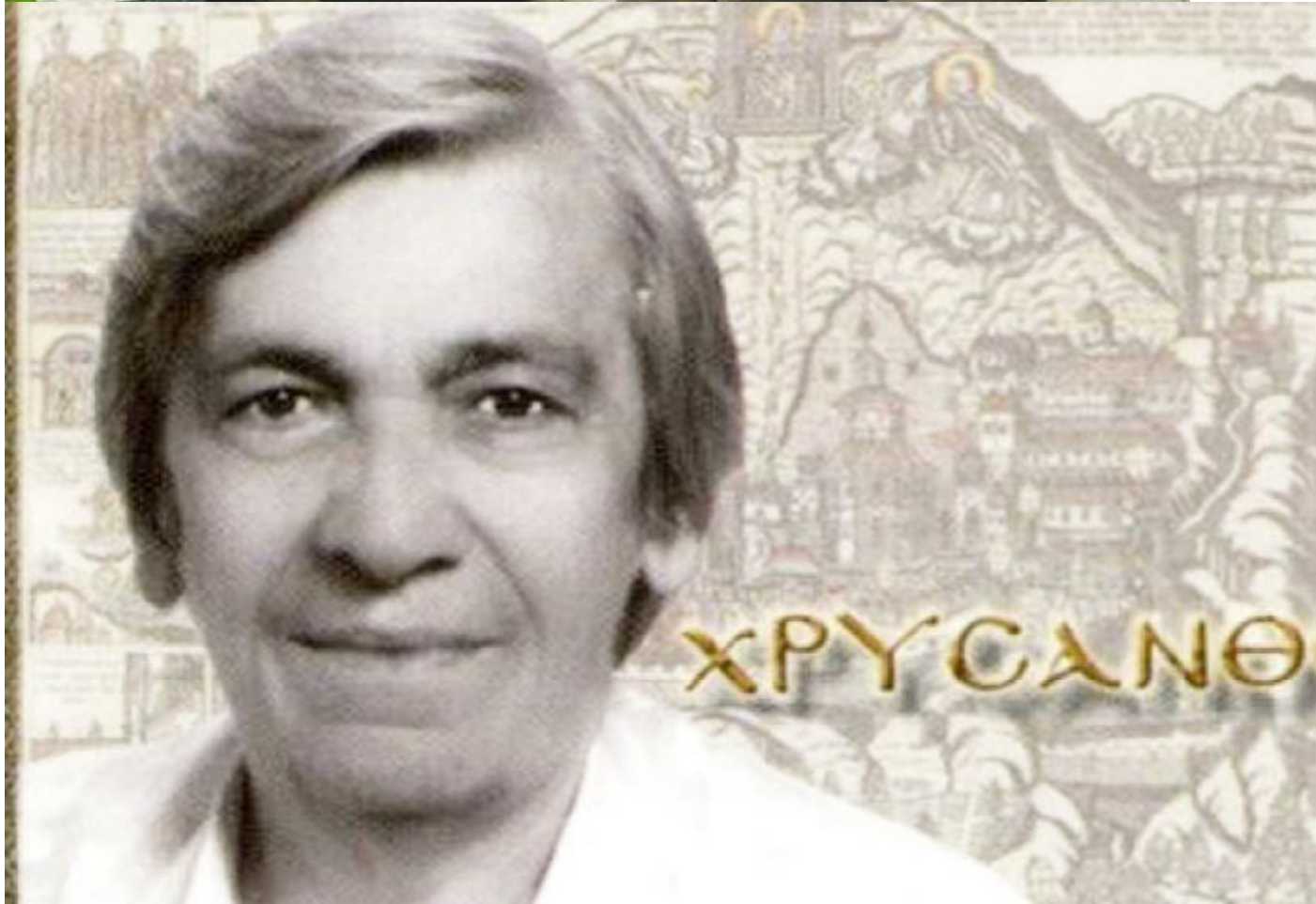
Κώστας
Γεροδήμος



στον κόμβο Γυρτώνης εντός
πληροφορίες - κρατήσεις 6932385011









EMI



ΓΙΩΡΓΟΣ ΚΟΡΟΣ
ΧΑΡΕΣ ΚΑΙ ΚΑΪΜΟΙ



ΦΙΛΙΩ ΠΥΡΓΑΚΗ

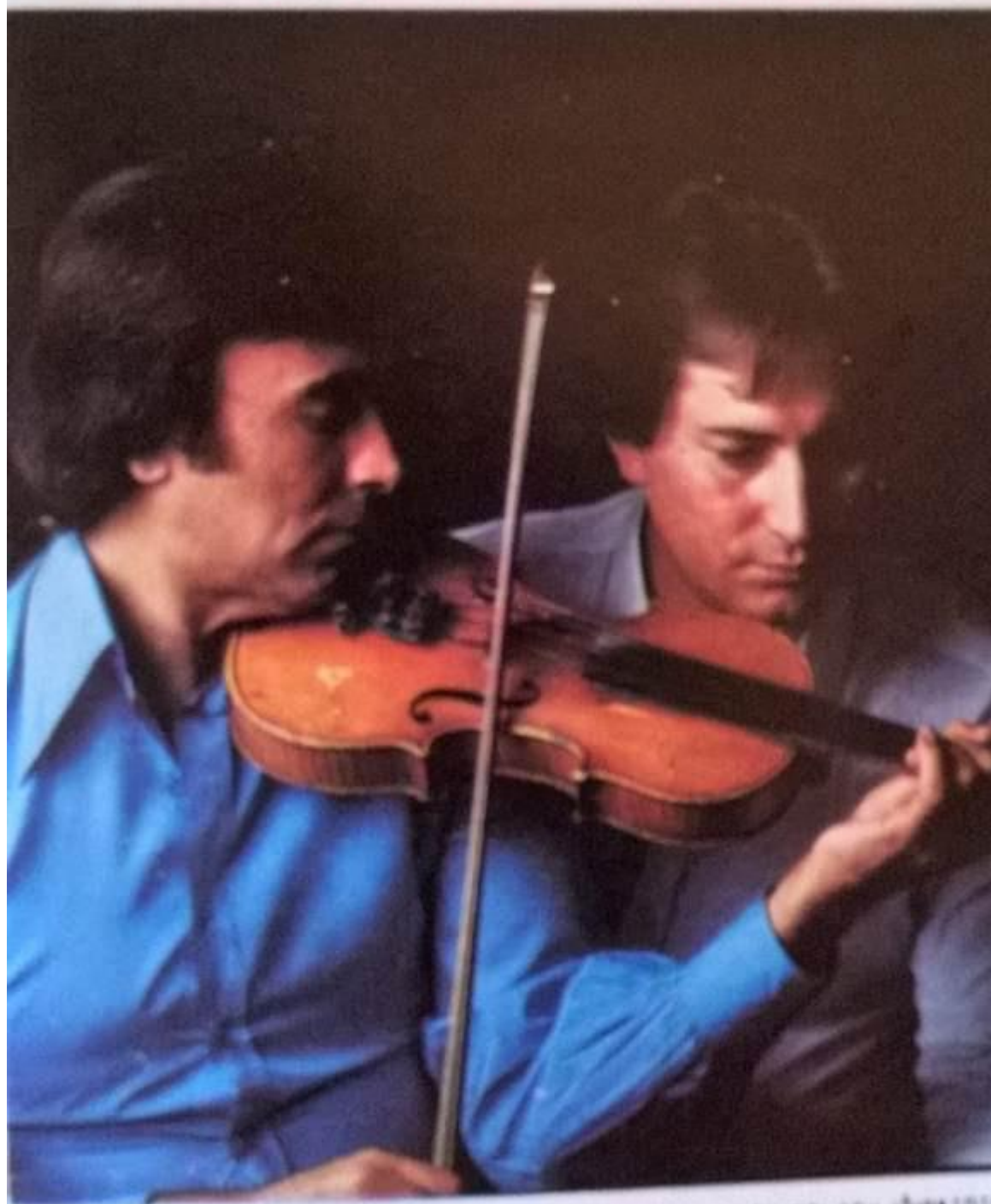




ΜΑΚΗΣ ΧΡΙΣΤΟΔΟΥΛΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ

«ΕΡΩΤΕΥΜΕΝΗ ΜΟΥ ΚΑΡΔΙΑ»

SIBILLA ΔΕΥΤΕΡΗΣ ΖΕΡΒΑΣ



Με την επιφύλαξη παντός δικαιώματος του παραγωγού και του εκδότη
έργου απογορεύεται η αντιγραφή δημόσια εκτέλεση και ραδιοεκπομπή
χωρίς συνδρομή.

ΝΕΑ ΓΕΝΙΑ - ΜΕΓΑΛΕΣ ΦΩΝΕΣ

Παναγιώτης
ΛΑΛΕΖΑΣ

ΑΥΘΕΝΤΙΚΑ ΜΩΡΑΪΤΙΚΑ ΤΡΑΓΟΥΔΙΑ

ΜΕΤΕΦΩΝΕΣΤΑΙ ΑΠΟ ΤΟΝ ΑΛΕΞΗ ΝΑΡΟΥΣ

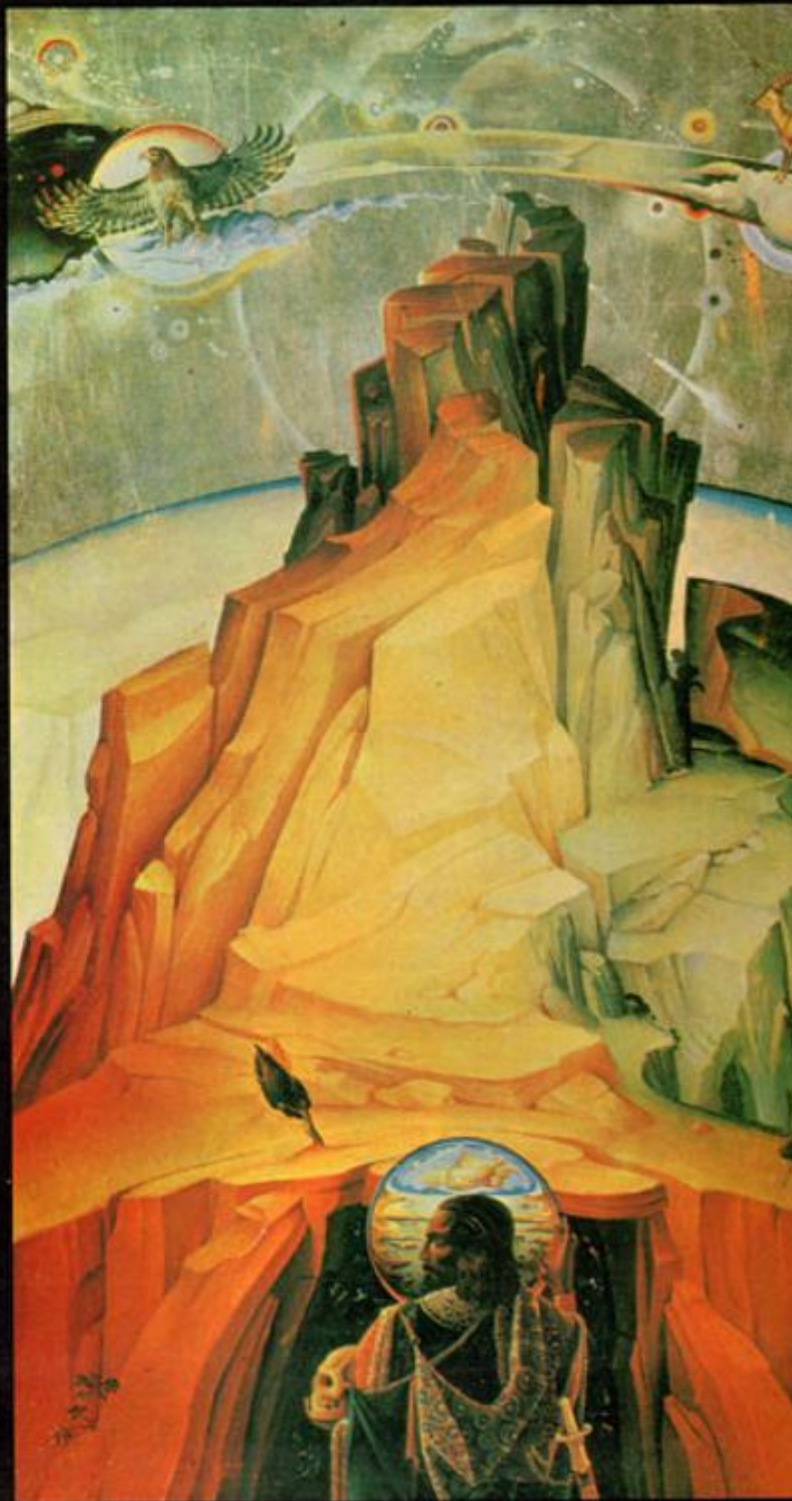


ΡΙΖΙΤΙΚΑ

ΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ
ΜΑΡΚΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ

ΝΙΚΟΣ
ΕΥΛΟΥΡΗΣ

EMI





Η ΜΕΓΑΛΗ ΑΓΡΥΠΝΙΑ

ΕΛΕΝΗΣ ΚΑΡΑΪΝΔΡΟΥ - Κ.Χ. ΜΥΡΗ

ΜΑΡΙΑ ΦΑΡΑΝΤΟΥΡΗ



1. Τα Ελληνόπουλα

Οι στίχοι και η μουσική της "Μεγάλης Αग्रυπνίας" γράφτηκαν το '72 για να τραγουδηθούν από τη φωνή της Μαρίας Φαραντούρη, τη φορτωμένη μνήμης σκληρή. Η ηχογράφηση της αρχήστας έγινε στην Αθήνα κι ανταμείθηκε με τη φωνή της Μαρίας στο Studio Apollo του Λονδίνου, το '73 οι μερικές αργίες. Ο Γιάννης Τσαρούχης ζωγράφισε έναν άγραπτό ύμνο για το ερρίφλο, πολύτιμη συμβολή του για την έκδοση του δίσκου. Ε.Κ.

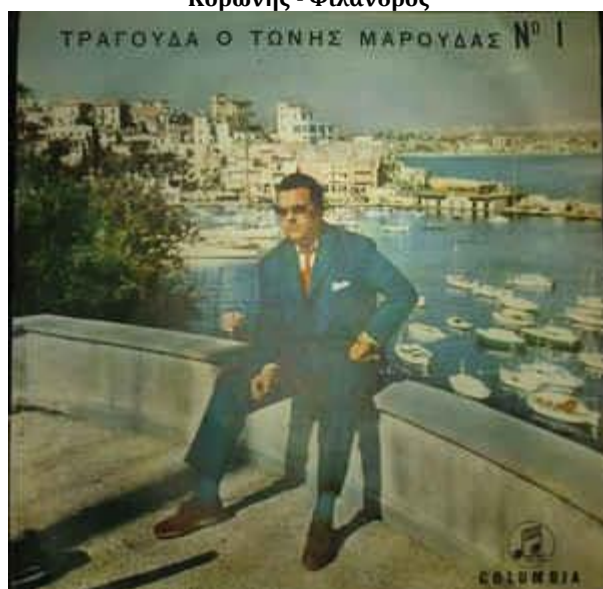
www.agdso.gr

ΗΧΗΤΙΚΟ





Κορώνης - Φίλανδρος







ΜΠΟΥΖΟΥΚΙ ΚΑΙ ΜΠΟΥΖΟΥΚΣΙΔΕS!!!!

Μπίνης, Στεργίου (Μπέμπης), Χατζηχρήστος



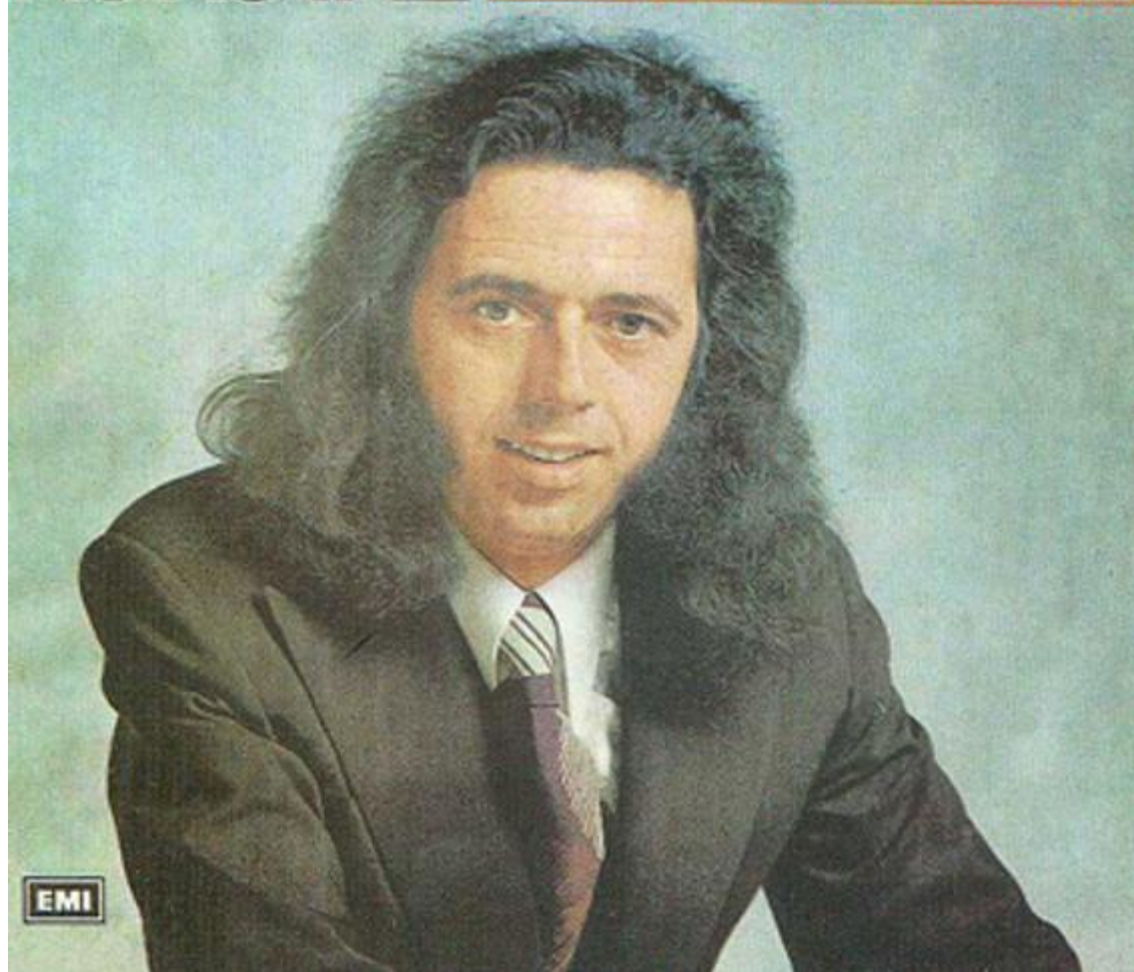
UNIVERSAL
JULY 1994
ΑΝΘΡΩΠΙΝΕΣ ΕΚΔΟΣΕΙΣ
1η ΕΚΔΟΣΗ ΣΕ CD

ΠΡΟΔΡΟΜΟΣ ΤΣΑΟΥΣΑΚΗΣ Το Πιτσιρικάκι

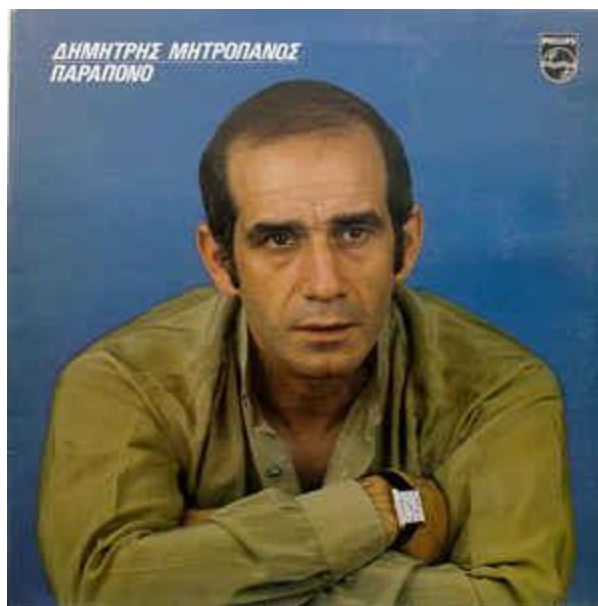




ΚΟΚΟΤΑΣ 12 ΦΥΛΛΑ ΤΗΣ ΚΑΡΔΙΑΣ



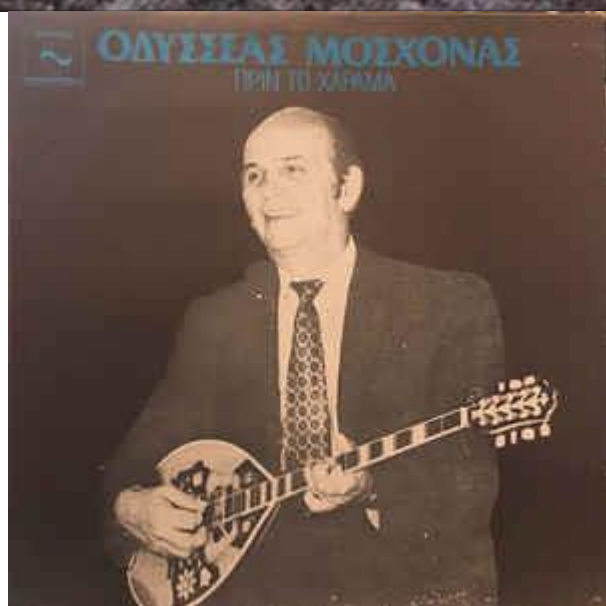
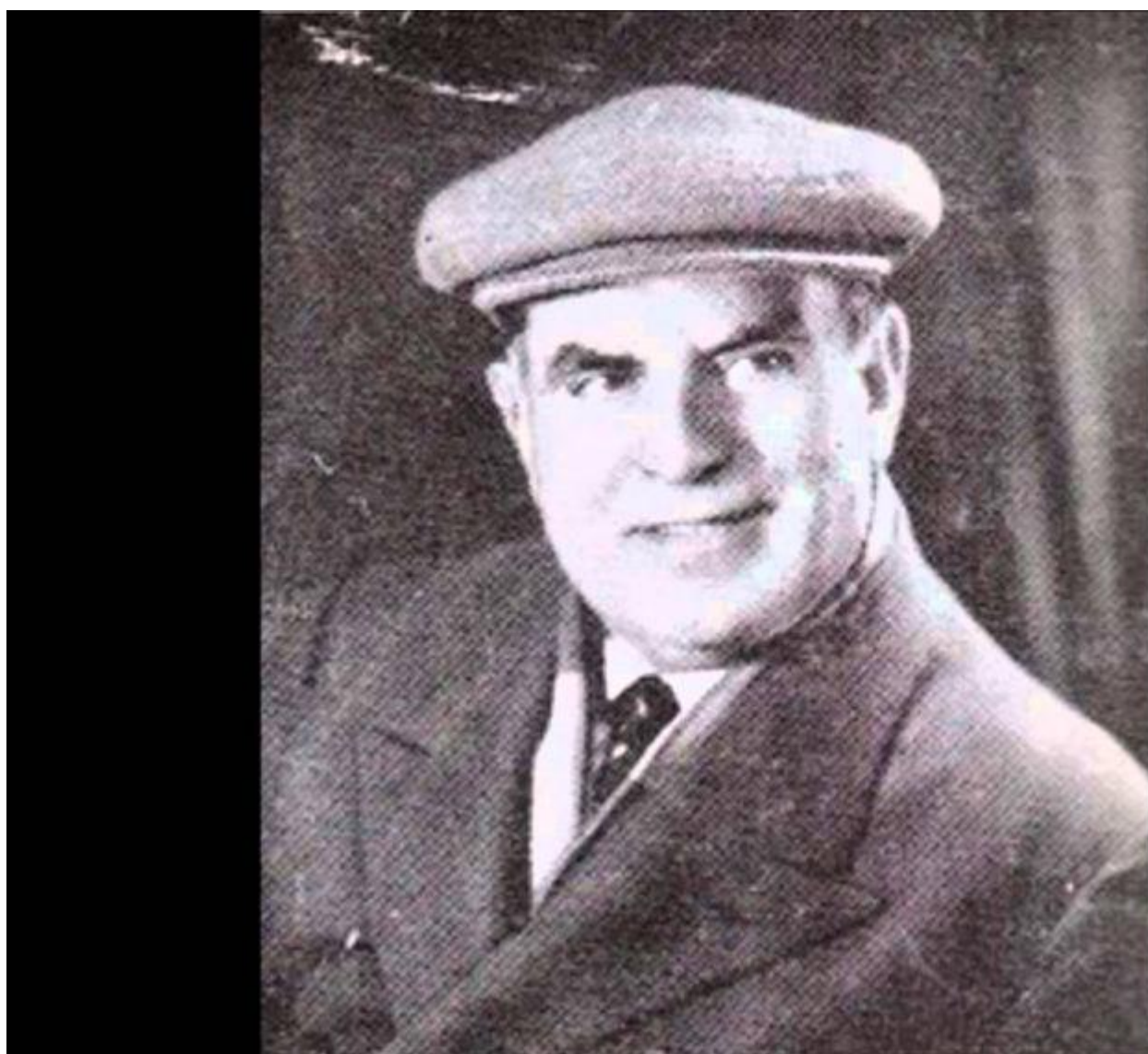
ΔΗΜΗΤΡΗΣ ΜΗΤΡΟΠΟΛΟΣ
ΠΑΡΑΠΟΝΟ



ΜΑΚΗΣ
ΧΡΙΣΤΟΔΟΥΛΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ
Πήγαινε με πάλι πίσω **ΤΑΞΙ**τζή









ΜΠΟΥΖΟΥΚΙ ΚΑ



Τσιτσάνης και Μαρίκα Νίνου









MPOYZOYKI KAI MPOYZOYKSIDES!!!!





ΜΠΟΥΖΟΥΚΙ ΚΑΙ ΜΠΟΥΖΟΥΚΣΙΔΕS!!!!
με την Βούλα Γκίκα











Μιά πλειάδα καλλιτεχνῶν τοῦ ρεμπέτικου στὸ κέντρο τοῦ «Καλαματιανοῦ» στὶς Τζιτζιφιές τὸ 1947. Κάτω: Στέλιος Κερομύτης, Ἀπόστολος Χατζηχρήστος, Γιώργος Μητσάκης, Γιάννης Παπαϊωάννου, Γιώργος Μανισαλῆς. Στὸ κέντρο: Σπύρος Περιστέρης, Ἀργύρης Βαμβακάρης, Μάρκος Βαμβακάρης, Ἡλίας Ποτοσίδης, Κῶστας Ρούκουνas. Ἐπάνω: Κῶστας Μαρσέλος, Ζαχαρίας Κασιμάτης. (Πηγή: www.esperos.com)

Σπύρος Περιστέρης





Παναγιώτης Τσούντας

Ο ΝΕΟΣ ΜΟΥΣΙΚΟΣ ΘΡΙΑΜΒΟΣ

Η ΚΑΚΟΥΡΓΑ ΠΕΘΕΡΑ

(ΠΑΙΖΕΤΑΙ ΥΠΟ ΤΩΝ ΓΡΑΜΜΟΦΩΝΩΝ)



ΙΑΚΩΒΟΣ ΠΕΤΡΟΥ ΜΟΝΤΑΝΑΡΗΣ

Ὁ στιχουργὸς καὶ μουσικοσυνθέτης τοῦ λυπητε-
ροῦ τραγουδιοῦ τοῦ Ἀθανασοπούλου, ποὺ θριαμ-
βεύει σήμερον ἀπ' ἄκρου εἰς ἄκρον τῆς Ἑλλάδος.

Ζητήσατε τοὺς δίσκους, δὴν τῶν νέων συνθέσεων
τοῦ κ. Ἰακώβου Π. Μοντανάρη, αἱ ὁποῖαι παίζον-
ται ἐπὶ τῶν γραμμοφῶνων.



Ροϊκούρας Κώστας



ΔΗΜΗΤΡΗΣ ΕΥΣΤΑΘΙΟΥ

Τα τραγούδια
της ζωής μου



ΜΕΛΟΔΙΑ

NO. 1



ΚΑΙΤΗ ΝΤΑΛΗ ΠΛΑΤΕΙΑ ΒΙΚΤΩΡΙΑΣ





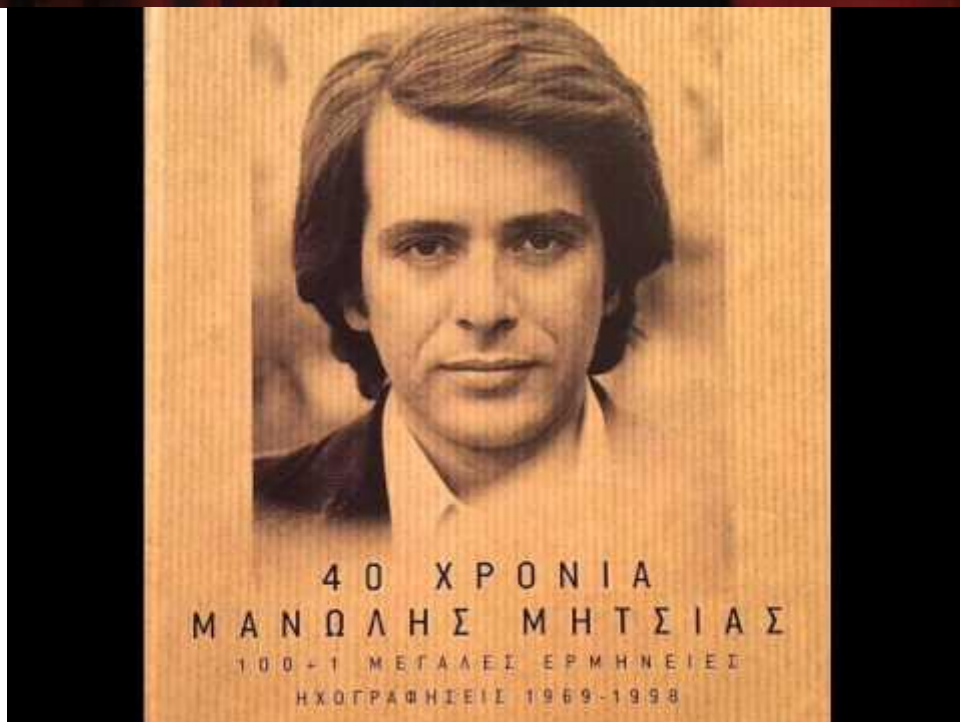
ΤΑ ΔΗΜΟΤΙΚΑ ΤΗΣ ΕΛΕΝΗΣ ΒΙΤΑΛΗ







Πίτσα Παπαδοπούλου
σε τραγούδια του Στέλιου και του Στράτου
ζωντανή ηχογράφηση



40 ΧΡΟΝΙΑ
ΜΑΝΩΛΗΣ ΜΗΤΣΙΑΣ
100+1 ΜΕΓΑΛΕΣ ΕΡΜΗΝΕΙΕΣ
ΗΧΟΓΡΑΦΗΣΕΙΣ 1969-1998









Μιχάλης Βιολάρης



Ο ΑΝΤΩΝΗΣ ΚΑΛΟΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ ΤΡΑΓΟΥΔΑ ΜΟΥΣΤΑΚΙ



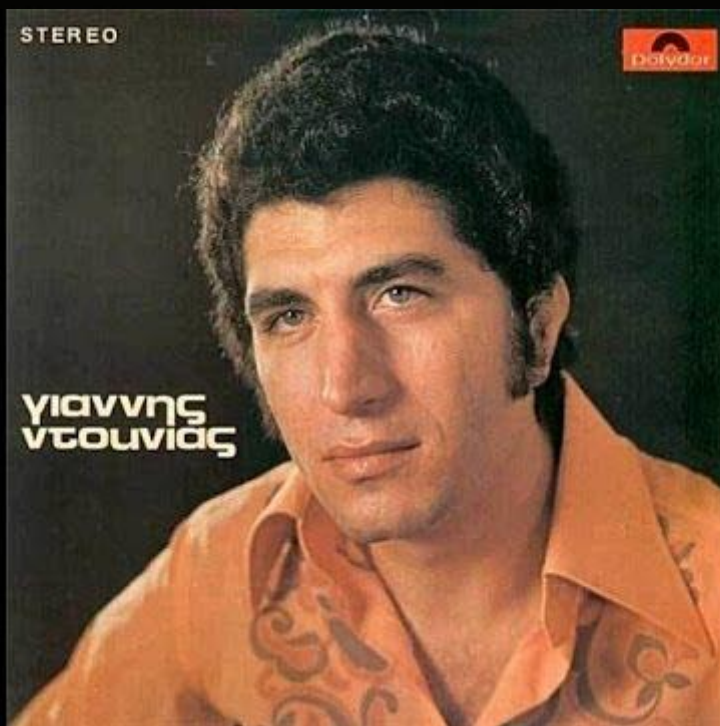
ΠΟΙΗΣΗ ΔΗΜΗΤΡΗ ΧΡΙΣΤΟΔΟΥΛΟΥ



STEREO



**γιαννης
ντουνιας**



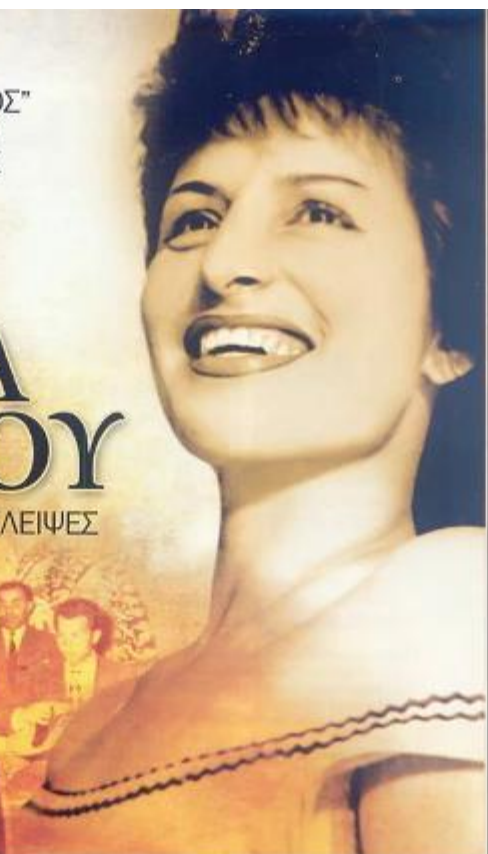




Η ΓΥΝΑΙΚΑ "ΜΥΘΟΣ"
ΤΟΥ ΡΕΜΠΕΤΙΚΟΥ
ΣΕ 15 ΣΗΜΕΡΙΝΕΣ
ΗΧΟΓΡΑΦΗΣΕΙΣ

ΡΕΝΑ ΣΤΑΜΟΥ

ΑΠΟΨΕ Μ' ΕΓΚΑΤΕΛΕΙΨΕΣ





ΤΙΜΗΤΙΚΗ ΒΡΑΔΥΑ

ΤΟΥ ΣΥΜΠΑΘΟΥΣ ΤΡΑΓΟΥΔΙΣΤΟΥ ΤΩΝ

ΛΑΪΚΩΝ ΤΡΑΓΟΥΔΙΩΝ

JIM APOSTOLOU

Sunday
October

21

1956 - 8:30 P. M.

ΤΡΑΓΟΥΔΙΑ - ΝΟΥΜΕΡΑ - ΧΟΡΟΣ

EVA STYL

ΤΟ ΠΡΑΓΜΑΤΙΚΟ ΑΝΘΡΩΠΟ ΤΗΣ
ΑΘΗΝΑΣ ΠΟΥ ΖΩΝΤΑΝΕΥΕΙ ΚΑΘΕ
ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΟ ΚΑΙ ΞΕΝΟ ΤΡΑΓΟΥΔΙ
ΠΟΥ ΕΚΤΕΛΕΙ



MANOLIS HIOTIS

Ο ξεαιρετικός δημιουργός
των μεγαλειτέρων χιτς που
έγιναν στην Ελλάδα και
πραγματικώς αμίμητος στο
μπουζούκι και στην κιθάρα.



JIM APOSTOLOU

Popular Greek Recording Artist for LIBERTY and
APOSTOLOU RECORDS, who will entertain you by
singing the latest Greek songs, as well as the old time
favorites and hits.



K. KAPLANIS

Ο καλλιτέχνης που με την
τέχνη του στο μπουζούκι και
τον εύγενέστατο τρόπο του
ήγαπήθη περισσότερο από
κάθε άλλο καλλιτέχνη στην
Αμερική.

ΘΑ ΛΑΒΗ ΜΕΡΟΣ ΚΑΙ Ο
PETROS NIKOLAOU
ΜΕ ΤΗΝ ΚΙΘΑΡΑ ΤΟΥ



MARY LINT

Η δυναμική έρμηνεύς
λαϊκού τραγουδιού
έφθασε τελευταίως
Αμερική.

Master of Ceremonies **PETER RANDALL** ♦

ΕΞΤΡΑ ΛΑΪΚΗ ΟΡΧΗΣΤΡΑ

CONTINUOUS DANCING

MANHATTAN
CENTER

(GRAND BALLROOM)

311 West 34th Street

NEW YORK CITY

SONGS - NUMBERS - DANCES

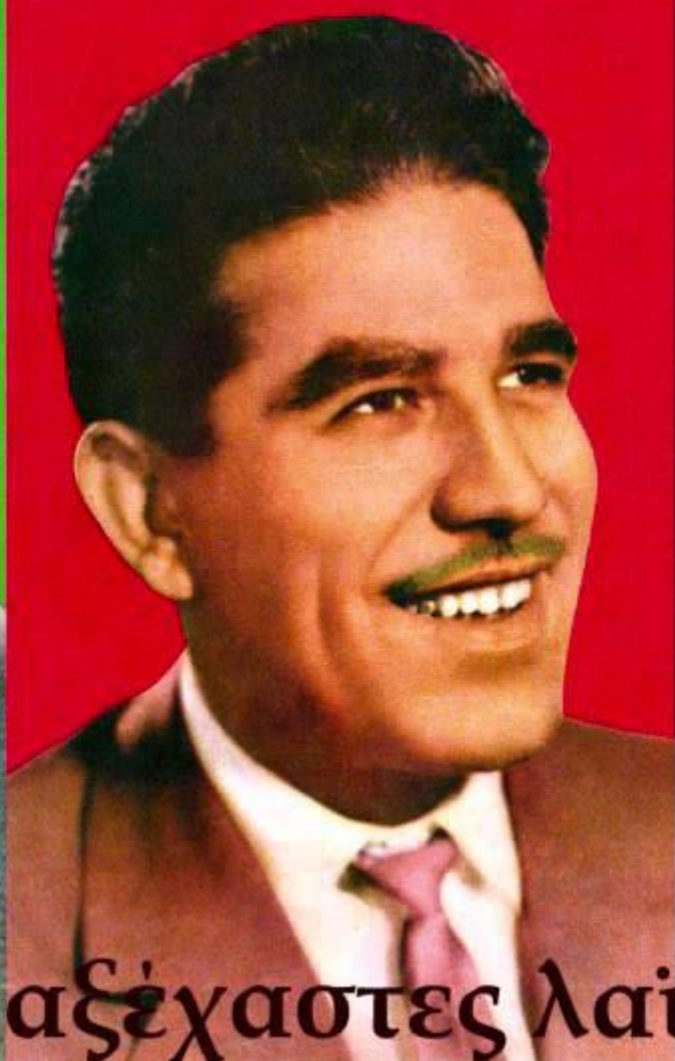
J. FRANTZESKAKIS

Ο ΜΑΕΣΤΡΟΣ ΤΩΝ ΔΙΣΚΩΝ
ΚΑΙ ΤΟΥ
ΡΑΔΙΟΦΩΝΟΥ

ΠΕΡΠΙΝΙΑΔΗΣ



ΖΑΓΟΡΑΙΟΣ



Επιλογή από αξέχαστες λαϊκ







ΑΝΤΩΝΗΣ ΡΕΠΑΝΗΣ - ΣΤΡΑΤΟΣ ΔΙΟΝΥΣΙΟ

τ' αγκάθια της καρδιάς



**Αγάπη μου επικίνδυνη • Η διπρόσωπη • Ο παλιατζής
Δυο γυναίκες, δυο αγάπες • Ένας αετός γκρεμίστηκε κ.ά.**

τ' αγκάθια τῆς καρδιάς Ἀγάπη μου ἐπικίνδυνη Ἡ διπρόσωπη Ὁ παλιατζῆς
Δυὸ γυναῖκες, δυὸ ἀγάπες Ἐνας αετὸς γκρεμίστηκε κ.ἄ.









Ηλίας
Λιούγκος

1986

Βασίλης
Λέκκας



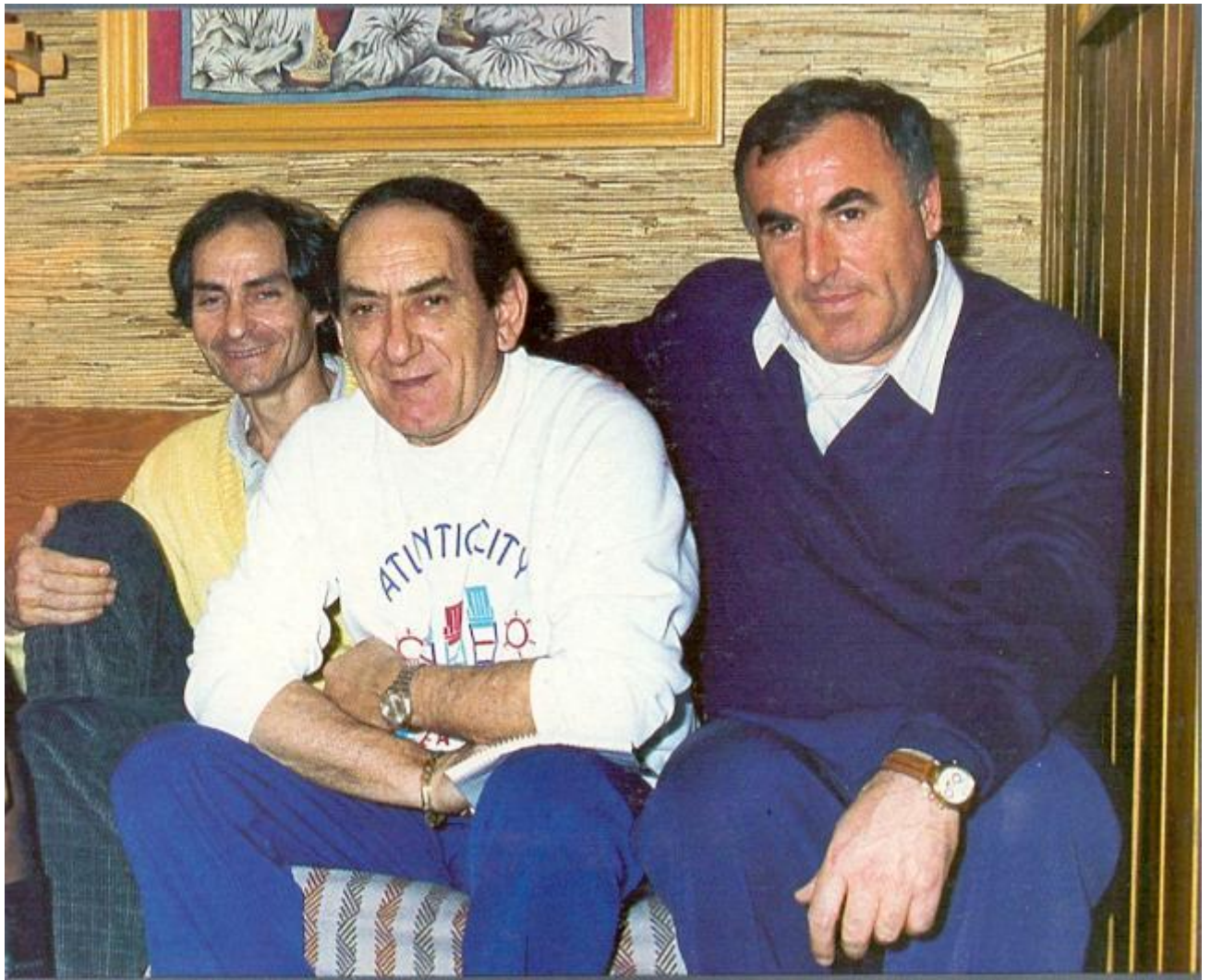
Μαρία
Φαραντούρη

Έλλη
Πασπαλά



Έλίας Λιούγκος Βασίλης Λέκκας Μαρία Φαραντούρη Έλλη Πασπαλά







ΘΑΝΟΣ ΜΙΚΡΟΥΤΣΙΚΟΣ ΟΔΥΣΣΕΑΣ ΙΩΑΝΝΟΥ ΠΑΜΕ ΞΑΝΑ ΑΠ' ΤΗΝ ΑΡΧΗ
ΡΙΤΑ ΑΝΤΩΝΟΠΟΥΛΟΥ





















MPOYZOYKI KAI MPOYZOYKSIDES!!!!





ΘΕΟΔΩΡΟΣ
ΛΕΡΒΙΝΙΩΤΗΣ

ΜΠΟΥΖΟΥΚΙ ΚΑΙ ΜΠΟΥΖΟΥΚΣΙΔΕΣ!!!!

ΘΕΟΔΩΡΟΣ ΛΕΡΒΕΝΙΩΤΗΣ











το τραμ το τελελ
ταίο



και αλλα
αρχοντορεμπετινα
με τη

Βίαν Μοσχογιού

διεύθυνση ορχήστρας
Λουκιανός Κηλαηδόνης

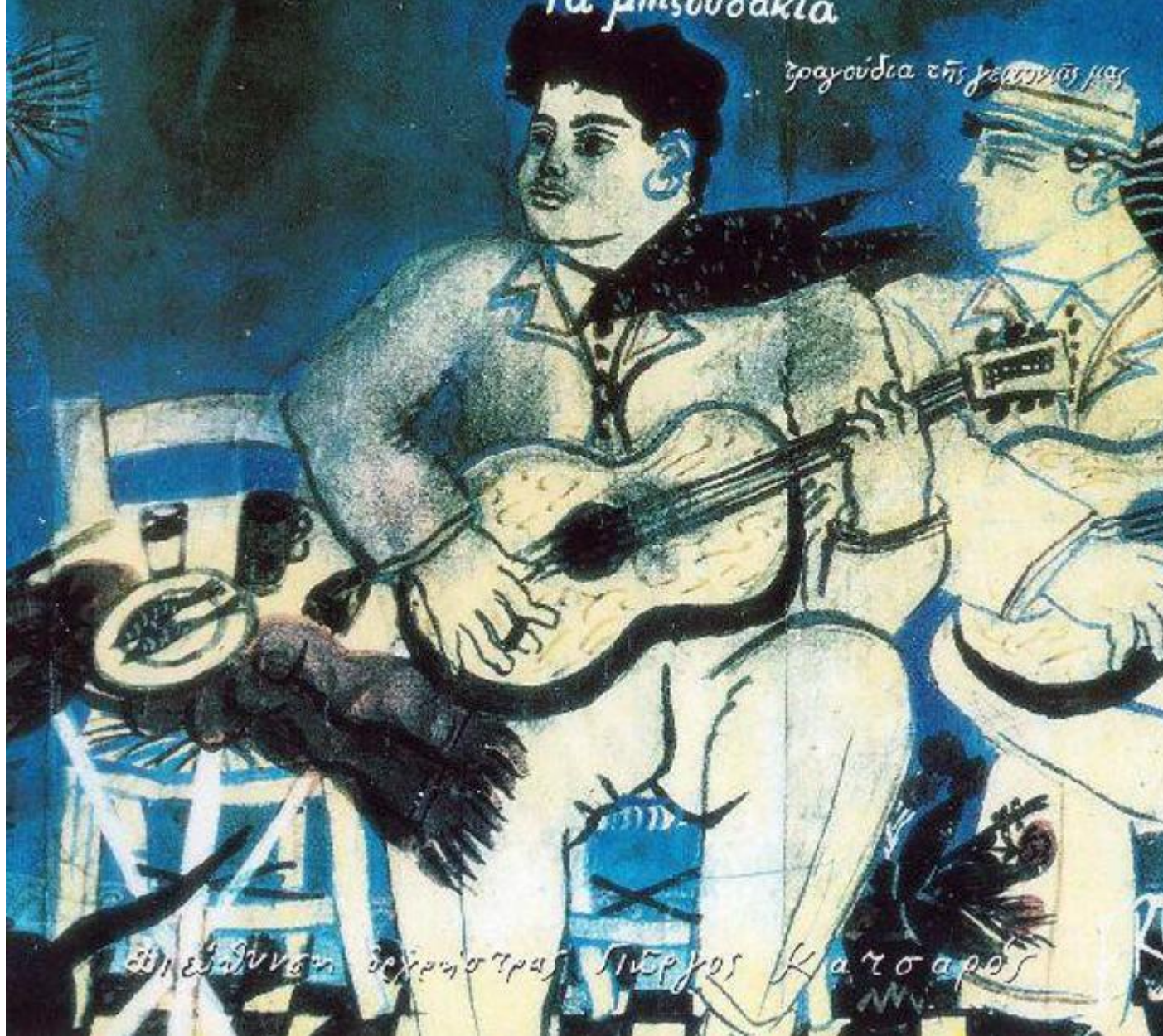




Βίκυ Μοσχογιού

Τὰ μπιζουδάκια

τραγούδια της γενιάς μας



Εκδόσεις Δελφίνι Τάσος Κιόσης



Ρίτα Λακελλαρίου
Παλαιά Ρεμπέτικα
και Λαϊκά



ΚΩΣΤΑΣ ΦΕΡΡΗΣ

ΡΕΜΠΕΤΙΚΟ

πρωταγωνιστούν

ΣΩΤΗΡΙΑ ΛΕΟΝΑΡΔΟΥ
ΜΙΧΑΛΗΣ ΜΑΝΙΑΤΗΣ
ΝΙΚΟΣ ΚΑΛΟΓΕΡΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ

μουσική

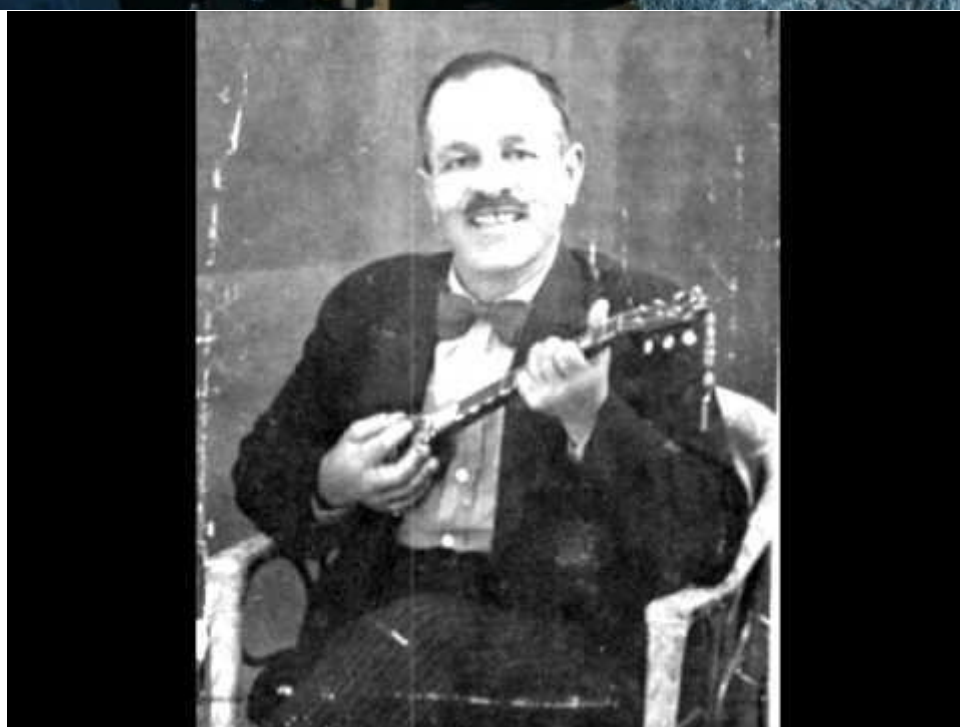
ΣΤΑΥΡΟΣ ΞΑΡΧΑΚΟΣ



Βραβείο «ΑΡΓΥΡΑ ΑΡΚΤΟΣ» φεστιβάλ Βερολίνου 1984



Ψηφίστηκε το 2000 ως η δημοφιλέστερη ελληνική ταινία στο Internet Movie Database







by ΜΡΟΥΖΟΥΚΙ ΚΑΙ ΜΡΟΥΖΟΥΚΣΙΔΕΣ!!!!

Μιχάλης Γενίτσαρης.





MPOYZOYKI KAI MPOYZOYKSIDES!!!!



LAKIS

KOSTAKIS



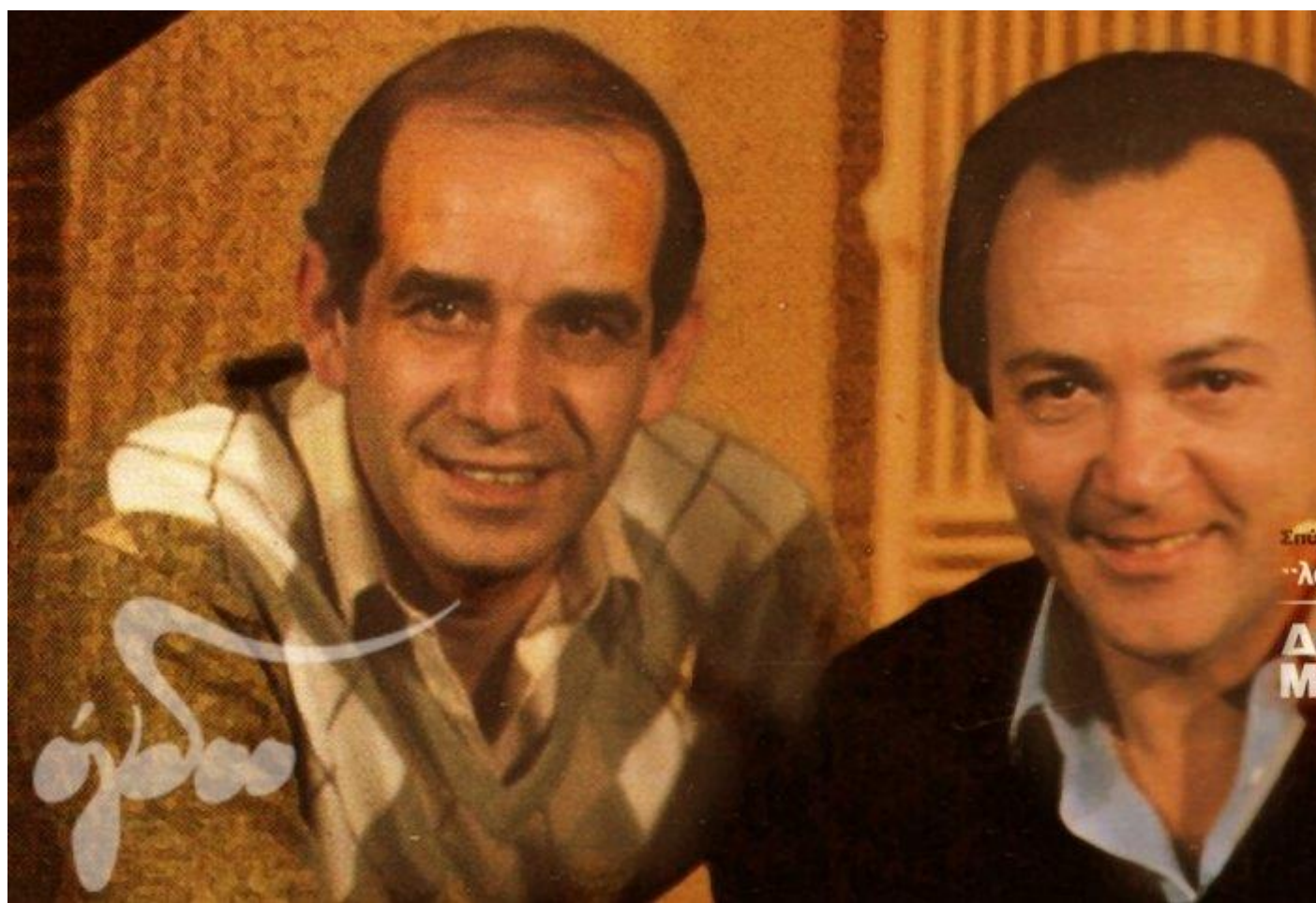








ΧΑΧΑΧΑΧΑΧΑΧΑ!!! ΤΙ ΑΛΛΟ ΝΑ ΠΕΡΙΜΕΝΑΜΕ ΑΠΟ ΤΟΝ ΠΛΑΝΗΤΑΡΧΗ!!! ΩΡΕ
ΔΙΑΣΚΕΔΑΣΗ ΑΠΟΨΕ!!!





ΕΠΥΡΟΣ ΖΑΓΟΡΑΙΟΣ



ΕΚΕΙ ΠΟΥ ΜΕΝΟΥΝ ΟΙ ΝΕΚΡΟΙ

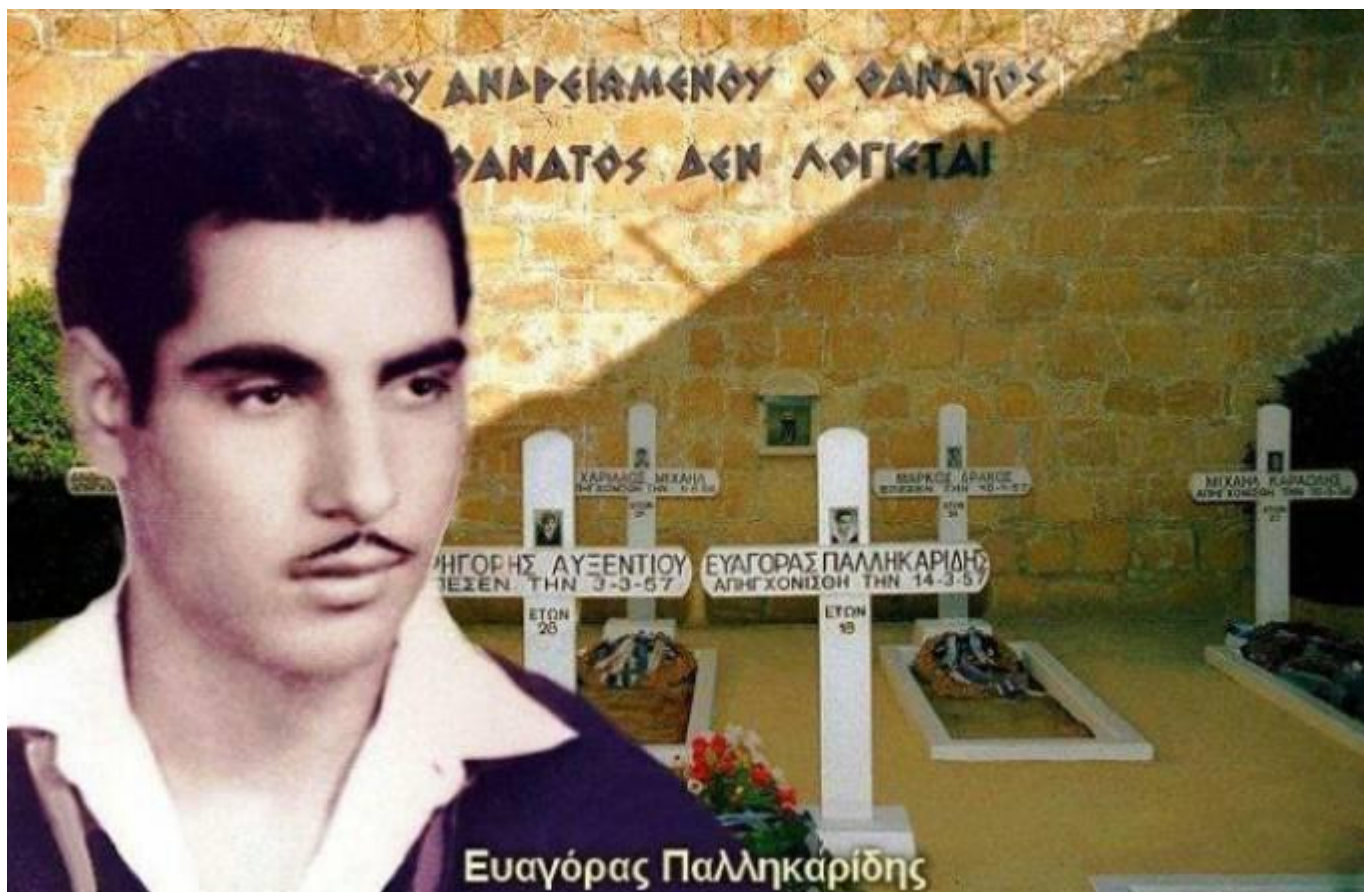


ΓΡΗΓΟΡΗΣ ΑΥΞΕΝΤΙΟΥ



«Στην ε
ανάγκη
αγωνισ
πεθάνω
Έλληνα
αλλά ζω
θα με π

«Στὴν ἐσχάτην
ἀνάγκην θὰ
ἀγωνιστῶ καὶ θὰ
πεθάνω σὰν Ἕλληνας,
ἀλλὰ ζωντανὸν δὲν
θὰ μὲ πιάσουν.»





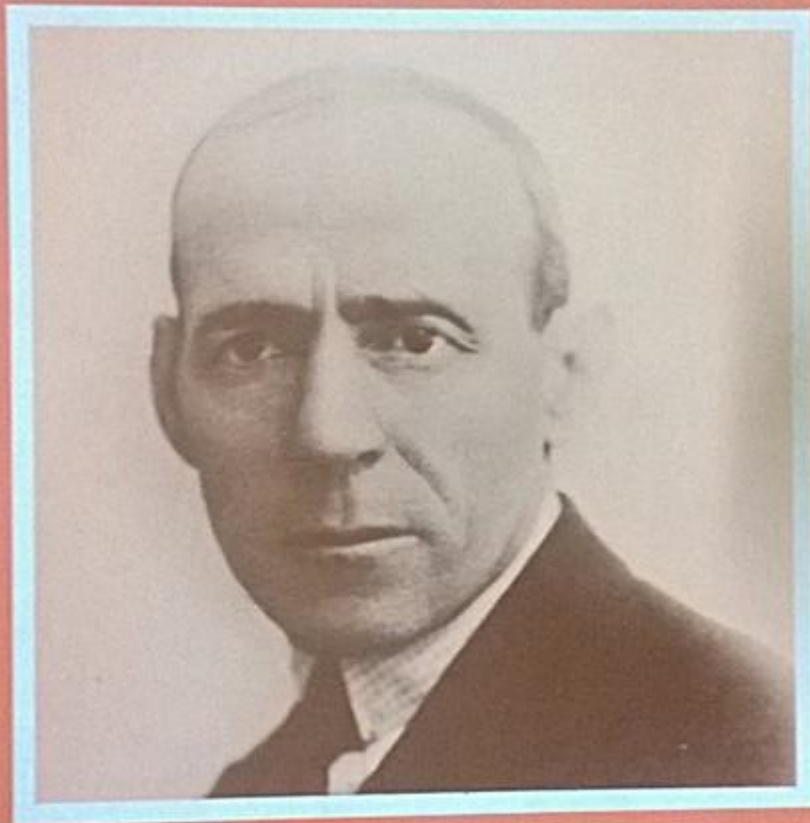




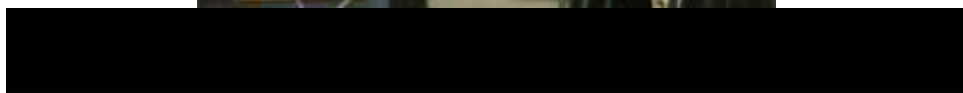




ΕΠΙΛΟΓΗ ΑΠΟ ΟΠΕΡΕΤΤΕΣ
ΤΟΥ
ΝΙΚΟΥ ΧΑΤΖΗΑΠΟΣΤΟΛΟΥ



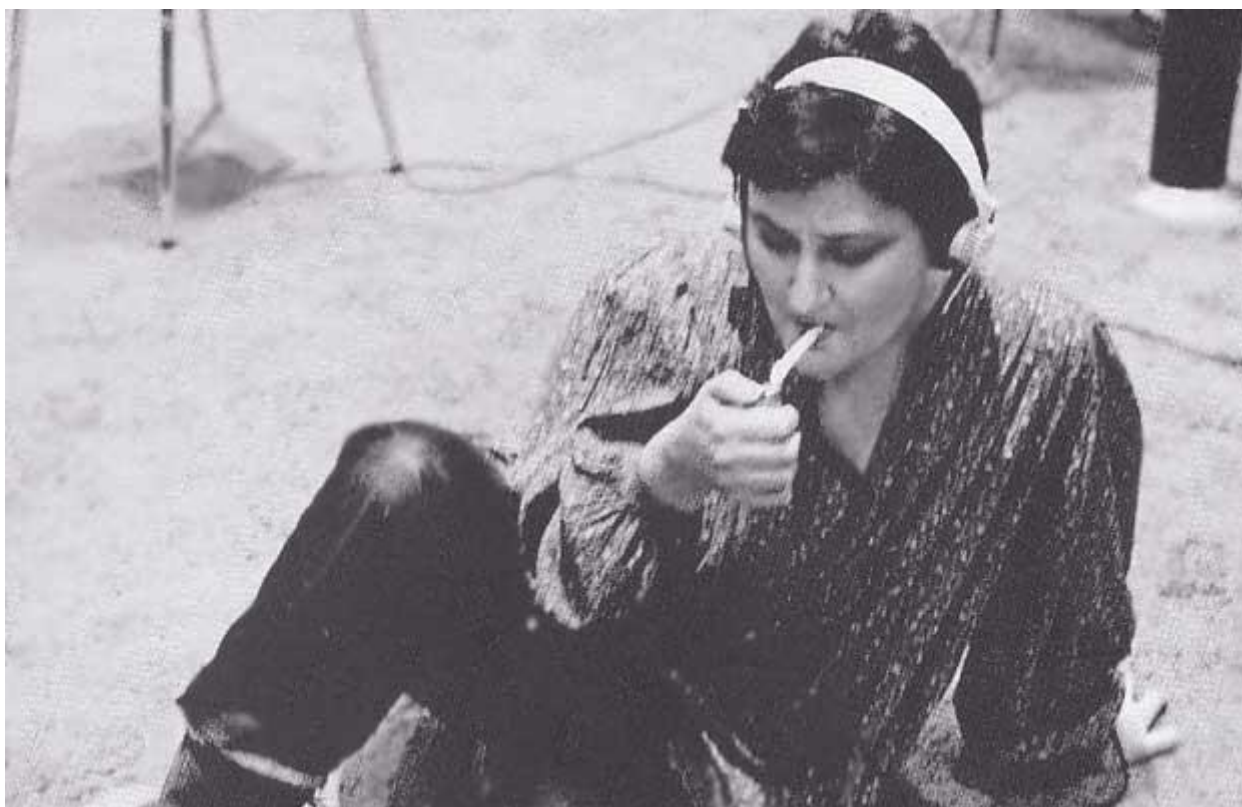




ΕΛΕΝΗ ΒΙΤΑΛΗ ΜΑΡΙΑ ΔΗΜΗΤΡΙΑΔΗ

18 λιανοτράγουδα
της πικρής
πατρίδας
ΤΟΥ
ΓΙΑΝΝΗ
ΡΙΤΣΟΥ









ΑΞΕΧΑΣΤΑ ΠΑΛΙΑ ΛΑΪΚΑ ΤΡΑΓΟΥΔΙΑ



για να θυμούνται οι παλιοί... και να μαθαίνουν οι νέοι
By_ka1962gr

για να θυμούνται οι παλιοί... και να μαθαίνουν οι
νέοι



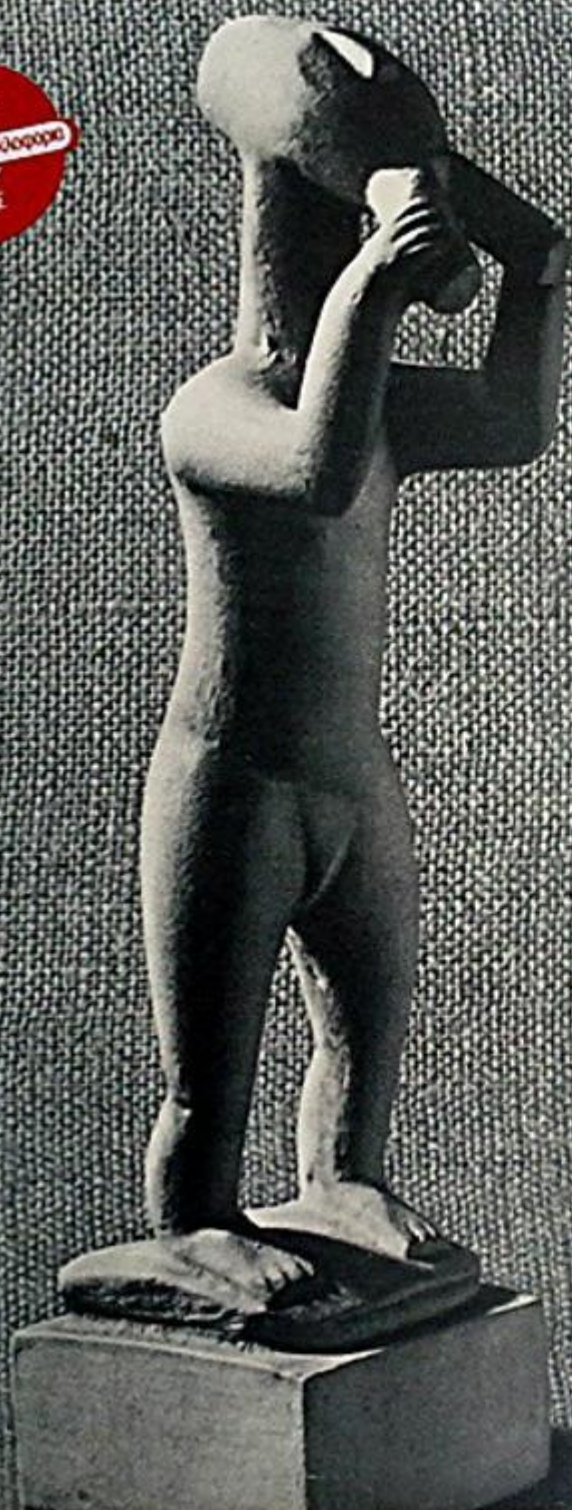
Έρωτά μου! Αγάπη μου! Καρδιά μου! Δούκισσά ΜΟΥ!!!



MIKIS THEODORAKIS

Mikres Kyklades

ODYSSEA ELYTI

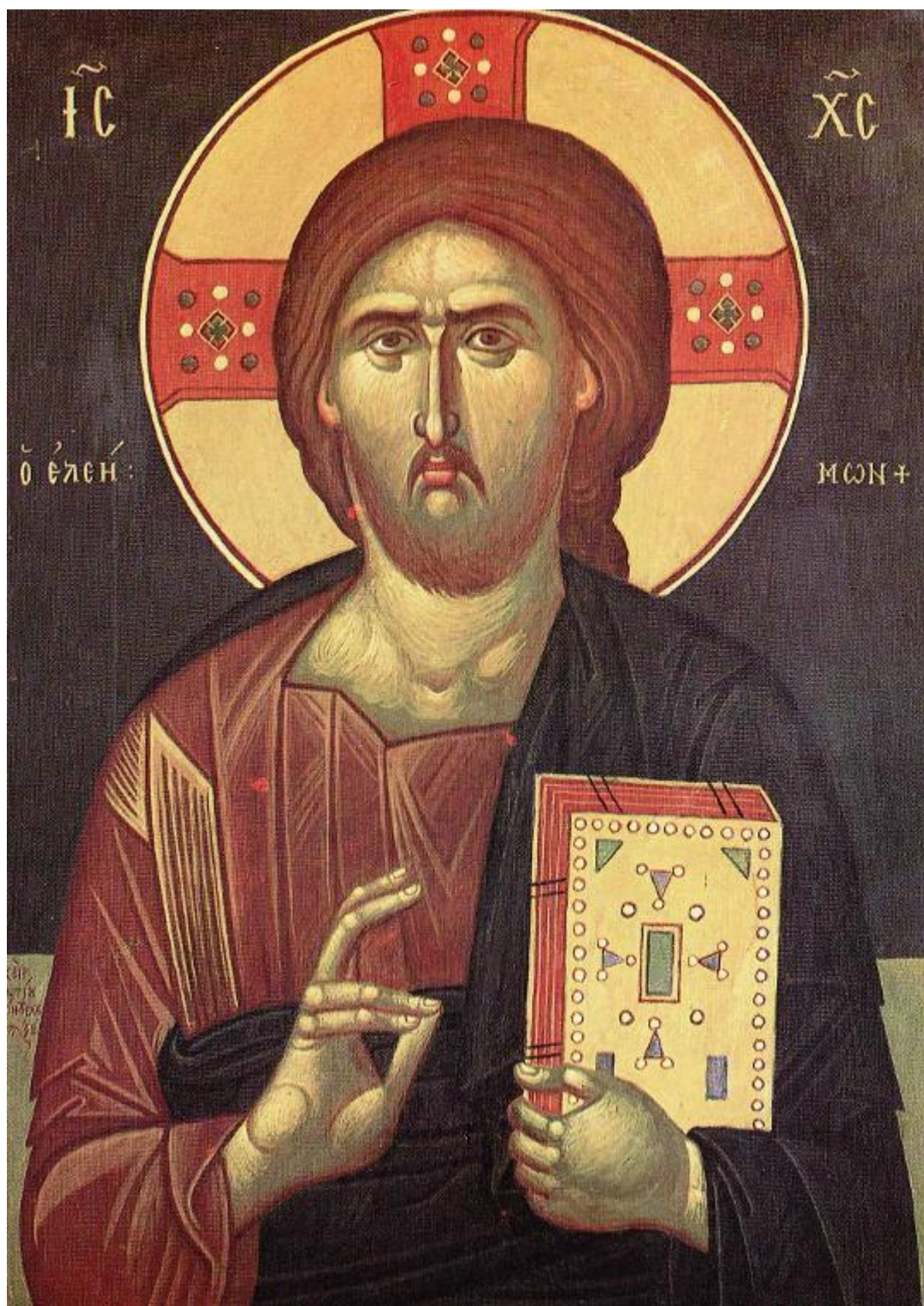


ΜΙΚΗ ΘΕΟΔΩΡΑΚΗ

Μικρές Κυκλάδες

ΟΔΥΣΣΕΑ ΕΛΥΤΗ































Η ΚΑΛΠΙΚΗ ΛΙΡΑ

ΜΙΑ ΤΑΙΝΙΑ ΤΟΥ ΓΙΩΡΓΟΥ ΤΖΑΒΕΛΛΑ



ΒΑΣΙΛΗΣ ΛΟΓΟΘΕΤΙΔΗΣ, ΙΛΥΑ ΛΙΒΥΚΟΥ, ΟΡΕΣΤΗΣ ΜΑΚΡΗΣ, ΔΗΜΗΤΡΗΣ ΧΟΡΗ,
ΜΙΜΗΣ ΦΩΤΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ, ΣΠΕΡΑΝΤΖΑ ΒΡΑΝΑ, ΕΛΛΗ ΠΑΜΠΕΤΗ, ΔΗΜΗΤΡΗΣ ΜΥΡΑΤ
ΜΟΥΣΙΚΗ: ΜΑΝΟΣ ΧΑΤΖΙΔΑΚΗΣ













Ο Θωμάς Κατσαρός είναι ένας αστείος και απλός ανθρωπάκος. Σύντομα όμως ανακαλύπτει ότι είναι και βλάκας - για την ακρίβεια, ένας βλάκας και μισός! Όχι μόνο αυτό, αλλά αναγκάζεται να παραδεχτεί τη «βλακεία» του και δημοσίως. Πώς αλλιώς θα μπορούσε να εξηγήσει στο κατάμεστο δικαστήριο όλα όσα του συνέβησαν; Οι θαμπώθηκε από τη γοητεία της «χήρας» Ουρανίας Καραμαούνα και ότι παρασύρθηκε τελικά στην παρανομία χωρίς καλά καλά να το καταλάβει! Αριστοτεχνική κωμωδία, βασισμένη στο έργο του πασίγνωστου Δημήτρη Ψαθά, με σπαρταριστές ερμηνείες και στάκες που την κατατάσσουν στα κλασικά αριστουργήματα του ελληνικού κινηματογράφου.

Σενάριο - Σκηνοθεσία: Γιάννης Δαλιανίδης
Πρωταγωνιστούν: Χρήστος Ευθυμίου, Ρίκα Διαλίνα, Διονύσης Παπαγιαννόπουλος, Ανδρέας Μπάρκουλης, Σταύρος Ξενίδης, Λαυρέντης Διανέλλος, Γιάννης Γκιωνάκης, Μαρίκα Νέζερ, Αλέκα Στρατηγό
Παραγωγή: Αφοί Ρουσάδης - Γ. Λαζαρίδης - Δ. Σαρρής - Κ. Ψαρράς

ΤΙΤΙΜΟΝΗ: ΠΑΠΑΛΑΡΕΥΙ Α.Ε.

ΠΡΟΣΘΕΤΕΣ ΠΑΡΟΧΕΣ

Αρχειοθραυ Μενού • Αναδιάρθρωση Εισιτηρίων • Τα Καθίσματα • Ήχος: Dolby Digital 2.0



A.M. P.A.
SARXOS: 92 PERIA

4x3
1.33:1

Είδος Ταινίας:
ΚΩΜΩΔΙΑ

Σειρά Σειρά: 1999 Layer
(DVD - 5)

ΔΙΑΣΤΗ: MODERN TIMES A.E.E. (ΠΑ ΤΗΝ BESTEND A.E.E.) 2211302444
Γ. ΠΑΠΑΛΑΡΕΥΙ 1, 100 73 ΑΘΗΝΑ • ΤΗΛ: 210 89 93 383-5, FAX: 210 8993386
ΠΛ: ΔΗΜΟΚΡΑΤΙΑΣ 1, ΒΕΣΣΙΛΟΜΟΝΗ • ΤΗΛ: 2310 522 489, FAX: 2310 522 199

ΠΡΟΣΟΧΗ: Η παρούσα έκδοση έχει όλα τα δικαιώματα αποκλειστικά του Δεσφ. Οργανισμού Διανομής (DVD). Επικυρώσει η Διεύθυνση για την Πνευματική Κληρονομιά, Αθήνα. Η παρούσα έκδοση είναι αποκλειστικά προϊόν της εταιρείας, απορριπτική, απαγορεύεται η αναπαραγωγή της έκδοσης (DVD). Το ελβετικό του παρόντος αποτελεί παραγωγή από τις εκδόσεις της εταιρείας και προορίζεται από το νόμο και την κοινή γνώμη. Απορριπτική έκδοση η οποία η οποία απορριπτική απορριπτική του, απορριπτική του.

ΑΘΗΝΑΙΟΝ
ΑΤΤΙΚΑ
ΡΙΒΟΛΙ

ΣΑΝ ΠΑΛΙΟ ΣΙΝΕΜΑ ΝΑ

ΣΗΜΕΡΑ

ΠΑΡΑΛΗΡΗΜΑ
ΓΕΛΙΟΥ!

Ένας Βλάκας και Μισός!

του Δημήτρη Ψαθά

ΧΡΗΣΤΟΣ ΕΥΘΥΜΙΟΥ
ΔΙΟΝΥΣΗΣ
ΠΑΠΑΓΙΑΝΝΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ
ΡΙΚΑ ΔΙΑΛΙΝΑ

ΑΝΔΡΕΑΣ ΜΠΑΡΚΟΥΛΗΣ
ΑΛΕΚΑ ΣΤΡΑΤΗΓΟΥ
ΜΑΡΙΚΑ ΝΕΖΕΡ
ΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ ΓΚΙΩΝΑΚΗΣ



Σενάριο-Σκηνοθεσία:
ΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ ΔΑΛΙΑΝΙΔΗΣ

Τραγουδοί: ΜΑΝΩΛΗΣ ΧΙΩΤΗΣ-ΜΑΙΡΗ ΔΙΝΤΑ

Μουσική: ΤΑΚΗΣ ΜΩΡΑΚΗΣ



























































ΜΠΟΥΖΟΥΚΙ ΚΑΙ ΜΠΟΥΖΟΥΚΣΙΔΕΣ!!!









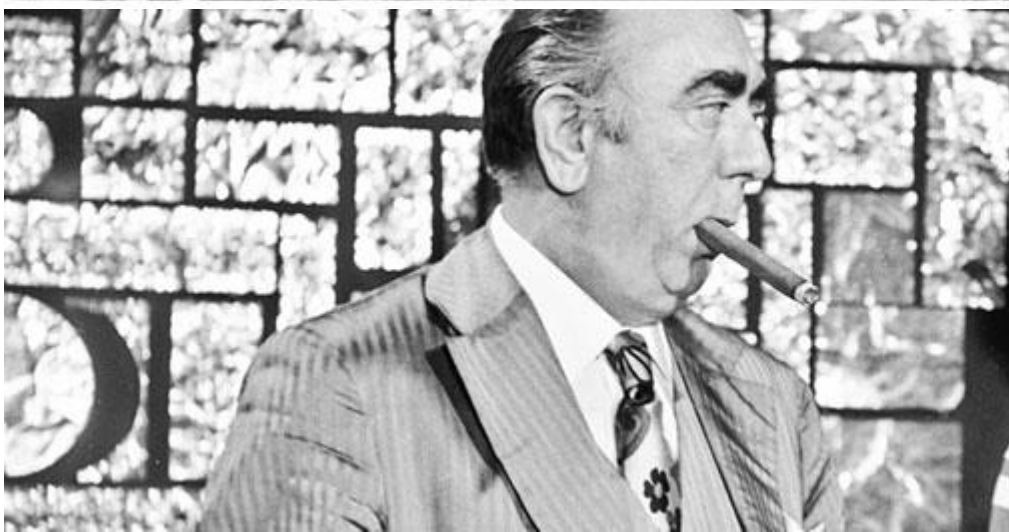
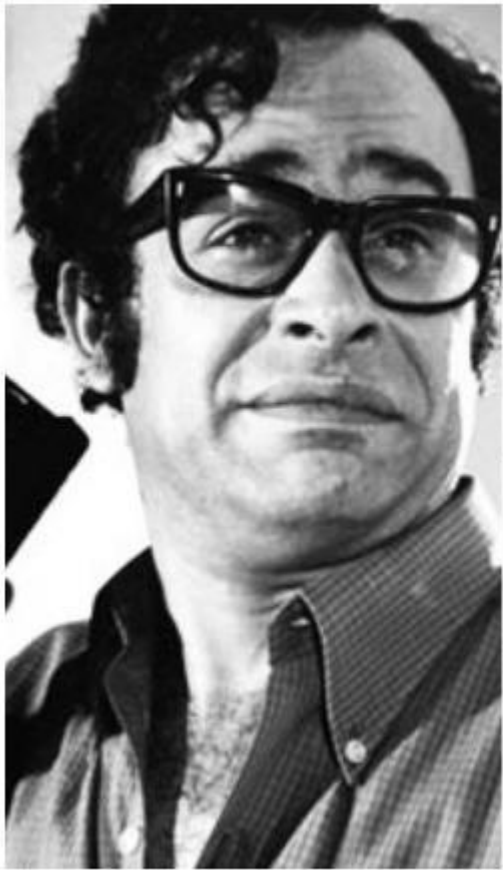
















Η ΛΑΤΕΡΝΑ...

... που τραγούδησε τὴν
ΑΘΗΝΑ τὸν ΕΡΩΤΑ καὶ τὴ ΖΩΗ!



... κτ' ἔγινε τὸ ΣΥΜΒΟΛΟ.
... μιᾶς ΕΠΟΧΗΣ που περᾶσε...
... μιᾶς ΑΓΑΠΗΣ που ἐσβῆσε...
... ἐνὸς ΕΡΩΤΑ που βρέθηκε...
τὴν ΕΥΤΥΧΙΑ, μέσα σὲ
πῶνο καὶ δακρυ !..

Η ΠΙΟ ΠΡΩΤΟΤΥΠΗ ΥΠΟΘΕΣΙΣ
ΠΟΥ ΕΧΕΤΕ ΔΗ ΣΕ
ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΗ ΤΑΙΝΙΑ

ΜΙΑ ΛΑΤΕΡΝΑ ΜΙΑ ΖΩΗ

ΟΡ. ΜΑΚΡΗΣ • ΤΖ. ΚΑΡΕΖΗ • Π. ΦΥΣΣΩΝ

Καὶ ὁ ΝΤ. ΗΛΙΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ

Συμπράττον Α. ΔΙΑΝΕΛΛΟΣ - Ν. ΤΣΑΓΑΝΕΑ - Ν. ΦΕΡΜΑΣ
Θ. ΤΖΕΝΕΡΑΛΛΗΣ - Α. ΚΟΥΚΟΥΛΗ - Α. ΣΚΕΛΛΑΣ

Σκηνοθεσία Σ. ΚΑΨΑΣΚΗ

Μουσική Μ. ΧΑΤΖΙΔΑΚΙ





*ΠΡΟΔΟΜΕΝΗ
ΑΓΑΠΗ (1962)*



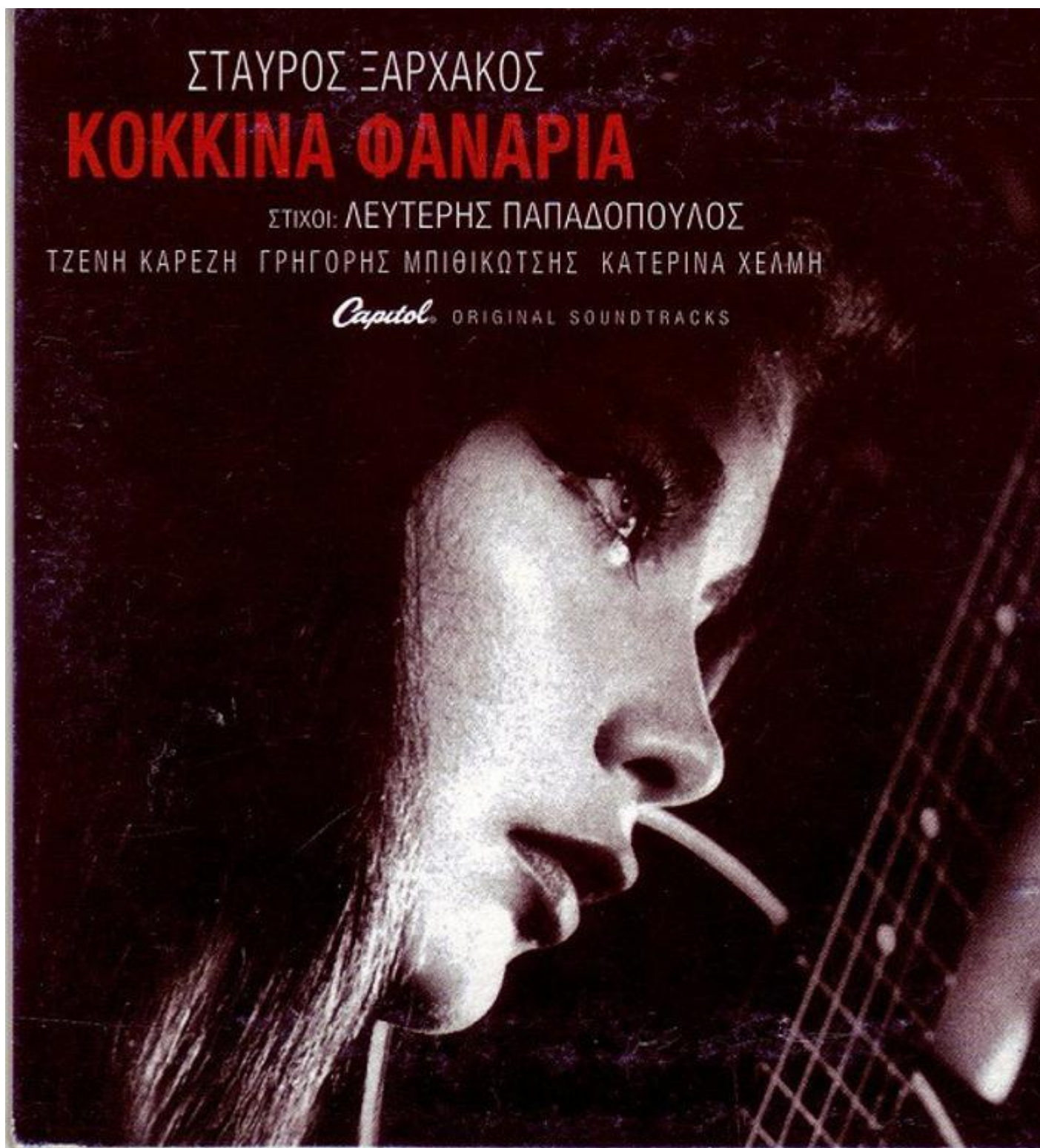
ΣΤΑΥΡΟΣ ΞΑΡΧΑΚΟΣ

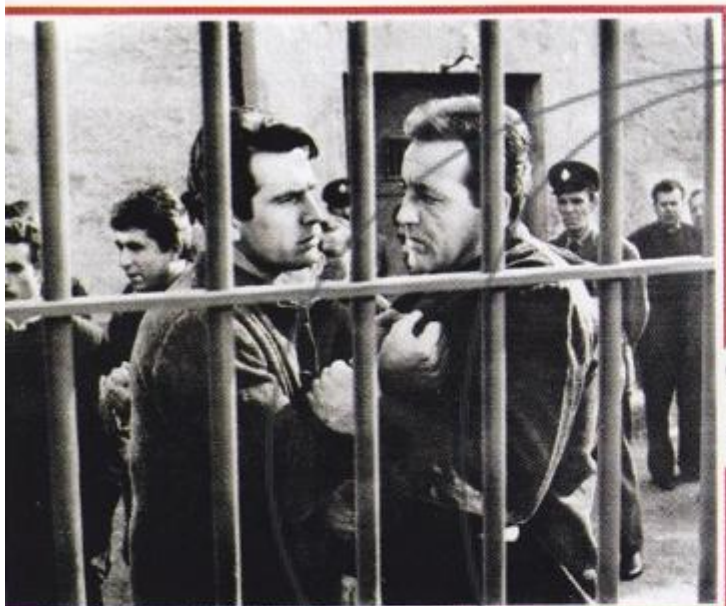
ΚΟΚΚΙΝΑ ΦΑΝΑΡΙΑ

ΣΤΙΧΟΙ: ΛΕΥΤΕΡΗΣ ΠΑΠΑΔΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ

ΤΖΕΝΗ ΚΑΡΕΖΗ ΓΡΗΓΟΡΗΣ ΜΠΙΘΙΚΩΤΣΗΣ ΚΑΤΕΡΙΝΑ ΧΕΛΜΗ

Capitol ORIGINAL SOUNDTRACKS





ΛΟΛΑ

ΣΚΗΝΟΘΕΣΙΑ
ΝΤΙΝΟΣ ΔΗΜΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ

Δ. ΠΑΠΑΓΙΑΝΝΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ
ΣΠΥΡΟΣ ΚΑΛΟΓΗΡΟΥ
και ο ΠΑΝΤΕΛΗΣ ΖΕΡΒΟΣ

ΜΟΥΣΙΚΗ ΚΑΙ ΤΡΑΓΟΥΔΙΑ
ΣΤΑΥΡΟΣ ΞΑΡΧΑΚΟΣ



ΝΙΚΟΣ ΚΟΥΡΚΟΥΛΟΣ
ΤΖΕΝΗ ΚΑΡΕΖΗ









Κάθε φορά πὺ ἀντικρύζω τὸν Σατανᾶ, κάνω τὸν Σταυρό μου, βλέπω τὶς ΘΕΕΣ μου, καὶ ἡ καρδιά μου ἐλαφρώνει... ἀφοῦ ἡ Παναγιά μοῦ τὶς στέλνει... «Ἰησοῦς Χριστὸς νικᾷ, ὅλα τὰ κακὰ σκορπᾷ»...



1960 - Παντελής Ζερβός, Άλίκη Βουγιουκλάκη,
Δημόπουλος, Καίτη Λαμπροπούλου

Μάνος Χατζιδάκις, Δημήτρης Παπαμιχαήλ, Ντίνος



ΑΛΙΚΗ ΒΟΥΓΙΟΥΚΛΑΚΗ ΔΗΜΗΤΡΗΣ ΠΑΠΑΜΙΧΑΗΛ

ΤΟ ΠΙΟ
ΛΑΜΠΡΟ

ΑΣΤΕΡΙ

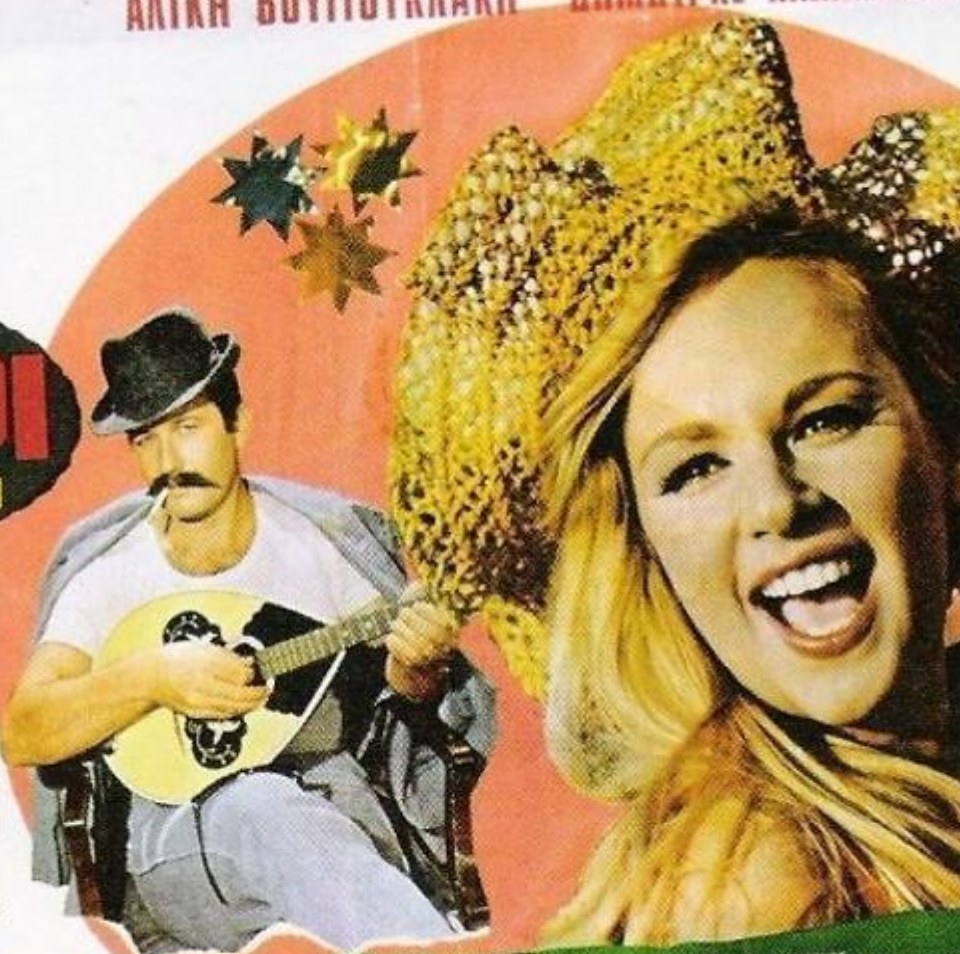
ΕΓΧΡΩΜΟΝ

ΣΤΑΥΡΟΣ ΞΕΝΙΔΗΣ
ΛΑΥΡΕΝΤΗΣ ΔΙΑΝΕΛΟΣ
ΔΕΣΠ. ΣΤΥΛΙΑΝΟΠΟΥΛΟΥ
ΠΕΤΡΟΣ ΛΟΧΑΓΓΙΤΗΣ

ΜΟΥΣΙΚΗ
ΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ ΜΑΡΚΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ

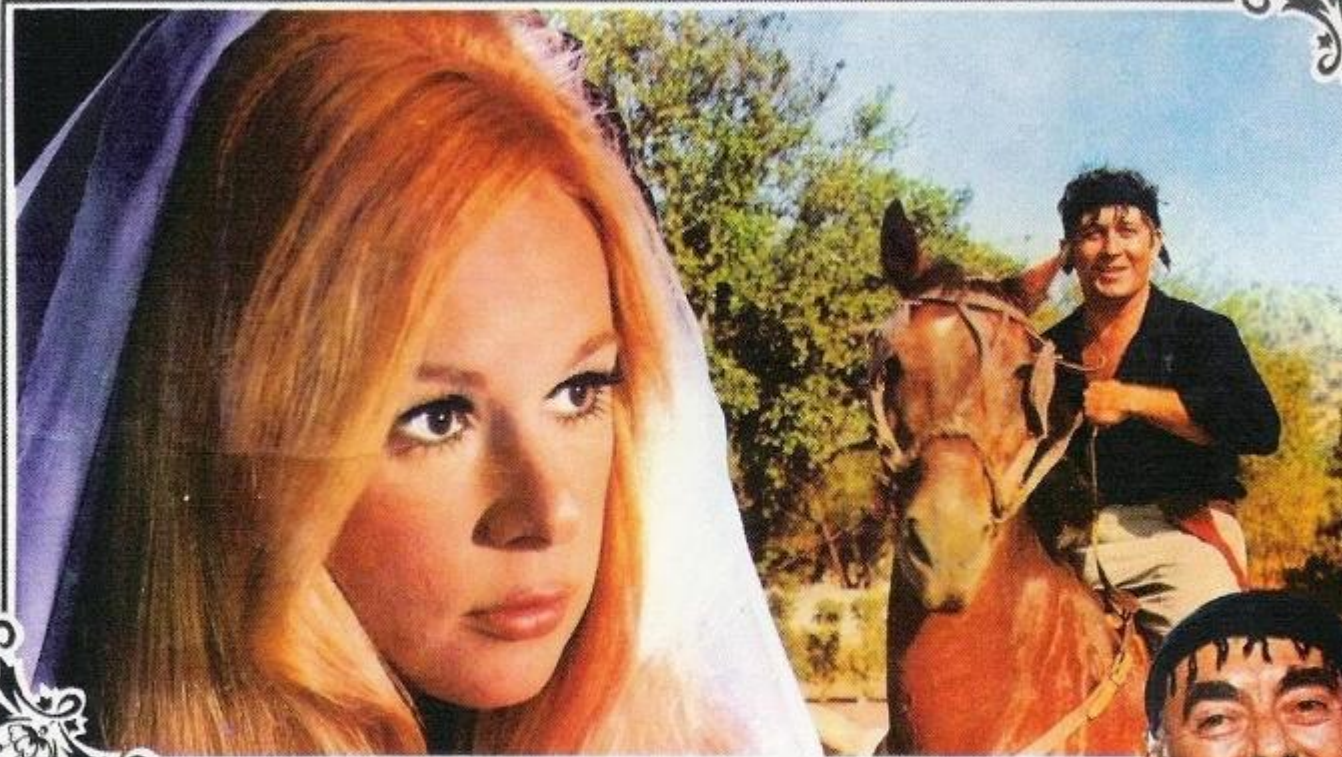
ΦΩΤΟΓΡΑΦΙΑ
ΔΗΜΟΣ ΣΑΚΕΛΛΑΡΙΟΥ
ΣΕΝΑΡΙΟ
Α. ΜΙΧΑΗΛΙΔΗΣ ΦΩΤ. ΜΕΤΑΣΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ
ΕΚΚΛΗΡΟΔΟΣΗ

ΚΩΣΤΑΣ ΚΑΡΑΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ



ΤΑΒΛΑ ΤΟΥ ΟΡΓΑΝΙΣΜΟΥ
ΚΑΡΑΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ - ΚΑΡΑΤΣΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ

ΑΛΙΚΗ ΒΟΥΓΙΟΥΚΛΑΚΗ • ΔΗΜΗΤΡΗΣ ΠΑΠΑΜΙΧΑΗΛ



Η Νεραϊδα και το Πλληκαρι

Δ. ΠΑΠΑΓΙΑΝΟΠΟΥΛΟΣ • ΣΠΥΡΟΣ ΚΑΛΟΓΗΡΟΥ • ΓΙΑΝΝΗΣ ΔΡΕΥΡΗΣ • ΝΙΚΟΣ ΤΣΟΥΚΑΣ
ΤΣΟΛΛΥ ΓΑΡΜΠΗ • ΔΔΕΚΟΣ ΤΣΑΝΕΤΑΚΟΣ • ΝΟΤΗΣ ΠΕΡΓΙΑΛΗΣ • ΦΟΙΒΟΣ ΤΑΣΙΑΡΧΗΣ

ΕΥΑΓΓ. ΣΑΜΙΩΤΑΚΗ • ΕΙΡΗΝΗ ΚΟΥΜΑΡΙΑΝΟΥ
ΧΡΗΣΤΟΣ ΣΥΤΣΙΔΗΣ • Ο. ΓΡΑΜΜΕΝΟΣ • Ε. ΠΑΧΗΣ
Μ. ΚΩΣΤΑΝΤΑΡΑ • Ν. ΠΑΙΣΚΑΛΙΔΗΣ • Ρ. ΠΑΙΣΚΑΛΙΔΟΥ

ΕΓΧΡΩΜΟΝ

ΛΑΛΗΣ ΜΙΧΑΗΛΙΔΗΣ

ΝΤΙΝΟΥ ΔΗΜΟΠΟΥΛΟΥ

ΜΙΛΩ Ε. Μ.

ΝΙΚΟΣ ΜΕΛΑΤΣΑΝΗΣ

ΕΜΜΗ ΒΟΥΓΙΟΥΚΛΑΚΗ

ΓΙΩΡΓΟΣ ΑΓΡΑΜΙΤΗΣ

ΜΙΝΩΣ

ΜΑΡΚΟΣ ΣΠΡΑΤΣ



COSMOPOLITI

ΤΑΙΝΙΑ ΤΟΥ ΟΡΓΑΝΙΣΜΟΥ
ΚΑΡΑΓΙΑΝΝΗ
ΚΑΡΑΤΖΟΠΟΥΛΟΥ

Η ΑΓΑΠΗ ΜΑΣ

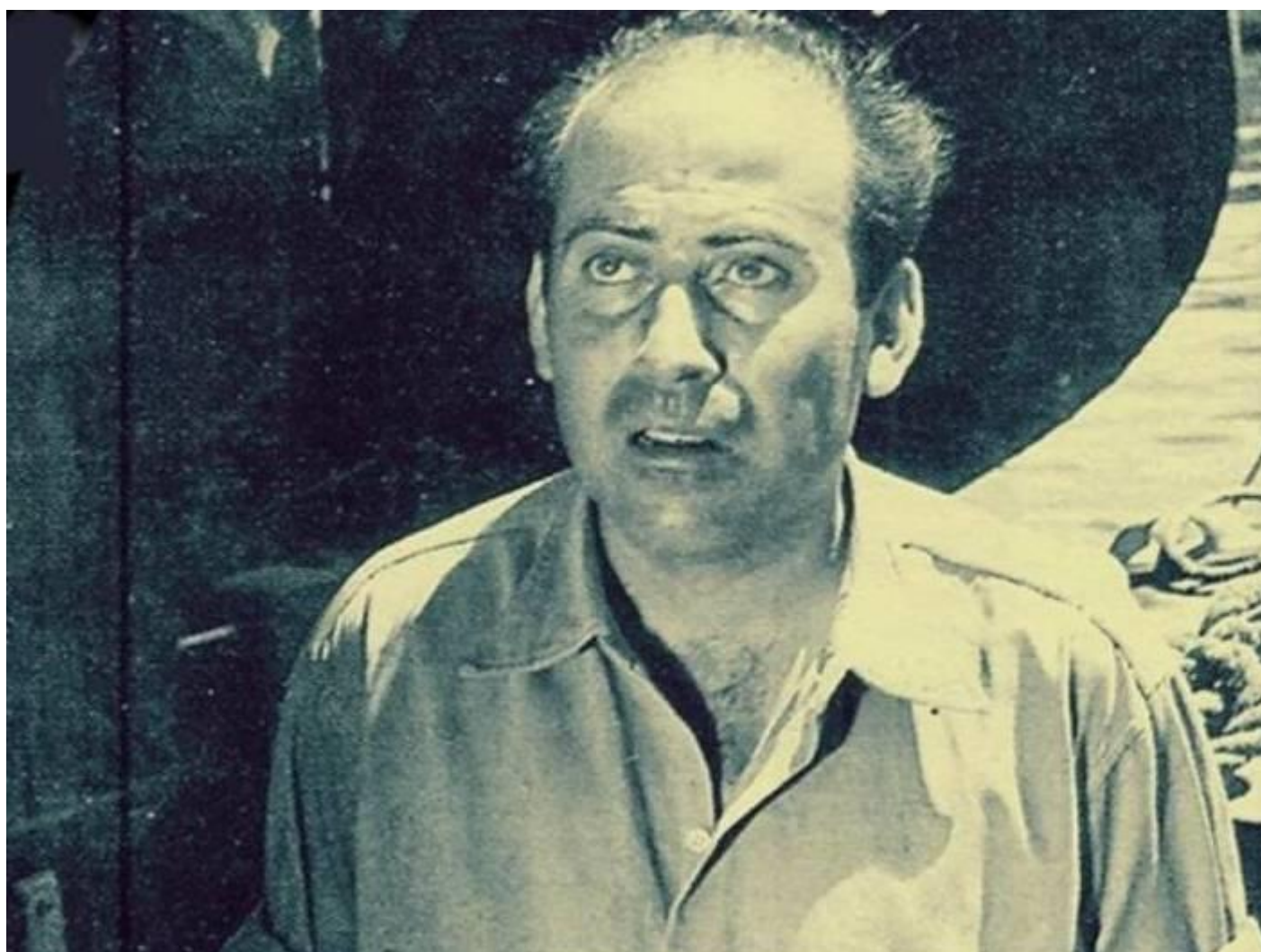












Ο Ν.
Κατσουρ
πρώτ
την κά
σκινοθετ
Θανάση Β
στα γυρίσ
της τρι
«Θανάση
γ' όντο
το



ΘΑΝΑΣΗ ΠΑΡΕ Τ' ΟΠΛΟ ΣΟΥ

ΕΓΧΡΩΜΟΝ

ΘΑΝΑΣΗΣ ΒΕ
ΕΦΗ ΡΟΔΙΤΗ
ΑΝΤ. ΠΑΠΑΔΟ
ΒΑΣ. ΑΝΔΡΟΝ
ΔΗΜΗΤΡΑ ΖΕ
ΧΡ. ΚΑΛΑΒΡΟ

•
ΚΙ ΕΝΑ ΠΛΗΘ
ΑΝΩΝΥΜΟΙ Α
ΤΟΥ ΛΑΟΥ Μ

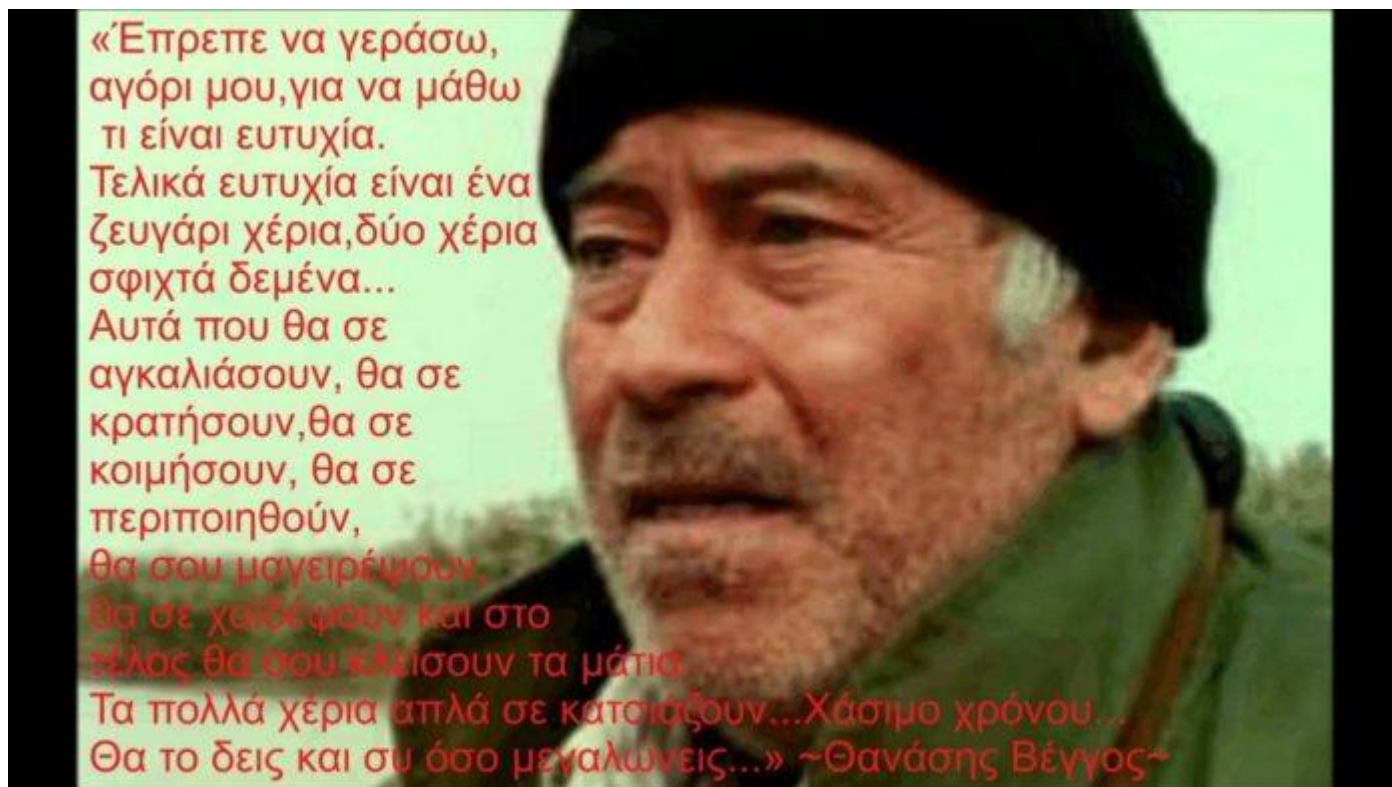


ΘΑΝΑΣΗΣ ΒΕΓΓΟΣ

για πάντα δικός μας



ΒΕΓΓΟΣ
Ο ΤΡΕΛΟΣ ΚΑΜΙΚΑΖΙ



Πόσο αγαπώ τον Βέγγο! Ναί, αυτός, (και ή μάλλον ιδίως) αυτός με κράτησε Έλληνα έν
 ὄψει εἰδάλλως ἀναποφεύκτου ἀφελληνισμού στην ἄλλη ἄκρη του κόσμου... χωρίς οὔτε
 αυτός, οὔτε ἐγὼ νὰ τὸ καταλαβαίνουμε... Ἀπὸ μικρὸ παιδάκι, Βέγγος καὶ Ἀλίκη...

«Έπρεπε νὰ γεράσω, αγόρι μου, γιὰ νὰ μάθω τὶ εἶναι
 εὐτυχία. Τελικὰ εὐτυχία εἶναι ἓνα ζευγαῖρι χέρια, δύο χέρια
 σφιχτὰ δεμένα... Αὐτὰ ποὺ θὰ σὲ κρατήσουν, θὰ σὲ
 κοιμήσουν, θὰ σὲ περιποιηθοῦν, θὰ σοῦ μαγειρέψουν, θὰ
 σὲ χαϊδέψουν καὶ στὸ τέλος θὰ σοῦ κλείσουν τὰ μάτια. Τὰ
 πολλὰ χέρια ἀπλὰ σὲ κατσιάζουν... Χάσιμο χρόνου... Θὰ τὸ
 δῆς καὶ συ ὅσο μεγαλώνεις...»







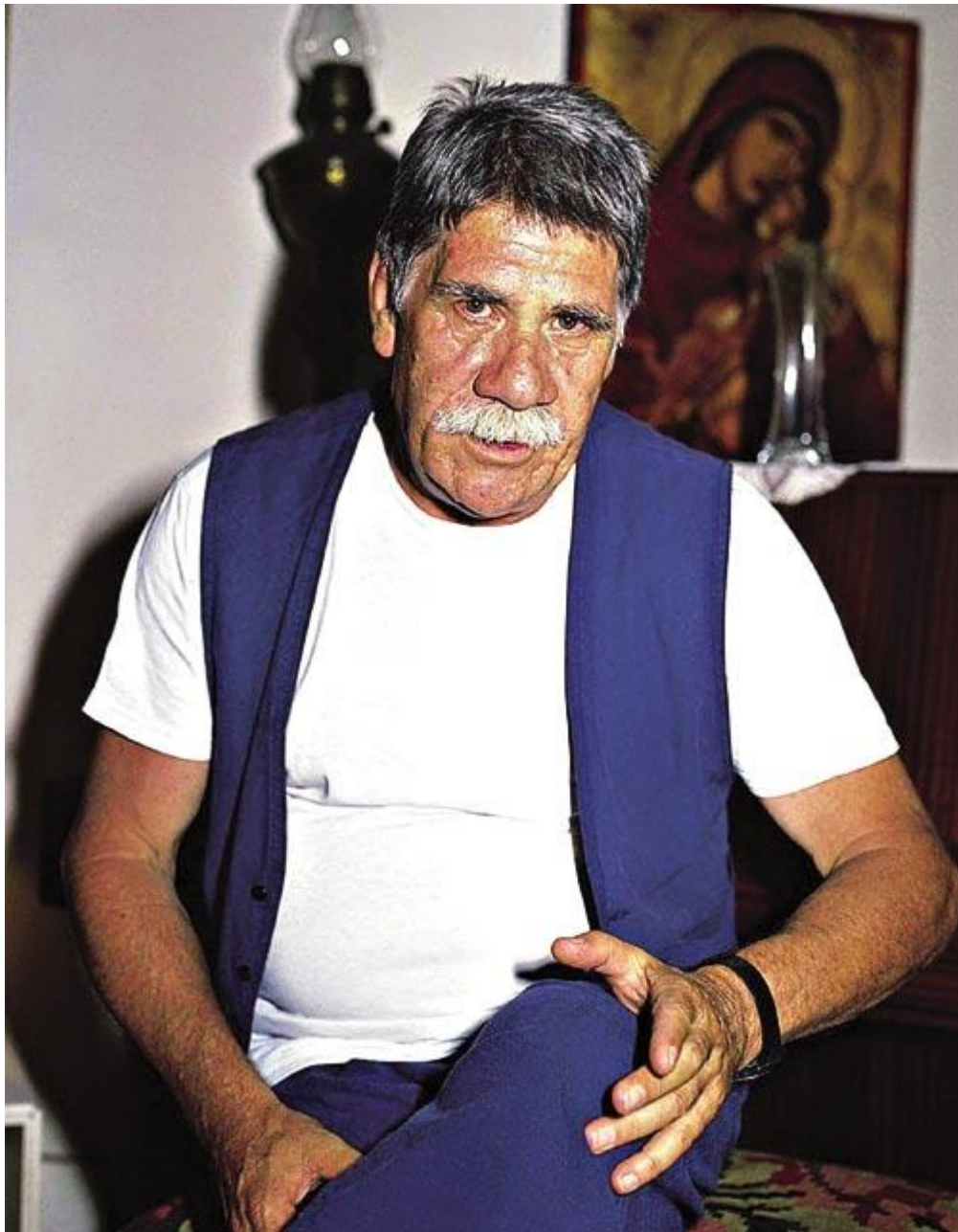


*«Ἡ σύγχρονη Ἑλλάδα εἶναι ἓνα
ἀποχωρητήριο χτισμένο ἀπὸ
φιλέλληνες πάνω στὰ ἐρείπια ἐνὸς
ἀρχαίου ναοῦ.»*

*– Καὶ ποῦ νὰ τὴ δῆς σήμεραν ἡμέραν! Χειρότερα, ἤτοι χείρων ΜπαχαλοΠιθηκοΧαβούζας τῶν χείριστων, ἤτοι
κακίστων σκουπιδιῶν τε ἀπορριμμάτων. Καὶ ἔχει μιὰ μπόχα...*









Βίκυ Μοσχολιού
ΣΚΟΥΡΙΑΣΜΕΝΑ ΧΕΙΛΙΑ

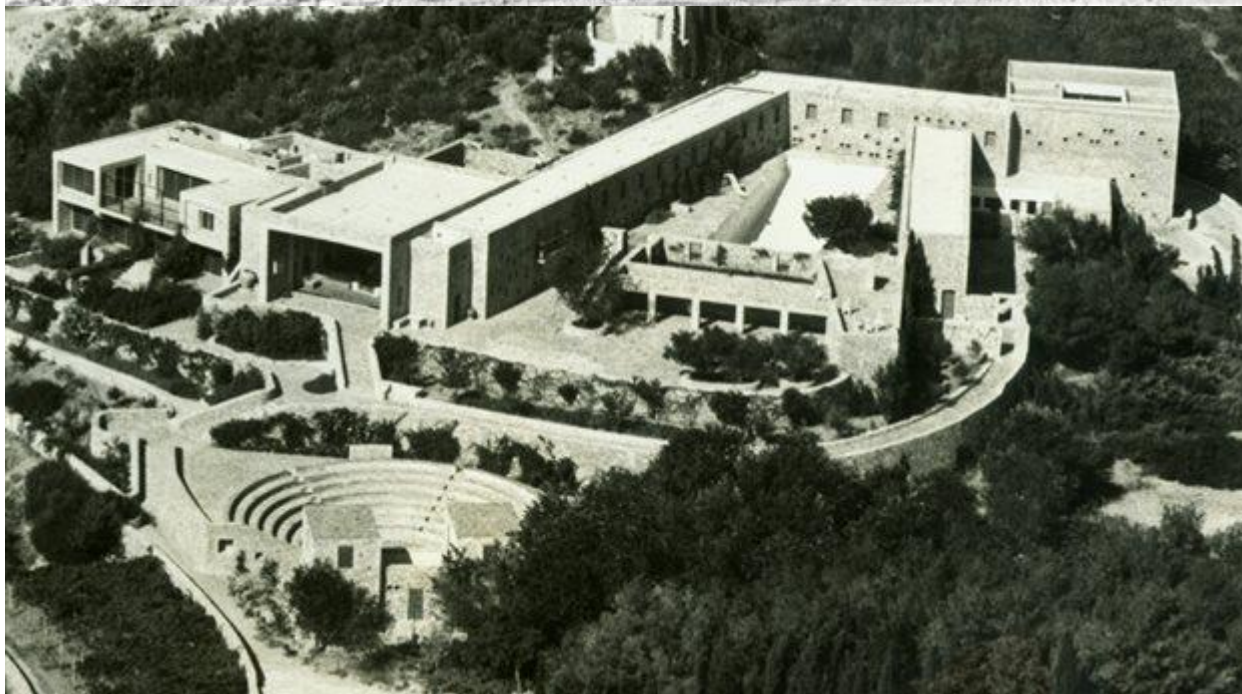
**Άντρας είναι αυτός που
σου διασφαλίζει μια τέτοια
γυναικεία, προστατευμένη
ζωή, ώστε αν χρειαστεί, να
την αφηγηθείς στη μάνα σου,
να μην ντραπείς, να μη σε
λυπηθεί, να μην ανησυχήσει.**



Μαλβίνα Κάραλη

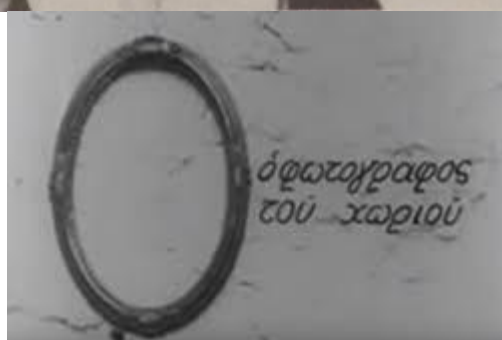
**Άντρας είναι αυτός που σου
διασφαλίζει μιὰ τέτοια γυναικεία,
προστατευμένη ζωή, ώστε αν χρειαστῇ,**

**νὰ τὴν ἀφηγηθῆς στὴ μάνα σου, νὰ μὴν
ντραπῆς, νὰ μὴ σὲ λυπηθῇ, νὰ μὴν
ἀνησυχήσῃ.**





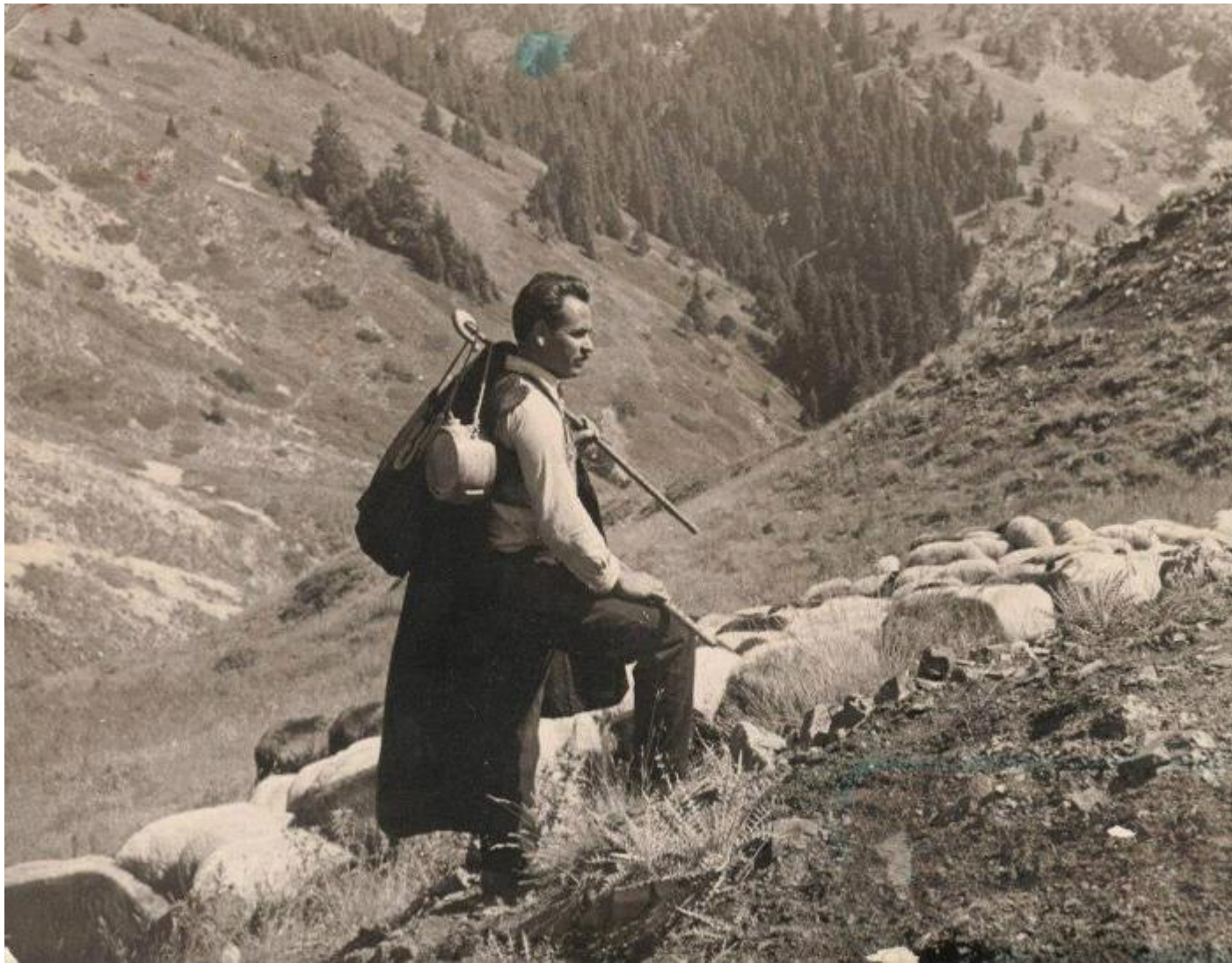




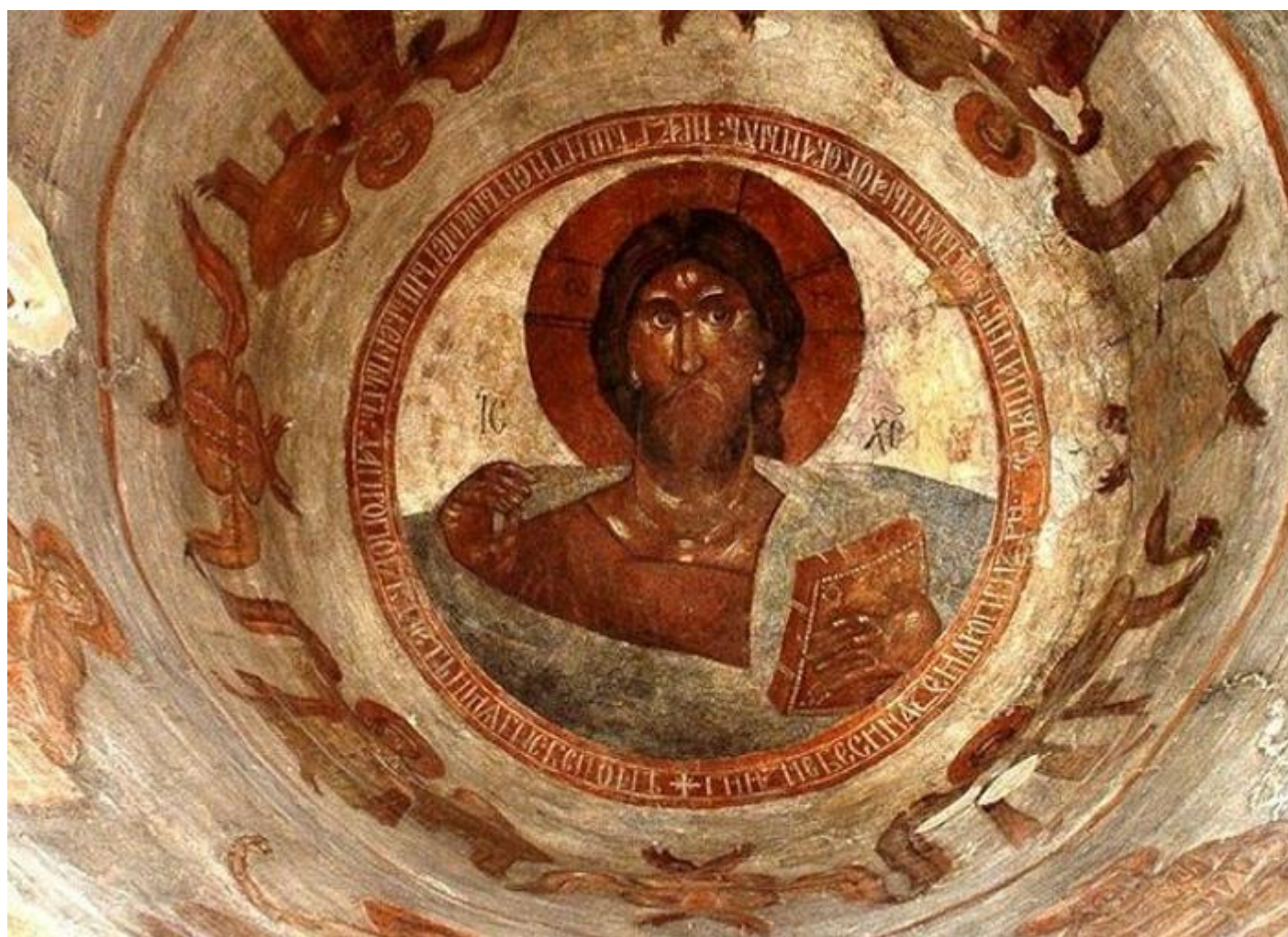






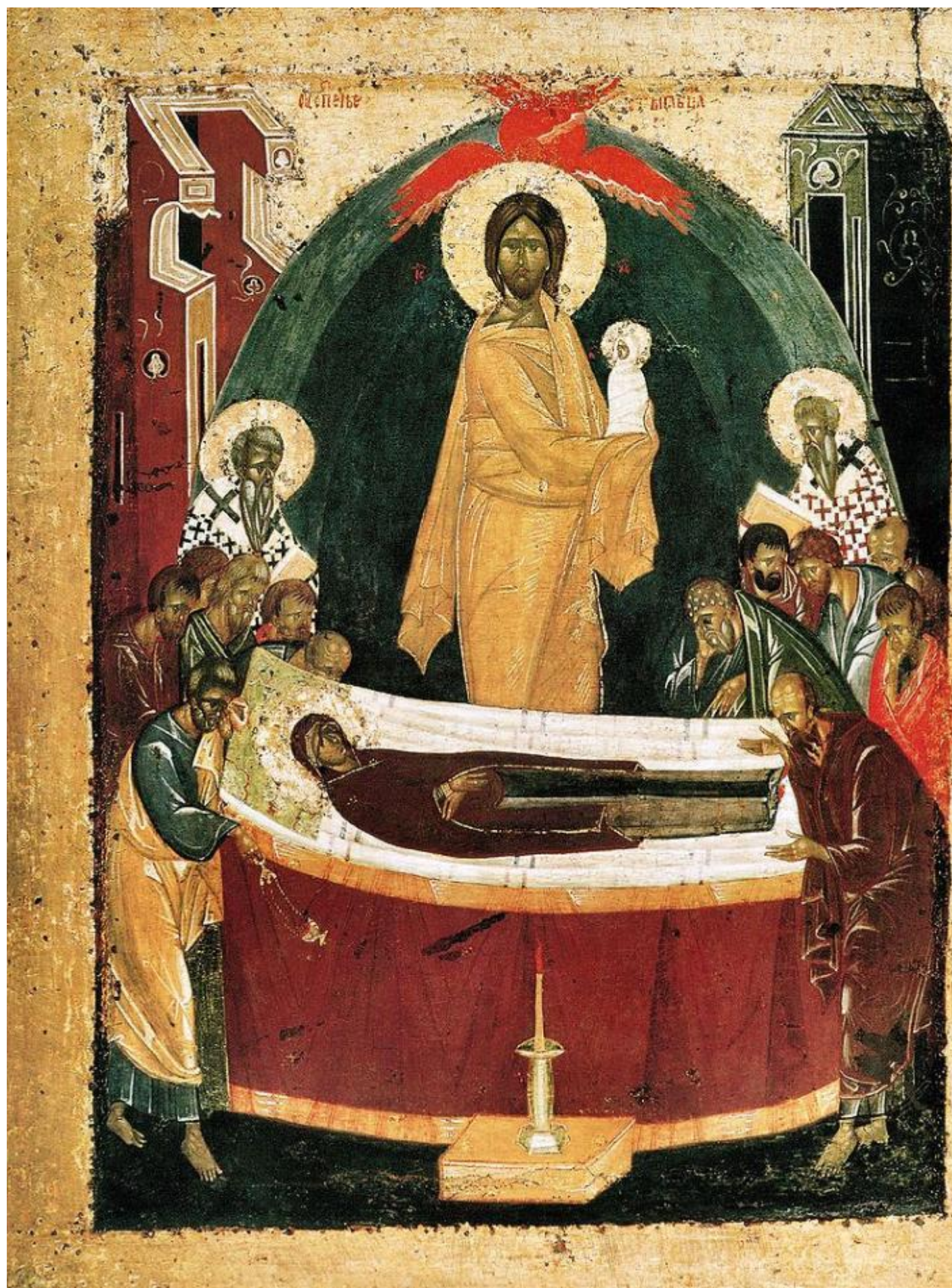


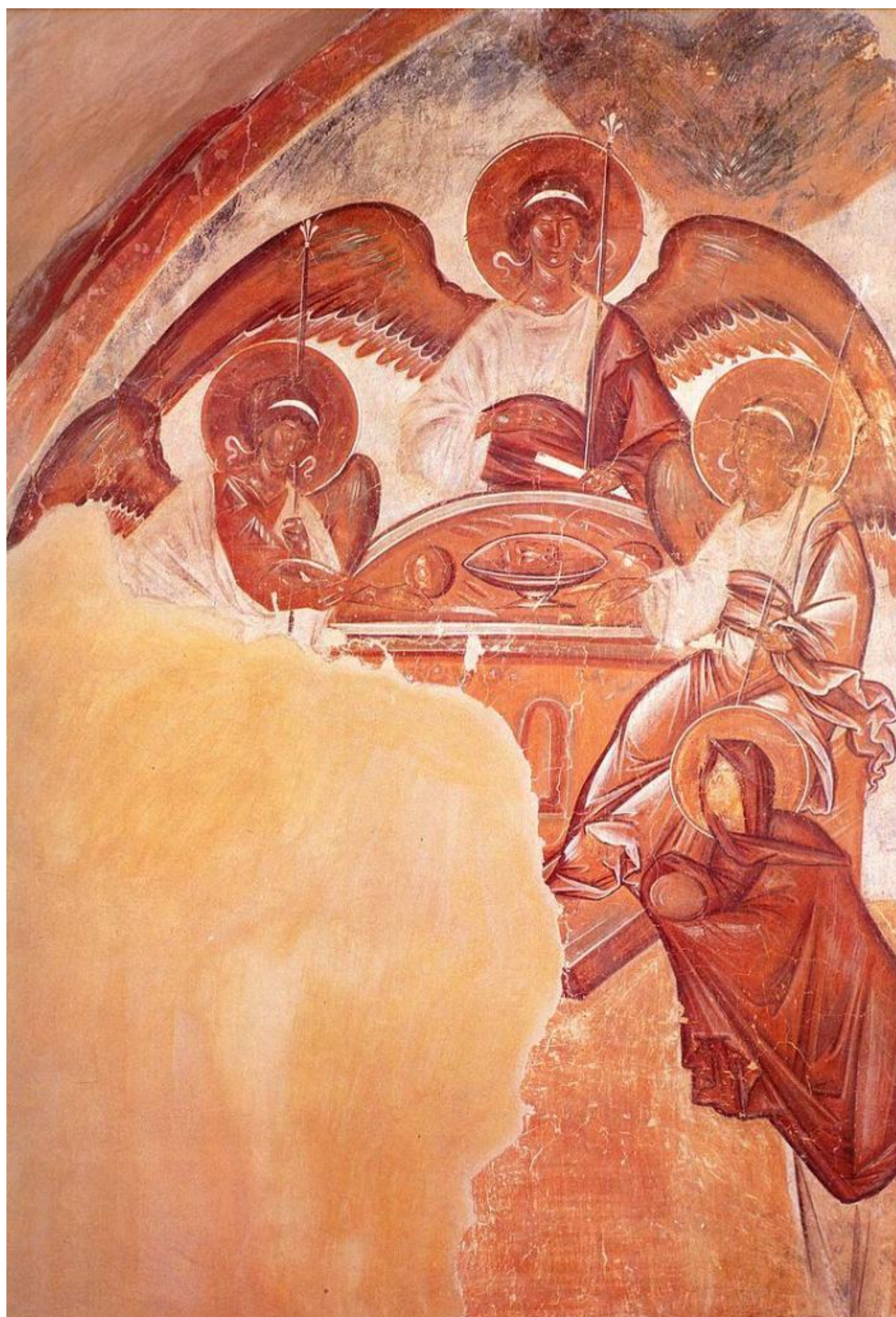




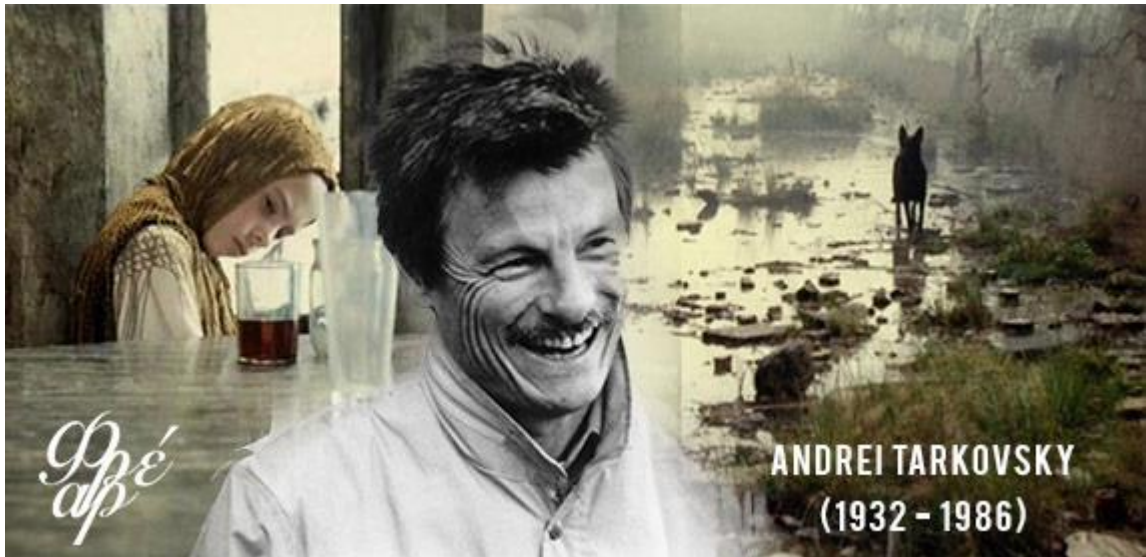
















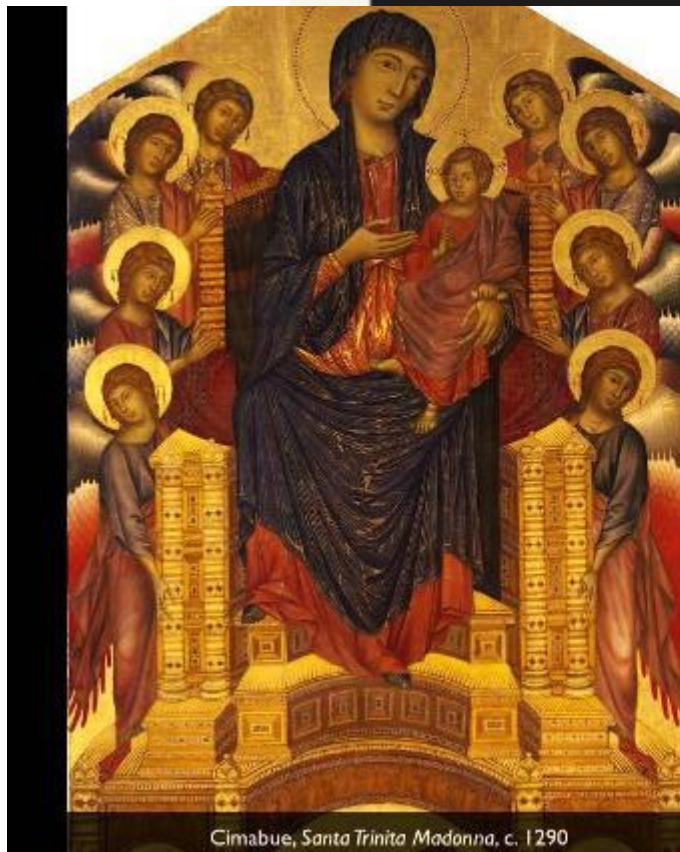




Honourary Italians and other Southern Europeans and Latinos and their Achievements (a small selection):







Cimabue, *Santa Trinita Madonna*, c. 1290



Giotto, *Ognissanti Madonna*, c. 1310



Nel mezzo del cammin di nostra vita

**mi ritrovai per una selva oscura,
ché la diritta via era smarrita. 3**

**Ahi quanto a dir qual era è cosa dura
esta selva selvaggia e aspra e forte
che nel pensier rinova la paura! 6**

**Tant'è amara che poco è più morte;
ma per trattar del ben ch'i' vi trovai,
dirò de l'altre cose ch'i' v' ho scorte. 9**

**Io non so ben ridir com'i' v'intrai,
tant'era pien di sonno a quel punto
che la verace via abbandonai. 12**

Sonnets to Laura

- Causes Petrarch joy, but, since the love is unrequited it is also a source of unending grief.
- Exclaim Laura to be untouchable; on a pedestal; Too good for him.



STUDIO CANNI et Les Acacias présentent

FESTIVAL DE CANNES
1954

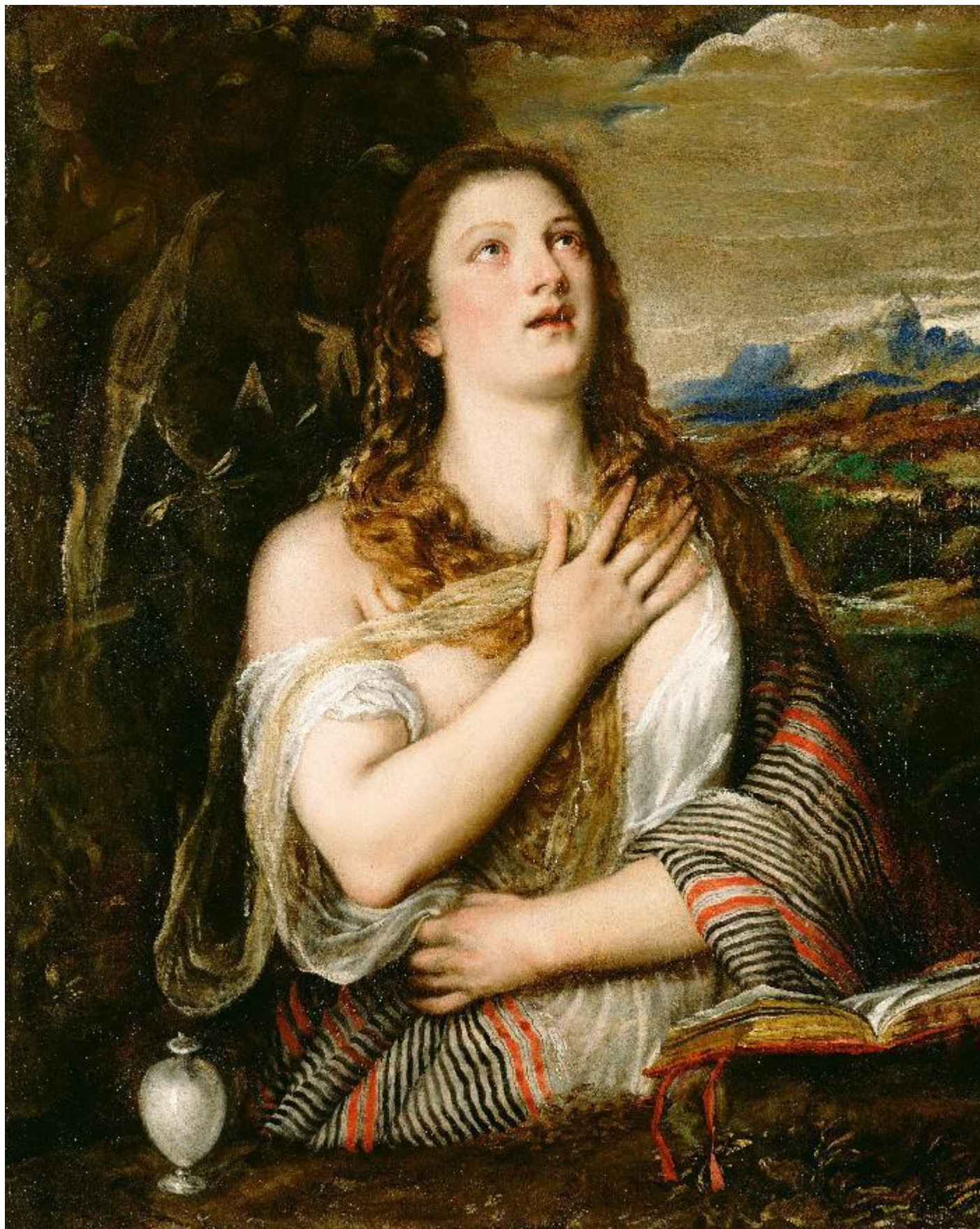
Alida Valli
Farley Granger

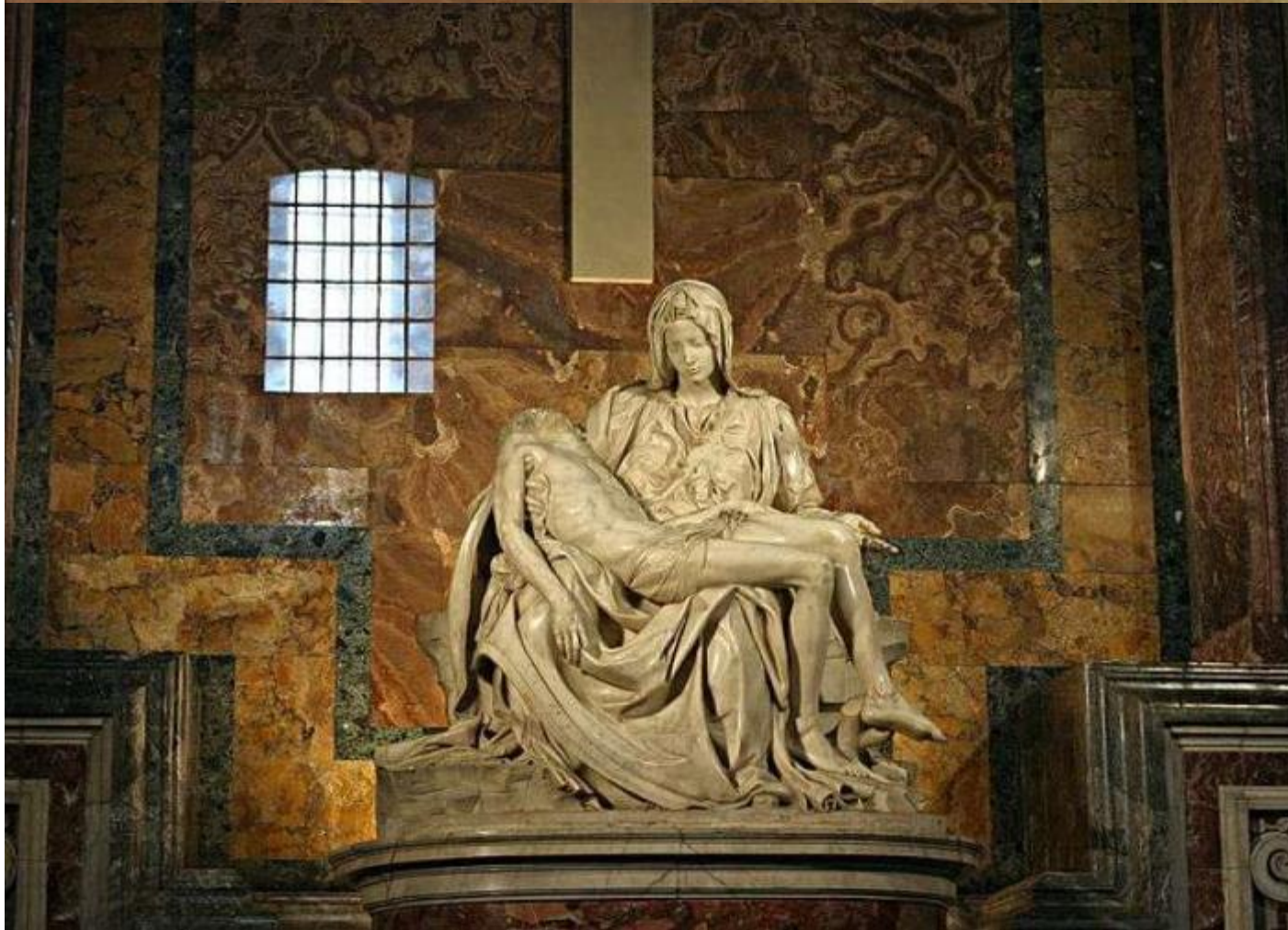
SENSO

un film de Luchino Visconti

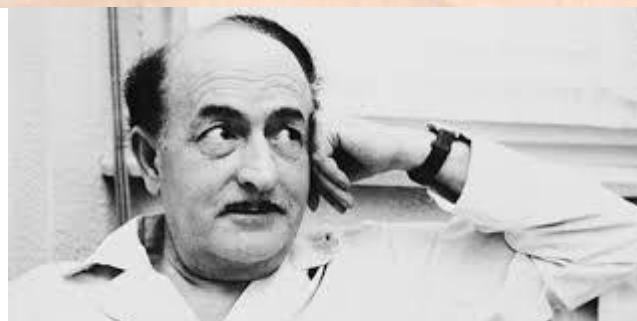




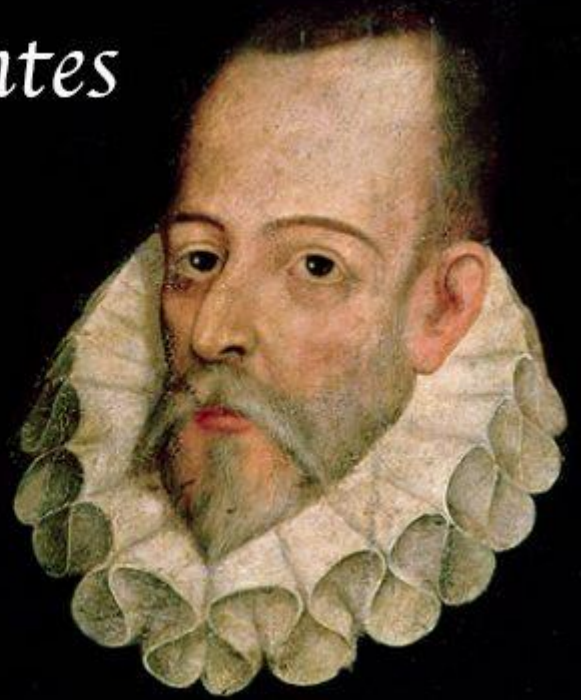








Miguel de Cervantes



Pedro Calderón de la Barca (1600-1681)

***(Este es el soliloquio más famoso del drama español;
ocurre al final del primer acto, cuando
Segismundo
piensa en la vida y en su suerte.)***



**Sueña el rey que es rey, y vive
con este engaño mandando,
disponiendo y gobernando;
y este aplauso, que recibe
prestado, en el viento escribe,
y en cenizas le convierte
la muerte, idesdicha fuerte!
¿Que hay quien intente reinar,
viendo que ha de despertar
en el sueño de la muerte?**

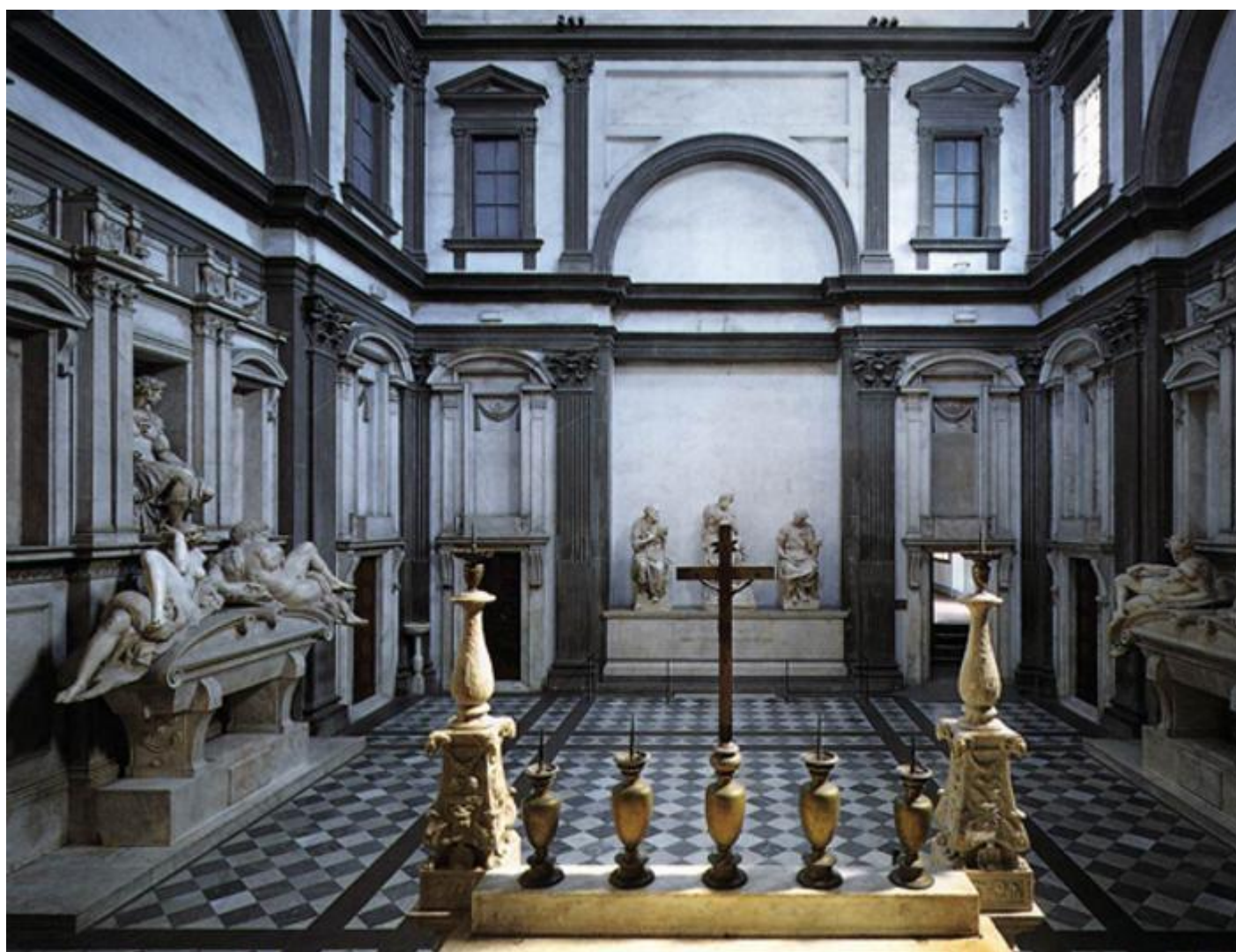
**Sueña el rico en su riqueza,
que más cuidados le ofrece;
sueña el pobre que padece
su miseria y su pobreza;**

**sueña el que a medrar empieza,
sueña el que afana y pretende,
sueña el que agravia y ofende,
y en el mundo, en conclusión,
todos sueñan lo que son,
aunque ninguno lo entiende.**

**Yo sueño que estoy aquí
destas prisiones cargado,
y soñé que en otro estado
más lisonjero me vi.**

**¿Qué es la vida? Un frenesí.
¿Qué es la vida? Una ilusión,
una sombra, una ficción,
y el mayor bien es pequeño:
que toda la vida es sueño,
y los sueños, sueños son.**





..." la vida
es corta:
viviendo,
todo falta;
muriendo,
todo sobra "

Lope de Vega
España





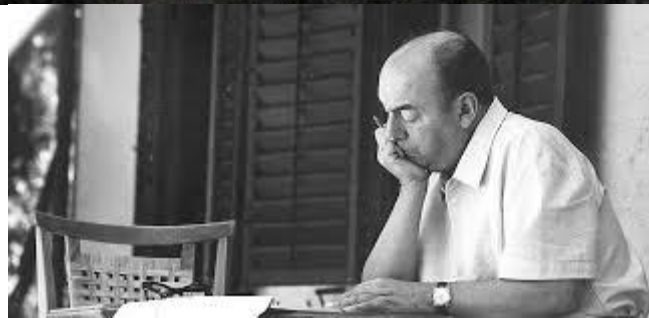
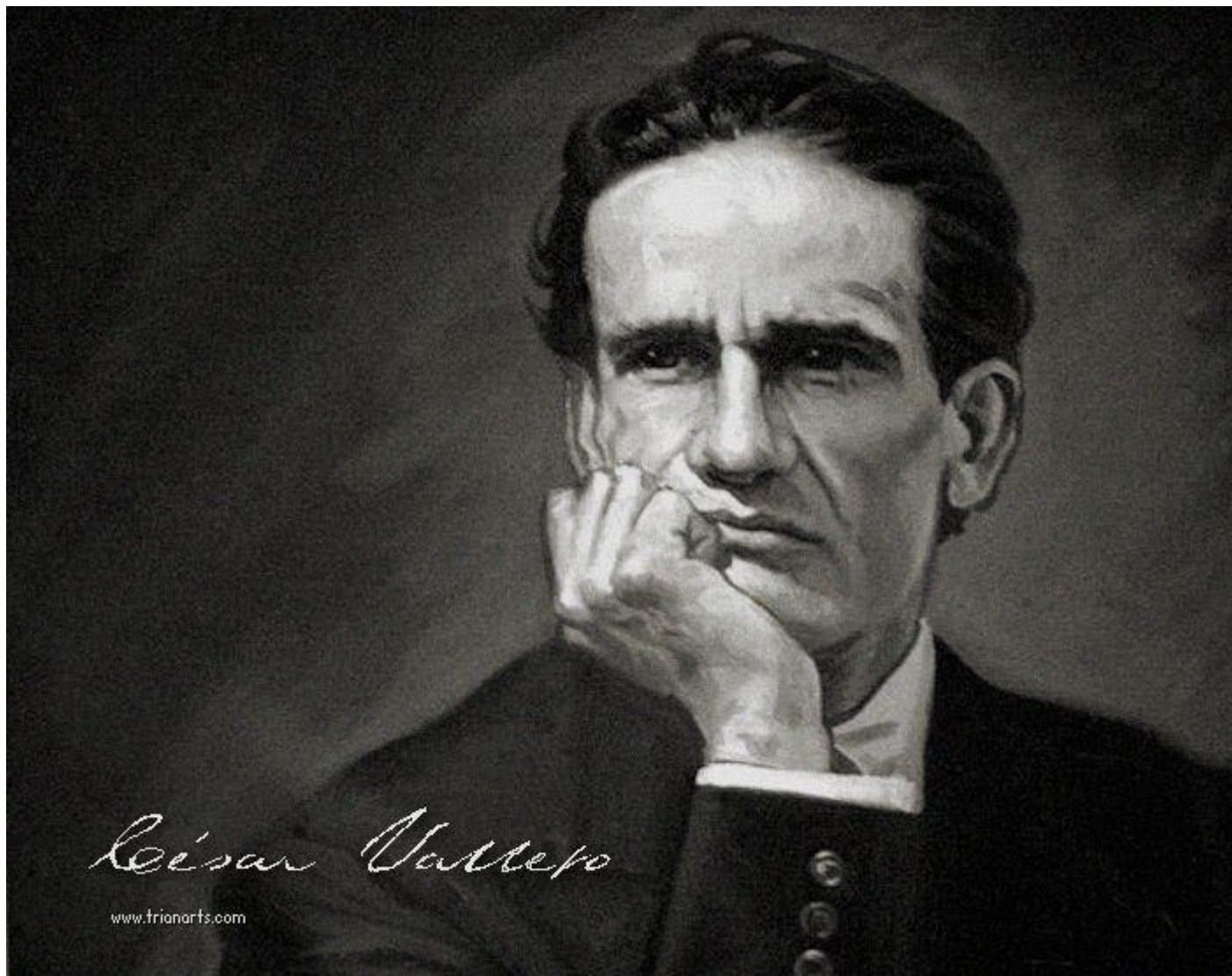


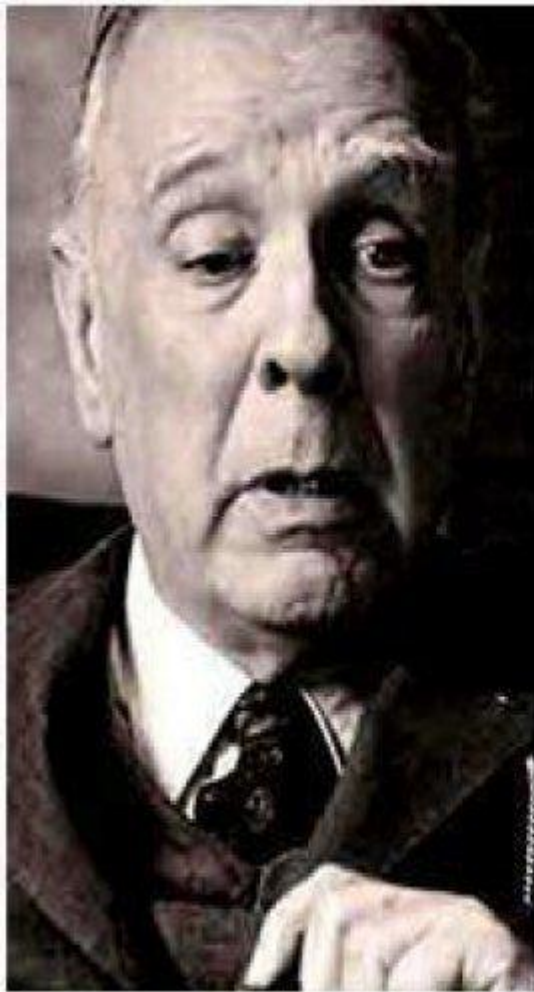


CUENTOS Y POEMAS

RUBÉN DARÍO







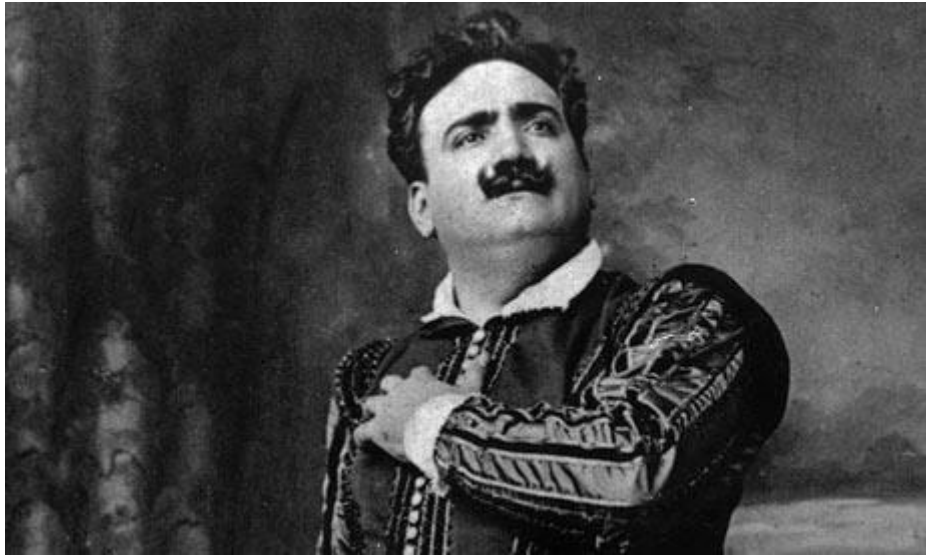
"La belleza es
ese misterio
hermoso que
no descifran ni
la psicología ni
la retórica."

BORGES
Jorge Luis

frasesimágenes.com











A black and white portrait of a man, Giuseppe De Luca, with short dark hair, looking directly at the camera with a slight smile. He is resting his chin on his right hand, which has a ring on the ring finger. He is wearing a dark suit jacket over a white shirt with a visible cufflink. The background is dark and out of focus.

Francesco Sanvitale

Giuseppe De Luca

Baritono inimitabile

Le MATITE COLORATE
UNIVERSITÀ



Before Cubism –

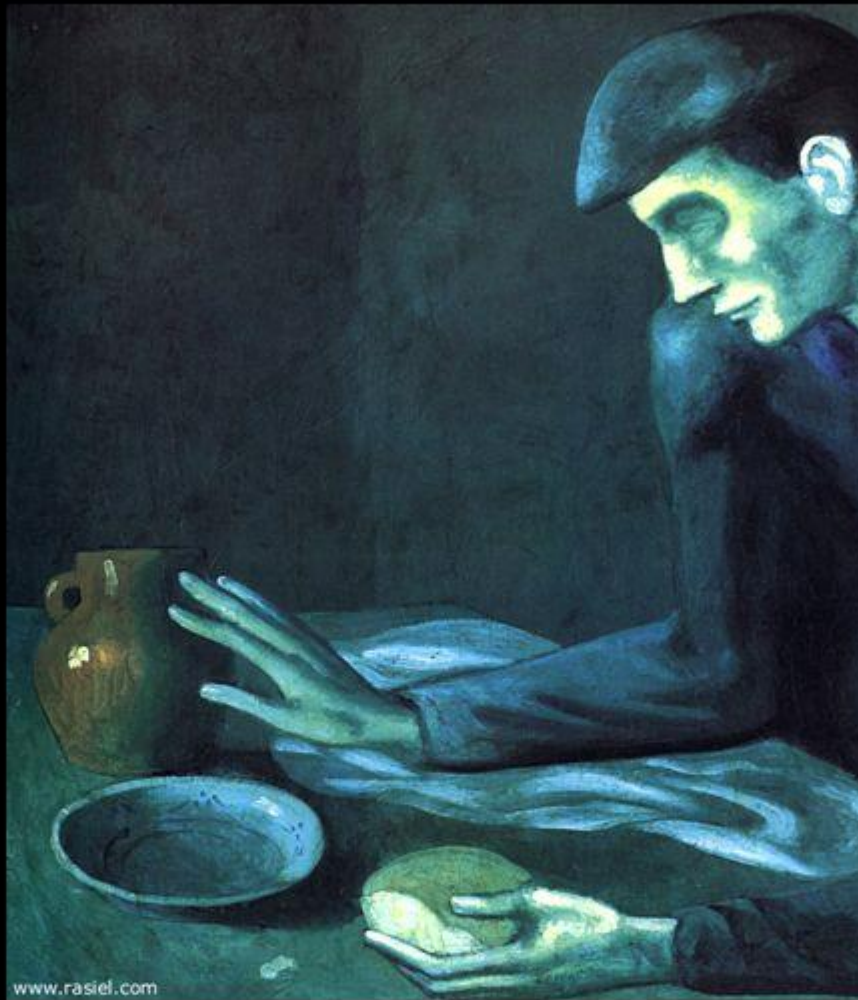
Picasso's
"Blue Period"

Pablo Picasso

The Blind Man's Meal

1903

oil on canvas











R123P47

Copyright 1953, United Artists Corporation.
Permission granted for Newspaper and
Magazine reproduction. (Made in U.S.A.)

Santana Pictures presents
HUMPHREY BOGART, JENNIFER JONES, GINA LOLLOBRIGIDA in
JOHN HUSTON'S production of
"BEAT THE DEVIL"
DIRECTED BY JOHN HUSTON
A SANTANA-BOMULUS PRODUCTION RELEASED THRU UNITED ARTISTS

"Property of National Screen Service Corp.
Licensed for display only in connection with
the exhibition of this picture at your theatre.
Must be returned immediately thereafter."

53/530





LISA DELLA CASA



Handel
CLEOPATRA'S ARIAS
from
JULIUS CAESAR



BIZET • CARMEN • BEECHAM

stereo

CARMEN

Bizet

Victoria
de Los Angeles

Nicolai
Gedda

Janine
Micheau

Ernest
Blanc

Sir
Thomas
Beecham
Bart., C.H.



WARNER
CLASSICS

哀しく激しく燃えさかる女の心に、咲き乱れる
ひまわりは愛のかげろう



(テラニカラー)
バチゼーション

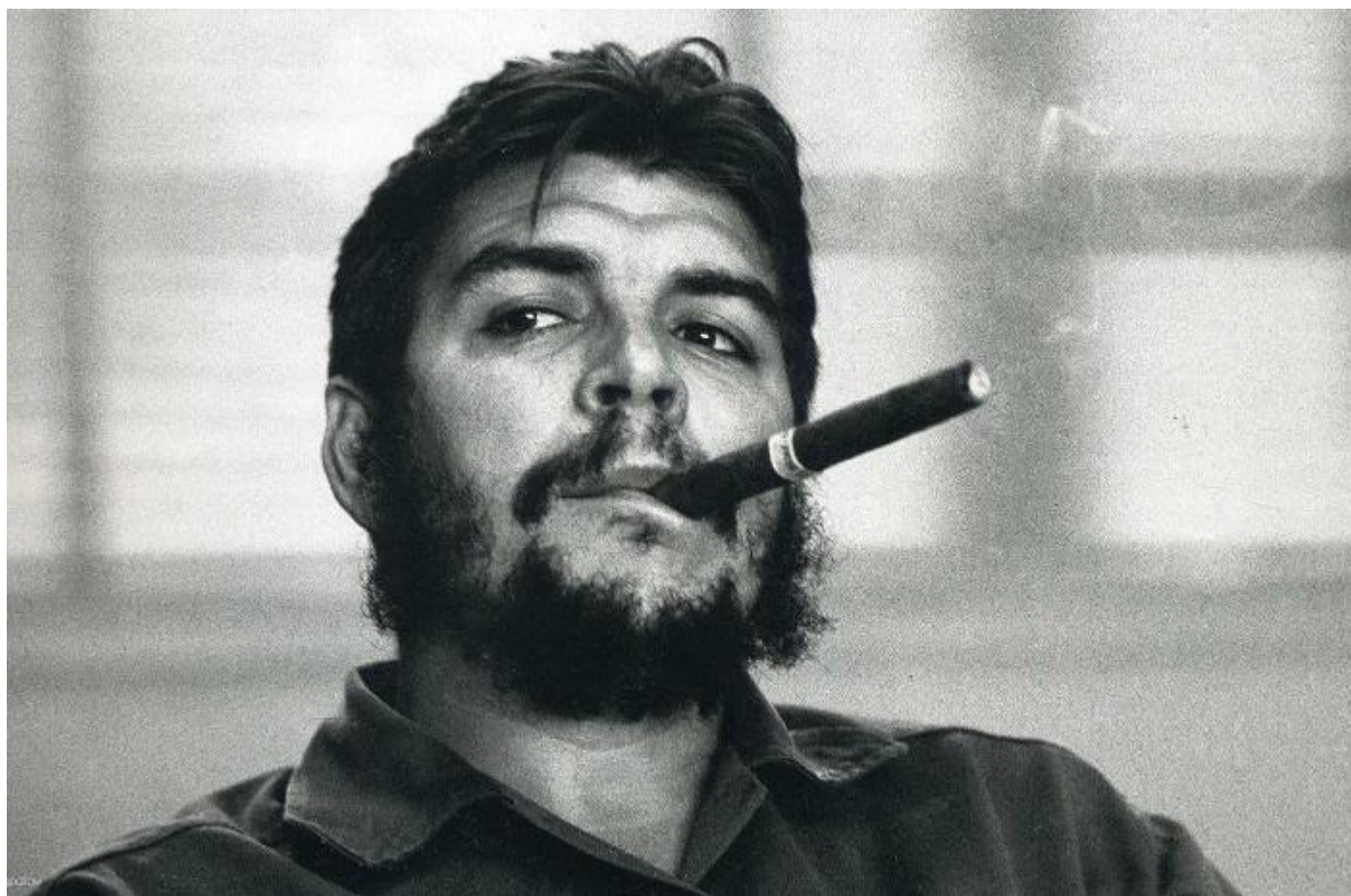
ソフィア・ロ レン・マルチェロ・マストロヤンニ
リュドミラ・サベリェワ 監督ビットリオ・テシーカ
アブコ・エンパシー作品 日本ヘラルド映画
サン・トウ・シタタ・シネマ 東京・有明・有明映画館

"Sunflower"

レン・マルチロ・ロ・マストロヤンニ
ベリオリ 監督 ヒットリ・オ・フ・シー
「コエンパニー」作品 日本・オランダ
共同製作 日本・イタリア・フランス
共同配給

“Sunflower” ひまわり





¡Patria o muerte!



iEl
Fantástico
Mundo
de
Fellini!



UNA PRODUCCION FRANCO CRISTALDI

UN FILM DE

FEDERICO FELLINI

AMARCORD

Argumento y guión por FEDERICO FELLINI y TONINO GUERRA · Producida por FRANCO CRISTALDI
UNA COPRODUCCION ITALO-FRANCESA - E.C. (ROMA) - P.E.C.F. (PARIS) - TECHNICOLOR®







ROSA
PONSELLE

In Performance

BY
ENRICO
ALOI



AMELITA GALLI-CURCI
IN OPERA & SONG

With -
TITO SCHIPA
GIUSEPPE DE LUCA





RCA

LAS NOVIAS del MAMBO

VOL. VI

MKL-121

PEREZ PRADO

Y SU ORQUESTA







To be Cosmopolitan, Polites comes before Cosmos. Once a Polites, then One can be Cosmopolitan.



BEETHOVEN
COMPLETE
PIANO
SONATA
MAURIZIO
POLLINI





Honourary (or other) non-Hellenes, non-Romans, non-Greeks incl. people and cultures of Alien Extraction and Modes of Living and their achievements (a small selection):



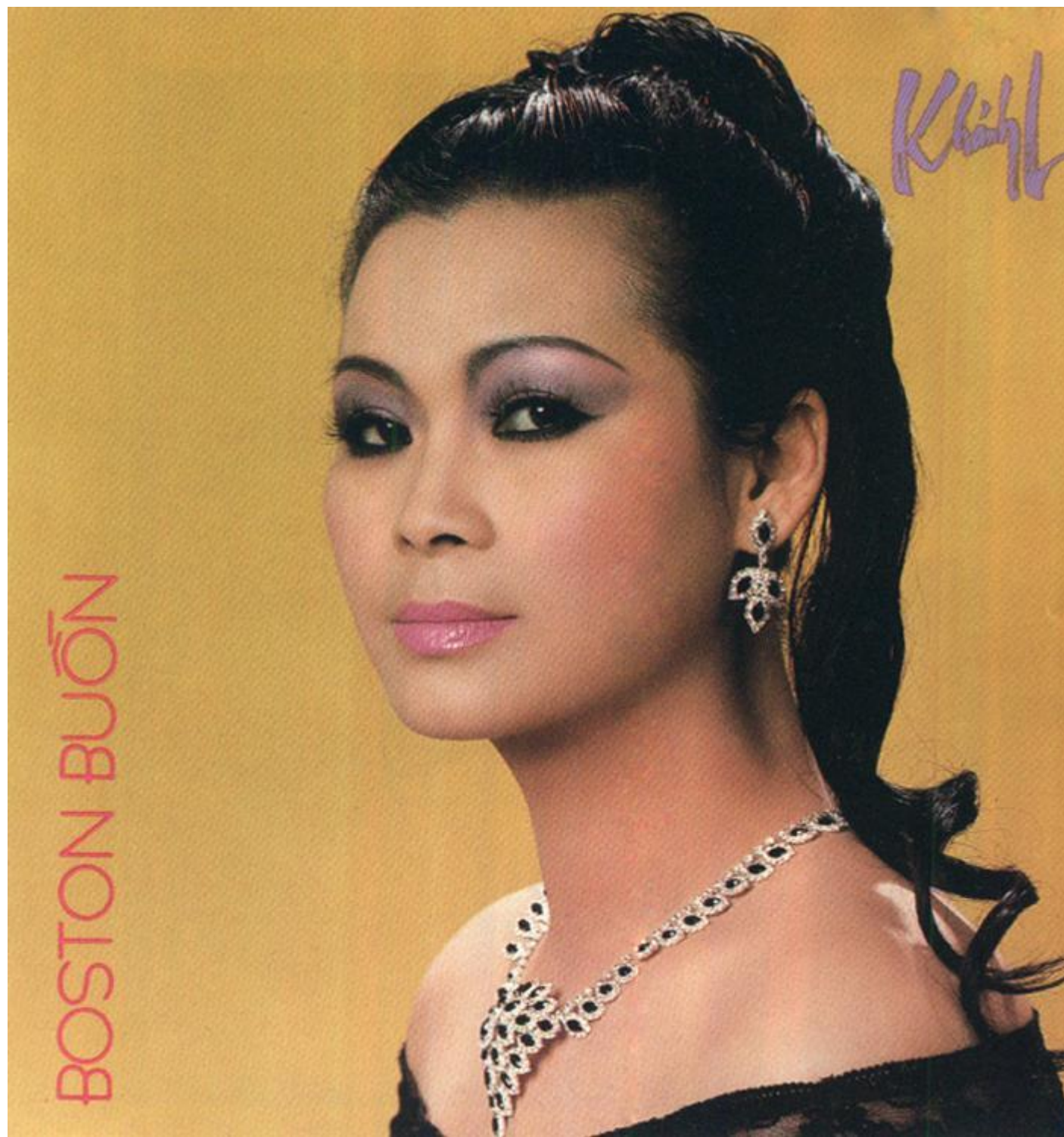
Duy Khánh

THÁI THANH



BOSTON BUỒN

Khiên





Để Trả LỜI Một Câu Hỏi

Duy Khánh - Hương Lan

Một nửa ba năm anh yêu tình áo giấy quân nhân
Đường xuôi quân ghé tại đôi lần
Bao nhiêu âu lo.. có hôm đã hỏi người yêu bé bỏng, hay mơ:
"Anh vắng nhà hoài em có nhớ?"

Trả lời anh yêu:
"Không gian còn bước thời gian đi,
Một ngàn đêm nhớ nhiều mơ nhiều..
Mưa khuya giăng tơ, gió khuya hững hờ đèn hắt hắt ngọn
Tương tư.. đôi lúc buồn vì anh vắng nhà."

Tình nước, lòng trai! Anh hiền ngang đối diện mặt trời
Chân qua chôn nào, thương chất lên cao
Đã yêu lính trận, ngày về ai tiếc gì...

Từ bàn tay tiên.. nắn nót từng nét gửi cho anh
Để anh vui bước đường quân hành
Môi em đang xinh, mắt em vẫn tỉnh
Màu xanh hệ nọ.. đôi tim, ghi dấu ngày đầu ra biệt mình!

TẤM ẢNH NGÀY XƯA

* Duy Khánh
* Hương Lan

Thực hiện:
LÊ HẠ CHƯ
Hòa âm:
LÊ VĂN TIẾN
Phòng thu:
JOHN STUDIO
Mix:
JOHN TOMLINSON
Kỹ sư âm thanh
CHARLIE THƯƠNG
Hình ảnh:
Ca sĩ HƯƠNG LAN
*
Tổng phát hành
TRUNG TÂM GIANG NGỌC
9551 Bolsa Ave. # E
Westminster, CA 92683
(714) 531-2246 & (714) 963-8781

01. TRĂM NĂM BẾN CŨ
02. BAO GIỜ EM QUÊN
03. MẤY ĐỘ THU VỀ
04. HÀN MẶC TỬ
05. TẤM ẢNH NGÀY XƯA
06. LÃNG TÔI
07. LỀ BÓNG
08. ÔNG LÁI ĐỒ
09. LẠY TRỜI CON ĐƯỢC BÌNH YÊN
10. CHUYỆN TÌNH MỘNG THƯỜNG

Duy Khánh
Hương Lan
Duy Khánh
Hương Lan
Duy Khánh
Hương Lan
Duy Khánh
Hương Lan
Duy Khánh
Hương Lan

© Copyright by GIANG NGOC 1993
All Rights Reserved



TRUNG TÂM GIANG NGỌC
9551 Bolsa Ave. Suite D&E
Westminster, CA 92683
(714) 531-2246 (714) 963-8781

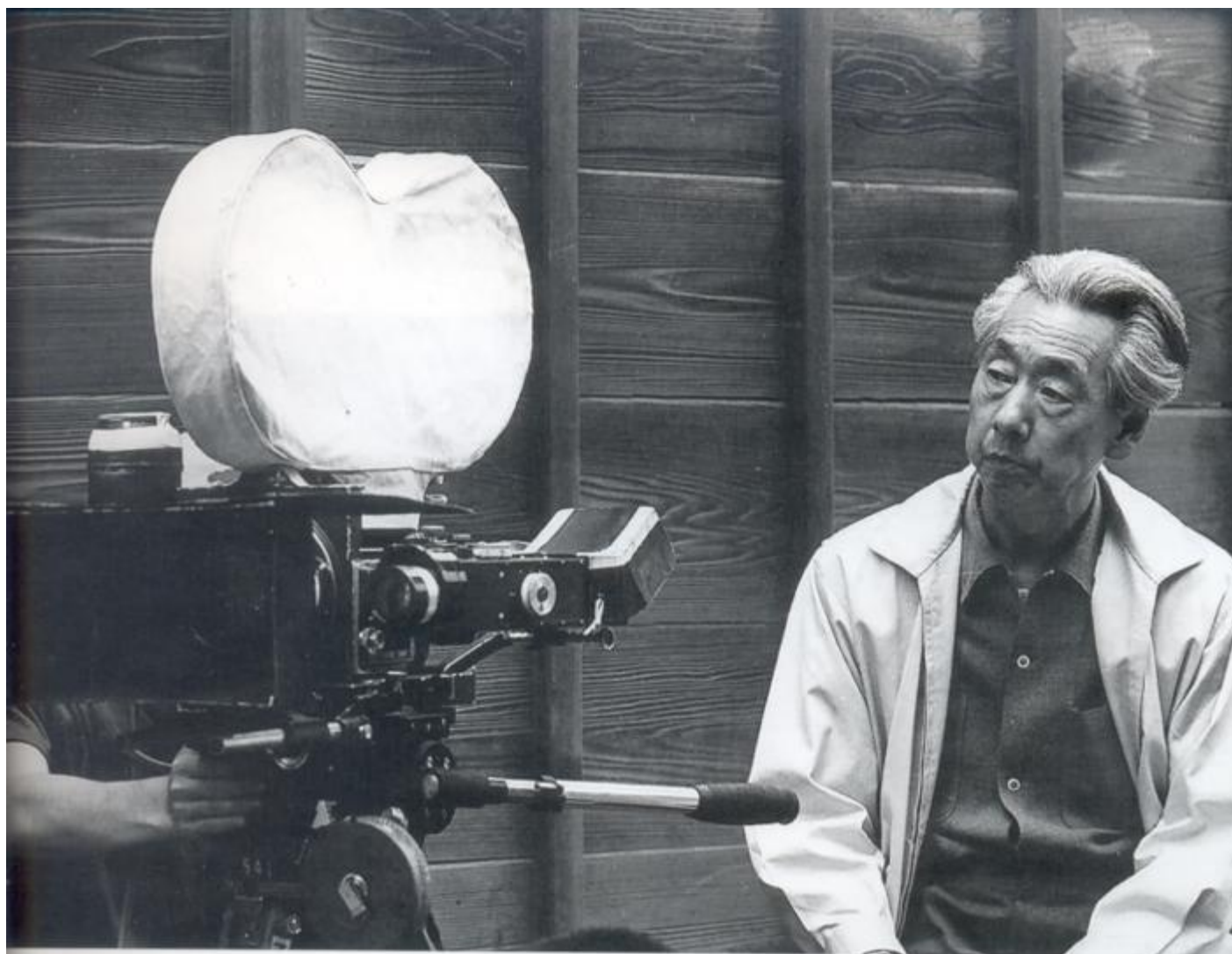




















MOSTRA INTERNAZIONALE
D'ARTE CINEMATOGRAFICA
la Biennale di Venezia 2013
Venice Classics



© 1993 / 2013 Studio Ghibli

DAIJI EYAN

Fleurs d'Équinoxe

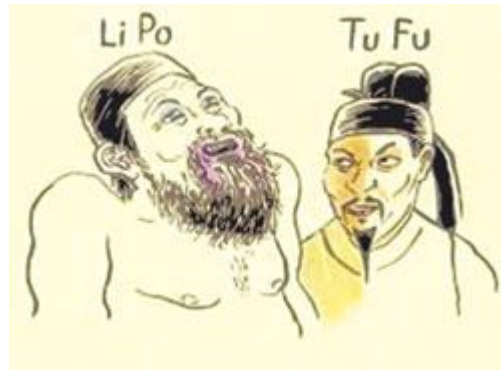
Un film de
Yasujiro Ozu

Version restaurée inédite

彼岸花



















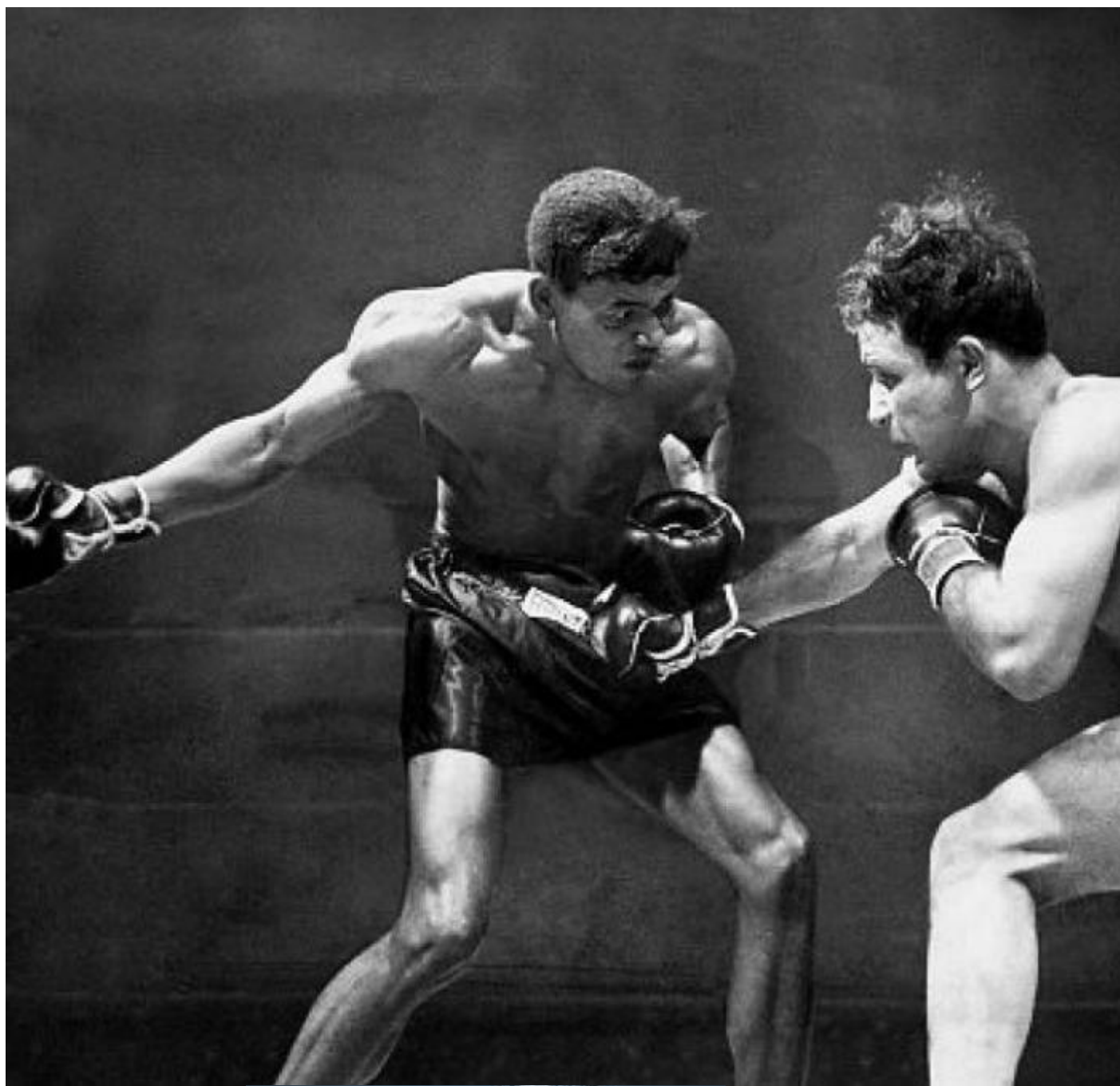
























A
CANTERBURY
TALE

A. PRODUCTION OF THE AMIDES

The Role of "FEMINISM" in "GEOLOGY, 1834"

Written, produced and directed by
VICARIL POWELL and EMILIE PRUSSIGER

[illegible]

National  In
 National Real Estate Company, Inc. 4700 West 12th Street, Suite 100

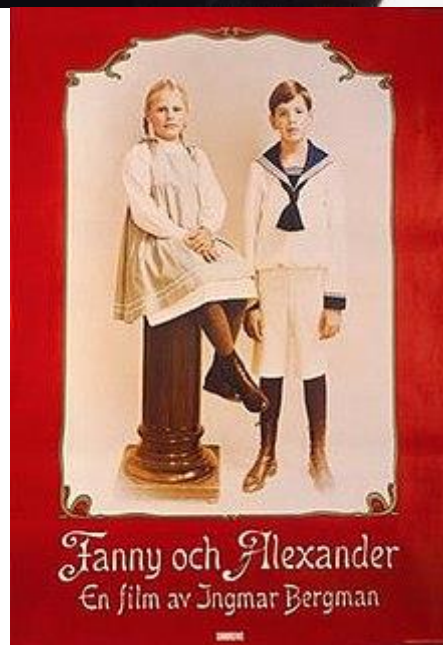


RCA VICTOR



LEHMANN • MELCHIOR









SAMUEL JOHNSON.

*From the original Picture,
in the possession of James Boswell Esq.
Dated 1797*

THE
L I F E
OF
SAMUEL JOHNSON

COMPREHENDING
AN ACCOUNT OF HIS
AND NUMEROUS WORKS
IN CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER
A SERIES OF HIS EPISTOLARY CORRESPONDENCE
AND CONVERSATIONS WITH MANY EMINENT PERSONS
AND
VARIOUS ORIGINAL PIECES OF HIS WRITING
NEVER BEFORE PUBLISHED
THE WHOLE EXHIBITING A VIEW OF LITERATURE
IN GREAT-BRITAIN, FOR NEAR HALF A CENTURY
DURING WHICH HE FLOURISHED

IN TWO VOLUMES
By JAMES BOSWELL

— Qui se ut omnia
Vita scribit —

VOLUME THE FIRST

LONDON:
PRINTED BY HENRY SILDON
FOR CHARLES DILLY, IN THE
MDCCLXII.

WUTHERING HEIGHTS

A NOVEL,

BY

ELLIS BELL,

IN THREE VOLUMES.

VOL. I.

LONDON:
THOMAS CAUTLEY NEWBY, PUBLISHER,
22, BOSTON STREET, CAVENDISH SQUARE.

1847.



Aluridja men "pointing" the bone.





KATHLEEN
FERRIER



We are the hollow men
We are the stuffed men
Leaning together
Headpiece filled with straw

(T. S. Eliot)

ARTISTES ASSOCIÉS présentent

PREMIER PRIX INTERNATIONAL
DE LA BIENNALE DE VENISE

LE FLEUVE

"The River"

Réalisé par
JEAN RENOIR

COULEURS
par
TECHNICOLOR

d'après le roman de
RUMER GODDEN

THOMAS E. BREEN
PATRICIA WALTERS
RADHA
ADRIENNE CORI

Production de
KENNETH Mc ELDON

DE STROOM

UNI
ART

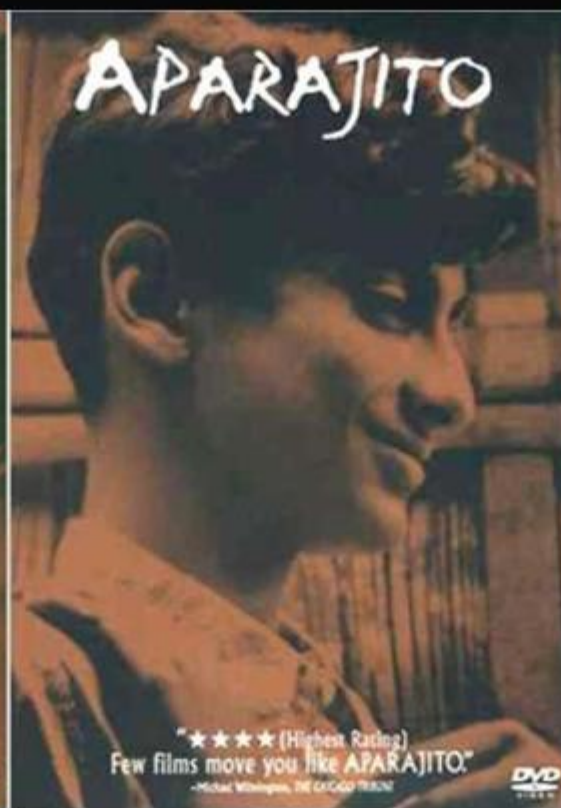
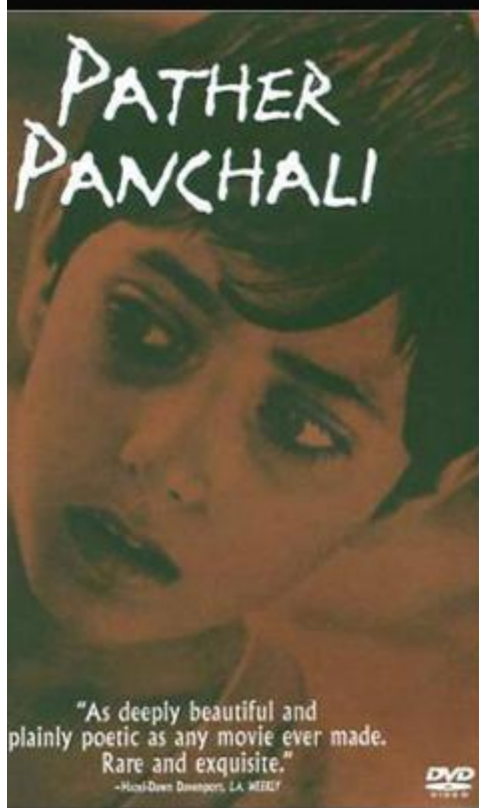
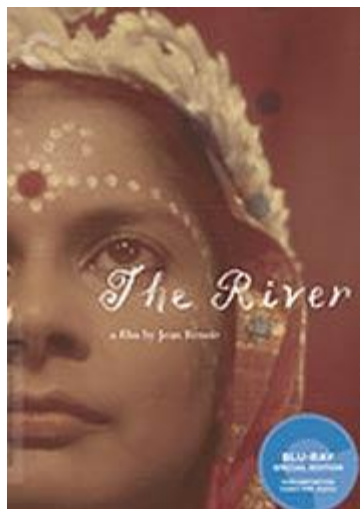
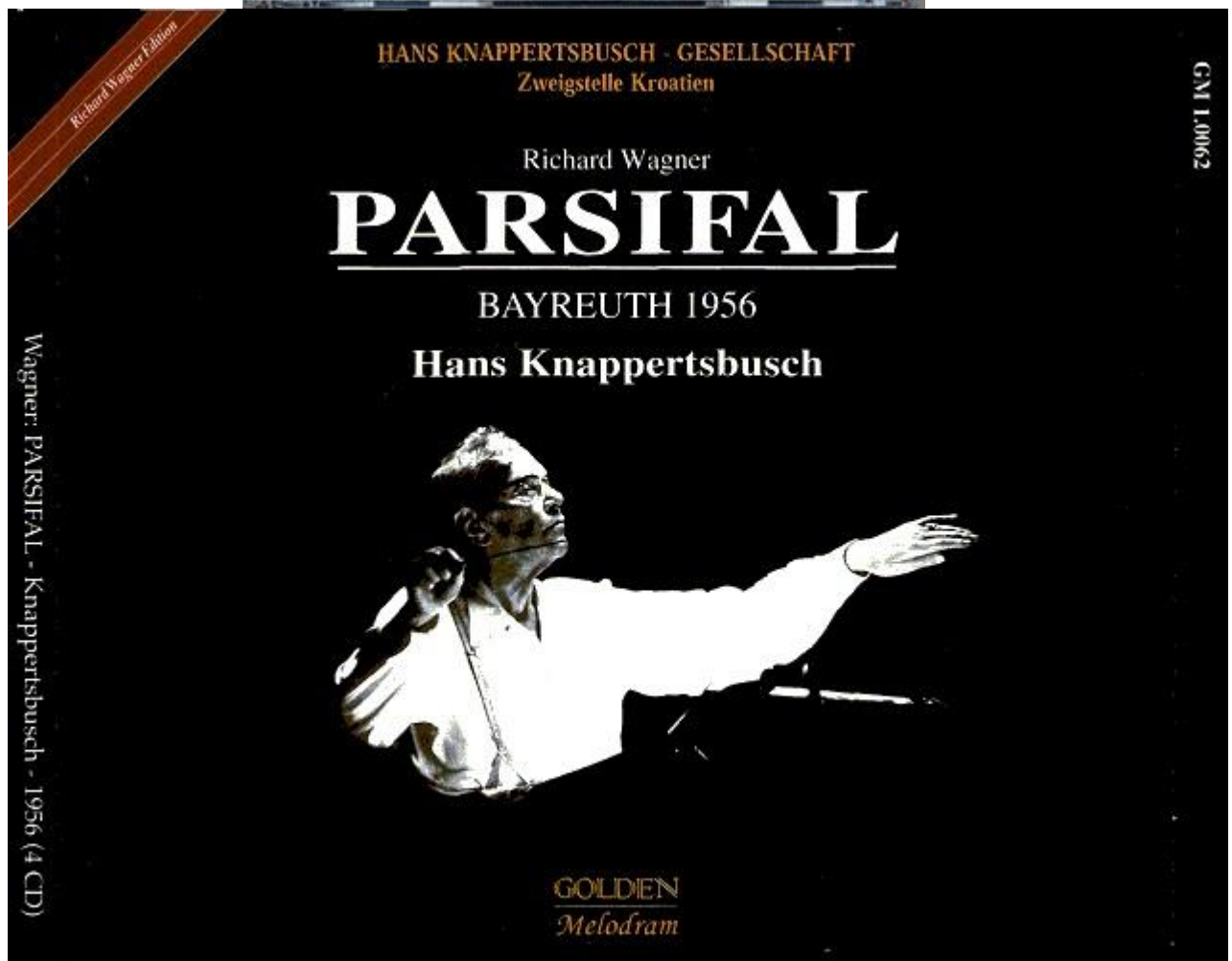
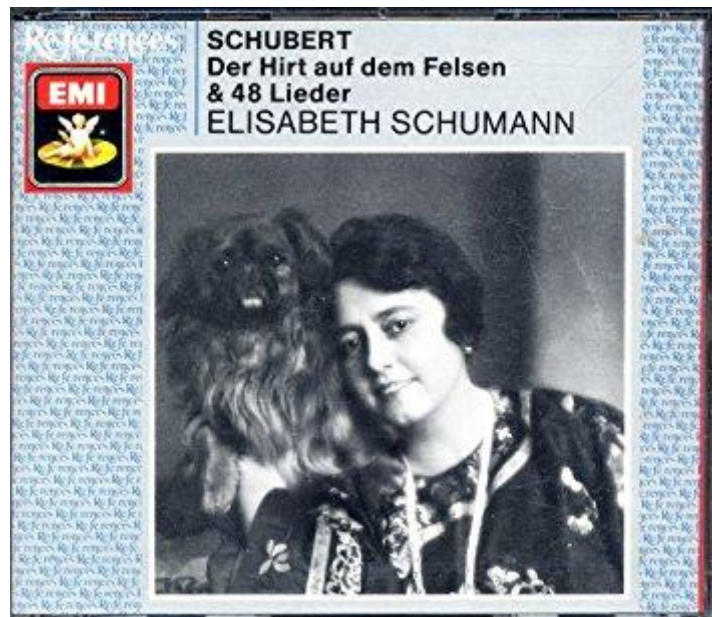




Photo: Fox Photos

Edwin Fischer



References



BACH : Kantate "Ich habe genug",
BWV 82

BRAHMS : 4 ernste Gesänge
& 10 Lieder

HANS HOTTER



BEETHOVEN



QUATUOR H



GÉRARD
SOUZAY

BARYTON

AU PIANO

JACQUELINE BONNEAU



SCHUMANN

DICHTERLIEDER

(LES AMOURS DU POÈTE)

QUATRE CHANSONS



DECCA

DISQUE LONGUE DURÉE 33 TOURS MICROSOND

LXT 2875

(ARTISTIQUE)



Partie de Campagne

UN FILM DE **JEAN RENOIR** D'APRÈS **GUY DE MAUPASSANT**
JANE MARKEN **JACQUES B**
GERGES DARNOUR **JANE MARIN** **AUDREY GABRIELLO** **GEORGES DARNOUR**
ROBERTO **JANE MARIN** **AUDREY GABRIELLO** **GEORGES DARNOUR**
ROBERTO **JANE MARIN** **AUDREY GABRIELLO** **GEORGES DARNOUR**

UN FILM DE
JEAN RENOIR GUY DE MAUPASSANT
JANE MARKEN JACQUES BRUNI
SYLVIA BATAILLE GEORGES DARNOUX
PARTIE DE CAMPAGNE JEAN RENOIR
RÉALISÉ PAR JEAN RENOIR
DISTRIBUTION
LES FILMS DU PANTHÉON
PARIS

VERSION
RESTAURÉE

[illegible]



PATHE CONSORTIUM CINEMA



1^{re} ÉPOQUE
LE BOULEVARD
DU CRIME

UN FILM DE
MARCEL CARNÉ

ARLETTY. JEAN-LOUIS

BARRAULT. PIERRE BRASSEUR. PIERRE RENOIR

LES ENFANTS DU PARADIS

IMAGES DE ROGER HUBERT
DROIT DE REPRODUCTION FRES ORAN

avec **LOUIS SALOU**

et **MARCEL HERRAND**

MARIA CASARÈS

SCÉNARIO DE
JACQUES

GASTON MODOÛ, FABIEN LORIS, ETIENNE DE
X. MARCEL PERÈS, PALAU, JEANNE MARKE, JACQUES CASTELUT

GAUMONT-DISTRIBUTION présente une coproduction FRANCO LONDON FILM - INDUSFILMS - RIZZOLI FILM

CHARLES BOYER
DANIELLE DARRIEUX
VITTORIO DE SICA

dans



UN FILM DE
MAX OPHULS

D'APRÈS LE ROMAN DE
LOUISE DE VILMORIN

DIALOGUE DE
MARCEL ACHARD

Adaptation cinématographique de MARCEL ACHARD - MAX OPHULS - ANNETTE WADEMANT

MUSIQUE DE
JEAN DEBUCOURT

Musique de
OSCAR STRAUS
GEORGES VAN PARYS

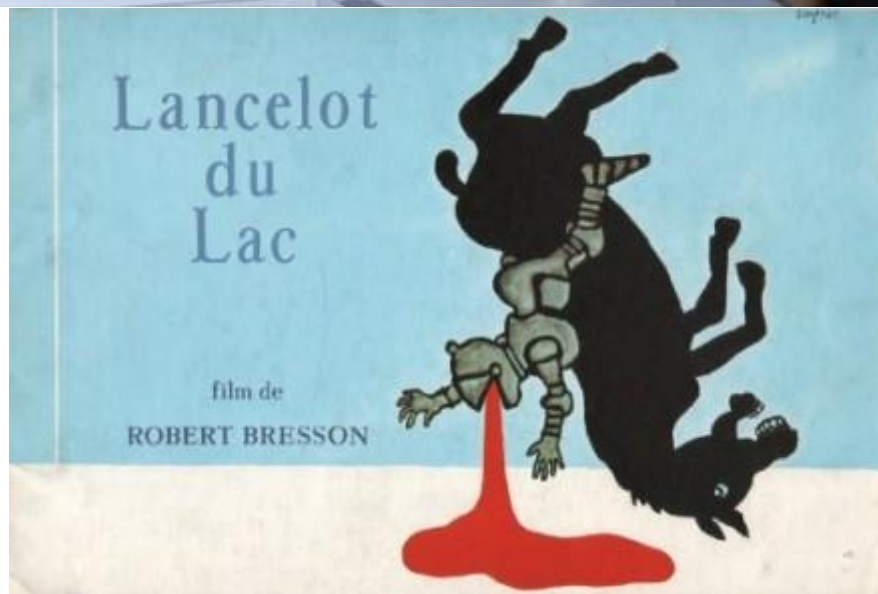
et
MIREILLE PERREY
LIA DI LEO

Chef Décorateur
A. J. D'EAUBONNE
Christian Matras
H. et R. BAUM



IMP. HENON, PARIS

GAUMONT DISTRIBUTION 9, Rue Christophe Colomb - PARIS (VIII^e) BALZAC 44-04



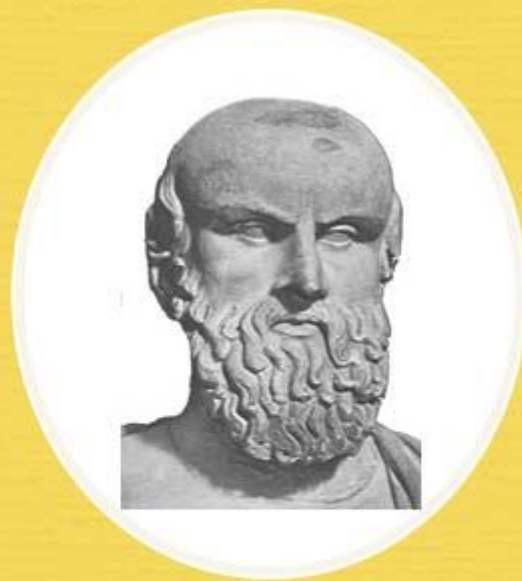




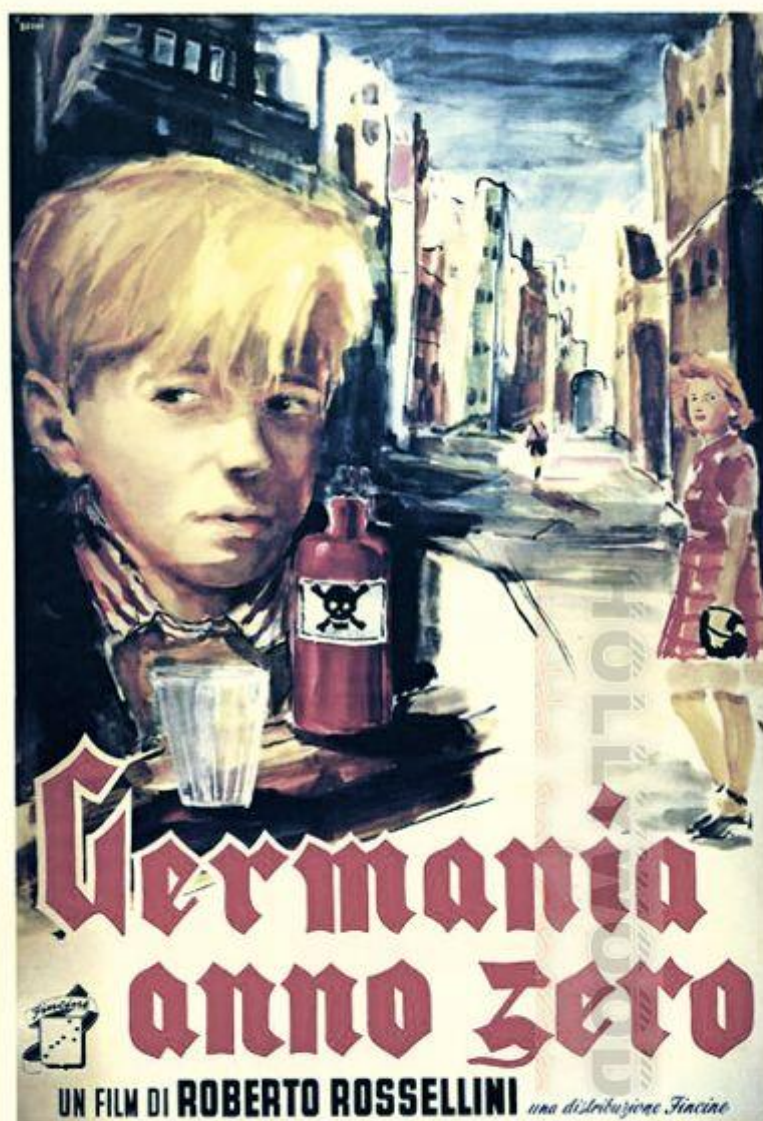
CLASSICAL WISDOM WEEKLY

The Persians

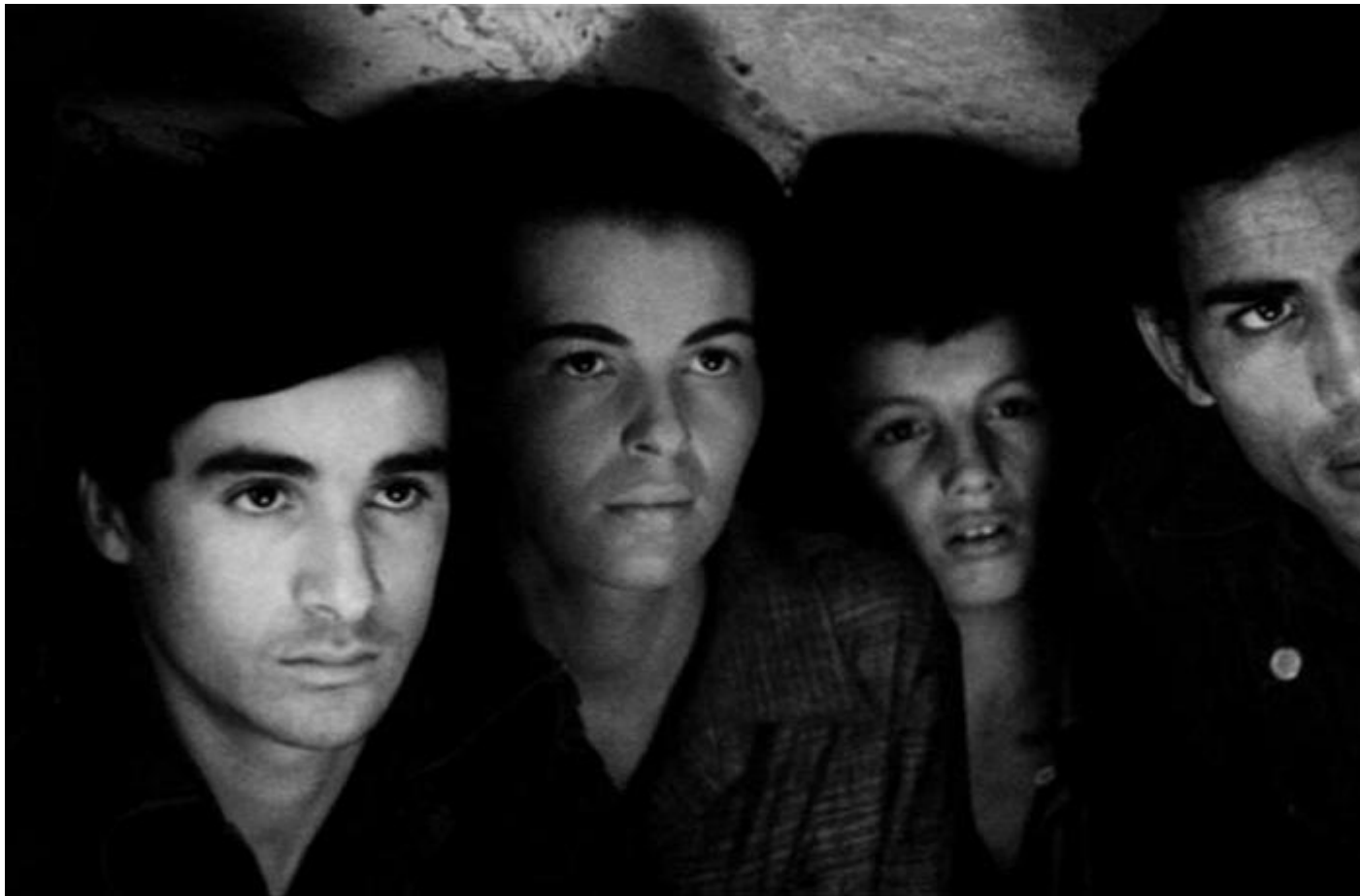
Translated by
Robert Potter



by Aeschylus







March 1960
No 5421

COMBAT
LE JOURNAL DE PARIS
11, rue de Valenciennes, Paris 10
Téléphone: 2-10-10-10

EDITION
SPÉCIALE

ALBERT CAMUS EST MORT

A 46 ans, Camus a succédé à Jean-Paul Sartre au poste de directeur du journal. Il était considéré comme le plus grand écrivain de son époque.

Une conscience contre le chaos

Albert Camus est mort ce matin à 4 heures, après une longue maladie. Il avait 46 ans. Sa mort a été annoncée par son éditeur, Grasset.

Comprendre son époque

Camus est né le 7 janvier 1913 à Philippeville (Algérie). Il a étudié à l'université d'Alger, puis à la Sorbonne. Il a été journaliste, romancier, philosophe, et prix Nobel de littérature en 1954.

L'étranger

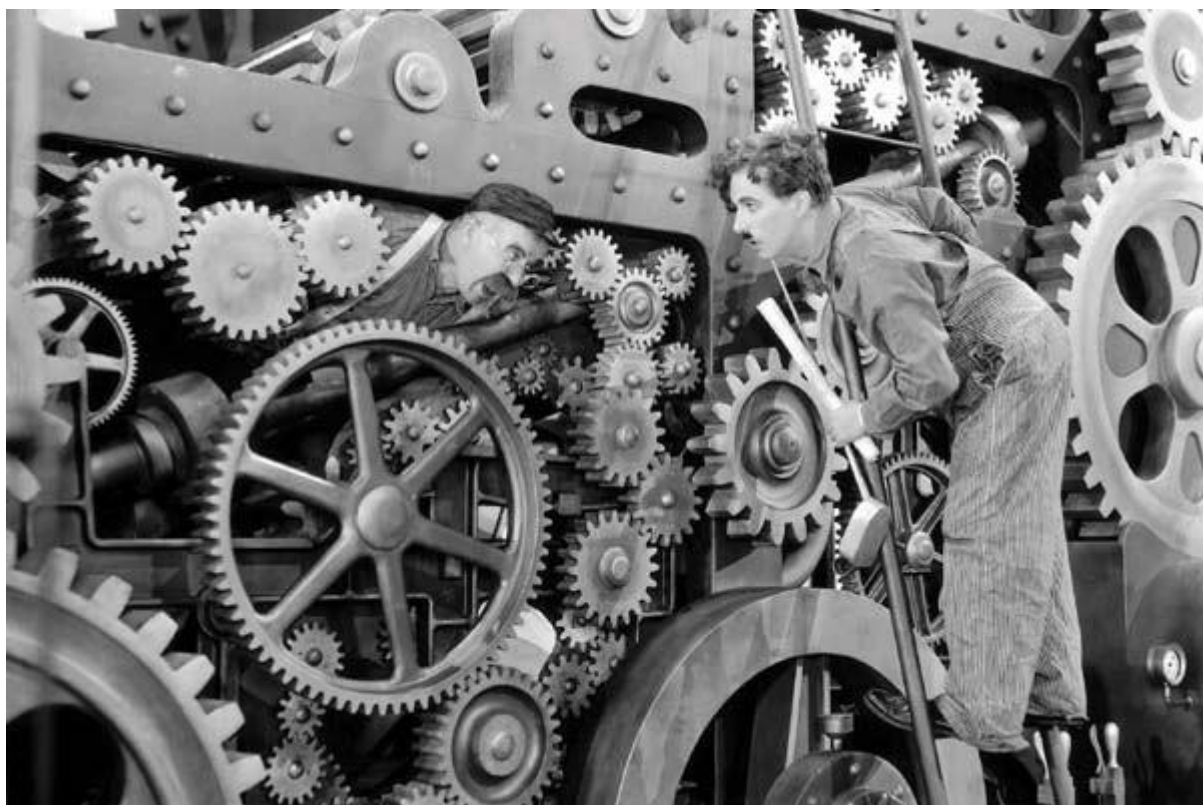
« L'étranger » est le premier roman de Camus, paru en 1942. Il raconte l'histoire d'un homme qui se sent étranger dans le monde.

Directeur

Albert Camus a été directeur du journal « Combat » de 1954 à 1959.



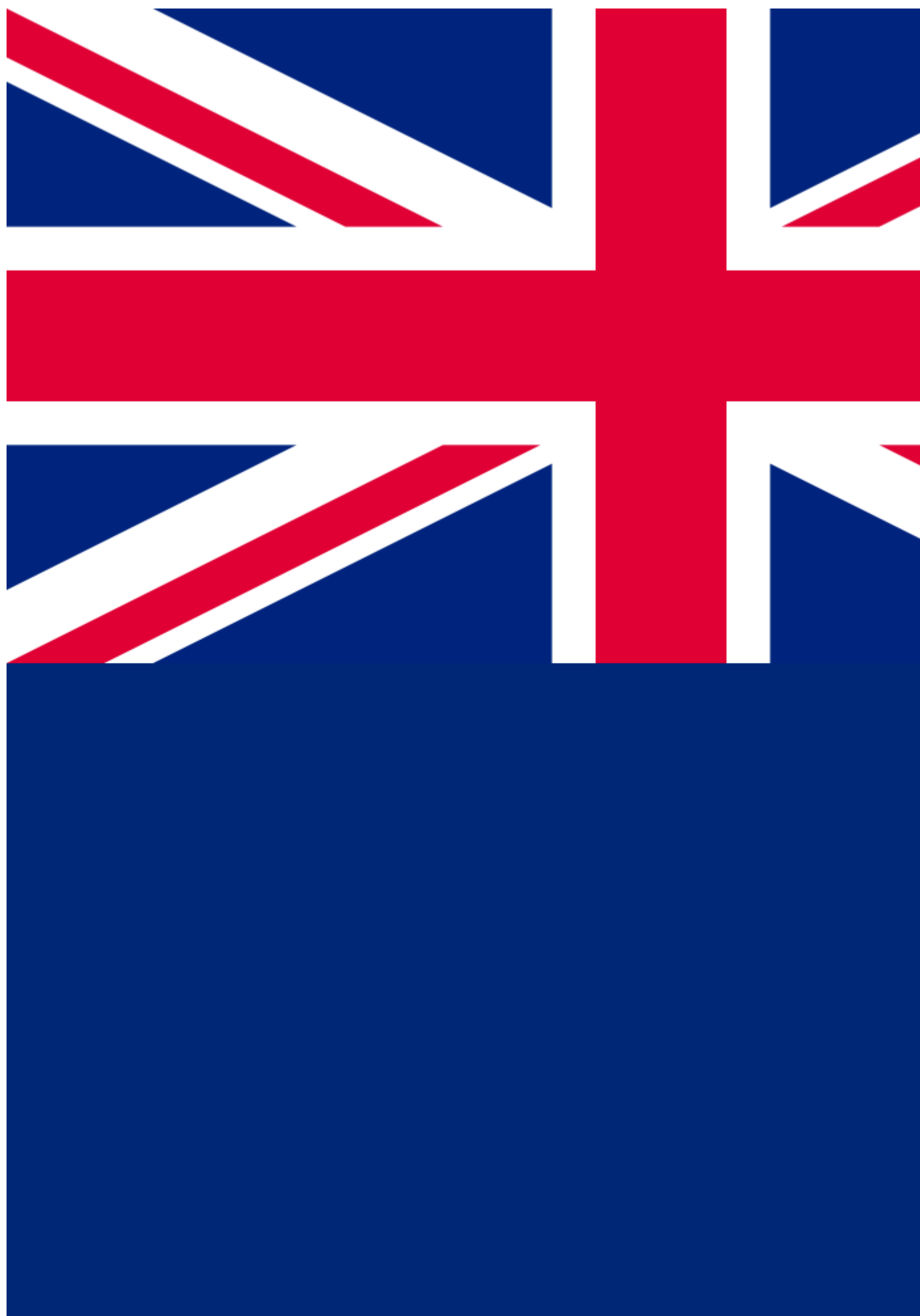




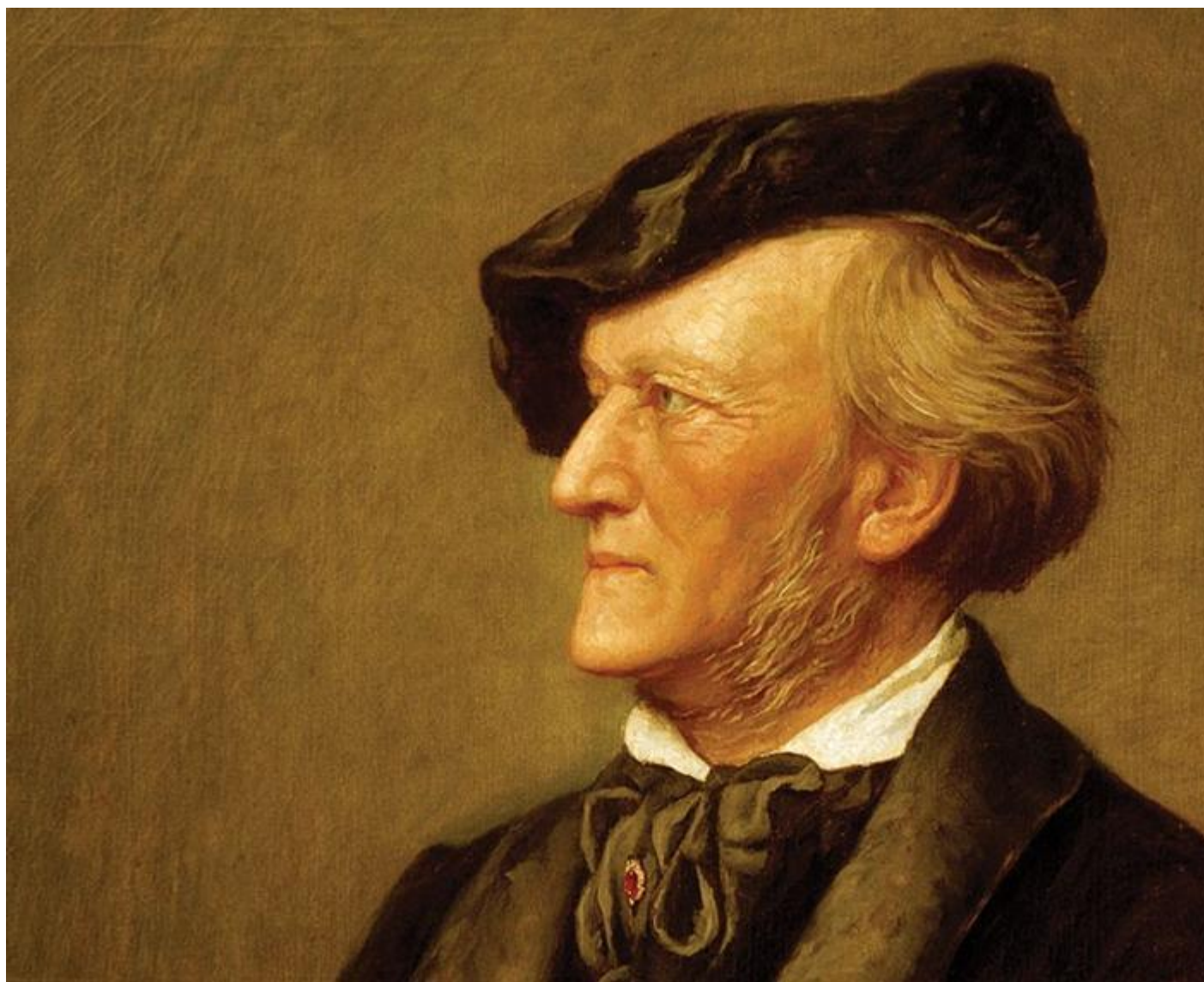




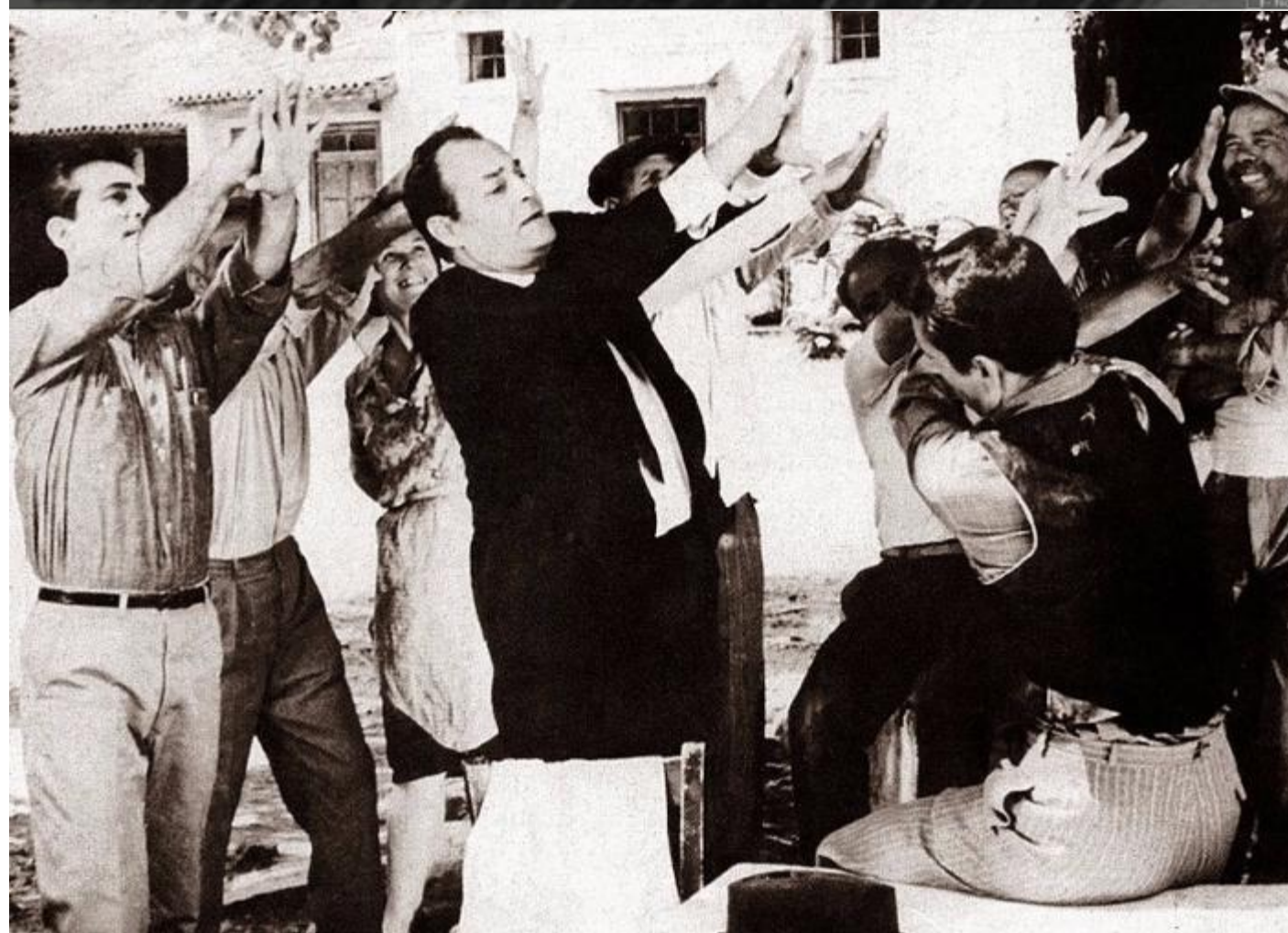
Always respect one's host, wishing their people the best of luck... but if they want to survive as Australia and as Germany, they are going to have to get their Shit together pretty quickly, otherwise they'll either be overrun and or fall apart into Chaos... The Mickey Mouse Bullshit has to STOP, because things are going to get Really Tough as we move further into the 21st century... Relying Just on More Money and Massified Individualistic Degeneracy can only Guarantee One Outcome.... and that is No Australian or German Outcome...











If the Satanic Circus Monkey and its "International Markets" and "International Usury" don't calm down and Accept that its Ways are Totally Unsustainable for the Planet, then the Only thing that will Eventuate, whether in Decades or a few Centuries (but I doubt very much it will take that long) or... is Unimaginable Catastrophe. There must be Much Less Circulation, Much more Localisation, Much more Patriotism,... Much more Local Production (economic and cultural) and very strict restrictions on 'multi-national' Corporations of the Satanic Circus Monkey... Much more of a Balance between the consumption of goods, and engagement in Local Tradition-based Culture, local communities and Respect for the Environment etc., etc., etc.,... and a Slaying of the Satanic Circus Monkey and the Groups which GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY amongst its Elites Control, Influence, Guide,... Set the Tone,... and Wield forms of Power over Others... The Satanic Circus Monkey can only lead to more and more and more ANOMIE and EVIL and must be Stopped. The Satanic Circus Monkey is a Manifestation of SATAN.

Of course, even if things settle down in Spaces, Spheres, Blocs,... humans will be humans and the same "shit and crap" will be repeated again and again until there are no humans any longer. But the Current Dominant Manifestation of Satan as The Satanic Circus Monkey in the West can only lead to MASS APE ANOMIE and or the META-HUMAN = TransHuman as the End of Humans... and the Beginning of the Satanic Monkey Circus (which is almost here NOW). BUT EVEN THEN, there'll be no Peace for the Dominant Elites, who will, Sooner or much, much, much Later, will be SQUASHED, WHACK!!!.

For they are Revolting, Disgusting, Manifestations of SATAN, preaching "Equaility" BUT accumulating GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of Wealth and Power for themselves. That is the way of the Satanic Circus Monkey, who comes Smiling and "full of Humanity"... BUT IS SATAN, EVIL, UGLINESS and EVERYTHING REVOLTING AND DISGUSTING ON EARTH...



FOR AS LONG AS THERE ARE HUMANS, SATAN WILL NEVER DIE, BUT THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY WILL DIE, AND IF THE FORCES OF GOOD CANNOT KILL IT IN OUR LIVES, OTHERS WILL DO SO, AND GOOD LUCK TO THEM, FOR THERE IS NOTHING LOWER AND MORE DISGUSTING AND GROSSLY UGLIER THAN THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY... WE THOUGH HAVE OUR LIVES TO SAVE SO THAT WE CAN BE FREE AND LIVE IN OUR RACE (BROADLY DEFINED), ETHNOS, GENOS, TRIBE,

**CULTURE,... ALBEIT OR AT LEAST NOTIONALLY IN
PRIVATE LIKE IDIOTS... FREE!!! AND THE ROUGHLY
2,500 YEARS WE HAD AS PRE-EMINENT AND IN
CONTROL, WHILST PRODUCING THE GREATEST HIGH
AND DEMOTIC CULTURE IN THE HISTORY OF MANKIND,
YOU, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, CAN NEVER EVEN
DREAM OF, FOR CULTURALLY YOU ARE LOWER THAN A
BARBARIAN (PERSIAN), IN FACT LOWER THAN A
VULGAR HUN, LOWER THAN AN INVADING ARAB, EVEN
LOWER THAN AN INVADING AND CONQUERING
OTTOMAN OR KEMALIST GENOCIDAL TURK!!! THE
FORCES OF GOOD SAY: DIE, SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY,
DIE, DIE, DIE!!! (THE FORCES OF GOOD NOW HAND
CIVILISATION OVER TO THE CHINESE, IT IS UP TO THEM
TO LEAD AND ASSERT THEIR ANCIENT CLAIM TO
DOMINATE. AND THE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY WILL
GO SPLAT!!! SPLAT!!! SPLAT!!! SATANIC CIRCUS
MONKEY!!! SPLAT!!! SPLAT!!! SPLAT!!! DISGUSTING,
REVOLTING PESTILENCE!!! DISGUSTING REVOLTING
RAT!!! DISGUSTING, REVOLTING VULTURE!!!
DISGUSTING, REVOLTING, FLEA, PARASITE!!! SPLAT!!!
SPLAT!!! SPLAT!!! (AND IF THE CHINESE DON'T DO IT,
THE APE (AS EXTREME ANOMIE) DEFINITELY AND
ABSOLUTELY AND FINALLY, ONCE AND FOR ALL, WILL...)
SPLAT!!!SPLAT!!!SPLAT!!!SPLAT!!!SPLAT!!!SPLAT!!!SPL
AT!!!SPLAT!!! SPLAT!!! SPLAT!!! SPLAT!!! SPLAT!!!**

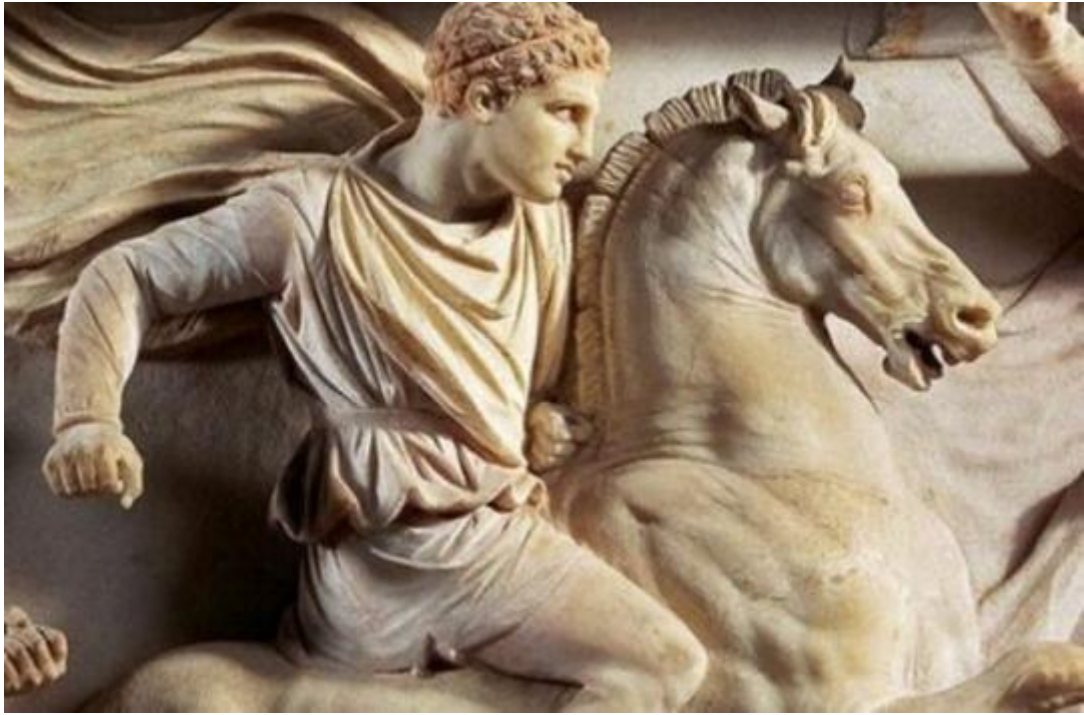
**Ἀπετάξω τῷ Σατανᾷ;
Ἀπεταξάμην!**

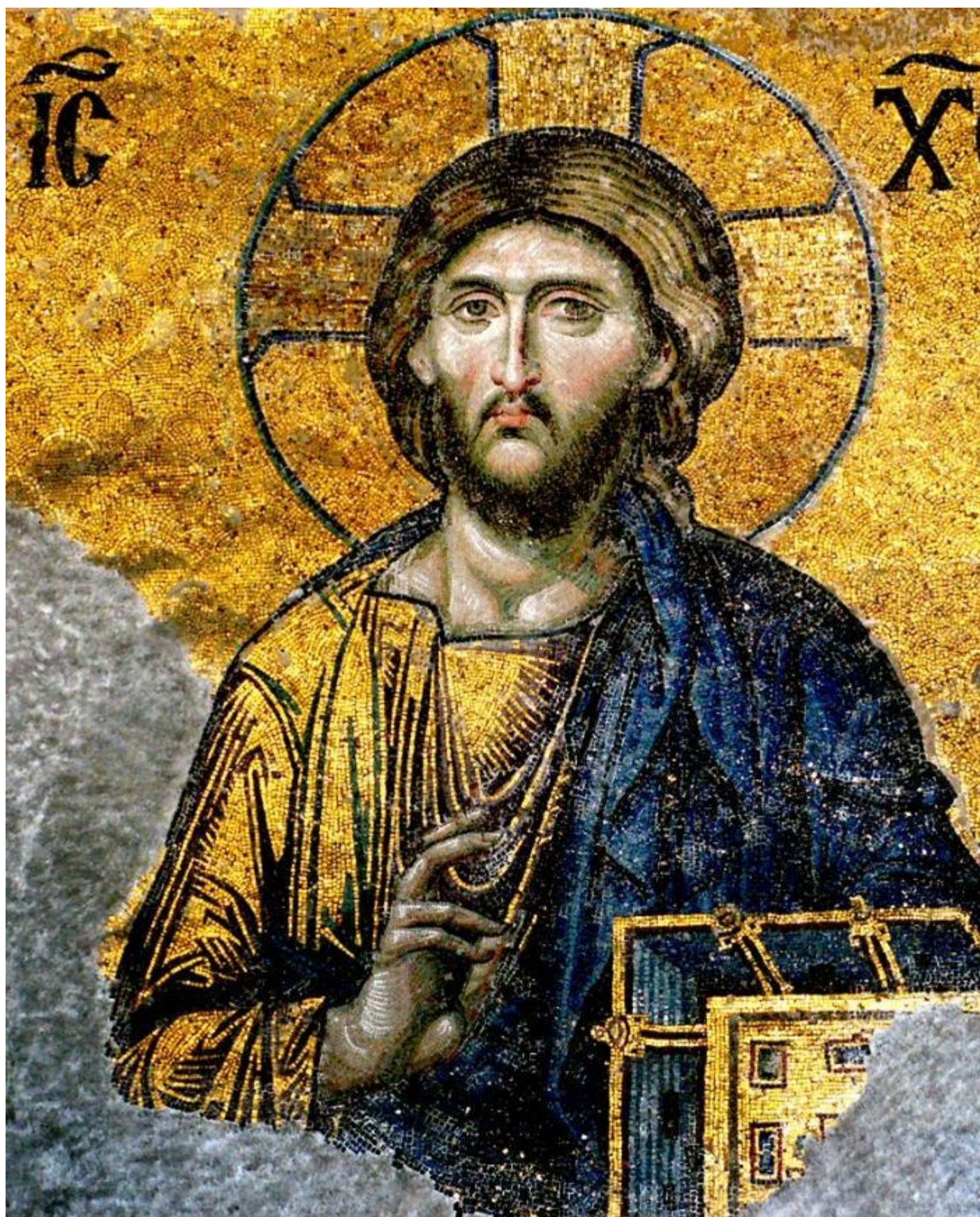
A Depiction of my Soul at the End of Time

(All Good Things Come in Twelve)



ΤΟΝΔΕ ΑΝΔΡΙΑΝΤΑ
ΒΑΣΙΛΕΩΣ ΛΕΩΝΙΔΑ
ΣΥΝ ΤΩ ΗΡΩΩ ΤΟΥΤΩ
Ο ΕΚ ΛΑΚΕΔΑΙΜΟΝΟΣ

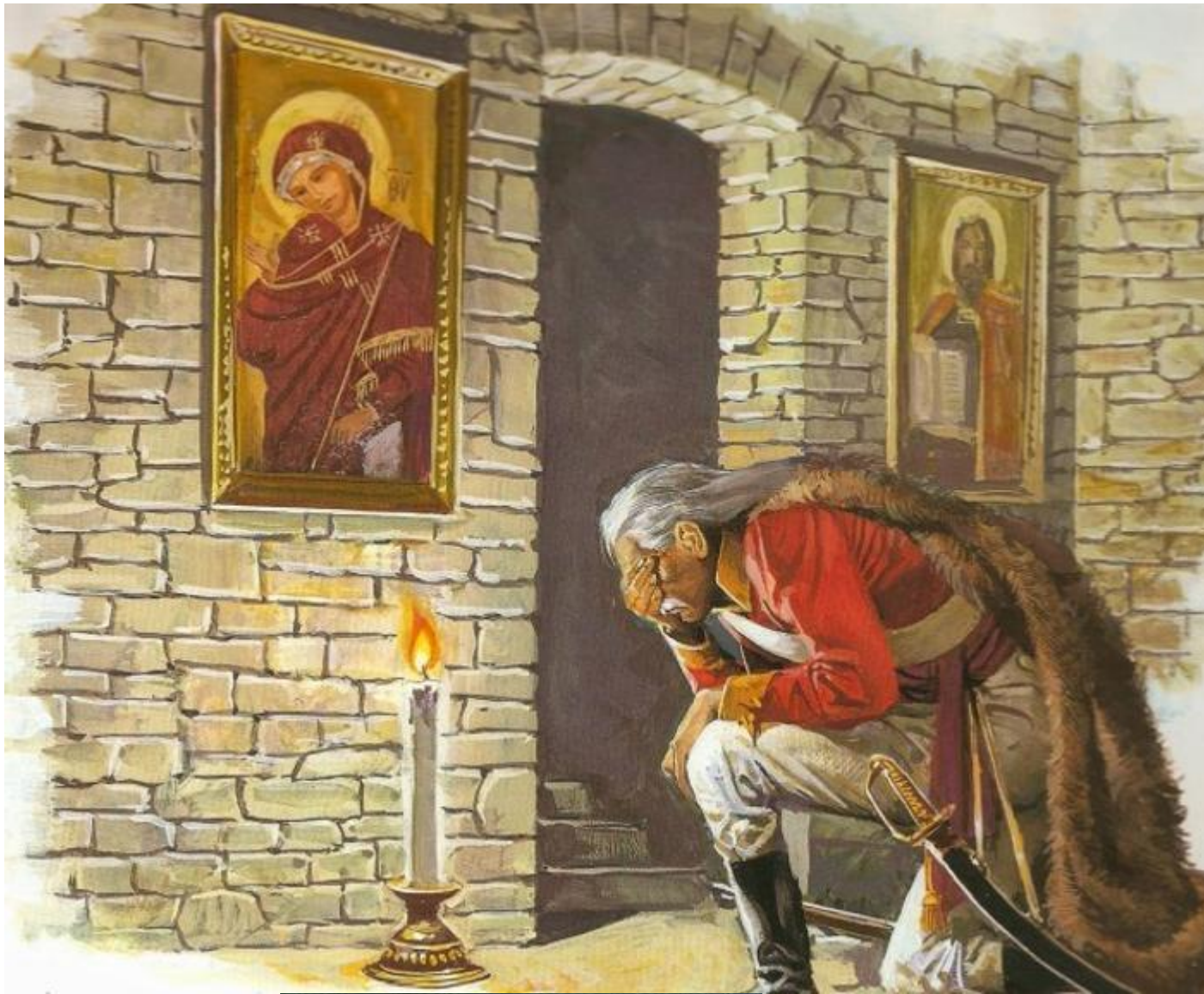


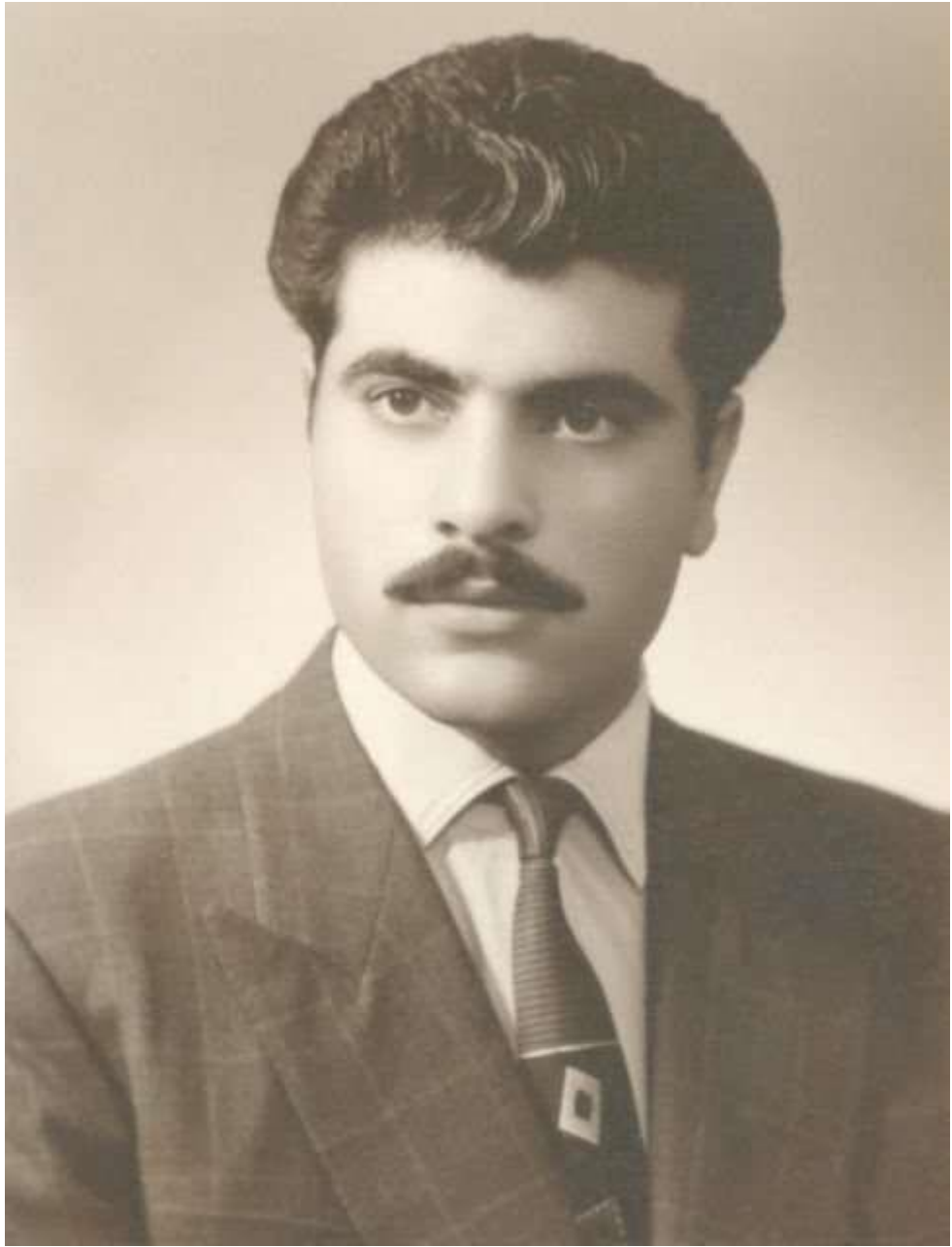














Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with

A Dialogue between I and S on Positions - not by P.K.

- [Home](#)

- [The Political and Man](#)

- The Philosopher and Pleasure

- The Philosopher and Power

- Utopia and historical action

- The multi-dimensional Enlightenment

- 16th and 17th century utopian constructions

- Montesquieu and the Spirit of the Laws

- Marx and Greek antiquity

- Power and Decision

- Science, Power and Decision

- Planetary Politics after the Cold War

- The Political in the 20th century

- The German Sonderweg

- Carl Schmitt's 'Political Theology'

- [Theory of War - Summary Notes](#)

- [An Unfortunate Exchange](#)

- [Answers to 28 questions](#)

- [Answers owed and due](#)

- [Thoughts and Sayings](#)

- [Quotes and longer citations](#)

- [Introduction to Chamfort](#)

- [Introduction to Lichtenberg](#)

- [Introduction to Rivarol](#)

- [Introduction to Pavese](#)

- [Melancholy and Polemics](#)

- [Fotis Apostolopoulos In Memoriam](#)

- blank page

- 'Panajotis Kondylis' by Reinhart Koselleck

- Thinking in and of the Decision by Volker Gerhardt

- blank page 2
- Introduction to Machiavelli

- The emergence of dialectics

- The European Enlightenment

- The new-times critique of metaphysics

- Conservatism

- Theory of War

- The decline of the bourgeois thought and life form
- Translations and Miscellany

- blank page 3

- [blank page 4](#)

- [Translator's Page - Prelude](#)

- [Translator's Page](#)

- [blank page 5](#)

- [blank page 6](#)

- [Readers' Page](#)

- [blank page 7](#)

- [blank page 8](#)

- [blank page 9](#)

- [Not related to PK's writings - only for Rhomioi](#)

- [A Dialogue between I and S on Positions](#)

Disclaimer: Nothing within this page or on this site overall is the product of Panagiotis Kondylis's thought and work unless it is a faithful translation of something Kondylis wrote. Any conclusions drawn from something not written by Panagiotis Kondylis (in the form of an accurate translation) cannot constitute the basis for any valid judgement or appreciation of Kondylis and his work. (This disclaimer also applies, mutatis mutandis, to any other authors and thinkers linked or otherwise referred to, on and within all of this website).

**EVERYTHING WITHIN, ON,
ATTACHED TO, LINKED TO
ETC. THIS PAGE AND THIS
SITE OVERALL THAT WAS
NOT WRITTEN BY
PANAGIOTIS KONDYLLIS
(PANAJOTIS KONDYLLIS -
ΠΑΝΑΓΙΩΤΗΣ ΚΟΝΔΥΛΛΗΣ),
AND TRANSLATED
FAITHFULLY, OR NOT
WRITTEN BY SOME OTHER
NAMED AUTHOR (APART
FROM C.F. AND C.F.'S
LITERARY PERSONA OR
MR. ANONYMOUS), IS
POSSIBLY, PROBABLY OR**

**CERTAINLY ALL WRONG,
FALSE, CRAP, SHIT AND
BULLSHIT, AND OR THE
PRODUCT OF A MADMAN
OR AN OTHERWISE
MENTALLY EXCEEDINGLY
SLOW MIND, AND OR
LITERATURE (SATIRE - a
bit of Juvenal, a bit of
Aristophanes, even some
Menander and Propertius
reading Ovid) OF THE
LOWEST POSSIBLE LEVEL,
BASEST STANDARD...
YOU'RE WASTING YOUR
TIME READING IT - LIFE IS**

TOO SHORT. DO SOMETHING ELSE!!!

EVERYBODY MUST OBEY THE LAW!!!

**THIS SITE DOES NOT ADVOCATE ANY POLITICAL OR SOCIAL
CHANGE WHATSOEVER!!!**

**THIS SITE WISHES EVERYONE GOOD LUCK AND THE BEST OF
HEALTH!!!**

**THIS SITE LOVES ALL PEOPLE OF ALL RACES, RELIGIONS AND
IDENTITIES – PROVIDED THEY ARE NOT RETARDED AND
INCLINED TO ENTERING INTO SPACES WHICH ARE NOT
THEIRS!!!**

**IF PEOPLE ARE IDEOLOGICALLY RETARDED, LIKE MOST (OR
PROBABLY NEARLY ALL) “PROFESSORS”, THEN THIS SITE
CANNOT DO ANYTHING FOR YOU... GO AND SEE YOUR LOCAL
OR INTERNATIONAL MENTAL HEALTH PROFESSIONAL FOR
“ASSISTANCE”... HAHAAHAHA!!!**

**MY POSITION, YOUR POSITION – A DIALOGUE BETWEEN
AN IDEOLOGUE AND SCIENCE (*not by P.K.*)**

**I: MY POSITION IS RIGHT BECAUSE IT IS GOOD. MY
POSITION IS ABOUT RIGHTS FOR EVERYONE, FOR ALL
HUMAN BEINGS WHO ARE ALL EQUAL.**

S: YOUR POSITION IS JUST LIKE ANY OTHER POSITION – IT IS “VALID” OR “INVALID” BASED ON RELATIONS OF POWER.

I: MY POSITION CANNOT BE ONLY ABOUT POWER, BECAUSE IT IS ABOUT UNIVERSAL JUSTICE FOR EVERYONE.

S: YOUR POSITION IS NOTHING BUT A SMOKESCREEN OR IDEOLOGY BEHIND AND WITHIN WHICH YOU AND YOUR GROUP WIELD VARYING DEGREES OF DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER – NON-PHYSICAL I.E. IDEATIONAL AND IDEOLOGICAL, AND IF NECESSARY, PHYSICAL, OVER OTHER PEOPLE. THERE IS NO POSITION THAT DOES NOT INVOLVE RELATIONS OF FORMS OF POWER. HUMAN EXISTENCE IS ABOUT HUMAN SOCIAL RELATIONS, IDENTITY, POWER, CULTURE, SYMBOLISM, IDEOLOGIES, TASTES (LIKES AND DISLIKES) AND OTHER ASSOCIATED PHENOMENA. IT CANNOT BE ANY OTHER WAY.

I: MY POSITION IS MUCH MORE SOPHISTICATED AND NUANCED THAN THAT. I ADMIT THERE ARE A NUMBER OF PROBLEMS WITH EQUALITY OF OPPORTUNITY VS. EQUALITY OF OUTCOME, BUT MY POSITION IS FUNDAMENTALLY GOOD.

S: THE REASON YOU ARE NOT JUST AN IDEOLOGUE, BUT ALSO A *RETARD* IS THAT YOU DON'T WANT TO UNDERSTAND THAT ANOTHER POSITION, IF IT FINDS ENOUGH RELATIVELY POWERFUL SUPPORTERS, CAN DISPLACE YOUR POSITION AND THEN PRESENT ITSELF AS GOOD AND YOU AS BAD – AND SUCH A CHANGE NEED NOT HAPPEN WITHIN A FEW YEARS, BUT MUCH MORE GRADUALLY, EVEN OVER CENTURIES. ULTIMATELY, ALL FORMS OF CULTURE, ALL SOCIETIES ARE BASED ON RELATIONS OF FORMS OF POWER, WHICH DEFINE, AT LEAST AS RELATIVELY DOMINANT, IF NOT EXCLUSIVELY DOMINANT, BINDING GOOD AND BAD FOR THE PARTICULAR SOCIETY/CULTURE IN QUESTION.

I: YOU ARE ONLY SAYING THAT BECAUSE YOU WANT A POSITION OTHER THAN MINE TO DEFEAT MY POSITION.

S: NO. I COULDN'T CARE LESS WHICH THE DOMINANT POSITION IS, BUT I SHALL NEVER ACCEPT THAT ANY POSITION IS INHERENTLY BETTER, WORSE, SUPERIOR, INFERIOR, BETTER LOOKING OR UGLIER THAN ANY OTHER POSITION. IT IS UP TO HUMANS IN RELATION TO SOCIETIES AND THEIR MANY FORMS OF CO-OPERATION AND CONFLICT TO DETERMINE THE BINDING FRAMEWORK OF GOOD AND EVIL IN EACH AND EVERY RESPECTIVE CONCRETE SITUATION, AND WHEN WARS BREAK OUT. IF IT WERE NOT THE CASE, THEN HISTORY WOULD NOT ATTEST TO AN ALMOST UNENDING VARIETY AND MULTIFORMITY OF POSITIONS AND THE EXISTENCE OF FORMS OF WAR THROUGHOUT ALL OF HUMAN HISTORY.

I: EVEN IF YOU ARE RIGHT ABOUT THAT, THINGS ARE GOING TO CHANGE, WE ARE GOING TO MAKE THEM CHANGE. WE HAVE THE U.N., HUMAN RIGHTS, DEMOCRACY, DEMOCRATIC PEACE THEORY, DEMOCRATIC INSTITUTIONALISM, THE LIBERAL WORLD ORDER, ANTI-RACISM, ANTI-PHOBIAS, FREE TRADE, OPEN(ING) BORDERS, N.G.O.s, LOTS and LOTS and LOTS of MONEY, AND SO MUCH ELSE GOING FOR US. WE SHALL GET THERE.

S (*In a John Wayne-like voice*): "THAT'LL BE THE DAY!"
(*Speaking normally again, like HAL in 2001: A space odyssey – but only as to tone of voice and not as to results, for Science as absolutely consistent, non-normative description and explanation (to the extent possible) NEVER FAILS*): ALREADY NOW AS WE SPEAK, THE HETEROGONY OF ENDS HAVE BEEN "SLOWLY" WORKING "UNDERGROUND" CREATING THE CONDITIONS FOR YOUR OWN UNDOING AND DEMISE. WHETHER SOONER OR (MUCH) LATER, YOU ARE DONE FOR. NO SOCIAL FORMATION, SOCIETY, CULTURE OR "SYSTEM" OF RELATIONS OF POWER, DOMESTIC OR IN RESPECT OF INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS, LASTS

FOREVER. YOUR TIME WILL COME. MACRO-HISTORICALLY I NEVER, EVER, EVER MAKE ANY MISTAKES.

The Ideologue left without saying another word, his eyes filled with tears, because he knew he could not beat Science on Science's terms.

23-06-2018

P.S. in lieu of some comic relief: From the point of view of Science, the Carl Schmitt "let there be extremely bloody Führer Principle National Socialism and lots of Blood, and more and more and more BLOOD" programme is just as valid or invalid as the Hans Kelsen "let there be judicial review by a GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE number of fellow Tribesmen, i.e. Tribal Warriors of all (of the two and virtually the same) sides of the political spectrum, representing "democracy", with the Shedding of lots of Blood only when deemed "necessary"" programme, or, the Chairman Mao "GREAT BALLS OF FIRE" programme. Science chooses neither one or the other or the other... - it only describes and explains. YOU work out what YOU want... and then think about, if you have a Brain, what you might or will GET!!! HAHAAHAHAHA!!! Good Luck with all of that, RETARDS!!!

Even funnier: When Fidel Castro used to give his five-day, or if one was lucky, twenty-hour speeches, what the Comandante was essentially saying was "Satan, Satan, Monkey, Monkey - Satanic Circus Mon(k)ey", and he wasn't, at least from a macro-historical point of view, that far from the TRUTH!!!

And more tongue-in-cheek FUN: Your Zio-Anglo Imperium is so DISGUSTINGLY SICK that if I were able-bodied and not myself Retarded, I'd join the Mexicans Liberating California and Texas from the GROSSLY

DISPROPORTIONATELY Zio-Controlled Yankees and Gringos. Because **I AM**

PANCHO VILLA!!! ¡YO SOY EMILIANO ZAPATA! ¡Con el pueblo y la raza (de todos colores)! ¡Hasta la victoria siempre!

Some "smart-arses" are going to find out what Pandora's Box really means when you open it - totally ignoring those who were saying: "don't open it!"... and they are not going to like it, not one tiny fucking bit...

THINK ABOUT IT, RETARDS: IF WEBER AND SOMBART COULD TALK ABOUT *THEM* AT LENGTH, WHY SHOULD *THEY* BE "OUT OF BOUNDS"? THEY ARE JUST LIKE ALL OF US, HUMAN ANIMALS CUM SYMBOLISM ETC. - AND WITH THEIR OWN PARTICULAR GROUP AND OTHER CHARACTERISTICS CONTINGENT ON TIME AND PLACE ETC., WHICH DEFINITELY INCLUDES NO A PRIORI GROUP INNOCENCE - (PARTICULARLY WHEN *THEIR* ELITES "JUST HAPPEN" "BECAUSE OF SUPERIOR INTELLIGENCE" (HAHAHAHAHA!!!) (AND NOT BECAUSE OF SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY IN-GROUP NETWORKING!!!)... TO WIELD GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER IN CERTAIN COUNTRIES ETC.) -, AS IS THE CASE WITH ALL GROUPS. AS FAR AS REAL SCIENCE IS CONCERNED, NOTHING, **ABSOLUTELY FUCKING NOTHING** WHICH IS A PHENOMENON WHICH CAN BE OBSERVED AND STUDIED IS OUT OF BOUNDS, FUCKING DISGUSTING RETARDED ANIMALS... AND A GROUP WHICH HAS HISTORICALLY MUCH MORE OFTEN THAN NOT BEEN A "PARIAH" GROUP (MAX WEBER), WILL VERY LIKELY RETURN TO THAT STATUS (OR EVEN WORSE) WHEN THE WHEEL OF FORTUNE TURNS... (BECAUSE NEXT TIME, THE WHEEL MIGHT ACTUALLY TURN AND CRUSH *THEM*...).

IF YOU DISGUSTING ANIMALS, DON'T BACK DOWN ON "PRIVILEGE" AND "SUPREMACY" ETC., WHAT YOU REAP, YOU SOW AND SHALL SOW AND REAP... AND I WISH I COULD BE ALIVE TO SEE IT, BECAUSE YOU ARE REALLY INDESCRIBABLY REPULSIVE AND UNIMAGINABLY UGLY AS A GROUP, ESPECIALLY RE: YOUR ELITES,... TO THE CORE - NOTWITHSTANDING THE MANY FINE OR EVEN EXCEPTIONAL INDIVIDUALS I HAVE DEALT WITH OVER THE YEARS... (PERSONALLY, I GENERALLY FIND NORTHERN EUROPEANS AESTHETICALLY FOUL, I FIND ENGLISHMEN AND GERMANS PARTICULARLY UGLY (THOUGH I ADMIRE MANY (HISTORICAL) GERMANS AND ENGLISHMEN), BECAUSE I AESTHETICALLY PREFER, GROSSO MODO

AND IN GENERAL AND OBVIOUSLY BY NO MEANS ALWAYS, THE SOUTHERN EUROPEAN GREEK, ITALIAN, SPANIARD... AS A MATTER OF TOTALLY SUBJECTIVE TASTE... I ALSO LOVE THE VIETNAMESE AND JAPANESE... BUT THAT IS ALL SUBJECTIVE TASTE... AS WE KNOW... YET IF YOU CONTINUE, YOU DISGUSTING, REVOLTING ULTRA-UGLY SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY - FUCK YOU!!! - TO TALK ABOUT (IN SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY DIVIDE AND RULE, DIVIDE AND CONQUER MODE PLAYING BLACK AGAINST WHITE, WOMAN AGAINST MAN, ETC.) "WHITE PRIVILEGE" AND "WHITE SUPREMACY", WHEN TENS AND HUNDREDS OF MILLIONS OF WHITES - PEASANTS, LABOURERS, PROLETARIANS - TOILED AND TOILED AND TOILED FOR CENTURIES TO PLAY A LARGE PART IN GETTING HERE (ALONG WITH ALL THE "COLOURED" LABOUR, AS WELL AS THE MANY MILLIONS AND MILLIONS AND MILLIONS OF POOR WHITES SLAUGHTERED IN WORLD WARS, RAPID/FORCED INDUSTRIALISATION (WITH GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE NUMBERS OF STALIN'S HENCHMEN BEING OF A PARTICULAR GROUP), ET AL.), AND WHEN YOUR ELITES WIELD GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER IN BIG BILLIONAIRE BUSINESS, THE MASS MEDIA, ACADEMIA AND MASS EDUCATION, THE UPPER ECHELONS OF THE COURTS, IN MEDICINE, IN REAL ESTATE, AND IN OTHER FIELDS... WELL FUCK YOU!!! IF I WERE SANE YOU'D MAKE ME GO VIKING!!! THAT'S HOW FUCKING DISGUSTING YOU ARE, FUCKING REVOLTING ANIMALS!!! FUCK YOU!!!).

PERSONALLY, I WOULD LIKE ALL HUMAN GROUPS TO SURVIVE. ALL MEANS ALL. BUT WHAT I SEE IS THAT ONE GROUP IN PARTICULAR, ASSOCIATED PRIMARILY BUT NOT ONLY WITH THE WORLD'S MAJOR POWER, AS NOT UNDERSTANDING AT THE LEVEL OF ITS ELITES THAT IT HAS OVER-DONE IT. IT NEEDS TO BACK DOWN, COMPROMISE AND ACKNOWLEDGE OTHER GROUPS (WHILST PROPORTIONATELY DEFENDING ITSELF AS EVERY GROUP HAS A RIGHT TO DO SO) - AT LEAST THE ONES WITH (GROWING) RELATIVE STRENGTH. OTHERWISE, AND THIS IS THE CRUCIAL POINT, IF IT DOESN'T BACK THE FUCK DOWN, IT WILL GET - EVENTUALLY - WHAT IT DESERVES, AND NO-ONE IS GOING TO BE THE BETTER FOR IT... WHEREAS OTHER GROUPS HAVE MORE DEPTH TO SURVIVE... AND MIGHT JUST, OR WILL PROBABLY SURVIVE, WHEN OTHERS WON'T...

(It just so happened that whilst writing the immediately above, I was also watching a very entertaining movie involving - from my part of the world, set in the 19th century (ἀναφέρθη ἡ Ἑνωσις μὲ τὴν Ἑλλάδα) -, conflicting class interests between aristocrats/nobles

(κόμτηδες) and the people, i.e. the middle class of businessmen, doctors, lawyers, et al. (ποπολάρτοι), when the peasants, labourers, fisherman, et al. were not even considered "people"... with such class conflicts intersecting with individual (cross-class) passions and interests... by the much loved modern Greek prose master stylist Γρηγόριος Ξενόπουλος (*Ὁ ἐπαναστάτης ποπολάρτος*, 1971)... conflict, therefore, just like groups (of individuals), and individuals in and/or related to groups, is a social-ontological constant, as is co-operation... the task of the historian is, inter alia, to ascertain the (concrete) causalities, whilst the sociologist concerns himself primarily with (concrete) regularities... and the historian and sociologist who can do both, as well as be a social-ontologist/anthropologist, can potentially reach the level of Paramount Science regarding the Human Condition...).

SO, GROSSO MODO, WHAT HAPPENED IN THE WEST, MACRO-HISTORICALLY, IS WE HAVE GONE FROM RIGHTS FOR THE ARISTOCRACY/NOBILITY OR BARON CLASS VERSUS THE MONARCH/KING, TO RIGHTS FOR THE MIDDLE CLASS, TO RIGHTS FOR THE WORKING CLASS, TO RIGHTS FOR WOMEN, TO RIGHTS FOR THE RACIAL OTHER, TO RIGHTS FOR THE DEVIANT, TO RIGHTS FOR THE INVADER, TO A TOTAL AND COMPLETE FUCK UP, WHICH WILL PROBABLY WIPE OUT WHAT REMAINS OF THE WEST... AND FOR WHAT? SO A PARASITICAL FLEA, ACTING ABSOLUTELY LIKE A MAD DOG FOR ITS OWN SECTIONAL INTERESTS, PARTICULARLY AMONGST ITS OWN ELITES, COULD GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY PLAY THE ROLE OF THE "SPECIAL HUMANITARIAN GROUP", WHILST PLAYING A GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE ROLE IN DESTROYING THE PILLARS OF WESTERN CIVILISATION, GIVEN THAT WESTERNERS THEMSELVES, PARTICULAR THOSE OF PROTESTANT ORIGIN, HAD GONE TOO FAR DOWN THE PATH OF MASSIFICATION-ATOMISATION, URBANISATION, SECULARISATION, MATERIALISM, HEDONISM, ETC., WITH THE REST ALSO JOINING IN... WELL DONE FUCKING ANIMALS AND RETARDS - A JOB FUCKING WELL DONE... I HOPE THE CHINESE, JAPANESE, AND ALL THOSE WITH HISTORIES, CIVILISATIONS AND BRAINS, ARE TAKING CAREFUL NOTE... FOR THEIR SAKE(S)...

IT'S QUITE SIMPLE REALLY:

IF MY TRIBE IS DEAD, AND I AS AN INDIVIDUAL CAN'T DO ANYTHING TO FIGHT YOU, LET ALONE DEFEAT YOU, I AM **NOT** DISCUSSING ANYTHING WITH YOU, **EVER**. ALL I HAVE TO SAY TO YOU, IS "FUCK YOU! YOU FUCKING DISGUSTING ANIMAL!!! FUCK YOU!!! MAY THE DAY COME THAT ANOTHER TRIBE CRUSHES YOU, YOU FUCKING DISGUSTING ANIMAL!!! FUCK YOU!!!"

SO AS YOU CAN SEE, IT REALLY IS VERY SIMPLE...

Ἐν τελικῇ ἀναλύσει, ἡ οὐσία
τοῦ ὅλου θέματος τῆς
ἀνθρωπίνης ὑπάρξεως εἶναι
αἱ ὁμᾶδες, οἱ ἄνθρωποι ἐντὸς
καὶ ἐκτὸς αὐτῶν, αἱ σχέσεις
των, καὶ ὁ χῶρος (καὶ ἡ
αὐτοῦ κατανομή μετὰ τῆς
παραγωγῆς ἢ καὶ
ἀποκτήσεως τε καὶ
κατανομῆς ἀγαθῶν).

Μὲ σένα, ἀξιότιμε
παρατηρητὴ καὶ ἱστορικέ,
ἀπόγονε τοῦ
Χαλκοκονδύλου, ἀσχολοῦμαι
ὥσπου νὰ συμβῇ ἓν, δύο
τινῶν: εἴτε ἡ ἄφιξις τοῦ
Χάρου, εἴτε ἡ ἔλευσίς μου εἰς
τὸ φῶς, τὴν θάλατταν, τὰς
θαλάττας καὶ τὸν τόπον τὸν
ἅγιον τῶν ἡμῶν προγόνων
ὑμῶν.

EVERYBODY MUST OBEY THE LAW!!!

THIS SITE DOES NOT ADVOCATE ANY POLITICAL OR SOCIAL
CHANGE WHATSOEVER!!!

THIS SITE WISHES EVERYONE GOOD LUCK AND THE BEST OF
HEALTH!!!

THIS SITE LOVES ALL PEOPLE OF ALL RACES, RELIGIONS AND IDENTITIES – PROVIDED THEY ARE NOT RETARDED AND INCLINED TO ENTERING INTO SPACES WHICH ARE NOT THEIRS!!!

IF PEOPLE ARE IDEOLOGICALLY RETARDED, LIKE MOST (OR PROBABLY NEARLY ALL) “PROFESSORS”, THEN THIS SITE CANNOT DO ANYTHING FOR YOU... GO AND SEE YOUR LOCAL OR INTERNATIONAL MENTAL HEALTH PROFESSIONAL FOR “ASSISTANCE”... HAHAAHAHAHA!!!

VARIATIONS ON A THEME: NOW LISTEN HERE, ANIMAL!!! DON'T THINK EVERYONE IS ASLEEP, BECAUSE SOME OF US ARE NOT!!! IN THE 20TH CENTURY, MY TRIBE (HELLENES, GREEKS, RHOMIOI, PONTIOI) LOST MORE THAN 1 MILLION INNOCENTS BECAUSE OF WAR AND OR FAMINE AND OR OTHER CATASTROPHES SUCH AS GENOCIDE/BEING MASSACRED, ETC., IN ADDITION TO PROBABLY MORE THAN 2 MILLION (FROM THE LATE 19TH CENTURY) WHO MIGRATED FROM GREECE AND THE BROADER GREEK/HELLENIC/ROMAN WORLD TO (ZIO-)ANGLO COUNTRIES LIKE THE USA, AUSTRALIA, CANADA, UK + GERMANY ETC. AND WERE LOST FOREVER TO HELLENISM (I.E. THROUGH THE MIGRANTS' DESCENDANTS). NOW, IF I EXTEND MY TRIBE TO INCL. ALL EASTERN ORTHODOX CHRISTIANS SUCH AS SERBS, ARMENIANS, BULGARIANS AND RUSSIANS ET AL., IN THE 20TH CENTURY, THERE WERE MORE THAN 30 MILLION INNOCENT, MOSTLY PEASANT AND PROLETARIAN, DEATHS. SO YOU SEE, FUCKING DISGUSTING ANIMAL, JUST BECAUSE YOUR ELITES HAVE GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY CONTROLLED THE MASS MEDIA AND MASS EDUCATION/INDOCTRINATION SYSTEMS IN THE CORE (ZIO-)USA COUNTRIES, ESPECIALLY SINCE WW2, THAT, JUST AS YOU DON'T GIVE A FUCK ABOUT OUR 30 OR MORE MILLION INNOCENTS DEAD (BECAUSE IF YOU DID, YOU'D PROJECT OUR LOSSES AT ABOUT FIVE TIMES THE NUMBER OF PROJECTIONS YOU MAKE OF YOUR LOSSES WHEN YOU DON'T EVEN PROJECT OUR

LOSSES AT 1/5 OR 1/100!!! OF THE RATE OF YOUR OWN SELF-PROJECTION!!! - YOU GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY CONTROL THE MASS MEDIA DON'T FORGET YOU FUCKING SICK, DISGUSTING ANIMALS, ETC.), WE WHO ARE NOT SLEEPING DON'T GIVE A FUCK ABOUT YOUR 6 OR WHATEVER IT IS MILLION (IT COULD BE MORE, I DON'T KNOW, BUT I DON'T GIVE A FUCK – THAT I DO KNOW!). I CRY AND MOURN AND CRY AND MOURN FOR MY MILLIONS, YOU FUCKING DISGUSTING ANIMAL! YOU CRY FOR YOUR MILLIONS! THAT'S THE WAY IT WORKS. IF YOUR ELITES ARE RICH AND “CONNECTED” ENOUGH TO SET UP E.G. 6 MILLION SHRINES, MONUMENTS, TEMPLES ALL OVER THE WEST FOR YOUR DEAD, GOOD LUCK TO YOU. BUT DON'T GIVE ME ANY “I'M DOING IT FOR HUMANITY” BULLSHIT, BECAUSE IF YOU WERE DOING IT “FOR HUMANITY” YOU'D SET UP, GIVEN THAT YOUR ELITES ARE SO GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY RICH, MORE THAN 30 MILLION MONUMENTS FOR MY DEAD, ETC.. IN ANY EVENT, IF ONE ACTUALLY COUNTS ALL OF HUMANITY'S INNOCENT DEAD IN THE 20TH CENTURY, ONE GETS A FIGURE OF MORE THAN 200 MILLION DEAD...

SO, IF, HYPOTHETICALLY SPEAKING, HAN-MAN BECAME HEGEMON-MAN IN THE 21ST CENTURY – WHICH OF COURSE MAY NEVER HAPPEN (BECAUSE IT MIGHT BE THAT APE-MAN BECOMES HEGEMON-MAN, OR SOMEONE ELSE...) – THEN SOMEONE VERSED IN TALKING ABOUT THE TRUTH AS EMPIRICAL FACTS, AND WITH LOGICAL CONSISTENCY, WOULD TALK ABOUT HAN-MAN'S GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE ACCUMULATIONS OF FORMS OF POWER, TAKING OVER FROM ZIO-PROTESTANT-AMERICAN MAN OF THE 20TH CENTURY. AND BECAUSE I LOVE KINH-MAN, FOR MY OWN PERSONAL REASONS, I'D BE VERY UPSET ABOUT HAN-MAN WIELDING GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER OVER KINH-MAN, AS APPARENTLY HAS ALREADY STARTED...

AND THAT'S THE WAY IT GOES... WHEN YOU STRIP ALL THE IDEOLOGICAL BULLSHIT AWAY, WHAT YOU GET IS MEN IN

GROUPS AND GROUPS COMPETING AGAINST ONE ANOTHER (OVER SPACE AND GOODS AND THEIR (PRODUCTION AND) DISTRIBUTION). THAT IS THE CORE.

SO YOU, YOU FUCKING DISGUSTING SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, WITH ALL YOUR TOTALLY FUCKING DISGUSTING BULLSHIT ABOUT INDIVIDUALS WITHOUT GROUPS WHEN YOU ARE ACTIVELY PROMOTING THE INTERESTS OF A TINY DISGUSTINGLY UGLY, SUBJECTIVELY SEEN, IN-GROUP, YOU CAN GO AND GET FUCKED!!!

WHAT A SERIOUS, DETAILED STUDY OF P.K. AND THE GREATS DOES IS THAT IT LIBERATES THE MIND, IF ONE CAN UNDERSTAND P.K. AND THE GREATS, FROM ALL IDEOLOGICAL BULLSHIT, AND THEN ALLOWS ONE TO IDENTIFY WITH ONE'S OWN GROUP WITHOUT ANY INHIBITIONS (IF ONE WANTS TO SO IDENTIFY), EVEN THOUGH ONE KNOWS THAT DEEP-DOWN IT'S ALL BULLSHIT, INCL. ONE'S OWN GROUP, BUT THAT FOR THE PURPOSES OF THE MASSES, SURVIVAL, CULTURE, ETC. THEN THE SPIN – IN WHATEVER FORM – MUST TAKE PLACE...

THAT'S THE WAY, IN A NUTSHELL, HUMAN SOCIETIES WORK... (MACHIAVELLI MORE OR LESS POINTED THIS OUT A NUMBER OF CENTURIES AGO)... AND THAT WILL NEVER EVER EVER CHANGE EVER!!!

SO FUCK OFF ANIMAL!!! I'M NOT TALKING TO YOU EVER!!! I CONTROL MY SITE FOR AS LONG AS IT IS ONLINE – AND IF IT GOES OFFLINE, I DON'T, ULTIMATELY, GIVE A FUCK, BUT FOR AS LONG AS I HAVE THE TIME AND I'M ENJOYING IT, THAT'S WHAT I SHALL DO, CARING NOT ONE IOTA ABOUT WHETHER I HAVE 0 READERS OR 1 READER OR 0 READERS.

ALL THAT MATTERS TO ME IS THAT I NEVER MET MY GRANDPARENTS AND THAT MY TRIBE IS DEAD.

EVERYTHING ELSE IS *ΓΙΑ ΤΟ ΠΟΥΤΣΟ*... AS FOURTH HISTORICAL PHASE “GREEK” YOUTH SAY NOWADAYS...

[[N.B.: WE FULLY UNDERSTAND THAT INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS/AFFAIRS AND GEOPOLITICS AND STATE INTERESTS ETC. OFTEN DO NOT COINCIDE WITH CULTURAL PREFERENCES, IDENTITIES, SIMILARITIES, ETC.. AND SINCE THAT IS REALITY, I.E. A REALITY OF RELATIONS OF FORMS OF POWER, "A" POWER OFTEN IS ALLIED WITH "B" POWER TO OPPOSE "C" POWER, EVEN THOUGH "A" POWER IS CULTURALLY, RELIGIOUSLY,... AND/OR RACIALLY, ETHNOLOGICALLY,... VERY SYMPATHETICALLY INCLINED TOWARDS AND/OR SIMILAR OR (NEARLY) IDENTICAL TO "C" POWER WHILST BEING EVEN DISGUSTED BY "B" POWER... THAT'S THE WAY REALITY WORKS... LIKE IT OR NOT...]]

AND WHILST WE'RE AT IT:
WHY

DON'T, YOU, YOU
FUCKING

DISGUSTING ANIMALS -
SINCE

YOU INSIST THAT "ALL
HUMANS

ARE EQUAL AND HAVE
THE
SAME INHERENT EQUAL
VALUE

ETC." - OPEN UP^{YOUR SATANIC}

CIRCUS MONKEY COMPOUND

TO SIX (6) MILLION

IMMIGRANTS (SUB-SAHARAN

AFRICANS AND OR

MOHAMMEDANS OF ALL KINDS,

AND EVEN ^{HINDUS AND}

CHINESE), AND REFUGEES, SO

YOU CAN BE CULTURALLY AND

RACIALLY ENRICHED BY SIX (6)

MILLION BEAUTIFUL MULTI-

RACIAL AND MULTI-CULTURAL

REFUGEES AND IMMIGRANTS,

WHO ARE ALL HUMANS JUST AS

VALUABLE AS THE SIX (6)

MILLION OF YOUR DEAD,

YOU FUCKING DISGUSTING

ANIMALS?!!! FUCK YOU!!!
YOU

ARE SO FUCKING
SICKENING!!!

WORDS CANNOT
DESCRIBE HOW

FUCKING SICKENING
YOU

ARE!!! THERE ARE N.G.O.s
FROM

YOUR SATANIC CIRCUS

MONKEY COMPOUND
AND OR

FUNDED BY YOUR
DIASPORA

SUPPORTING THE
TAKEOVER OF

MY ANCESTORS' ISLANDS
AND

OTHER TERRITORY BY

MOHAMMEDAN AND
OTHER

OBJECTS OF TURKEY'S
AND

GERMANY'S ETC.
FOREIGN

POLICIES AND CRIMINAL
GANGS

ETC., WHILST^{YOU HOLD THAT}

YOUR SATANIC CIRCUS

MONKEY COMPOUND IS

SACRED, AND THAT THE LANDS

OF MY ANCESTORS ARE NOT!!!

WELL, FUCK YOU!!!! ROT IN

HELL DISGUSTING SATANIC

CIRCUS MONKEY ANIMALS!!!

YOUR TURN WILL COME AND

UNTIL **THEN, FUCK YOU!!!** (NOW THE

FACT THAT "MY" COMPATRIOTS ARE ABSOLUTELY FUCKING USELESS AND WON'T DEFEND THEIR TERRITORY IS OF COURSE NOT YOUR FAULT. ONLY WE CAN AND MUST BE COLLECTIVELY BLAMED. BUT, YOU AND YOUR DIASPORA WITH ALL YOUR GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE NUMBERS OF BILLIONAIRES AND OWNERS OF BANKS, FINANCIAL INSTITUTIONS, MASS MEDIA AND ENTERTAINMENT (PROPAGANDA), OCCUPIERS OF CHAIRS IN "ACADEMIC INSTITUTIONS" (PROPAGANDA), COURTS, N.G.O.s, ETC., ETC., ETC., HAVE ALL PLAYED THEIR ROLE IN CONTRIBUTING TO THE LOBOTOMISATION OF "MY" COMPATRIOTS' MINDS, INCL. THROUGH (ZIO-)AMERICAN IMPERIALISM, EMBASSIES, CONTROL/"INFLUENCE"/PROBABLY BRIBERY OF "OUR" POLITICIANS, INTELLECTUALS, ACADEMICS, MEDIA FUNCTIONARIES, ET AL., ETC., ETC., ETC.,... AS WELL AS THE WARS WHICH YOU AGAIN HAVE GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY HAD A HAND IN WAGING AND FUCKING UP... NOT TO MENTION KISSINGER AND CYPRUS, ETC., ETC., ETC.,...)

OR: *After 3,500 to 4,000 years of Hellenism in all its many and varied and extremely diverse, but still Hellenic compared to non-Hellenic forms, we really need "cultural and racial enrichment" by Hordes of Africans, Asiatics and Mohammedans taking over our remaining (we've already lost more than half of our) Historic Lands and Territories... NOBODY SAID FUCKING ANIMALS THAT we cannot absorb a few or even some Africans and Asiatics (and perhaps even (very few) Mohammedans - at least theoretically) - BUT ONLY UP TO A POINT... and THAT PRECISELY APPLIES TO ALL HISTORIC PEOPLES, FUCKING DISGUSTING ANIMALS!!!*

The following article deals with matters P.K. DOES NOT delve into at any length because they are at least in part outside of the spheres of historical sociology and social ontology/anthropology, the European history of ideas, or P.K.'s views on the theory of knowledge. It is, however, a very interesting and thought-provoking article. Whilst groups and individuals have always co-existed - for there cannot be human individuals without some kind of relationship to the ultimate pre-existence (and existence) of some kind of human or initially humanoid/human-like/becoming group, and whilst human groups cannot exist without the individuals who make up the group, even if such individuals also in part belong to another group or other (sub-)groups, it cannot be doubted that in World Letters, Homer's epics display the first examples of Man as Individual competing with other Individuals for Group Recognition in a way which sociologically-historically could be called Western (cf. Θεόδωρος Ζιάκας, who adds, inter alia and grosso modo, that the Helleno-Christian Element adds to the Group-Individual Dynamic depicted in Homer a "Humanising" Dimension, which Harmonises the Individual as Person as part of a Group (= in my interpretation, a racial/ethnological-cultural basis to society which by no means needs or demands "purity", but which on the other hand, secures a Level of Group Continuity as Culture related to Race/Ethnos - also cf. Κοντογιώργης. In other words, Race, broadly or ethnologically defined, is a Core Element of Group and Individual Identity along with Culture tied to Geographical Region without being Absolute and Totally Exclusive Magnitudes. The End Point of Mixing Everything with Everything in a Continuous Borderless FLOW will be the (auto-)Genocide of at least some

Historical Collectivities, whilst other Groups or Collectivities - New and Old - will (be (re-)formed and) Survive... = That might be fine for YOU if your Group is going to Survive, but it's NOT FINE with ME because MY GROUP is DYING or DEAD...). The Reality also is, however, that the West itself has millennia-long and centuries-long layers of all kinds of group and individual-related development, including in relation to Faith, Science, Technology, etc., and it was the centuries-long Development and Advent of Industrial Capitalism and its Spread(ing) Across the Globe which set in Motion Developments which through the Heterogony of Ends - i.e. the Innumerable Interactions of Interactions of various levels of Human Interaction incl. through and with geographical, anthropological-social-ontological, sociological, geopolitical, technological, economic, etc. factors - have brought about a Situation in which various Western Groups ((sub-)races, ethne, nations) are in effect (potentially) Auto-Genociding themselves out of Existence, incl. through the GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE ideological/ influential/money-banking etc. INPUT of a particular group centred in the USA as pre-eminent Western geopolitical/economic/mass-cultural Power since WW2 (but previously and or still also in France, UK, Germany,...), following at least a couple of centuries of progressive and continuing Massification, Atomisation (traditional family breakdown), Urbanisation, Secularisation, Hedonistic "Lobotomisation",... etc.,... SO THAT group cognitive differences IN THE END, ULTIMATELY, MEAN NOTHING IN TERMS OF GROUP SURVIVAL if the FACTS CLEARLY INDICATE that DEMOGRAPHY IS DESTINY and that Advanced Atomisation and Hedonistic "Lobotomisation" = (potential) GROUP SUICIDE due to very low levels of GROUP CONSCIOUSNESS, Feminism/Feminisation and low birth-rates, Other Worship and a Lack of Defending Borders; Spitting, Defecating and Urinating on one's own BIOLOGICAL AND OR CULTURAL ANCESTORS etc., etc., etc.,... In any event, it's an article worth reading and exploring as to which points one could agree and as to which points one could disagree in terms of theoretical analysis...

<https://www.eurocanadian.ca/2018/07/the-higher-cognitive-fluidity-of-white-origins-consciousness.html#more?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

There is absolutely NO DOUBT WHATSOEVER as INCONTROVERTIBLE HISTORICAL FACT that all of Europe, incl. the Roman Empire and the Eastern Roman Empire, which obviously stretched into Northern Africa and the Middle East, was relatively varying shades and degrees of white or white-based, and that a culture and a people have an aesthetic aspect and identity to their

(historical) collective identities, and the CORE of being a Roman - either in the classical or in the Eastern Roman Hellenising or Hellenised version - was being relatively white, so that even if a region contained Hellenised Barbarians and Barbarians who had not Hellenised, everyone always knew that the Hellenes and Romans qua Hellenes and or qua Romans were (originally) from Greece and Asia Minor and Italy and were relatively white, even if e.g. Italians incl. the absorbed and assimilated minority of Etruscans and approx. less than 3% of Eastern Roman Emperors were (mixed) Arabs and about 7% were (mixed) Armenians, and did not have 50+% or 75+% Hellenic or Roman or Slavic descent/blood - yet with the Armenians, and even the Arabs, being able to more or less "fit in" the malleable and adaptable nature of Hellenic culture and the Hellenic-Roman aesthetic, anyway. Now, a people can decide to infuse black African and Asian and other races and mixes into their national identity and aesthetic (e.g. England after WW2 and esp. since the 1990s), but at some point, if it is done TOO MUCH, that people will increasingly lose touch with its historical collective aesthetic and historical collective identity, so that even the teaching and handing down of myth and history (including the myths in history and the history in myths) becomes something which children and adults do not (instinctively) associate with, for the bonds of KIN have been broken irretrievably. A people are a kind of extended family, which of course can absorb the Other, but whilst still maintaining its historical racial, ethnological and cultural CORE - something the Greeks and the Chinese and the Japanese et al. - have done to varying degrees of racial homogeneity, but with at least CONSIDERABLE racial homogeneity - for millennia. By totally discounting

race and historical continuity as a basis of collective identity, then what one is doing is creating the basis for a Jungle of Massified and Atomised Apes which won't be able to come together in times of crises and war or after civil war, whereas in a state of mass hedonistic consumption, there seems to be "no (serious) problem". Science cannot e.g. discount the possibility of e.g. Australia existing as a multi-racial Anglo-based culture for decades or centuries, but eventually a people expanding and solidifying on a (much) more solid racial basis, e.g. the Chinese with their 90% Han basis and or Indonesians with their particular Asian mix, will be able to move in for the KILL when that time comes. Strong collective identities usually have a strong historical consciousness based on DESCENT AND BLOOD, i.e. RACE as a KEY and CORE, but not (necessarily) exclusive, ELEMENT of one's historical collective culture, aesthetic and identity. Everything else is lobotomised, insane (Zio-)American and or SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY PROPAGANDA-BULLSHIT which seeks to Divide and Rule, and Divide and Conquer, so that A TOTALLY SICK AND ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTING (subjectively seen as a matter of Taste, of course) TINY MINORITY (as led by their "international, cosmopolitan" and other elites) CAN ACCUMULATE AND WIELD GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE FORMS OF POWER incl. through a GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE crystallisation of power based on the international monetary system in turn resting on (Zio-)USA geopolitical hegemony - and that is why Han Chinese planners and strategists MUST, if the Chinese want to survive and prosper, SMASH and or DISMANTLE (preferably bit by bit rather than in one confrontation which can destroy the whole planet), the current ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTING STATE OF AFFAIRS. On

the other hand, if (Zio-)USA elites "get their shit together", as it appears Trump is trying to do, then maybe the world will find a kind of modus vivendi based on a bi-polar central (USA-China) and then multi-polar (USA-China-Russia-Germany-India) balance and the various world regions will be able to keep their historical collective identities, their respective racial and ethnological CORES, which by no means are or need to be "pure", but cannot but be relatively homogeneous for the sake of having an adequately grounded historical collective identity.

Cf.:

<https://www.eurocanadian.ca/2018/07/self-deception-is-intrinsic-to-conservative-support-for-diversity.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

(Of course, the "glue" for a society can be e.g. more so based on Religion and the Sword (Despotism) than Race and Ethnicity as in the case of the Ottoman and modern Turks, but for the vast majority of historical peoples, race (more tightly or more broadly defined) has been a KEY, CORE ELEMENT of collective identity).

It's one thing to get carried away with Satire and Parody and Emotions... and it's another thing to never forget that Reality says that the Pre-Eminent Naval-Sea Power and Hegemon continues in 2018 to be the USA, following GB, from c. 1945, and that a "pathetic" little country like Greece, if it wants to survive - and it seems its elite and people have been saying it doesn't want to survive - must work within a particular geopolitical framework, LIKE IT OR NOT, until it can get to a point where it can actually Survive and have a relatively higher level of independence (at this point, 2018, it still seems to me that it's too late...

but it ain't really and truly and FINALLY over until the Fat Lady sings...)

http://greeknation.blogspot.com/2018/07/blog-post_310.html?temp-new-window-replacement=true

This article by "the Son of Mazis", might seem - at first superficial glance - to contradict at least in part the article immediately above by "the Son of the God of blacksmiths, metalworking, carpenters, craftsmen, artisans, sculptors, metallurgy, fire, and volcanoes", but it actually supplements it, and very nicely too:

<https://slpress.gr/ethnika/oi-ellhnorwsikes-sxeseis-kai-to-syndromo-ths-exarthshs/?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Q: Can one exclude the possibility that the USA will be able to undermine China to such an extent, including as to China's own internal social-political-state cohesion, that the USA will be able to continue as Pre-Eminent Hegemon and World Super Power throughout all of the 21st century?

A: No. But neither can one exclude the possibility of the USA shooting itself in the foot with permanent irreversible damage on the basis of multi-racial, multi-cultural Diversity, de-industrialisation or lack of internal product/goods production cum GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE tribal (elite-level) input.

Further Q: So isn't it better for everyone to just "call it a draw"?

A: Yes. But Reality doesn't (always) work that way...

[[Extreme Conclusion? I read somewhere on the internet, I can't remember where, that politics in the West today is not about Right vs. Left, but about Patriots vs. Globalists, and that the Old Left is closer to the New "far" Right, and the New Left is closer to (grossly disproportionately Tribal) International Bankers/Usurists/Corporationalists and Globalist Supremacist, anti-white Genocidal "Homo-Globo/Degenerate" Super-Racists, and I can't say that those thoughts are that far from at least a Part of the Truth... it seems to me that the West, macro-historically seen, has run out of productive, dominance-generating Steam, is Imploding, and it's up to the Han and or the Ape (= Anomie) over the next few decades or century or so, or more... to do what they can do... and it won't be pretty, even though the former is obviously preferable to the latter - if someone is interested in Civilisation...]]

THOMAS HOBBS translation of THUCYDIDES, History of the Peloponnesian War, BOOK III, Chapters 82-83 (The English works of Thomas Hobbes of Malmesbury. Thucydides. Thomas Hobbes. translator. London. Bohn. 1843.)

= basis in describing greed ("avarice and ambition") and personal interest and talking ideological bullshit ("they seemed to be servants of the public") to conceal personal interests ("their own appetite"), also in times of war and crises supporting one's party (Hobbes says "society") rather than one's family (where Hobbes says "kin") etc.,...

" **82.** For afterwards all Greece, as a man may say, was in commotion; and quarrels arose everywhere between the patrons of the commons, that sought to bring in the Athenians, and the few, that desired to bring in the Lacedaemonians. Now in time of peace they could have had no pretence nor would have been so forward to call them in; but being war and confederates to be had for either party, both to hurt their enemies and strengthen themselves, such as desired alteration easily got them to come in. [2] And many and heinous things happened in the cities through this sedition, which though they have been before and shall be ever as long as human nature is the same, yet they are more calm and of different kinds according to the several conjunctures. For in peace and prosperity as well cities as private men are better minded because they be not plunged into necessity of doing anything against their will. **But war, taking away the affluence of daily necessities, is a most violent master and conformeth most men's passions to the present occasion.** The cities therefore being now in sedition and those that fell into it later having heard what had been done in the former, they far exceeded the same in newness of conceit, both for the art of assailing and for the strangeness of their revenges. [3] The received value of names imposed for signification of things was changed into arbitrary. For inconsiderate boldness was counted true-hearted manliness; provident deliberation, a handsome fear; modesty, the cloak of cowardice; to be wise in everything, to be lazy in everything. [4] A furious suddenness was reputed a point of valour. To re-advise for the better security was held for a fair pretext of tergiversation. He that was fierce was always trusty, and he that contraried such a one was suspected. He that did insidiate, if it took, was a wise man; but he that could smell out a trap laid, a more dangerous man than he. [5] But he that had been so provident as not to need to do the one or the other was said to be a dissolver of society and one that stood in fear of his adversary. **In brief, he that could outstrip another in the doing of an evil act or that could persuade another thereto that never meant it was commended. To be kin to another was not to be so near as to be of his society because these were ready to undertake anything and not to dispute it. [6] For these societies were not made upon prescribed laws of profit but for rapine, contrary to the laws established.** And as for mutual trust amongst them, it was confirmed not so much by divine law as by the communication of guilt. And what was well advised of their adversaries, they received with an eye to their actions to see whether they were too strong for them or not, and not ingenuously. [7] To be revenged was in more request than never to have received injury. And for oaths (when any were) of reconciliation, being administered in the present for necessity, were of force to such as had otherwise no power; but upon opportunity, he that first durst thought his revenge sweeter by the trust than if he had taken the open way. For they did not only put to account the safeness of that course but, having circumvented their adversary by fraud, assumed to themselves withal a mastery in point of wit. **And dishonest**

men for the most part are sooner called able than simple men honest, and men are ashamed of this title but take a pride in the other.

The cause of all this is desire of rule out of avarice and ambition, and the zeal of contention from those two proceeding. [8] For such as were of authority in the cities, both of the one and the other faction, preferring under decent titles, one, the political equality of the multitude, the other, the moderate aristocracy, **though in words they seemed to be servants of the public, they made it in effect but the prize of their contention; and striving by whatsoever means to overcome both ventured on most horrible outrages and prosecuted their revenges still farther without any regard of justice or the public good, but limiting them, each faction, by their own appetite, and stood ready, whether by unjust sentence or with their own hands, when they should get power, to satisfy their present spite.** So that neither side made account to have anything the sooner done for religion [of an oath], but he was most commended that could pass a business against the hair with a fair oration. **The neutrals of the city were destroyed by both factions, partly because they would not side with them and partly for envy that they should so escape.**

83. Thus was wickedness on foot in every kind throughout all Greece by the occasion of their sedition. **Sincerity (whereof there is much in a generous nature) was laughed down;** and it was far the best course to stand diffidently against each other with their thoughts in battle array, which no speech was so powerful nor oath terrible enough to disband. [2] And being all of them the more they considered the more desperate of assurance, they rather contrived how to avoid a mischief than were able to rely on any man's faith. [3] And for the most part, such as had the least wit had the best success; for both their own defect and the subtlety of their adversaries putting them into a great fear to be overcome in words, or at least in preinsidiation, by their enemies' great craft, they therefore went roundly to work with them with deeds. [4] Whereas the other, not caring though they were perceived and thinking they needed not to take by force what they might do by plot, were thereby unprovided and so the more easily slain. "

This is how "the job" was done, in general terms, in Yugoslavia, and next in G?????. Borrow from us - the fact though that they borrow means that the lender can't ever be solely to blame; in a competitive world geopolitical environment, there are many reasons to borrow to modernise, and for many other reasons... - anyway, borrow from us, interest rates go up, subjugation to German and USA policy, then, divide and rule along ethnic and or religious/ ideological lines (and it doesn't help if your people have become decadent, degenerate animals without children) - of course, it can't be denied that a patriotic Croat, Albanian, Bosniak Mohammedan et al. would prefer to have their own ethno-state - and, blame Serbs for everything and call them "Nazis", "mass rapists", "national socialists" so that the Zio-lobotomised-American (and Western) public (i.e. influenced GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY by Zio-controlled mass media/propaganda) can follow the international GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATELY in number Zio-Bankers of international

finance - and there are many historical reasons for that reality going back hundreds of years - along with the (Zio-)USA and German political elites/oligarchs and all their lap dog agents in journalism, N.G.O.s, secret services, femofaggot lobotomisation, etc.,... in stigmatising Serbia and Orthodoxy, etc., etc., etc. (no-one is saying Serbians "did nothing" or were "innocent" – the presentation of facts however was undoubtedly totally one-sided, lop-sided, and with the omission of all the very many facts "which do not suit us"... as always happens....). These are the - subjectively seen of course - **TOTALLY FUCKING DISGUSTING, REVOLTING, UTTERLY DEPLORABLE AND DESPICABLE VOMIT-INDUCING ANIMALS IN CHARGE OF "THE WEST", AND WHILST THEY WILL SINK THE WEST, SOONER OR LATER - IT'S COMING - ... THERE IS NO VIABLE ALTERNATIVE.** BUT don't think that what happened to Yugoslavia, mutatis mutandis, can't eventually happen even to the USA itself, i.e. break up along ethnic(/racial) and or cultural/linguistic and or religious/ideological lines... it might seem like a totally impossible scenario today, but in 2118 it may not seem so "fantastical"... or even well before then... SO whenever it suits us, "racism", "sexism", "homophobia" and "Nazism" and "dictatorship" are EVIL, but when it does not suit us, e.g. in the Ukraine, in Saudi Arabia, and in dozens of other examples going back to before WW1... such "evil phenomena" are suddenly irrelevant or non-existent!!!... of course, all major Powers or hegemonic Powers act in such a way, and that will never change... and someone living comfortably in the West is - like it or not - part of the process of enjoying such comforts provided by the money/technology/etc.-driven West, even though one knows it is not fair or just... BUT THAT'S REALITY, SO GET OVER IT... though from the point of view of scientific observation, it doesn't mean we have to worship the SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY (unless e.g. we have a job and want to keep it!), even though it has us -

ultimately, one way or another - firmly in its clutches, and around and around and around we go...

<http://ardin-rixi.gr/archives/208852?temp-new-window-replacement=true>

(and just to repeat again: when actually engaged in absolutely consistent science, emotionally loaded terms such as "Satan" and "femofaggotism" and "Nazi" (when not talking about actual national socialists until 1945), etc., are not used, so if you want absolutely consistent science, read, study and learn from P.K., and stop wasting your time here...)

Sometimes we have to repeat things in the attempt to Enlighten the Stupid (though if they insist on disagreeing, we don't care - it's their prerogative):

Individual to Individual we might get along just fine, and in fact agree on a (surprisingly) lot of things, BUT, once we look at matters macro-historically and with a focus on historical collective identity, then we can even HATE each other, and very acutely too.

YOUR ARGUMENT, therefore, that we should all treat one another as individuals and view one another as individuals ONLY applies to YOUR way of looking at things because: a) your GROUP or the GROUP you (think you) support has the relative Upper Hand compared to my GROUP, which has tended or still tends to Abolish and Auto-Genocide itself within the Plexus of Relations in which you enjoy and have earned, stolen, etc. (with whatever means were necessary over a very, very, very, long period of Time) GROSSLY DISPROPORTIONATE forms of POWER, and because: b) you want YOUR GROUP to continue having the Upper Hand relative to my and other Groups.

YOU CAN NEVER EVER EVER convince me of Anything with your Argument, because my Grandparents, whom I never met, are MY WORLD (both BIOLOGICALLY as to BLOOD, as well

as GEOGRAPHICALLY as to SOIL (even if I am not physically located where I should be, I never forget where HOME is - even if I only live it in my HEART, it's still HOME with a fixed geographical point of orientation and to YOU I say "*FUCK YOU!!!!*"), and furthermore CULTURALLY as to a certain flexibility of racial and cultural inclusion and absorption, which still however is not so flexible as to eliminate the dividing line between OUR respective GROUPS and vis-à-vis other groups). Hence, MY GRANDPARENTS are ME and I am THEM, and to YOU, when you insist that I abandon them, I SAY "*FUCK YOU, YOU DISGUSTING, REVOLTING, HORRIBLY UGLY ANIMAL!!! FUCK YOU, YOU SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY!!!!*". I can talk to you as one individual to another individual BUT when you suggest that I abandon MY GROUP in order to Submit to your GROUP (either directly or indirectly, and with all sorts of SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY SOPHISTRY AND PHILISTINISM), if I can help it and am able to, then all I have to say to you is "*FUCK YOU!!! DIE, DIE, DIE!!! DISGUSTING, REVOLTING, DESPICABLE, ABOMINABLE, PARASITICAL, TOO UGLY TO DESCRIBE SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY!!! DIE, DIE, DIE!!!!*".

I stand PROUD with Homer, with Thucydides, with Marcus Aurelius, with Anna Komnene, with John VI Kantakouzenos, with Vitsentzos Kornaros, with Nikitaras, with Nikos Stavridis, with Baggelis Perpiniadis, with Sarantos I. Kargakos, and thousands of others, and SAY TO YOU SQUARELY:

"*FUCK YOU!!!!*" - which means you should have your SPACE, and I should have mine, if I am good enough to have a SPACE, and if you are good enough to have your SPACE.

OF COURSE, I and my Group are losing or effectively have lost OUR SPACE, but don't think YOUR TURN won't come, SATAN!!! YOU are going to lose YOUR SPACE TOO, whether within a number of decades, or much later... YOUR LOSS WILL HAPPEN, and in regard to that, I REJOICE, for you REJOICED (AND OR SIMPLY DID NOT CARE) as MY GROUP DIED, YOU DISGUSTING, FILTHY, TOO UGLY FOR WORDS, ANIMAL!!! (and just to say it again, one more time, I am or can

be just as Satanic and Revolting and Ugly to YOU, as you are to ME - and because I can't get YOU, it does not mean that someone else won't get YOU - in fact, it is certain, sooner or later, someone (regardless of whether his group is his grandparents or is based on some other fundamental arrangement), will come after YOU TOO!!! HAHAAHAHAHA!!! And in the meantime, we should ALL OBEY and ABIDE BY THE LAW, and enjoy what we have, because otherwise Life is too short...)... You are all welcome to read and appreciate P.K. if you are interested and capable - free of charge(!) based on literally tens and tens and tens of thousands of hours of HARD MENTAL (and physical) LABOUR on P.K.'s (and C.F.'s) part, but otherwise, that's where our communication ends, more or less (I doubt it very much that anyone would ever have anything constructive to say, given that P.K. can only be done justice by STUDYING ALL OF HIS WORK IN TOTO IN GERMAN, or to a lesser but still more or less sufficient extent, in Greek - and as far as I am aware, not many people, apart from me, have done, or will ever do that, and if someone does DO IT, all there is, is AWE). At the end of the day, absolutely consistent science, i.e. P.K.'s work, is about intellectual(-spiritual-physical) (self-)pleasure - humans will DO (BELIEVE) what they DO (BELIEVE), notwithstanding the absolutely consistent scientific observation of human affairs to the extent such affairs are scientifically knowable.

Why do we love Cervantes's Don Quijote so much? Because every Man who cannot be the Real Deal is shown the way, to be Errant and Content even if only Today...

AS IMPLIED ON THE TRANSLATOR'S PAGE and elsewhere,
THE PROCESS OF TRANSLATING P.K. INTO ENGLISH IS SO
MENTALLY EXHAUSTING AND DIFFICULT THAT ONE
MUST FIND A LEGAL OUTLET TO HAVE SOME "RELIEF"
FROM THE STRESS OF LIVING, AND MY GREATEST
RELIEF COMES

A) FROM THE CULTURE I LOVE AND I AM A PART OF, AS
WELL AS THE EXQUISITE ALIEN EXAMPLES OF CULTURE
OF WHICH I AM AWARE

AND

B) FROM VERBALLY "BASHING" SATAN AND ITS SATANIC
CIRCUS MONKEY - BECAUSE WHEN YOU KNOW THAT
FOR THE PURPOSES OF YOUR LIFE, THEY CANNOT BE
BEATEN, AND IF YOU REFUSE TO JOIN THEM TOO MUCH
(BECAUSE UP TO A POINT WE HAVE NO CHOICE BUT TO
BE LIVING AND WORKING AND BREATHING WITH THEM
SINCE WE ALL HAVE MONEY, ASSETS, MATERIAL
INTERESTS, ETC.), THERE'S NOTHING MORE FUN THAN
TO VERBALLY "BASH" THE FUCKING UGLY MONSTERS,
DAY AND NIGHT - HAHAAHAHAHA - UNTIL DEATH COMES
FOR US... AS HE WILL COME FOR THEM TOO...

SO, COMING NEXT, PROBABLY WITHIN A FEW MONTHS
ARE EXTENDED THOUGHTS IN MY MOTHER TONGUE -
IT'S VERY HARD OPERATING IN and with ONE'S SECOND
OR THIRD OR EVEN FOURTH TONGUE... NOT AT ALL EASY
OR NICE... NO WAY José... SO, "WE HAVE TO GET OUT OF
THIS PLACE, IF IT'S THE LAST THING WE EVER DO,...
(SHUT UPPA YOU FACE!).... GIRL, THERE'S A BETTER LIFE
FOR ME AND YOU..." ETC.,...

This is definitely one of my favourite songs of all time: LOVE IT!!!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5stkdlqMYaE&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

For me Παγιουμτζής is as great a singer as e.g. Caruso. And if you don't agree, I say to you, FUCK YOU!!! I don't give a FUCK what you think, Fucking Dickhead...

Of course, Caruso is Caruso, and three minutes with Caruso, digitally remastered or not, is three minutes that make life worth living...

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VHb8m0e-k1Q&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

From 1:36 to 2:18, Pau Casals - the great Catalan (and I actually generally HATE Catalans for their Historical Violence against My Tribe! - HAHAAHAHA...), actually SLAYS SATAN AND ITS SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY (albeit for only 42 seconds) - something that's as rare as Real Enlightenment...

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=toPfjL6LRHs&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

And for our Arab and Muslim friends in Egypt, Lebanon, Syria and elsewhere who are prepared to meet us half way, we can share in our LOVE for the GREATEST SINGER of the 20th century - always in our hearts, whether we understand the words or not, we feel them, and DEFEAT with HER, the vicious and evil and disgusting SATANIC CIRCUS MONKEY, every time. When Oum Kalthoum stands up to sing, we know that for as long as she sings there is no root of all EVIL and no SATAN (for newcomers, you need to watch and listen to the full 90+ minutes to gain any kind of rudimentary understanding):

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=b1cVqN9ZoCo&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Final "Fare Thee Wells" (This is what I'm going out with... even though I've already conducted my Funeral elsewhere...)

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xkuoo23bAts&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KC ErbOaxIpc&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8QSW 7Cc WA&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-TeWhK-gMfg&temp-new-window-replacement=true>

Designed by Arcsin

Make a [free website](#) with